

This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

#### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

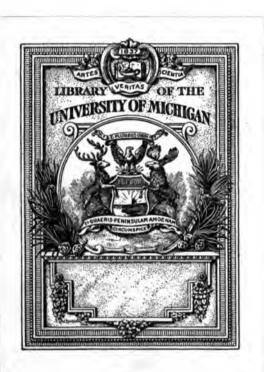
We also ask that you:

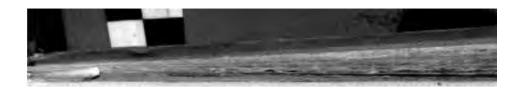
- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + Refrain from automated querying Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

#### **About Google Book Search**

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at http://books.google.com/

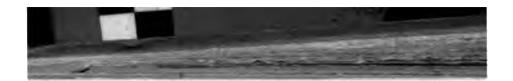






US 439 .E5? E5





The English Emersons.

#### WORKS by Dr. P. H. EMERSON.

- Paul Ray at the Hospital: a Picture of London Medical Student Life. Cloth, 8vo, 6s. (By Subscription.) Out of print. Very rare. Limited to 200 copies.

  Pictures of East Anglian Life. Folio. Illustrated with 32 Copper-plates and 15 small bl-eks. Edition de Luze, limited to 75 numbered copies, £7 7s. All sold. Ordinary Edition, limited to 500 copies, £5 5s. Only 19 left. All plates destroyed. A history of the East Suffolk peasantry and fisher-folk. S. Low & Co., Publishers.

  Pictures from Life in Field and Fen. A Portfolio with 20 Photogravures of Norfolk and Suffolk scenery. Edition de Luze, limited to 50 numbered copies, £5 5s. All sold. Ordinary Edition, limited to 200 copies, £3 3s. All sold. All plates destroyed.
- Idyls of the Norfolk Broads. A Portfolio with 12 Photogravures of Norfolk Broad scenery. Edition de Luxe, limited to 100 copies, £1 11s. 6d. Ordinary Edition, limited to 100 copies, £1 1s. All plates destroyed. Autotype Co., Oxford Street, London, Publishers.
- English Idyls. Post 8vo, small. Cloth, 2s. Second Edition. A few left. Stories from the Norfolk Broads. S. Low & Co., Publishers, St. Dunstan's House, Fetter Lane, Fleet Street, London, E.C.
- Lane, Fleet Street, London, E.C.

  Wild Life on a Tidal Water. 4to. Illustrated with 30 Copper-plates of scenes on Breydon Water and in Great Yarmouth. Edition de Luze, limited to 100 numbered copies, £3 3s. Ordinary Edition, limited to 300 numbered copies, £1 1s. A few left. All plates destroyed. S. Low & Co., Publishers. Bistory of a Summer spent in a house-boat on Breydon Water. With map of Breydon and an appendix of all birds shot thereon.

  Naturalistic Photography. Svo. Third Edition. (Nearly ready.) Scoville, Adams & Co., Publishers, New York, U.S.A.; and S. Low & Co., London.

  Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies. Small 8vo, green cloth. Fairy Tales of the Broads, 1s. Out of print. Rare. 1000 copies published.

  East Coast Yarns. Paper boards, 1s. S. Low & Co. Publishers.

  A Son of the Fens. Cloth 8vo. 6s. A life-history of a Norfolk peasant told

- A Son of the Fens. Cloth 8vo, 6s. A life-history of a Norfolk peasant told in autobiographical form, and in the Norfolk dialect. S. Low & Co., Publishers.
- Signor Lippo: Burnt-cork Artist. Svo, stiff paper covers, 1s. The Life and Adventures of a Negro Minstrel. Drawn from life. S. Low & Co., Publishers.
- On English Lagoons. Medium 8vo, cloth. Edition de Lauce, illustrated with 15 Copper-plates and several small blocks, limited to 100 numbered copies, £1 5s. A few left. Ordinary Edition, without the Copper-plates, 7s. 6d. Cheap issue, 3s. 6d. Copper-plates destroyed. A year's shooting, fishing, photographing, nesting and yachting on the Norfolk Broads. D. Nutr, 270, Strand, Publisher.
- Welsh Fairy Tales and other Stories. Crown 8vo, boards, 2s. D. NUTT, 270, Strand. Publisher.
- Tales from Welsh Wales. Crown 5vo, fancy cloth, 3s. 6d. Cheap issue,
- Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland. Illustrated with
- Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland. Illustrated with 18 inll-page plates and 50 smaller illustrations of birds and their nests, photographed from life. Medium 8vo, cloth, 12s. 6d. Second Edition. D. Nurr, Publisher. An artistic account of the fauna of the district, founded on years of observation and study.
   Marsh Leaves. 4to. Edition de Luxe, illustrated with 16 choice Copperplates on Japanese Vellum, text on hand-made paper; bound in moroeco and white linen. Limited to 100 copies, price £1 ls. Ordinary Edition on white paper, with plates on Dickinson's hand-made paper, bound in blue cloth, limited to 200 copies, price 10s. 6d. A few copies of both Editions left. D. Nurr, Publisher. Popular issue—revised, unlimited and not illustrated, small 8vo, cloth.
   Cohe The Guerilla Chief. A Tale of the Cuben Packellion. Crown Suc.
- Caoba, The Guerilla Chief. A Tale of the Cuban Rebellion. Crown Svo. Second Edition, 3s. 6d. A true historical novel of the Rebellion, 1868—7s. D. Nuit, 270, Strand, W.C. Gives a picture of Cuban plantation life, written from the Author's personal
- Collectors should complete their sets of Dr. Emerson's Works as soon as possible, for many of them are out of print and already rare.

  JOINT-AUTHOR OF
- Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads. Folio. Illustrated with 40 large platinotypes of Norfolk Broad scenery. Edition de Luxe, limited to 25 copies, bound in vellum, £10 lus. One copy left. Ordinary Edition, bound in green cloth, limited to 175 copies, £6 cs. A few left. S. Low & Co., Publishers, St. Dunstan's House, London, E.C.
- Perspective Drawing and Vision. Paper cover, 6d. Out of Print. To be reprinted in Third Edition of Naturalistic Photography.

# The English Emersons.

83003

A Genealogical Historical Sketch of the family from the earliest times to the end of the Seventeenth Century, including various modern pedigrees, with an appendix of authorities.

Вv

### P. H. EMERSON. M.B., B.A. (Cantab.),

etc., etc.

lilustrated with four photogravures, nine line drawings and seventy-six illustrations from photographs, and including eighteen sheet pedigrees.



[PRINTED FOR PRIVATE CIRCULATION.]

DAVID NUTT,

Publisber,

270, STRAND, LONDON, W.C.

1898.

(All rights reserved.)

This Ordinary Edition is limited to 250 copies, of which this is No. 58

### THE MEMORY

OF HIS

### Beloved Parents

THIS WORK IS

DEDICATED

### By their ever grateful and ever mindful son

THE AUTHOR.

"And still we seem
As in a dream,
To watch the old Régime,
The old Régime."
Old Chanson.

"Our names,
Familiar in their mouths as household words."

W. Shakespeare.

## Preface.

EVERY human being is, willy nilly, interested in the fundamental questions—whence he came, and whither he goes; and, in my humble opinion, the genealogist alone can give all answer that ever will be given to these queries; beyond his limits all is mystery, unthinkable, incomprehensible.

The study of genealogy is invaluable, too, as a training in the weighing of evidence and as an introduction to history. I can conceive of no more attractive or thorough manner of teaching history to school classes than to provide for them a well-equipped antiquarian library, and make each pupil work up the history of a man, family, or town, from the printed records.

And lastly, the history of a family, properly studied, should serve as a guide to the future career and behaviour of its members. For example, if I may say so, a study of the Emerson family leads me to think the genius—if I may use the word—of our family is for a life of action, e.g., commerce, pioneering, military or naval service or administration.

I trust the general reader will pardon my offering a genealogical history of our kith and kin, for there is a danger of every genealogist overrating the importance of his own family. I hope, however, I have not fallen into this error, and this historical sketch must speak for itself.

This sketch then can be of interest only to the members of the family and a few antiquaries who care for these things.

The writer hopes he will be forgiven the importance he has given to the Ipswich, Massachusetts, Emersons; but he feels that that family has perhaps done more for humanity than any other branch, in that they have the proud distinction of being amongst the original English conquerors of America (for this English conquest was a far nobler and greater conquest than the Norman conquest, and its influence on civilization incalculable; a thousand years hence any details of any of the conquerors who lived 1620—1640 will be eagerly sought for and treasured by historians). Besides, many of the members of this family have fought for their country, whilst a great many others have, from the earliest times, done much to shape the intellectual thought of the keen-witted citizens of the United States of America; and, above all, there has never yet been a single member of this family who has dishonoured the name. Sacrificing everything for freedom to worship God in their own way, they have ever maintained that independence of mind, chivalrous honour and courage which first started them in a small vessel across the great, stormy and comparatively unknown Atlantic Ocean in 1638, to settle in the wilds amongst blood-thirsty, cunning and brave savages.

viii PREFACE.

This sketch does not deal with the various early families after the year 1700; it is intended to trace the various roots to the original ancestor and then leave them; and thus, of course, are omitted, with a few exceptions, the families who rose to wealth and distinction in the eighteenth and nineteenth centuries—a goodly number.

The writer has endeavoured to make the pedigrees as accurate as possible, but with such a multitude of similar Christian names, errors there must be; and he would point out that he has not, in the pedigrees, printed all the evidence attainable for each step, for the cost of printing had to be considered; and as the writer thought the work would be more valuable if all the abstracts from the original documents were printed in an Appendix, he decided to avoid repetition by giving meagre data in the pedigrees. Any interested person can therefore fill up the *lacunæ* from the Appendix.

Some modern pedigrees have been printed in Chapter V.—answers sent to a circular issued in 1896; but the writer wishes it to be clearly understood he takes no responsibility for the accuracy of these pedigrees. They are printed as contributed—merely having been cast into a more convenient form for the printer. Some great man may one day arise from some of these families, and they may then prove useful guides to research.

The writer offers his apology for including the biographical sketch of himself with its multitudinous photographs. But as he has often been asked for "biographical notes," he took advantage of A. A.'s kind offer to get together some facts to which he could in future refer the curious, and some of the numerous photographs he possessed, for being connected a great deal with the photographic world, he has been, as most other photographers have been, an endless target for the "snap-shooter," and hence these pictures, which may interest his posterity. His thanks are especially due to Mr. T. R. Dallmeyer, Mr. Boughton, Messrs. Gibson and Sons, Mr. Maxwell, Mr. T. B. Glascock and others for their "sun-pictures," and to A. A. for the kind compilation of facts of his early career

And now it is the writer's pleasant duty to thank the various courteous correspondents who have helped him in his task. Unfortunately, the only ill-bred correspondents he has had to deal with are clergymen—but not all clergymen are so, he is glad to say—for some whose names are given below, have been kindness and courtesy itself. But there is a class of upstarts in the Church, the result of cheap universities and theological colleges who are a disgrace to their profession. Several clergymen have deliberately attempted extortion, asking thrice their correct fees, and one man actually stooped to post a letter in a disguised hand at a place distant from his residence, in which he stated he was a "gentleman," and proved his ignorance of the law regarding the fees for searches in registers. But I am glad to say the men from the good colleges of Oxford and Cambridge have behaved as one would have expected from their training, i.e., as gentlemen. In the writer's opinion parish registers should be placed in the Public Record Office, London, for often a willing and kind clergyman is unable to read his own register. The writer then

PREFACE. ix

begs to acknowledge most gratefully the help and kindness of the following correspondents :- C. H. Athill, Esq., Richmond Herald, G. Ambrose Lee, Bluemantle, Professors York-Powell, Oman, Montagu-Burrows, B. K. Emerson, Rev. H. M. Gwatkin, the Bishop of Ely and his courteous Chaplain, the Bishop of Richmond, Rev. Canon Greenwell, Archdeacon Watkins, Major-General A. L. Emerson, J. J. Emerson, Esq., of Easby Hall, for much kindly help and loan of books; the late Dr. P. E. Canfield, for contributing legal proofs of the greater portion of the Ipswich Emersons; Captain Gordon of the N. Eng. Hist. and Arch. Soc.; Dr. E. W. Emerson, of Concord; Mr. E. D. Emerson, of Waltham, Mass.; Mr. W. J. Philipson, B.A., for assistance in compiling the pedigrees; Mr. Lonsdale, Librarian of Lichfield Cathedral; Mr. Heckethorne, author of "Lincoln's Inn;" Mr. Wright, Librarian of the London Library; Colonel J. P. Steel, R.E., for much valuable help; Mr. W. Brigg, Mr. G. L. Glascock, Mr. W. M. Egglestone, Mr. Phillimore, Mr. E. Fry, Mr. W. Rye, for the law re fees for searching parish registers; Rev. Dr. Browne, author of "The Pilgrim Fathers and their Successors;" Mrs. C. C. Stopes, Mr. A. C. Fox-Davies, for publishing queries in the Genealogical Magazine; Mrs. Batson, Mr. Gepp, of Chelmsford; Mr. Rylands, for examining the "disclaimers" for Miss Walford; Captain R. P. Lee, R.E., of the Ordnance Survey Office; Sir J. Evans, K.C.B., for his kind loan of the "medal;" Mrs. Sewell, for copies of two early Lincoln pedigrees; Mr. J. J. Taylor (Gloucester), Mr. Venn, Librarian of Caius College; Mr. Sharpe, of the Friends' Society; Mr. C. Golding (Sudbury), Mr. G. T. Sherwood, Mr. S. H. Miller, Mr. Sweeting, Editor, Fenland Notes and Queries; Lord Braybrooke, Mr. A. S. Ellis, Mr. C. Grant, Bursar of King's College, Camb., Mr. W. J. Watson (Barnard Castle), the Registrar-General, Mr. J. J. Wall (Durham), Mr. F. A. Manley (Durham), Mr. Goulding (Louth), Mr. Kenyon W. Wilkie (Ramsgate), Mr. H. A. Mitton, M.A., Master of Sherburn Hospital; Mr. Smith, the Bishop's Secretary, Lincoln; Mr. A. T. Geare, Head Master, Bishop's Stortford Grammar School; Mr. W. C. Ellison, of St. Margaret's, Westminster; Mr. T. Jesson, F.G S. (Chiswick), Mr. Jordan (Teignmouth Cemetery Co.), Mr. Newby (Stockton), Mr. Warner, Chaplain to the Bishop of Ely. And the following courteous clergymen: -Rev. Airey (St. Helen's, Bishopsgate), Rev. W. M. Shepherd (Appleby), Rev. A. Cooper (Filey), Rev. R. Kennedy (Wressle), Rev. Isaacson (Kirk Fenton), Rev. T. Seaton (Cleckheaton), Rev. W. Reid-Smith (Middleham), Rev. W. M. Osborne (Bulmer), Rev. A. Grimston (Stillingfleet), Rev. H. Knight (Laceby), Rev. J. Bailey (Addlethorpe), Rev. W. Tuckwell (Waltham), Rev. W. Westbrooke (Caistor), Rev. W. Purcey (Firsby), Rev. C. Brown (Middlethorpe), Rev. "E. R." (Swaby), Rev. J. Duncan C. Wallace (Melton Ross), Rev. F. Goold (Sowerby), Rev. J. Montgomery (Theddlethorpe), Rev. E. Moxon (Algakirk), Rev. A. H. Lamb (Worlaby), Rev. H. E. North-Cox (Barton-on-Humber), Rev. J. Pearson (Scawby), Rev. W. Wyatt (Broughton), Rev. W. Giffard (Wootton), Rev. W. Dunnings (Hutoft) Rev. W. Hacon

X PREFACE.

(Searby), Rev. C. F. Brotherton (Barnetby), Rev. W. Seed (Goxhill), Rev. J. Inge (Goxhill), Rev. J. Mason (Bonby), Rev. G. W. Rowntree (Wraby), Rev. W. Barritt (Bletchley), Rev. H. Southey (Woburn), Rev. E. Drewe (Lostwithiel), Rev. A. J. Begbie (Horton), Rev. C. Balfour (Coldaston), Rev. G. Alford (Mangotsfield), Rev. F. C. G. Cass (Monken Hadley), Rev. E. F. Hay (Kelvedon), Rev. F. E. Sadgrove (Kelvedon), Rev. H. Boddy (Grindon), Rev. W. Symons (Thorney Abbey), Rev. A. Greig (Cottenham), Rev. F. Beaumont (Coventry), Rev. T. W. Downing (Coventry), Rev. J. R. Mills, D.D. (Coventry), Rev. Chichester (Sandwich), Rev. E. Payne-Smith (St. Lawrence), Rev. H. N. C. Hewson (Cosgrove), Rev. M. Collins (Welton Burgh), Rev. E. Woodruffe Peacock (Cadney), Rev. S. A. Stoodley (Folkingham), Rev. A. T. Ryan (Adlingfleet), Rev. R. Mann (Swaton), Rev. D. M. Melville (Market Rasen), Rev. Harrison (Bishop's Norton), Rev. H. T. Lane (Bishop's Stortford), Rev. J. R. Olorenshaw (Rattlesdean), Rev. J. N. Spurgeon (Guist), Rev. J. R. Garret (Helmingham), Rev. Canon Beeching (Hilgay), Rev. W. J. Packe (Feering), Vicars of Redmarshall, Long Newton, Hurworth, Conniscliffe, Denton, Ryton, St. John's, Newcastle, Stranton, Marshfield, and the Rev. Cookson, of Ipswich, Co. Suffolk.

The photogravures and prints therefrom and line blocks are the work of Mr. W. Colls, of Barnes, and the half-tone blocks and prints in the Edition de Luxe were done by the Meisenbach Company. The writer had the good fortune, too, to secure the services of Miss Walford and Miss Stokes for research in the Public Record Office, Mr. J. J. Howe for the provincial wills, and Mr. F. Johnson for work in East Anglia, and he is greatly indebted to their accuracy and courtesy, and most especially to Mr. F. Johnson of Gt. Yarmouth, who kindly sent him many gratuitous notes.

And still the writer feels he has forgotten some kind correspondent, and will strive to make amends for the omission by a story repeated to him by Mr. F. Johnson as it was given him.

In 1896 the writer issued a circular (vide Cap. VI.), posting one to every address in Kelly's Directories. It chanced one of these circulars went to the cottage of an Emmerson in Norfolk, a labourer. Very puzzled was he, and rustic-like suspected the Government, but since he could not read he laid in wait for the village surgeon, to whom he handed the paper, asking him to read it to him. All proceeded merrily until the question came—"Do you bear any arms, and if so, what?" The labourer's face was "all eyes and mouth," and scratching his head, he said, with puzzled voice, "Wal, neow, sir, to think them Gover'ment chaps should be so sharp. I sartinly hev an owd gun, but she ain't bin loosed now twenty year, so I never took no licence. But do you make it all right with the gentleman, won't you, sir?"

P. H. EMERSON.

"THE NOOK," OULTON BROAD, LOWESTOFT, October 20th, 1898.

### Table of Contents.

,	PAGE	PA	GE
Preface, etc.	NOL	Coniscliffe Emersons	52
CHAPTER I.—THE SURNAME: EMERSON	I	Sheet pedigree of Houghton and Barmeton	-
CHAPTER II.—ARMORIAL BEARINGS	8	Emersons To face page	52
i. Ralf Emerson, gent., of Foxton, Co. Durham	9	Sheet pedigree of Barnard Castle Emersons	
ii. Alexander Emerson, gent., of Serby, Co.		To face page	53
Lincoln	15		53
iii. Arthur Emerson, gent., of Dublin, Ireland	18	iii. Emersons of Co. Cumberland	53
iv. Sir James Emerson-Tennent, of Tempo Manor,		Lazonby, Garragill, Workington and Cocker-	
Co. Fermanagh, Ireland	19	mouth Emersons	54
v. James Emerson, Esq., of Stokesley, Co. York	20	iv. Emersons of Co. Westmoreland	54
vi. Peter Henry Emerson, gent., of Oulton, Co.		Appleby Emersons	55
Suffolk	21	v. Emersons of Co. York	55
Armigerous Emersons at present living		Howden Emersons	56
Emerson arms not authenticated but probably		Skelton Emersons Kelfield, Hunsworth, Lockington, Welborne,	58
Emerson Disclaimers	30		-
Spurious coats and crests of no authority	31	Clifton, Stillingfleet and Yarm Emersons vi. Emersons of Co. Lancashire	59
CHAPTER III.—THE KEY PEDIGREE	32	vi. Emersons of Co. Lancashire	60
Sheet pedigree accompanying ditto To face page	33		61
CHAPTER IV.—HISTORY OF THE VARIOUS EMERSON	33		61
FAMILIES IN DIFFERENT COUNTIES	43	ix. Emersons and Emotsons of Co. Lincoln	61
i. Emersons of Co. Northumberland	43	Sheet pedigree of Lincolnshire and Notts	100
Sheet pedigree of Newcastle Emersons	45	Emersons To face page	61
To face page	43	Folkingham Emersons Sitsilt or Cecil pedigree	62
Swalwell Emersons	1000	Sitsilt or Cecil pedigree	64
ii. Emersons of Co. Durham	92	Bondby, Worlaby, Theddlethorpe and Gayton	
Sheet pedigree of Durham City Emersons		Emersons' pedigrees	65
To face page	45	Scredington and Tydd St. Mary Emersons'	
Durham City Emersons	45	pedigrees	66
Durham City Emersons	45	Emotsons of Burgh pedigree	
Witton Gilbert Emersons	46	x. Emersons of Co. Nottingham	
Witton-le-Wear Emersons	46		68
Hamsterley, Lynesac and Langley Dale Emer-			69
sons	46	100 40 40 40 40	70
St. Andrew's, St. Helen's and Bishop's Auck-		xiii. Emersons of Co. Leicester	70
land and Byres Green Emersons		xiv. Emersons of Co. Huntingdonshire	70
Fishburn, East and West Murton, Bradbury,	48	Pedigree of Bluntisham Emersons xv. Emersons or Emsons of Co. Cambridge	71
Shotton, Staindrop, and Stranton Emer-		Sheet pedigree of Cottenham Emersons	71
sons	49		71
Sheet pedigree of Stranton, Brearton and	49	xvi. Emersons of Co. Norfolk	72
Owton Emersons To face page	49	Norwich and Hilgay Emersons' pedigree	73
Coxclose and Lintz Green Emersons	50	xvii. Emersons of Co. Suffolk	
Heighington Emersons		Easton Emersons' pedigree	76
Heighington Emersons Stanhope Parish	50		76
Sheet pedigree of Ludwell Emersons		xix. Emersons of Co. Essex	77
To face page	50	Sheet pedigree of Essex Emersons	**
Horsley Emersons	51	To face page	77
Ludwell Emersons	51	Pedigree of Weardale and Essex Emersons	79
Lynn Rigg and Easterblackdene Emersons	51		
Brotherlee and Gatecastle Emersons Stanhope Emersons	51	Standon Emersons' pedigree	80
Stanhope Emersons	51	Stortford and Sawbridgeworth Emersons'	
Sheet pedigrees of Horsley, Lynn Rigg and		pedigrees	81
Gatecastle Emersons To face page	51	xxi. Emersons of Co. Buckingham	82
Gatecastle Emersons To face page Wolsingham Emersons	52	Bletchley Emersons' pedigree	82
Westgate, Dordreyshiels and Swinhope Em-		XXII. Emersons of Co. Oxford	82
ersons		111 43	83
Houghton and Barmeton and Aycliffe Emer-		xxiii. Emersons of Co. Gloucester	83
Sons	22.2	Sheet pedigree of Gloucester Emersons	0
Barnard Castle Emersons	52	To face page	03

PAC	IGE	PAG
xxiv. Emersons of Co. Berkshire	84 ix. Staffordshire Emersons	10
**	84 I. E. Emerson, of Burton-on-Trent	10
	85 x. Cambridgeshire Emersons	10
Hadanan Faranan	I. J. Emerson, of Cottenham	10
riackney Emersons	86 xi. Norfolk Emersons	11
	86 Sheet pedigree of Holkham Emersons	
Trinity, Queenhithe, Emersons' pedigree	87 To face p	age II
Deptford Emersons' pedigree	88 I. R. Emmerson, of Aylsham	11
Wapping Emersons' pedigree	88 2. E. C. Emmerson, of Gt. Yarmouth	11
	89 3. J. M. Emerson (vide Cheshire)	11
50 10 111 11 11	2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2 2	11
Destford and Desenth Emersons' redience	90 4. C. Emerson, of Norwich	
	90 xii. Suffolk Emersons	11
	91 I. P. H. Emerson, M.B., B.A. Cantab.	
	91 Oulton	11
Sheet pedigree of Southwark Emersons	xiii. Bedfordshire Emersons	13
To face page	91 I. J. B. Emmerson, M.D., Durham	13
Monken Hadley Emersons	94 2. H. H. Emmerson	14
xxviii. Emersons of Co. Hampshire		14
xxix. Emersons of Co. Sussex		14
The second second		14
	98 3. A. C. Emerson, of Leyton	14
xxxii. Other English Emersons	98 xv. London and Middlesex Emersons	14
	98 1. William Emerson, of Brixton Hill	14
xxxiv. Emersons of Scotland	98 2. H. Emmerson, of Lambeth	14
xxxv. Emersons of Ireland	98 3. G. Emberson, of London, S.W	14
CHAPTER V.—MODERN EMERSON PEDIGREES AR-	4. Martha Emerson, of London, S.W.	14
RANGED UNDER COUNTIES		14
i. Northumberland Emersons 1		14
I. J. G. Emerson, of Hexham I		14
2. Eleanor Emerson, of Berwick-on-Tweed I		
		14
3. G. W. Emmerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne I		14
4. J. G. Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne I		14
ii. Durham Emersons I		14
1. Harriet Emmerson, of Darlington I		14
2. T. W. Emerson, of Sough Shields, Wear-	13. W. R. Emerson, of London, S.W.	14
dale I	101 14. F. A. Emmerson, of Willesden Green	14
3. R. Emerson, of Frosterley I	101 15. A. Emerson, of Brentford	14
4. H. W. Emerson, of Seaham Harbour I		14
5. A. Emmerson, of Sunderland I		14
6. C. Emmerson, of Darlington I		14
7. W. Emerson, of Wellhope, Weardale I	102 19. R. Emerson, of London, W	14
iii. Yorkshire Emersons I. J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D., of Easby Hall I	102 xvi. Berkshire Emersons	14
1. J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D., of Easby Hall 1	102 1. T. G. Emerson, M.D., Ch.M., of Wan	
2. T. R. P. Emerson, of Manchester I		14
3. J. Emerson, of Manchester 1 4. G. E. Emerson, of Halifax 1	106   xvii. Kentish Emersons	14
4. G. E. Emerson, of Halifax 1	106 1. R. J. Emmerson, of Sandwich	14
5. Isabella Emmerson, of Knaresboro' I		14
6. G. Emerson, of Goole I		14
7. William Emmerson, of Robin Hood's Bay I		14
8. H. B. Emerson, of Leeds I		14
o I Emarcon M.D.C.S. Eng. ata of Sal		
9. J. Emerson, M.R.C.S. Eng., etc., of Sal-	6. F. Emmerson, of Broadstairs	14
taire I		14
iv. Cheshire Emersons	8. Mrs. Flower Ellis, of Bromley	14
I. H. G. Emmerson, of Heaton Norris I		14
2. Elizabeth Emerson, of Chester I	107 I. E. G. W. Emerson, of Bognor	14
3. L. Emerson, of New Brighton I		14
4. David Emmerson, of Birkenhead I	108 xix. Somerset Emersons	14
5. John Moody Emerson, of West Kirby 1		
W.T. Charles and St. Charles a		14
1. H. Emerson, of Theddlethorpe I		
2. J. Emerson, of Lincoln I	sons To face	
3. W. Emmerson, of Scotterfield 1		14
4. E. Emmerson, of Louth 1	108 xx. Emersons of Scotland	14
vi. Nottinghamshire Emersons 1		14
I. G. S. Emmerson, of Nottingham I	109 2. T. Emerson, of Aberdeen	14
vii. Warwickshire Emersons 1	CT 1 1	15
I. G. Emerson, of Birmingham I	ar a r	15
viii. Leicestershire Emersons 1	TO 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1	
1. W. L. Emmerson, M.R.C.S., of Leicester 1		
,		

TABLE OF	CONTENTS.
3. Rev. E. Emerson, of Belfast and U.S.A 152 4. J. C. Emerson, of Balledehob 152 5. T. Emerson, of Clifden, Co. Galway 152 xxii. Emersons of India 153 1. T. Emerson, B.A., Indian Civil Servant 153 xxiii. Emersons beyond the Sea 153 1. G. Emerson, of Calais 153	CHAPTER VI.—EMERSONS OF IPSWICH, MASS., AND HERTFORDSHIRE 153 Sheet pedigree of Ipswich, Mass., and Hertford- shire Emersons To face page 156 Errata et Addenda 163 General Index 163
LIST OF IL	LUSTRATIONS.
I. Frontispiece—Portrait of the Author, P. II. Emerson, M.B., B.A. Cantab. (Photogravure)  To face page  2. Ralf Emerson's Arms 9  3. Drawing of ditto made by Mr. Dale in 1709 11  4. Tomb of Nathaniel Emerson, Inswich, Mass.	43. Resident Medical Officers, King's College Hospital, 1880 120 44. Twining Ward, King's College Hospital 121 45. Edith Amy Ainsworth 121 46. Mermaid's Club, Cambridge, 1881 122 47. Recuerdos 122

I.	Frontispiece—Portrait of the Author, P. II. Em-		43.	Resident Medical Office	rs, Kin	g's Coll	ege H		
	erson, M.B., B.A. Cantab. (Photogravure)			pital, 1880		***	***	***	120
	To face page	1	44.	Twining Ward, King's	College	Hospita	al		121
2.	Ralf Emerson's Arms	9	45.	Edith Amy Ainsworth		***			121
2	Drawing of ditto made by Mr. Dale in 1709	11		Mermaid's Club, Cambr					122
	Tomb of Nathaniel Emerson, Ipswich, Mass.,	**		D					122
4.		**			***				123
4	1712	II		Mrs. J. H. Emerson			***		
5.	"Medal" with Ralf Emerson's Arms (obverse						***		123
	and reverse)	12		L. A. Emerson			***		124
6 8	and 7. Silver Cup marked E, date 1530-1550		51.	La Palma Estate (Gener	al Viev				
		**				To	face pa	age	124
0	(2 views)	12	52.	Sybil Emerson, 1896	***	***	***	***	125
	Alexander Emerson's Arms	16		Dr. P. H. Emerson, 188				***	125
9.	Arthur Emerson's Arms	18		Gladys Emerson					126
10.	Sir James Emerson-Tennent's Arms	19	24	J. W. Emerson, B.A. (C	antab.				127
II.	James Emerson's Arms	20		The Maid of the Mist					128
12.	P. H. Emerson's Arms	21					***		129
12.	Billing of Treworder's Arms	29		Dr. P. H. Emerson on			***		2000
	Graves of J. B. E. and H. E. E., Wilmington and	1000		Dr. Emerson's medals			***		130
.4.	D. L. L. C	29		Dr. Emerson sailing his			***		131
40			60.	Wreck of S.S. Malta	***	***	***	***	131
	Emerson of the Eastgate's Arms	30	61.	Claringbold, Broadstairs	***	***	***		132
	Emerson Wear-head	51	62.	Dr. Emerson on Oulton	Broad	***	***		133
17.	Brass to Rev. Christopher Emerson in Cosgrove			Broadstairs Rowing Clu					133
	Church	68	64.	Broadstairs Regatta, 189	M-Wi	nners of		ior	33
18.	Durham Market Cross, 1617	91	-4.			***			134
19.	Easby Hall (Photogravure) To face page	102	6-	Dr. Emerson's Athletic					100000
	D	103					***		134
	0 1 0	104		Dr. Emerson's Athletic		200	***		135
	DILO II DILI	104		Garden of Claringbold,			***		135
	J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P., 1897			North Cliff Lodge, Low			***	**	135
			69.	Judges at Pall Mall Pho	oto Exh	ibition,	1893	***	136
		104	70.	Launch Wagtail		***	***	***	136
		105	71.	Launch Wagtail	***	***		***	136
		105		The Nook, Oulton Broa		***			137
27.	Cleveland Gun Club Cup, 1885	105			**				137
28.	J. J. Emerson, junior, armiger, 1897	106		Dr. P. H. Emerson					137
29.		110				215	***		- 20
30.	J. M. Emerson	III		Bas-relief of Dr. P. H.			***		138
	La Palma Estate (Casa Grande) (Photogravure)			Zöe Orchis Emerson		***	***		138
3.4	To face page	117	77-	Ralf Billing Emerson	***	***	***		139
			78.		***	***	***	***	140
32.	P. H. and J. B. Emerson	112	79.	J. F. Emerson	***	***	***	***	149
		113	80.	Ruthven Emerson		***	***	***	150
	Cranleigh School 1st Football XI., 1873-4	114	81.	Major John Emerson	***		***		151
		114		Dr. P. E. Canfield					153
36.		115		Bishop's Stortford, Co.					
37.	King's College, London, 1st Rugby Football XV.,			St. Michael's Church (1					-33
		116							++**
28.	King's College, London, 1st Cricket XI., 1878	117	0-	ford St. Michael's Church (1	****	A DOLL	" C.		157
30.		118	85.	St. Michael's Church (1	exterior	r), Bisno	p's su	ort-	
		110		ford	***	***	***	***	157
40,	P. H. Emerson's Chambers at King's College,	***	86.	Brass in memory of Ri	chard I	emerson	, Stane	ion	1
10		118		Church, Co. Herts	***	***	***	***	158
41.	P. H. Emerson's Chambers at King's College,	TVOS'	87.	Plan of Muggle's Dale					1
	London		-	(25 in.)					159
42.	Clare College 1st Rugby Football XV., 1881-		88	Muggle's Dale, Bishop'	s Stortf	ord (Vi	ew No	. 11	150
		119	80	Muggle's Dale, Bishop'	s Stort	ord (Vi	ew No	2)	150
			09.	muggie's Daie, Disnop	3 Otoru	ora Ivi	CH 110	1	,23

### TABLE OF CONTENTS.

### APPENDIX.

			PAGE			PAGE
Emerson Wills		•••	ii	Periodicals and County Histories, Abstracts		lxviii
<b>Emerson Chancery Proceedings</b>		•••	xxxv	General Plantagenet Harrison's Indexes		lxxi
Hundred and Close Rolls		•••	xlii	Court Rolls	•••	lxxii
	•••	•••	xlviii	Lay Subsidies	•••	lxxii
		•••	liv	Bibliography	•••	lxxvii
	•••	•••	lvii	Durham Feet of Fines	•••	lxxvii
Royalist Composition Papers .	···	•••	lviii	Surtees Society Publications	•••	lxxviii
Recusant Rolls		•••	lviii	Durham Surveys	•••	lxxxi
		•••	lx	Early Durham Records, before 1640	•••	lxxxi
			lx	Durham Chancery Proceedings	•••	lxxxii
Q.R. Licences to pass beyond the	he seas	•••	lxi	Durham Cursitor Rolls	•••	lxxxvi
Emerson Authors		•••	lxi	Parish Registers	•••	cii
	•••	•••	lxiv	Miscellanea	•••	cxix
			lxiv	Further errata in text	•••	CXXV
University Grads., Doctors, Sur	geons, L	awyers,		Errata	•••	cxxvi
ata ·		-	lxiv	Index of Persons	•••	cxxvii
State Paners Domestic			lve			



	•		
-	-		



P. H. EMERSON.

Armiger of

B.A. M.B. (Cantab)

The Norte, Oulton Broad

to design Physics

-1897

Windlestelle



## WILLISH LIMBERSONS.



## THE ENGLISH EMERSONS.

CHAPTER I.

### The Surname: Emerson.

THE SURNAME EMERSON is derived from Aimeric = Aimerick = Haimerico = Emericus = Aimeri = Emeric = Aimery = Emery = Aimeric = Emry = Emery = Emery = Emeric = Imrie (these all being slight differences of script or dialect for Haimericus) + son. Emerson, like other "son-names," is only to be found in the parts of Britain colonized by the Danes and Northmen—i.e., always in the north of England, never in the south, save by migration. Hamericus, the oldest form I have found in any English authorities, is a derivative from Haim + riks (haims and reiks in Gothic, the oldest form to be got at until one gets back to the Arch-Teutonic altogether). It is, like all old Teutonic names, composed of two elements: viz., Haim = home, dwelling, estate, e.g., O.N. Ham-dér; and Rik = rule, power, kingdom, e.g., Mod Eng. Frederick. The two together do not mean anything, but they make a name, often half of the name being used by several of the family, as Wolf from the Ylfings, or in compound names as Wolf + grim—Grim + wolf; Wolf + bert—bert + wolf, or Ethel + wolf + bert + bold + red + ric in King Alfred's family. The name suggests a clan-name-element, e.g., there were Ethelings-there would be Haimings.

Aimeric, Eymer, Emery, etc., are Gascon (Poitevin) and southern names and not French, i.e., not from the Franks of France.

The formation of surnames was a gradual process, and so we get in early records-e.g.,

John Wilson Will Johnson Simon Wilson

which show the surname was not yet formed. In the same way we get filius Emerici (e.g., Parliamentary writs for thirteenth century) and fils Emeri, e.g. (Richmond Domesday), "Foeda militum, p. 27. De fædo Alani fili Emeri in Aynderby Viconte Sutton and Synderby 71 Fæd. Hen. II. Be Briano filio Alani pro 4 foed," but no surname was yet formed. We ought to find something like this-

Emery Rolf's son Rolf Emeryson.

But I have found no early Emerysons in Richmond, Yorkshire, so must conclude that though filius Emerici (which would be in French fils Emeri) occurs the surname Emeryson was never formed there in early times.

There were many Emerys in early records, from Aimeris of Leland's Battle Abbey roll (which, like all Battle Abbey rolls, is later than it pretends to be, open to grave suspicion, and unreliable), to Haimericus of Domesday Book. Later we find Emerys in Durham, Lincoln, Northampton, Hunts, Middlesex, Kent. Essex, Surrey. Norfolk, Dorset and Hants, but none in Boldon Book (Durham Domesday), 1183, nor in Hatfield's Survey, 1377 (Durham), though it contains Emeryson. In other counties the Emerys were :-

LAY SUBSIDIES.

Lincolnshire. Poll Tax, 4 Ric. II. 1836. John Emry et Marg. ux. ei. No place.

John Em<sup>9</sup>ry et Alic ux. ei. Vill de Freston.

John Em<sup>9</sup>ry als Pall.

Northamptonshire. 15 Hen. VIII. 188, Weldon. Henrico Emory, Newton Magna. Thomas Emgery.

Robert Emeri engl.

Middlesex. 14 Hen. VIII. 111, Fynesbury. Rob Kent. 8 Ed. III. 123, Twyford. Thomas Emery.

4 Ric. II. 123. Gibertus Em<sup>9</sup>y. Fyscher.

Emma ux. ei. Margery his servant.

Beatrix 15 Hen. VIII., Hedcorne and Maidstone. Thomas Emere.

Essex. 15 Hen. VIII. 10 a. Danbury (Chelmsford Hundred). Thomas Emery.

Surrey. 14 Hen. VIII. 18 a. Farnham. William Emery.

Q.R. Certificates of Residence, 1595. Ric. Emerye of Winchester, Mercer. Robert Emerye of Westminster. Edward Emery of Normancrosse, Hunts.

CLOSE ROLLS. Norwich. 26 Hen. III., Letitia Emery, vid of Will.

4 Ed. VI., Thomas Emery, 5 pt. No place.

2 Eliz., Peter Emery, etc. 10 Eliz., Emeric—Will, 6 pt.

PATENT ROLLS. Nil.

INQUISITION P.M. No. 34. Dorset, Winchcomb. Johan Emery. Vol. III., p. 99. 22 Ric. II., 1399. No. 34. Dorset, Winchcomb. Johan Vol. IV., p. 361. 11 Hen. IV., 1410. No. 51. Will Emerys—Kent. Vol. XIII., Hen. VIII. 5, P.M. Pauli Emery de Thurlby. Co. Lincoln.

Poll Tax. Lincoln 18.4. 4 Ric. II., Ville de Freston. YORKSHIRE DOMESDAY (RICHMOND).

Alani fil Emeri.

Remembering the rule concerning "son-names" we find it holds good with regard to the Emersons; for we find no Emerysons (Emersons) in southern counties until after 1500—these being of course migrants from the north, as can be proved in many cases, e.g., Thomas (W.P. 1567) of Coldaston, Co. Gloucester, mentions his cousin Arthur of Weardale.

On the other hand the rule is again proved by the fact that before 1400 Emerysons are only to be found in Durham and Yorkshire—the bulk in the former county and but one in Co. York-Geoffery Emeryson (who appears in Patent Roll, 1 Ed. III., Pt. 3, for assaulting John Fitzjohn at Drypole, in Holderness, Co. York), probably a relative of Johannes filius Emerici-Burgess, returned for Parliament for Scarborough, 1309. As there is no further record of this John or Geoffery in Co. York, or of any other Emeryson up to 1486, when the will of William Emerson of Scardeburgh (Scarborough) is proved, we may fairly conclude that Geoffery probably left no progeny or returned to Co. Durham, whence he probably came, as the Bishops of Durham held various lands in Co. York.

On the other hand in Co. Durham we find several Emerysons before 1400, who increase rapidly between 1400 and 1500, and more rapidly still subsequently, whereas with the single exceptions of the two Yorkshire Emersons cited above, we find no Emerysons (Emersons) in any other county in England until after 1500; and when we take into consideration the fact that we find not a single Emery in Co. Durham up to 1700 at any rate, except the Archdeacon Aimeric's (1196) son and grandsons, we may, I think, fairly suppose that the Emerysons originated in Co. Durham; and since they must have descended from an Emery we may go

further and fairly suppose they are all descended from Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham (1196—1214), the only one of the name of whom we have any early record in Co. Durham. We will now pause a moment and give evidence of the existence of Emerysons or Emerissons, for the name is spelt indifferently either way, in Co. Durham, before 1400. The earliest record I have of the name is that of Johannes Emeryson, of Stanley, Brancepeth Parish, Co. Durham. This † John married in 1350 Agnes Raw, heiress of Will-of-the-Raw, and inherited, through his wife, half of Cornsey Manor and other property. An antiquarian stated in a letter to J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D., that he had found a deed concerning this

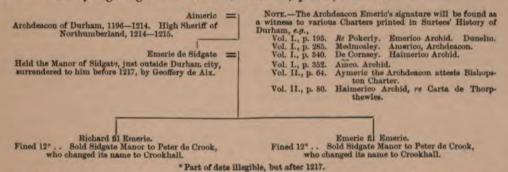
\* Palgrave's Parliamentary Writs, No. 19, p. 28, † Hutchinson's " History of Co. Durham," Vol. III., p. 388.

John and his lands dated 1312. I have been unable to trace this deed. It may be mentioned here that Emersons held lands at Stanley, Brancepeth Parish, as late as 1581—Will of Ralf Emerson of Brancepeth dated 1581. The next entry is that of Kirstan, widow of Robert Emeryson of Weardale—Cursitor Roll (vide Key Pedigree). The next, Hatfield's Survey, wherein Robert Emeryson and his son John Emeryson,\*free tenants, are mentioned, Robert as holding South Bedburn Hall (Hamsterley Parish) and Gibbsclose, and John as holding a toft and croft in Weardale (Brussihows). William Emeryson is also mentioned in the Survey, probably William, Capellanus of Lanchester, who is afterwards first mentioned in the Cursitor Rolls.

We thus see the earliest records show the family were settled in Brancepeth and Lanchester Parishes and in Weardale (Stanhope Parish) and Hamsterley Parishes, from which they rapidly spread over the county in 1400—1500, and later, after 1510, began to run over the

borders into Yorkshire, Cumberland, Westmoreland, Northumberland, etc.

Now having got so far, we must seek the Emery from whom they sprang, and the only Emery I can find at any time in Co. Durham was Aimeric, the Archdeacon of Durham, 1196—1214, nepos (probably son or grandson) of Bishop Phillip of Poictou, Prince Bishop of Durham 1195, and previously clericum et familiarem of Richard Cœur-de-lion. We shall go into the Archdeacon's history fully in another chapter, suffice it to say here that Aimeric left issue, having obviously been married before he was made Archdeacon, as was Bishop Phillip of Poictou. The pedigree given in Surtees, Vol. IV., p. 137, is as follows:—



Now the link is missing between the Archdeacon's grandsons and John Emeryson of Stanley, 1312, but when the evidence I have adduced is taken into consideration, it may fairly be supposed, I think, that John Emeryson, 1312, of Brancepeth and Lanchester Parishes, and Robert Emeryson of Weardale, who died in 1350, were immediate descendants of either Richard fil Emerie or Emerie fil Emerie. It must be remembered that Brancepeth Parish extends right up to Durham, and Crookhall is in Lanchester Parish, also next to Durham.

I am aware I have not proved this descent, and leave my suggestions and reasons for the judgment of others. And in this connection the close relations of the Emersons to the Bishops of Durham must not be forgotten. This could not be mere chance. We have William: Capellanus at Lanchester, 1377, Robert: Parker to the Bishops before 1400, succeeded by a long list of hereditary bailiffs, parkers and high foresters of the name, as well as Richard: Scriba of the Priory, 1483. Will Emerson, also held† lands of Finchale Priory (1411), at Smalleys (Wols. Parish).

It is worth while pointing out here that Aimeric sometimes wrote his name Amerigo, which is, of course, merely an Italianized form of Aimeric, and perhaps assumed in Lombardy, where

the Archdeacon may have been trained, as was the custom in those days.

In the earliest records the name is written indifferently, Emeryson or Emerisson, or in their contracted forms, Emerson = Emerson = Emerson; and this brings us to a caution, for careless scribes, by omitting the "er" or "end of the contracted form, have occasionally written the name Emson or Emyson, which is quite incorrect, these being both quite distinct names, as we shall show later on. But where this error has occurred,

<sup>\*</sup> Free tenants were "nobiles" in these days. 
† Surtees' Soc. Pub. (Vide Appendix.)

it has generally corrected itself, i.e., one finds the sons' or grandsons' names in the correct spelling, Emerson; e.g., Roger Emson of Marshfield, Co. Gloucester Register; Richard Emyson of Church End, Cottenham, W.P., 1567, have descendants written correctly Emerson. On the other hand, Emson and Emyson can never become or be written Emerson, save by wilful deception. Readers of early records must, therefore, keep all early Emsons or Emysons under observation, and watch their subsequent forms.

Next we come to corrupt forms of the name, due originally to phonetic scribes. These misspellings are numerous, and it would be idle to quote them all! We shall merely discuss those that have become fixed types, i.e., been transmitted from father to son. They are:

1. Emmerson (very common).

2. Embersons (common).

3. Amersons (rarer).

4.(?) Amberson (rarest).

I often get my own name misspelled Emmerson and Amerson to-day; and Emberson is a form that sprang up by introducing the "intrusive or excresent b," which we know from the common word thumb, O.E. thuma, and was not uncommon in earlier times.

All the middle-period records of Co. Durham give the name Emerson; yet the returning officers for the Durham Hearth Tax Rolls chose to give themselves extra trouble, and wrote most of the names Emmerson (vide Appendix), but in only a few cases was this form used by the families themselves.

Examples of Emerson becoming Emberson, and then Emerson again, are not rare. This happened even in the United States. The Rev. John, son of Thomas of Ipswich (ob. 1666), is written in an Essex land-deed, 25th day. 9th mo., 1648, as John Emberson, but he lived and died and was buried as Emerson, and his father in the same deed is called Thomas Emerson. In Northumberland, Essex, Huntingdonshire, Hertfordshire and Middlesex we find Embersons before 1700; and in a pedigree compiled by me of the Emersons of Bluntisham, we get both spellings, e.g.:—

Richard Emerson of Bluntisham, W.P., 1637. Matthew Emberson, s. and h. of the above (sic in register).

We find in the seventeenth century Amersons transmitting their names in Co. York and at Coventry. The Coventry family wrote themselves Amerson for two or three generations, but finally reverted to the correct Emerson: e.g. wills:

but finally reverted to the correct Emerson; e.g., wills:—

Thos. Amerson of Coventry, W.P., 1559.

John Emerson of Coventry, Adm., 1608.

John Emerson of Coventry, W.P., 1615.

All these are members of the same family, vide pedigree under Emersons of Co. Warwick.

Amberson I am doubtful about. Bardsley gives two Bristol Ambersons and suggests it is for Emerson, but I have been unable to find examples of Ambersons subsequently becoming Emersons, or Emersons subsequently calling themselves Ambersons. It seems to me, however, Emberson might easily be miswritten Amberson by a thick-eared scribe. But I must leave this point open for further evidence.

All Emmersons, Embersons and Amersons, then, who wish to change their names back to the original and correct Emerson are justified in doing so. They are all sprung from Emersons, and are not, as a foolish person wrote to me,—" Emerson, American; Emmerson,

English (Yorkshire)—two different families."

These, then, are the positive facts concerning the surname. It is our task now to criticize various writers on the subject who are generally accepted as authorities, but whom, I regret to say, I find generally quite untrustworthy. I shall consider only the latest editions of these

guess-workers.

Taking first W. A. Lower's second edition of "Patronymica Britannica." This writer says:—"Emerson is a baptismal name, the genitive case of Emary from Almeric, and that Amery, Emery and Amerigo are from Amalrich, an exalted ruler (ric)." As we have said, Emeric is a name of Teuton-heathen type. Moreover, Emery is in no way connected with Emary, nor is it derived from Almeric, nor are Emary and Almaric in any way connected.

We have referred to Amerigo as an Italian corruption. Bardsley, in his "English

Surnames," fifth edition, p. 29, gives Emery under names introduced by the Normans. "Emery, though now utterly forgotten as a personal name, may be said to live on only in our surnames. It was once no unimportant sobriquet. Americ, Almeric, Almaric, Emeric and Eimeric seem to have been its original spellings in England, and thus, at least, it is more likely to remind us that it is the same name to which, in the Italian form of Amerigo, we now owe the title of that vast expanse of western territory which is so indissolubly connected with English industry and English interests. Curter forms than these were found in Aylmar, Ailmar, Almar, Aymer and Amar. The surnames it has bequeathed to us are not few. It has had the free run of the vowels in our Amorys, Emerys and Imarys, and, in a more patronymic form, we may still oftentimes meet with it in our Emersons, Embersons and Imesons."† This writer makes the same error of considering Emery and Almaric equivalents, and the additional one of mixing up a fourth name, Ailmar = Aylmer = Æzelmar, etc., with Almeric and Emery and Amalric. Aymer and Amer are not equivalents, nor are they the same as Emery; nor does Amory = Emery. On the other hand, Amory = Amaury = Amalric (Hamal + reiks) Gothic. Nor does Imeson = Emerson. It is probably a corruption of Emmeson (fil Emme).

Fergusson, in "English Surnames," says :- "Hari, a warrior. Old German, Einaher, Einhari. Tenth century, English, Ember or Emery. French, Imer, Emmery."... "Perhaps our Emery and Emerson may be from Ymir, a giant of Northern Mythology." Einhari has nothing to do with Emery, and Professor York-Powell tells me Ymir can have no possible connection with Emery and Emerson.

In addition to these writers, Professor B. K. Emerson quotes other guesses in his "Emersons in America." He quotes "a most learned anonymous work," "The Norman People," in which the writer says:—"Amory and Amery come from Hamars, near Caen." Now, Amory cannot come from Hamars, but, as we have said, from a form which in Gothic would be Hamal + reiks, moreover, once more, Emary = Emory or Amory, and does not = Emery.

Again, the author of "The Norman People" says:—"Dormer from Amars or Amory, near
Caen." But Dormer cannot come from de Amars or de Amory. This "most learned work," like the rest, is absolutely untrustworthy on names.

A Professor Rygh, of Christiania, is said to have suggested that Aymer-son is an early Scandinavian form of Emerson. Aymer has no more to do with Scandinavian than has Robin

or Hodgkin.

A Professor Emerson, of Burlington, Vermont, has suggested the name originated from

the town Emmerich, which is a Rhenish Prussian name, and has nothing to do with Emery.

Professor B. K. Emerson goes on quoting—Graff VI., 986 Patt., "Die Personen und Familien namen," 1, 259, who derives Emmerich from Emeric, old high German Emheri (heri = exercitus), which is bad philology.

Bardsley suggests the Persian Emir, but Emery and the Oriental titles Amir, Emir,

Ameer, have nothing in common.

These books then are all useless and untrustworthy, nay, misleading, and no person with proper philological training could have written such stuff. Modern philology is a science, and the origin of surnames is no guesswork, as these writers have made it.

My chief delight in this little research has been in finding the results confirming my ideas gathered from other sources as to the origin of the family, i.e., that it first originated

in Aquitania.

Up to 1525 I have only been able to trace the following Emersons in other counties than Durham, viz. :-

Robert Em<sup>9</sup>son of Coton, Co. Cambridgeshire. Lay Sub. Roll 181, 14-15 Hen. VIII. John Em<sup>9</sup>son of Bishop Lynn, Co. Norfolk. Lay Sub. Roll ½ 50, 16 Hen. VIII. Ed. Em<sup>9</sup>son of Holt, Co. Norfolk. Lay Sub. Roll ½ 50, 14 Hen. VIII.

<sup>\*&</sup>quot;Richard Amberson and Robert Amberson may be seen in Barrett's 'History of Bristol' (index). If not sprung from Ambrose, they will be but a variation of Emberson."

\*Barrett's "History of Bristol," pp. 549 and 561, refers to Mr. Robert Amberson (1655 and 1656). No mention of Ric. Amberson, as stated by Bardsley.

† I suggest this is an error and from Emme, fil Emmes = Emmeson or Immeson.

‡ Henry S. King & Co., 1874.

John Enderson of Papworth Agnes, Co. Hunts. Lay Sub. Roll 122, 15-16 Hen. VIII. (This entry is of course doubtful.)

John Em<sup>9</sup>son of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln. W.P. 1526. Geoffery Emeryson of Co. Yorks. 1324, Pat. Roll, 1 Ed. III., p. 3.

William Emerson of Scarborough. W.P., 1486.
Thomas Emerson of Skelton, Co. Yorks. Forester. W.P., 1516.

James Emerson of Lowick, Co. Northumberland. 1514, sought sanctuary at Durham. There are many names that look like corruptions of Emerson at the first glance, but are no more connected with Emerson than with Smith, Jones, or Robinson. The commonest of these is Emmeson and its variants Emson, Empson, Emison, Emminson, Emmet, Emmetson, Emmotson, Ems, Emms, Emmes, Emyson, etc. All these names are derived from Emma, old form Emme—originally an English pet name, applied first in history to a Norman

count's wife Emma. Dieu vous sauve, Dame Emma, was a popular saying in the days of Piers Plowman. To be just, Mr. Bardsley is quite correct on these names, viz., when talking of surnames derived from Christian names of women, he says Emma is commemorated in little companies of Emms, Emsons, Empsons, Emmotts, Emmetts and Emotsons, and he might

have added Emetsons, Eminsons, Emysons, Emisons, Emmisons, Emmesons and Emesons.

This, as I have said, is fully confirmed by my researches. These sons of Emma are, of course, very numerous, and appear in almost every county in early times, but especially on the northern and eastern side of England. We get them in early records as fil' Emme: son of Emma; then, as a rule, as Emmesons, as in Norfolk, year 1200 (John Emmeson); then we get the various corruptions and misspellings, as Empson, Emison, Emmenson, Eminson, etc.

The typical contraction and rendering of this name is, of course, Emson; but many of the variants have become fixed, and descended from father to son, so that now they may be looked upon as separate names, e.g., Empson, Emmetson, Ems, Emmet, Emetson, etc. find a number of these in the hundred rolls, Vols. I. and II. In Close Rolls (printed), Vol. I., 485, Robertus fili Emme; 14 Hen. III., p. 1, No. 17, Henry, son of Emma of Lincoln; and many subsequent entries at Norwich, Oxford, etc. In Chancery proceedings, Bundle 61, No. 47, we get William Emetson of Croft, Co. Lincoln—the very man whose son impudently adopted the name of Emerson (vide chapter on Lincolnshire Emersons). In Patent Rolls, 12 Ed. 1, No. 2, Richard, son of Emma of Chester, 1284, in Salop, 1299, in Appleby, etc. Anyone who casts his eye over the Index to Patent Rolls, published in Appendix, will see how they were spread about over the country, and how numerous the varied sons of different Emmas must be. In Inq. P.M. in Vol. IX., Rich. III., we get the name at Gunthorpe, Co. Lincoln; and in Lay Subsidies it abounds in Lincolnshire, 1324 (Emmeson); in Northumberland, 24 Ed. I. 158, at various places, and later as Emson; in Westmoreland, 6 Ed. III., as fil Eme and Emmeson, and in 2 Ric. II. as Emson; in Leicestershire, 6 Ed. III., as fil' Emme, and 15 Hen. VIII. 18 a. as Ameson; in Cambridgeshire as Empson and Emson (the same person), viz., 13 14 Hen. VIII., Kennett; Thomas Empson, roll 18 a. 14 Hen. VIII., Kennet; Thomas Emson; in Northampton, 125 15 Hen. VIII., as Emsonne, in 125 as Thomas Empson, and in 125 as Thomas Emson, the same person, and a very wealthy family; in Warwickshire, 6 Ed. III., as Emmesone and fil Emme, 2 Ric. II. as Emston and Emsonne, and 14 Hen. VIII. as Empson; in Cumberland, 6 Ed. III., as fil' Emme, in will as Emotson, and in Register (Lazonby) as Emetson—the two last the same person; in Co. Gloucester, 1 Ed. III, as Emmeson; in Bucks, 6 Ed. III., as Emmesone; in Notts, 6 Ed. III., as fil Emme; in Herts, 19 Ed. I., as fil Emme.

I have not given the references to the rolls except where some point is made, i.e., when the name is spelt Emson or Empson indifferently; but the full references to the rolls are given

in the Appendix (q.v.).

If the reader will now turn to the Appendix, he will find various wills of this family Emison or Emyson, printed on purpose to show different spellings of the name, as Emison and Emyson. Then if he will turn to the extracts from Cursitor Rolls, Co. Durham, he will find references to the few fil Emme or sons of Emma in Co. Durham, for some there were there too, spelling the name Emson, or Emetson, or Em, or Emme, or Emyson, or Emson,

<sup>\*</sup> Bardsley's " English Surnames," pp. 1, 2, 33.

but they were few and far between and confined chiefly to Stockton Ward. However, we find the earliest in Bishop Pudsey's time—Emme de Monasteriis. Then we find them in various Cursitor Rolls (vide Appendix); and again in Hatfield's Survey, 1377, we find them all described. They held by servile tenure, and were not well off. In this Survey we get in Easington Ward, Matilda Emson, Petrus Emmeson, also written Petrus Emson, Robertus Emson; in Stockton Ward, Johannis filius Johannes Emmeson and Thomas Emmeson and Willelmus Emme and John fil Roberti Emme. Evidently the above John and Thomas, written Emme or Emmeson, and once we get it written Eme.

In Cursitor Roll, No. 12, 1348-1362, and No. 13, we get Ric. Emson, Will Emmeson; and at Sedgefield, Will Emmeson and John Emmeson; and in Darlington, William Emmotson and Thomas Emmotson; and at Middleham, Robert Emotson. It is evident these Emotsons of Darlington are the same as the Emsons of Middleham, and in both rolls Isabella is given

as the wife of William.

In the next Survey, Langley's Survey, we get the sons of Emma in Easington Ward again-Peter Emmeson and Rob. Emson. Hutchinson, in his "History of Durham," says a family of the name took the local name of Morton-" A resident family assumed the name Morton, and we find Petrus de Morton died seized of West Morton 5° Bury, which family after fell into female issue." In an original P.M. Agnes fila Emme fil' Rob of Morton 4°20, Hatfield, 1365, is mentioned; also Sibilla fila de Emme 4°20, Hatfield. This may account for their disappearance in Co. Durham, and the only will I find of this family in the county is that of John Emson of Greatham.

Perhaps nothing could have proved more clearly that the Emerysons and Emmesons (did it require proof) are altogether distinct families than the Durham records cited. Emmesons were to be found in many counties before 1500, but no Emersons except in Durham and Co. York, In short, the sons of Emma are no more connected with the sons of Aimeric, than are the sons of John, Thomas, Dick or Harry. All Emersons are related, having come from one common stock. Evidently very few Emmeson families are connected, as they obviously sprang from dozens of unconnected Emmas.

There are Amisons, Amysons and Ames; e.g., Patent Rolls, 24 Eliz., but these names have nothing to do with Emerson, and cannot be derived from Emericus. Amis and Amysons are

found plentifully in Cheshire and Suffolk, for example.

Other names that are in no way connected with Emerson are Emberton, Emerton and RY. We will briefly discuss these distinct names, citing examples.

In the Black Book of the Exchequer, A.D. 1166, we find Paganus de Emberton holding a fee of the barony of Dudley in Co. Bucks. In Lay Subsidy 2426 Ed. III., we find the name at Newport Pagnel; also in roll 4214 Hen. VIII, and in many rolls of 14 Hen. VIII. in the same county (vide Appendix, Lay Subsidies, Bucks.) In 14 Hen. VIII., it also occurs in Northamptonshire. Emberton may have here and there become corrupted into Emerton through the writing of the old contracted hand, when it was written Emboton for Emberton. But Emerton is possibly a distinct name in origin. In the Hundred Rolls (Vol. II. printed vols., p. 609) we get Simon de Amerton holds two acres of land for 12d., Co. Hunts Inq. taken 7 Ed. I. In Lay Subsidy Bucks  $\frac{7}{6}$  14 Hen. VIII., we get Emerton, and frequently as Emerton. We also find it tempe 14 Hen. VIII. in Northampton, and, like Emberton, we do not find it in Durham.

Taking lastly the name Amory, we get in Inq. P.M., Vol. VI., 14 Ed. III., 1 Ric. II.,

Amorys in Bedfordshire and Essex.

And family nomenclature is a matter heralds should pay attention to, for I note a Notts family of Emertons who have (if it be genuine) what is evidently an exemplification of Ralf of Foxton's coat. Emertons are just as much entitled to the arms of Jones, being no more connected with the Emersons than are the Jones, and this should particularly be noted in the case of the sons of Emma, as Emeson, Emmison, etc. For example, there are armigerous Emsons, but they are in no way connected with Emersons, and vice versa, Emersons are in no way connected with Emysons.

In the Appendix the reader will possibly note several Emersons als (alias) somebody, \* Salt Archæological Soc., Vol. I., p. 197.

e.g., Emerson, als Robinson (Langley's Survey). It must not be hastily concluded that these are necessarily all illegitimate sons. On the other hand, in early times it was the custom for posthumous sons to take the widow's maiden-name. Later they do sometimes represent

illegitimate sons, who usually take the mother's name.

Of all the surnames beginning with "E," Dr. Farr (formerly Registrar-General) calculated that 2.4 per cent. only of the population of Great Britain begin with the letter E; and since this letter includes the common names Evans and Edwards, Dr. Farr having estimated that in 1885 there were 93,000 Evans and 58,100 Edwards out of a total of 3,253,800 names, it shows that, large as have been the families of many Emersons, they are comparatively rare.

that, large as have been the families of many Emersons, they are comparatively rare.

Finally, let the name increase and multiply, and let no false malthusian doctrines check its spread. Let every bearer of it cherish it honourably as becomes men whose ancestors in remote times were gentlemen of worth (e.g., nobiles), who, though fallen from their good estate,

have not depreciated in honour and valour.

#### CHAPTER II.

### Armorial Bearings.

PERHAPS no subject is more misunderstood of the people than Heraldry, and perhaps nothing has led more to snobbishness amongst the middle classes than the legitimate use of coatarmour by the nobility and gentry. To all interested in the subject, we heartily recommend Mr. Fox-Davies' "Armorial Families," the first attempt to publish a directory of persons bearing arms with authority; and until all three Colleges of Arms publish official lists of persons entitled to bear arms—great desiderata—Mr. Fox-Davies' book will suffice as the best achievement of the kind in existence.

I shall now, as briefly as possible, for the benefit of my many correspondents, explain the legal aspect of the matter, and I take leave to thank C. H. Athill, Esq., Richmond Herald,

for many kind letters of help and advice.

The legal right to bear arms, then, is an honour conferred by the Sovereign only, through the officers of the College of Arms. This honour is conferred on an individual and his direct legitimate lineal descendants (unless otherwise stated in the patent) for ever, by a patent granted by Her Majesty through the Kings of Arms, and descends in the direct line (unless otherwise stated), and not to collaterals. A person, therefore, claiming an existing coat-of-arms must satisfy the officers of the College of Arms by legal proof that he is a legitimate direct descendant in the male line of the original grantee who was the first armiger entitled to the claimed coat by patent granted. The absurdity of persons of the same name as that of an armigerous family using their arms is then apparent, and a man might just as well claim a strange namesake's property because he was of the same name, as claim the arms of a namesake family.

Moreover, a man may be a legal descendant of an armiger long dead, but if he cannot prove, and does not register his descent from the deceased armiger to the satisfaction of the officers of the College, he is no more entitled to use the arms than he would be to inherit property left in Chancery by an ancestor whose relationship he could not or did not prove. Any other person using arms is a snobbish impostor, and the prey of many of the still more dishonest "heraldic stationers" of the baser sort, who would probably sell a fool a spurious title if any-

one were stupid enough to buy one.

There is much misconception as to the word gentleman. No man is a gentleman unless he be entitled to bear arms, or is legally granted the title, e.g., officers in the army under the rank of captain; and an armiger is the lowest grade in the order of precedence, and all others, no matter what position in life they occupy, do not rank. The word is derived from the Latin gens, or family, as opposed to plebs. An armiger is a man belonging to an officially recognised armigerous family, in fact, a "pedigree man," to use a sporting phrase, whereas all others

<sup>\*</sup> A third edition is now in preparation, to be published in 1898,—P. H. E.

(with the exceptions cited) are plebeians, and the loose definitions of the word gentleman as "a man of honour," " of upright character," etc., are all alike fictions. Gentleman is as clearly

and legally defined as baronet, duke, etc.

An armiger is per se a gentleman, but not necessarily an esquire, and vice versa an esquire is not always an armiger. An esquire, according to Mr. Fox-Davies (q.v.) is any person whom Her Majesty in her patents addresses as such, e.g., Royal Academicians; but persons whom the government address as esquires are not necessarily such. Ranking as esquires are e.g., Justices of the Peace, Officers in the Army and Navy of the rank of Captain and upwards, etc. Doctors, Barristers, Graduates of the Universities, Clergymen, etc., are not esquires, nor are they gentlemen—though Officers of Her Majesty's Army and Navy under the rank of Captain are styled "gents.," as are Solicitors "by Act of Parliament;" but such have no place in the scale of precedence and do not rank unless they be armigerous.

A man uses the arms or crest or both as granted him or his ancestors. A married woman may use her husband's coat whilst he is alive, but if she becomes a widow she places her husband's arms impaled with her own on a lozenge; the unmarried daughters of an armiger use the arms of their father only, also in a lozenge. And if a man dishonestly assumes arms to which he has no legal claim, an injunction can be taken out against him and he made to pay

the costs thereof by the rightful owner of the coat.

By paying a guinea at the Post Office for a licence to use arms many uninformed people think they are entitled to use the bogus or stolen arms by which they proclaim themselves snobs; but this is not so, the revenue authorities merely exact the licence fee from all who claim to bear arms because it is not their duty to enquire into the legality of the arms claimed, and of course the assumption is that only genuine armigers will apply. The licence does not confer a right to arms any more than a gun licence confers a gun.

When the English and Irish Colleges issue official lists of armigers a short Act should be passed compelling the revenue authorities to grant licences to none but persons included in the

official list. The Scotch College has already issued such a list. Official lists and a further short Act carrying this into effect and imposing a heavy fine for persons illegally using arms would speedily end these abuses.

Another error is to suppose that the daughter of a man entitled to bear arms who marries a man without arms can continue to use her father's arms. She cannot, and by marrying a plebs loses her right to arms pro tempore. Therefore let all honest men of the name of Emerson avoid the baser sort of "heraldic stationer" like a leper—there is one authority and only one on such matters, and that is the

College of Arms.

I shall now proceed to give the arms and pedigrees of at the Colleges of Arms of England, Scotland and Ireland.

(I.)

EMERSON, RALF, GENT., OF FOXTON, COUNTY DURHAM. (This is the oldest recorded Emerson coat.)

Bears per fesse indented or and vert, on a bend engrailed azure three lions passant argent; crest, a demi-lion rampant vert and bezanté, holding a battle-axe, shaft gules and head argent. This coat was granted to Ralf Emerson, of Foxton, County Durham, 26 Henry VIII. (1535), by Sir Thos. Wall, Garter King of Arms. Appended is certified copy of these arms. No motto or pedigree was registered with the coat. every armoury has given this coat wrongly-including Burke, Fairbairn and Mr. Fox-Davies. They all give for crest a lion rampant, etc., whereas a demi-lion rampant is correct. Hence the baser sort of "heraldic stationer" has been over and over again selling the arms with the lion rampant crest, and often with Sir Emerson-Tennant's registered motto, to their ignorant,



e Armorial Bearings of Ralf Emerson aton, in the Bishopric of Durham in were granted to him about the yea

CHARLES H. ATHILL, Richmond Herald of Arms. ns, London, ge of Arms, Logsth June, 1897.

vain or unscrupulous victims, who have plastered this coat all over the country-side and the colonies, as well as in the Republican States of America. And the truth is that at the present moment nobody in the whole wide world is entitled to use these arms. No one knows anything for certain of Ralf of Foxton, no one has yet been able to trace any single Emerson to Foxton, or connect any Emerson family with Foxton, and so far as I am concerned it is not for lack of trying. Days and days of work has this elusive armiger cost me, and yet he has not been conclusively captured. Ralf Emersons abound between 1500 and 1600 in Co. Durham and elsewhere, but I cannot prove the existence of a single Foxton Emerson and my appendix is a hint to the wise. Who was he, then?

That is the question; but before attempting to answer it, let me consider some of the more

serious claimants to the arms and their pretensions.

The arms were neither claimed nor disclaimed at the Durham Visitation of 1575; but arms (what arms unknown) were disclaimed by Thomas Emerson, of Darlington, and Brian Emerson, of Eastgate, at the Visitation of 1615. Finally, arms were neither claimed nor disclaimed by Emersons at that of 1666, the last Visitation of the County Durham. Thomas, of Darlington, and Brian, of Eastgate, may have had a right to arms and disclaimed in 1615, so as to escape paying the fees, or they may have been impostors and been disclaimed by the Heralds. In any case, we get no further on, for we do not know what arms they disclaimed. It may have been the Eastgate coat, and it may have been Ralf's coat, or even the Lincolnshire coat; therefore, it is useless to say more on this head.

The next person who must have thought he was related to Ralf, of Foxton, was Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, Gent., who got a grant of arms from the Ulster King of Arms in 1692, in Dublin, and was granted an exemplification, but as no pedigree of him exists, it is useless to consider his claims—if claims they were; and as he was in all likelihood the son of Brian, who was disclaimed in 1615, his position is unenviable. The low state of Irish Heraldry, too, prevents us from attaching any importance to this exemplification. (Vide our remarks

on this head under Sir James Emerson-Tennent.)

James Emerson, afterwards Sir James Emerson-Tennent, sent an unproved, but short, for all that, pedigree to Burke, and used Ralf of Foxton's arms without authority; but in 1867, when he was knighted and compelled to prove his right to arms or take a new coat he only registered his father, an Irishman, and was allowed an exemplification, and most wrongly so, for he never proved himself to be, or gave any facts to show that he had the slightest claim to be considered even of Durham origin, which Arthur Emerson aforesaid must have done (vide Patent). I find that Sir James Emerson-Tennent's brother, who had no right whatever to arms, used Ralf of Foxton's arms. Sir James Emerson-Tennent never gave the slightest proof that he knew who was his grandfather, and yet he talked of coming from a Foxton man living in 1535 in County Durham; and, as I have said before, the state of Irish Heraldry prevents us from attaching any importance to the exemplification.

Next, the Emersons of Easby Hall must be cited; but since they have not given any legal proof of descent beyond their ancestor, James Emerson, granted arms in 1845, a Yorkshireman, their claims are obviously worthless; and I am pleased to say J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D., the present representative of the family, does not claim any descent from Ralf, of Foxton. Moreover, the grant to James Emerson in 1845 is based on the Lincolnshire

coat-why, it is impossible to state.

And lastly, the Emersons of Ipswich, Mass., U.S.A., or rather the lineal descendants of Thomas Emerson and Elizabeth his wife, who appeared in Ipswich, Mass., in 1 38, claim the arms, and are demonstrably by a long way the oldest claimants to the coat, and by a long way the most likely to turn out true heirs to the coat if the matter ever be cleared up; but at present this family has no right to use these or any arms, not having given legal proof of their descent from Ralf, of Foxton, armiger. The probabilities are in their favour, and that is all,

but they are strongly in their favour.

Thomas Emerson, who emigrated to Massachusetts about 1638 (if a lineal descendant of Ralf, armiger), would probably be either son or grandson (most likely grandson), which is getting close. He was a man of substance (vide his will) and a strong Puritan. If he had not really the right to the arms, at least his family knew of their existence at that period, which points to their having originated in Durham as tradition has it. One member of the family visited the College of Arms in 1709 and carried back a correct emblazoning of the arms.

Mr. C. H. Athill has kindly supplied me with the following notes left amongst Mr. Dale's papers. Mr. Dale was Suffolk Herald Extraordinary. It seems the Rev. John Emerson was anxious to obtain information concerning an Atkinson family.

DEAR SIR,—The bearer, the Reverend Mr. John Emerson, lately come from New England, wants some information out of your I beg you would use him as my friend and you will very much oblige,

Dear Sir, Yor. most obedt. humble Servant,

(Signed) HENRY NEWMAN.

Whitehall, 26th Sept., 1709.

To Robert Dale, Esqr., at the Heraldry Office.

Note in the handwriting of the said Robert Dale—

Mr. Emerson, at the Golden Acorn in Bell Alley, Coleman Street.

The drawing attested by Mr. Dale of the College of Arms is here reproduced with a certificate of how it came into the present possessor's hands. This emblazonment with certificate hangs in the rooms of the New England Historical Society, at Boston. Somewhat



Arms and Crest above depicted were granted to merson, of Foxton. in the County Palatine of Dur-Tho. Wall, Garter Principal King of Arms Ao. 26 ham, by Tho. Hen. VIII.

Ita Testor Rob. Dale Frecialis,
Titulo Suffolc. Coileg.,
Armor Registrarii Deputatus. 25 Jan., 1709.

he back of the blazon of arms rms of the Emerson family. llips. goldsmith, of Salem, n 1687. She was the dau. of R

at of arms I obtained, who was great granddaug, armouth (Maine), who was great granddaug, muel Phillips, of Andover, who was son of di Samuel Phillips, of Salem. Harriet Rusth Yarmouth, May 3, 1851, aged 83, uper was obtained in 1849.

(Signed) WM. G. BROOKS.

similar arms were again, in 1712, carved on the tombstone of Nathaniel Emerson (Thomas' youngest son), who was born in England and buried in Ipswich, Mass., U.S.A. The tombstone stands in the old Ipswich burying ground to-day, and herewith is a photograph of the stone erected in 1712. But to judge by the crest it was done from an earlier drawing than Dale's-the family seems to have possessed two or three other drawings of the coat.



Tombstone of Nathaniel Emerson, ob. 1712, et. 83 (Son of Thomas and Eliz.), Old burying ground, Ipswich, Mass., Ralf of Fexton's arms carved thereon. Photographed 1896.

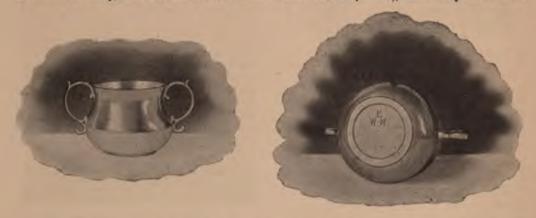
Next Sir John Evans, K.C.B., the noted numismatist, of Nash Mills, Hemel Hempstead, bought, some years ago, from a German dealer, the "medal" here reproduced, hearing Ralf's arms. The Richmond Herald, to whom I submitted the photograph, by the "mantling" places the date of the work as between 1650 and 1700, but nearer 1650 than 1700. This "work," for it is not a "medal" in the true sense of the word, was evidently done from an authentic drawing and



OBVERSE and REVERSE of a Silver Medal or portion of lidiof drinking cup, bought from a German dealer by Sir J. Evans, K.C.B., in Germany.

This Medal bears Ralf of Foxton's arms. Its probable date is the latter half of the seventeenth century. The Medal is tooled work.

may have been made to order for Thomas of Ipswich, who died 1666. And lastly, Mr. Edward D. Emerson, of Waltham, Mass., a direct descendant of Rev. John Emerson, of Topsfield (who was the son of Edward Emerson and Rebecca Waldo, who was the son of Rev. Joseph Emerson and Eliz. Bulkeley, who was the son of Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich), has kindly sent me the



two photographs here reproduced of a beautiful old silver cup which he has inherited from the Rev. John Emerson, of Topsfield (Topsfield was the northern parish of Ipswich, Mass.). Mr. Emerson says the tradition he received with the cup is that it belonged to an ancestor of Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, and was taken to Massachusetts by him in 1638. On the bottom are the initials with the old way of "marking" William and Mary or Margaret Emerson, and besides these initials are the letters I.D. in a heart, which Mr. Emerson suggests stand for

"John Daniel," who was registered as a goldsmith in 1530—50. There seems to be no hall-mark on the cup by which its age can be accurately fixed. Mr. Emerson has also a chair and a drawing of arms descended from Rev. John Emerson, of Topsfield, Mass., U.S.A., in whose widow's will, proved 1790, the cup is devised to her son, Joseph Emerson, as an heirloom. It has been suggested that the "medal" referred to above was part of the lid of a drinking cup, but we have no proof to link the two. It is worth while pointing out in this connection that a possible Ralf, of Foxton, had a son William who died in 1624, but whose administration only unfortunately exists. Mr. E. D. Emerson suggests the William as identical with the Southwark William who died 1575,—but his wife was Anne. But it is noteworthy that his grandson Henry had a son Thomas of whom I have no further record, and a son William whose wife Mary died at St. Botolph, Aldgate, 1639—William's brother Humphrey taking out an administration of his property until William "should return from abroad" (vide

pedigree of Emerson of County Surrey (Southwark) for further details).

All this is not proof, I am aware, and does not establish the claim, but when one considers all the circumstances, the fanatic puritanism of Thomas, of Ipswich, and therefore his wilful suppression of all such vanities as coat-armour, the fact that he was a man of substance, and also that he or his family knew of the existence of Ralf's arms and thought it worth while to get a certificate of them from the College of Arms (a document which they in their simplicity may have taken as proof that they were entitled to the arms) and then carved them on the tombstone in 1712, and that his friends were Major-General Dennison and Deputy Governor Symonds (both mentioned in his will), his son John marrying Deputy-Governor Symonds' daughter Ruth, and his sons, the Rev. Joseph and Rev. John, were well educated-the balance of evidence is in favour of the assumption that Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, Mass., was a direct lineal descendant of Ralf Emerson, armiger. With these facts we must leave the case, merely adding that if "prescriptive right" held in Heraldry (which it does not) certainly the descendants of Thomas, of Ipswich, would have the right to the arms, as they at least give proofs of having used them for nearly two hundred years, and before any other existing family, but since they cannot prove the right, not any of them has any right to use the arms any more than anybody else, and so Ralf of Foxton's arms belong to-day to nobody. And this fact American Emersons should carefully lay to heart, for any one using them is performing an illegal act and branding himself imposter. And if the baser sort of heraldic stationer sells these arms to anyone as "his arms" it would be wise to prosecute that person for "obtaining money under false pretences."

It would be a work entailing the expenditure of much time to trace all Ralfs of the period, nevertheless many a Ralf have I followed in vain, but I shall omit to deal with

absolutely futile researches.

As Ralf Emerson, of Westgate Castle, is mentioned in the 1615 Visitation of County Durham. I shall chronicle him at once as an "impossible." He was Ralf, of Witton Gilbert, yeoman, according to Cursitor Rolls; doubtless a forest officer of some sort at Stanhope, for Westgate Castle was not a private residence, but the official residence of the Weardale forest officers, where the tenants paid the customary "jock pennies" and where other forest business of a like kind was transacted. The matter stands thus:—

RALF EMERSON, =

\* Ob. Aug. 7, 1606, bur. Aug. 12, 1606.—

Witton Gilbert Register.

Dorothy,

dau. of Ralf E., of Witton
Gilbert Witton Gilbert Dorothy his second wife.

Register (q.v. App.).

This D. 16 C.

This Ralf Emerson made an inventory of Temperley's effects in 1577,† was in the muster‡ of 1569 as a foot soldier in coat of mail armed with a lance (a retainer of the second sort). He had another daughter, Anna, buried Jan. 1st, 1581.§ For fuller details vide the pedigree of the Ludwell Emersons, of Co. Durham.

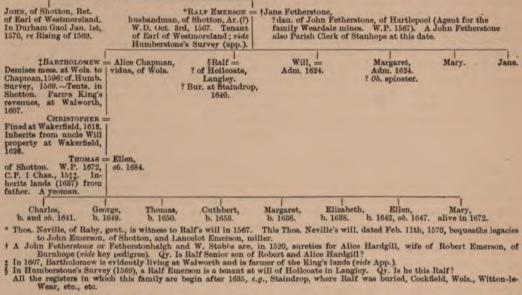
 <sup>\*</sup> Cursitor Rolls, 58 (86), Roll No. 1, of Matthew Hutton, Nov. 8, 35 Eliz. Emerson, Ralf, yeoman. Has license to alienate to Anthony Meaburne and Catherine his wife, a messuage, land, etc., in Witton Gilbert.
 † Surtees' Society, Pub. Wills and Inventories.
 † Muster Roll, State Papers, Dom., Eliz. (1569).
 § Witton Gilbert Register.

I have eliminated this Ralf merely because, since he is mentioned in the Durham Visitation of 1615 under Wilkinson as of Westgate Castle, I know some people think he was Ralf armiger, and I have seen him in some genealogical publications described as Ralf Emerson, esquire, of

Westgate Castle. He was a yeoman.

The only Ralf and in fact the only family of Emersons I have been in any way able to connect with Foxton, are the Emersons of Shotton. Now there are two Shottons in Durham, but evidently Shotton in Sedgefield Parish is meant, and since Shotton and Foxton form one township (Surtees' "History of Durham," etc.), there is reason for going into the history of this family, as possibly the Ralf, of Shotton, I refer to was the armiger, but it must be remembered I have no conclusive proof to offer that he was the armiger. However, as Shotton and Foxton form one township, a native who was not sure of the boundaries might easily give his address as of Foxton or Shotton, and I constantly hear to-day the same sort of mistake made. I live in Oulton Parish, across the bridge is Carlton Colville, but I constantly hear people say indiscriminately they live at Oulton, or Oulton Broad, and Oulton Broad Post Office is in Carlton Colville Parish, hence considerable confusion; and so it may have been with Foxton and Shotton.

The earliest record I have of an Emerson in Shotton is of Ralf Emerson, of Shotton, whose will is dated 1567, but when he died is unknown as the date of probate is not preserved. A copy of the will is in the Probate Registry at Durham, and I give it in full verbatim et literatim in the Appendix. Now Bartholomew (his son) is a most uncommon name amongst the Durham Emersons, so I followed him a little distance but soon lost sight of him. I have had all the available registers of the surrounding country-side searched, and give herewith the result in pedigree form so far as I have been able to trace the family from various records.



By the Staindrop Register we see a Ralf Emerson, of Shotton, buried April, 1640. course this is no proof that this is Ralf, the son of Ralf of the will, but it is possible.

There are many Emersons, of Shotton, later on. They may have migrated from elsewhere, descended from the John, of Shotton, the Emerson mentioned in Ralf's will, or from some of Ralf's sons. In this connection those interested should study the Staindrop Register, and the registers of Cockfield, Sedgefield, Wolsingham, Witton-le-Wear, Hamsterly, Auckland, Barnard Castle and Stanhope. I have been unable to connect Ralf, of Shotton, with any of

<sup>\*</sup> Unfortunately many of these registers are lost or imperfect.—Vide Appendix.

them on sure or even probable grounds, so I have left it. Ralf, of Shotton, was a tenant of the Nevilles, and probably a parker or forester in their service, and John, of Shotton, in gaol in Durham in Jan., 1570, was in all probability the same John mentioned in Ralf's will, and probably his brother. On the whole I am inclined to doubt that Ralf, of Shotton, was the armiger, because of his description as a "husbandman," of his grandson's description as a "yeoman," and since none of the family claimed arms at the 1575 Visitation of Co. Durham, and we know many of them were living there at the time. I think the real Ralf armiger will be found in some other part of the country and that he was merely a temporary resident at Foxton when the arms were granted to him-possibly in connection with the dissolution of the Foxton Knights Hospitallers, the owners of Foxton Manor until 1534.

Ralf, the son of Ralf, was possibly Ralf, of Brancepeth, a copy of whose will, dated 1581 (no date of probate), is in the Durham Probate Registry. He left a wife, Isabel (probably Isabel Chopling), and two sons, John and George, and a daughter Mary, who married Nicholas Fetherstonhaugh—possibly a cousin. This Ralf held half of Stanley Manor with the said Nicholas Fetherstonhaugh, was a retainer of the better sort in Muster Roll, 1569, being a light horseman, armed and horsed, possibly a forester to the Earl of Westmoreland in succession to his father. He remained loyal to the Queen, however. He was sent as a messenger to Thos. Cromwell, Secretary of State to Henry VIII., by the Earl of Westmoreland from Brancepeth. Now curiously enough a John Emerson, his son in all probability, follows Lady Westmoreland into Norfolk after the failure of the rebellion and takes a message to Queen Elizabeth from Lady Westmoreland from Fremingham. The question is, did this John remain in Norfolk and have a family, for in 1600-1700 we find numerous Emersons at and near Fremingham. I cannot prove that Ralf, of Brancepeth, was the son of Ralf, of Shotton, nor do I think this possible—(1) because they were both in well-to-do positions; (2) because of their connection with the Nevilles; (3) because of their near relationship to the Fetherstonhaughs.

In Weardale two quite modern Emerson families have ventured to practice this unfortunate heraldic snobbery in religious edifices. In St. John's Chapel is a memorial window, with Ralf of Foxton's arms, to Edward Emerson, who died in 1858 at Hotts, near St. John's Chapel, and a brass in memory of Thomas Emerson, of Newhouse, who died in 1817. case the arms are wrongly emblazoned, the or and vert being transposed. It is needless to say that neither of these persons had any right whatsoever to arms, and the minister in charge of St. John's Chapel would be doing a good service to heraldry and honesty if he were to insist on their instant removal. Such monuments do but bring ridicule on the families who

erected them and on the innocent dead lying beneath.

### (II.)

EMERSON, ALEXANDER, GENT., OF SERBY, Co. LINCOLN.

Bears a field azure on a bend argent three torteaux gules. No crest or motto. Richmond Herald informs me "that it is not known to whom these arms were originally granted, but that they were allowed to Alexander Emerson, of Serby, Co. Lincoln, in 1634 (vide official pedigree), and that the family have never established a right to a crest." It is a pre-Tudor coat, then, and probably the oldest authentic Emerson coat. Here are Messrs. Burke, Fairbairn & Co. misleading us again. They give as the crest of this family clouds issuant rays of the sun all proper, and the family never had and has no right whatever to a crest of any kind. No motto

was registered either at the Visitations of 1634 and 1666.

Herewith are given a copy of the arms and certified pedigrees of the family as recorded at the College of Arms. The family does not seem in recent years to have registered their pedigree, but I have given their unregistered pedigree under the Emersons of Co. Lincoln. All that given in the certified copy herewith I will not vouch for, as no proofs were supplied with the statements, and to obtain the right to use these arms the present legal descendants of Alexander Emerson, of Serby (1634), must register their pedigrees to date. I have made some remarks on this coat under Thomas Emerson, of Bradbury and Blackfriars (q.v. under Emersons of Co. Surrey). It will be observed from the official pedigrees that one of the family changed his name to Amcotts, and received a knighthood for Parliamentary services, but he went out in female issue.

<sup>&</sup>quot; "All Around Stanhope," W. M. Egglestone, p. 176.

I have endeavoured to trace the full number of direct lineal descendants of Alexander Emerson, armiger, 1634, who would be entitled to bear the arms now, could they prove legal and legitimate descent from him. Certainly they are not numerous, as many of his descendants died without issue or fell into female issue. This old family of Emersons are probably descended from John Emerson, gent., of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln, whose will (p. 1541) is published in the Appendix, whose cousin William, of London, is mentioned in the will, which William was probably the founder of the Southwark Emersons—an important family fully described under the Emersons of Co. Surrey (q.v.). It was a member of this Surrey family who carved his arms on the Durham Cross, 1612, and on the Kail Cross at Newcastle at the same period, viz., Thomas Emerson, who was a barrister and steward of the Earl of Somerset for the Brancepeth and Raby properties.

The Lincolnshire family probably came from Durham via Yorkshire. Alexander Emerson, to whom the arms were granted, was a distinguished chancellor-at-law, and a man of large family, he having married thrice—firstly, his cousin Elizabeth Emerson; secondly, Esther Metcalf, daughter of Sir J. Metcalf, of Louth Park; thirdly, Frances Kelke, daughter of R. Kelke, ar. I discovered the two latter marriages, and the Richmond Herald kindly compared the signatures of the two Alexanders signing their pedigrees at the College and says they are undoubtedly the same writing, which corroborates what I had arrived at by a study

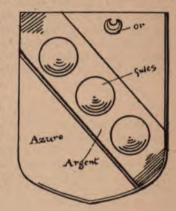
of the records.

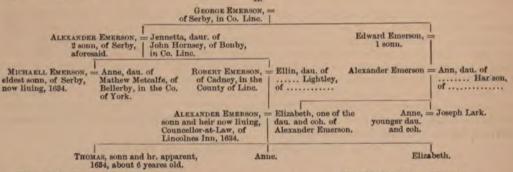
Many of the family settled in Nottinghamshire, and for further particulars see the Emersons of Co. Lincoln and Co. Surrey. To the latter branch of the family, however, there is no record of the arms having been allowed, though they used and claimed them, and some of them are described in public documents (as the Close Rolls, q,v,) as armigers.

of them are described in public documents (as the Close Rolls, q.v.) as armigers.

A family of Emotsons (barbers), originating at Thorney Abbey, married into this Lincolnshire family and changed their names and impudently assumed the arms, but they have no right whatever to them. I have given their pedigree in the Emersons of Co. Lincoln—some of these Emotsons being now called Eminson—both Emotson and Eminson being as distinct from Emerson as are Jones or Smith. As it stands, then, nobody at present may use these

arms, as pedigrees of the legitimate heirs have not been registered to date—the College ignoring the existence of all persons not registered; but the legitimate heirs (some of whom are given in the Emersons of Co. Somerset) could with very little trouble and expense register up to date, and I trust they will do so. These arms, too, are carved on tombs in Burnham Thorpe churchyard (Co. Norfolk) in memory of various members of a certain Isaac Emerson's family. The tombs are dated 1737, 1769, 1786, 1806 and 1807. But I regard these people as imposters, vide pedigree of Lincolnshire Emersons, in which none of their names occur. In Gunthorpe churchyard there is a slab with the same arms in memory of a certain Charles Thomas Emerson and his family, but I can find no authority for this family using them, nor are they entitled to them, and being quite modern they should be at once removed by the clergyman in charge.





(Signed) MI. EMERSON. 1634.

I hereby certify the above written pedigree to be faithfully extracted from the Heralds' Visitation of Lincoln, A.D. 1634, and examined therewith by me.

2nd May, 1894.

G. Ambrose Lee, Bluemantle.

B. ROBERT EMERSON, = Ellinor., da. of of Serby, in Com. Lincoln. | ..... Wainright. Michaell, 2d. sonn, obijt. S.P. of Serby and Castor, in Com. Lincoln, Ar., Justice of ye Peace. Ano. 1666, at. 63. Eliz., da. of Alexander Emerson, of Glamford Brigges, in Com. Lincoln. THOMAS EMERSON, of Grimsby and of Castor, in Com. Lincoln, gt., at. 38. Ano. 1606. Mildred, da. of Thomas Saunderson, of Lincolnes Inne, Ar. Brother to Nicholas, first Ld. Viscount Castleton. Anne, vx. Robt. Sanda, Eliz., vx. Wm. Bernard. Alexander, sonne and heire, æt. 15, Ano. 1666. Thomas, 2. Michael, 3. Mildred. (Signed) THO. EMERSON. I hereby certify the above written pedigree to be faithfully extracted from the Heralds' Visitation of Lincoln, a.D. 1666, and examined therewith by me. G. AMBROSE LEE, Bluemantle 2nd May, 1894. \*Alexander Emerson = Frances Kelke, (Az. on a bend arg. three torteaux.) | (Sa. a bend flory, counterflory arg.) Michaell.
(Az on a bend arg. three torteaux.)

Michaell.
(Az on a bend arg. three torteaux.) Alexander Emerson, (Az. on a bendarg. three torteaux.) Dorothy Emerson. (Az. on a bend arg. three torteaux.) Extracted from the records of the College of Arms, London, and examined therewith this 23rd day of June, 1897.

CHARLES H. ATRILL,

Richmond Heraid of Arms. \* Identical with the above. F. Kelke his third wife .- P.H.E. ALEXANDER EMERSON, of Caister, Co. Lincoln, Esquire. ALEXANDER EMERSON, of West Retford, Co. Nottingham, Esquire, Died Dec., 1745, aged about 35, buried at Sereby. 1st husband. Elizabeth, dau. of Reverend . . . . . Boswell, = Reverend Stephen Ashton, or Bosseville, of . . . . , Co. Northampton, Wicar of Louth, Co. Lincoln, married in 1736. Died in 1791, buried at Louth, Co. Lincoln, at. 80. ALEXANDER EMERSON, of West Retford House, Co. Nottingham. Born at Caister, Co. Lincoln, in 1746. Living 1796. Anna Maria, eldest dau. and co-heir of Vincent Amcott, of Harrington and Ais-trop, Co. Lincoln. Born at Harring-ton, married at the Checquer Church, Lincoln, 18th April, 1762. Living 1796. wharton Emerson, am of Kettlethorpe Park, Co.
Co. Lincoln, and of East Retford, Co.' Nottingham, Esquire, some time Burgess in Parliament for Retford. Born at Hackthorne, Co. Lincoln, in Feb., 1739—40, assumed the surname and arms of Amoutt only by Sign Manual, dated 13th May, 1777. Susannah, 2nd dau. and co-heir of Patrick Lyon, of West Retford, Esquire, an officer in the army. Married at St. Clement Danes, Co. Middlesex, 1771. Living 1796. Elizabeth, widow of Thomas Massingberd, son of William Massingberd, of Gunby, Co. Lincoln, Esquire. Sir John Ingilby, of Ripley = Elizabeth, only dau. and heir Park, Co. York, Baronet. apparent, Born at Harrington, Born 9th May, 1758. Living 24th June, 1768, married at Kettlethorpe aforeasid, 25th Oct., 1780. Living 1796. ALEXANDER LVON EMERSON. Born at Binfield, Co. Berks, in May, 1772. Lyona Harriet Emerson. Born at West Retford, et. 21, in 1796.

Extracted from the records of the College of Arms, London, and examined therewith this 20th day of October, 1896, Charles H. Atrille, Ribmond Herald of Arms.

In the collections of the College of Arms, London, are to be found the following items

concerning this family :-

Pulman MS.-Marriage of Emerson and Wharton. Brooke MS.-Marriage of Emerson-Amcotts. Courthorpe MS .- Pedigrees of Emerson from Visitation of Lincoln to 1808 and a pedigree from Visitation of Lincoln down to Elizabeth Emerson, wife of Sir John Ingelby, Larken MS .- A careful pedigree of the Lincolnshire Emersons. Bart. Larken MS.—A careful pedigree of the Lincolnship Lincolnship Burke gives a Royal descent of this family through the Lushingtons. I do not know how

much of it could be legally proven, but it is printed elsewhere.

In the Records of the College of Arms, London, is a Royal licence for the change of name, Emerson to Amcotts.



(III.)

EMERSON, ARTHUR, GENT., OF DUBLIN, IRELAND.

Bears: vide grant herewith reproduced; no pedigree or motto registered.

To all and Singular as well Noblemen and Gentlemen as others to whome these presents shall come I Sir Richard Carney Knt: Ulster King of Armes of all Ireland send Greeting. Know yee that whereas it hath beene the most antient custome of all well governed Kingdoms that ye desearving acts of worthy persons should be recomended to posterity by Sundry Monuments of their good desearts amongst which the chiefest and most usuall have been the bearing of Signes and Tokens on shields commonly caled Armes which were diversely distributed according to the quality of the person meriting the same to the intent that such persons as have done Service to their Prince or Country either in Warr or Peace may not only receive due honour in their owne lives, but that the same may remaine as an hereditary mark of honor to their posterity for ever. And whereas Arthur Emerson late of Durham Gent., and now of the City of Dublin haveing requested me to make search in my Office for what Armes he may lawfully beare to distinguish him without prejudice to any other of his name or family and upon search thereof I finde he may lawfully beare these Armes and Crest following viz: Party per fess Dauncette Or and Vert, on a Bend Engrailed Gules between Two Roundles Counterchanged 3 Lyons Passant Argent, and for his Crest on a Helmet and Wreath of his colours A Demy Lyon Vert, charged with 5 Besants, holding a Pole-Ax. Or, Mantled Gules, Doubled Argent as in the margint above depicted more plainly doth appeare. Which Armes and Crest and every part & parcel thereof, I the said Ulster King of Armes by the Powre and Authority to me granted under the Great Seale of Ireland do hereby give, grant, ratific, and confirm all times, and upon all occasions giveing their due difference according to the Law of Armes, without lett, trouble or controlement of any manner of person or persons whatsoever. In full Testimony whereof I have hereunto Subscribed my Name and Title, and affixed the Seale of my Office this tenth day of May Anno Domini 1692. To all and Singular as well Noblemen and Gentlemen as others to whome these presents shall come I Sir Richard Carney Knt: Ulster

This is a true copy of the original record,

College of Arms, London, 16th November, 1896.

CHARLES H. ATHILL, Richmond Herald,

This exemplification was granted to Arthur Emerson, gent., of Dublin, in 1692. From this grant we gather Arthur Emerson came from Co. Durham. It would be idle to spend much time in conjecturing from what Durham family he originated, but I would venture to suggest he may have been the son of Brian Emerson, who was disclaimed in 1615. For by an indenture in the Book of Merchant Adventurers, Newcastle, Arthur Emerson, the son of Bryan Emerson, yeoman, of the Eastgate, in Co. Durham, was on 20th of April, 1613, apprenticed to William Jennison the elder, merchant adventurer, for 10 years. Indenture dated 20th of June, 1612. Arthur finally became a merchant adventurer, and possibly went to Dublin to set up business. He registered no pedigree, or at least there is none on record at the College of Arms in Dublin, so that his arms, too, are nobody's to-day, and any Irishman imagining himself to be a descendant must prove his pedigree back to the grantee, which should be no difficult matter if there are any of his descendants, and to such I would suggest continuing the search for the link that binds Arthur to Brian in the direction I have indicated. and if the disclaimer and Arthur were father and son then my key pedigree will help the searchers on a step or two higher, for the disclaimer of 1615 was always well to do, at least for those days.—Vide my subsequent notes on the disclaimers. Though this Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, was granted an exemplification there is no evidence of any kind that he was related to Ralf, of Foxton, indeed the evidence is all the other way-but I have remarked upon this I cannot find his will at Dublin, but I have record of his daughter marrying elsewhere. Sir Anthony Percy, Lord Mayor of Dublin, in 1699.

\* On the authority of the Richmond Herald.

(IV.)

EMERSON-TENNENT, SIR JAMES, OF TEMPO MANOR, Co. FERMANAGH, IRELAND.

Bears: vide original grant printed herewith.

Bears: vide original grant printed herewith.

To all and Singular to whom these Presents shall come I Sir John Bernard Burke Ulster King of Arms and Principal Herald of all Ireland, Knight Attendant on the Most Illustrious Order of St. Patrick LL.D. do hereby certify and declare that the Armorial Bearings above depicted vizt. Quarterly:—Ist and 4th Argent a Boar's head erased Gules between two Crescents in pale Sable, a Canton of the last, 2nd and 3rd per fesse indented Vert and Azure a bend engrailed Argent charged with three Lions passant Vert bezanté, in the sinister chief an Elephant's head erased Or. Crests 1st a Boar's head erased Gules charged with two Crescents in fesse Or. 2nd a demi-Lion rampant Vert bezanté gorged with an Eastern Crown Or & holding in the paws a battle-axe Staff gules axe Argent. Motto "Dens protector noster" do of right belong and appertain unto Sir James Emerson Tennent of Tempo Manor in the County of Fermanagh, Knight, and (without the Canton in the 1st and 4th quarters) unto his descendants with their due and proper differences according to the Laws of Arms. In Witness whereof I have hereunto subscribed my Name this fifteenth day of February in the Thirtieth year of the Reign of Our Sovereign Lady Victoria, by the Grace of God of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland Queen Defender of the Faith and so forth, and in the Year of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and sixty-seven. of Our Lord One thousand eight hundred and sixty-seven.



This is a true copy of the original record.

College of Arms, London. 11th November, 1896.

CHARLES H. ATRILL,

Kichmond Herald.

Sarah, youngest daughter of William Arbuthnot, of Roc ville, in the County of Dow Married at Dromore, Coun Down. Died 1851, burd. William Tennent, f Tempo Manor, in the County f Fermanagh, and of Belfast, lanker. Died 23rd July, 1832, uried at Belfast aforesd. Eleanor, daughter of Hugh Jackson, of Cremorne, County Monaghan, deceased. thnot Emerson.

SIE JAMES EMERSON-TENNENT
22nd June, 1802.
Deceased.
LL.D. Born 7th April, 1804.
bapt. in the Parish Church of
Belfast, assumed the additional Surname and Armsof
Tennentin 1832, and hada confirmation thereof under
Royal Licence bearing date at St. James's, Feby., 1867. Letitia Tennent, only daughter and heiress of William Tennent, of Tempo Manor aforsaid. Born 27th February, 1806. Married 24th June, 1831, at Belfast. Arbuthnot Emer Born 22nd June, Deceased. Eleanor Emerson-Tennent. \*William William Emerson-Tennent, Born 14th May, 1835, bapt. at Belfast. Edith Sarah Emerson-Tennent. Died unmarried, buried at Kensall Green, Co. Middlesex. This is a true copy of the original record.

College of Arms, London, 11th November, 1896.

CHARLES H. ATRILL, Richmond Herald.

\* Died without issue.-P. H. E.

It will be seen the Emerson portion of this coat is an exemplification of Ralf of Foxton's arms. Sir James Emerson-Tennent evidently could not register pedigree beyond his father, yet it being the Irish College of Arms an exemplification of an English family's arms was granted to him. The low state of Irish and Scotch heraldry is well known and this is another unfortunate example of it. James Emerson took the name of Emerson-Tennent and was granted arms by Sir John Bernard Burke, Ulster King of Arms. His arms, patent and certified pedigree are printed above. The only son, William William, died without issue, so that beyond quarterings on the female side this coat is already extinct, though heraldic stationers have been supplying the late Sir James' registered motto, "Deus Protector noster," freely with Ralf of Foxton's coat and a spurious crest belonging to nobody, to whomsoever chose to pay them for their dishonesty. There is no record whatever of



their dishonesty. Sir James Emerson-Tennent's origin and will; I can find only two Irish wills before 1700. It is to be hoped that Irish Heralds will never grant an exemplification of Ralf of Foxton's arms to an Irishman, but invent fresh coats for new grantees. Nothing can be more calculated to bring heraldry into disrepute than such practices,

(V.)

EMERSON, JAMES, ESQUIRE, OF STOKESLEY, CO. YORKSHIRE.

Bears, azure on a bend raguly or a hurt between two annulets of the field a bordure wavy of the second. Crest, a demi-lion guardant erased azure holding between the paws a hawk's lure and gorged with a plain collar or .... Motto, "Fideliter et honeste." This exemplification of the Lincolnshire arms was allowed to James Emerson, of Stokesley, by patent dated Nov. 2nd, 1845. A drawing of the arms is given herewith, and the legal pedigree as registered in the College of Arms

JAMES EMERSON, = Ann Dorothy, only child of Eleazer of Easby Hall, in the parish of Stokesley, North Riding, Co. York, J.P. for the zaid North Riding, Born 3rd Sept., 1824. Died 15th Jan., 1892, buried in the Mausoleom at Easby Hall.

JOHN JAMES EMERSON, of Easby Hall aforesaid, J.P., North Riding, Co. York, L.L. D. University of Cambridge. Barristerat-Law (Inner Temple). Eldest son and heir. Born 21st May, 1847. Bapt. at Stokesley 18th June same year. Living 1897.

Frances Mary Eleanor, eldest dau, of Melville Francis Evatt, Colonel Bengal Staff Corps, Married at St. James's, Croydon, Co. Surrey, 20th April, 1876. Living 1897.

ELEAZER BIGGINS EMERSON, of Tolleaby Hall, Marton, North Riding, Co. York, J. P. for the said North Riding, B.A. Cambridge University, 2nd son. Born 23rd Sept., 1848. Bapt. at Stokesley 23rd Nov. same year. Living 1897.

Mary, eldest dau.
of John Mackean,
of Dumbarton,
N.B. Married at
Redcar, North
Riding, Co. York,
20th June, 1876.
Died 27th Feb,
1894, buried in the
Mausoleum at
Easby Hall.

CHARLES ARTHUR EMERSON, of Deighton Manor, North Riding, Co. York, 3rd and youngestson. Born 6th Mar., 1857. Bapt. at Stokesley the day following. Laving un-married 1897.

James John Emerson.
Born 4th May, 1878. Bapt. at North
Otterington, 12th June same year.
Living unmarried 1897.

Ethel Mary Alice Maud.
Born 21st July, 1877. Bapt. at Redear
aforesaid, 22nd Aug. same year.
Living unmarried 1897.

Constance Ann Dorothy.
Born 4th Aug., 1878. Bapt, at Redcar
7th same month.
Living unmarried 1897.

Extracted from the records of the College of Arms, London, and examined therewith this 28th day of June, 1897. CHARLES H. ATHILL,
Richmond Herald of Arms.

Those entitled to bear these arms at present are :- James John Emerson, LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P., Esq., Easby Hall, Gt. Ayton, Co. York; Eleazer Biggins Emerson, B.A. (Cantab.), J.P., Esq., of Tollesby Hall; Charles Arthur Emerson, gent., of Manor House, Deighton, Northallerton; and their issue as per annexed pedigree. For a fuller account of this Yorkshire sporting family see under Emersons of Co. York.

Note I.—In the Visitation of Yorkshire, 1563—4, is recorded "Mawde, dau. of Jane and William Percehay, wyff to Lyonell Emerson." I have been unable to connect this Lyonell Emerson to any family.

Note II.—In the Visitation of Gloucestershire, 1623, is recorded the following short pedigree:—

Walter Strange. = Elizabeth.

Gertrude, uz. Thomas Emerson.

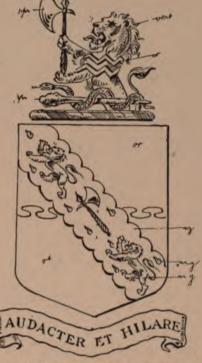
I have been unable definitely to identify this Thomas Emerson; he was evidently the "Filacer" mentioned in John Farewell's will, and was in all probability one of the Southwark family (q.v.).

(VI.)
EMERSON, PETER HENRY, GENT., OF OULTON,
CO. SUFFOLK.

Bears, per fesse nebuly or and vert, on a bend invected azure guttée d'eau a battle-axe between two lions passant argent. Mantling or and vert. Crest, on a wreath of the colours, in front of a demi-lion vert charged on the shoulders with two burrulets dancettée or, holding in the dexter paw and resting on the sinister paw a battle axe erect, a club fessewise entwined with a serpent proper. Motto, "Audacter et Hilare."

This exemplification of Ralf of Foxton's arms was allowed to P. H. Emerson, gent., M.B., B.A. (Cantab.), by patent dated Sept. 24th, 1897. Dr. P. H. Emerson and his children alone are entitled to use this coat. For further particulars of this family see following notes and the Emersons of Co. Suffolk.

Herewith certified copy of drawing of arms and legal pedigree, as registered at the College of Arms, London, and reprint of original grant.



To all and Singular to whom these Presents shall come Sir Albert William Woods Knight Commander of the most honorable Order of the Bath and Knight Commander of the most distinguished Order of St. Michael and St. George, Garter, principal King of Arms and George Edward Cokayne, Esquire, Clarenceux, King of Arms of the South East and West Parts of England from the River Trent Southwards send Greeting. Whereas Peter Henry Emerson of Oulton in the County of Suffolk, member of the Royal College of Surgeons of England, Bachelor of Arts and Bachelor of Medicine in the University of Cambridge, hath represented unto The Most Noble Henry Duke of Norfolk Earl Marshall and Hereditary Marshall of England and one of her Majesty's most Honorable Privy Council that being desirous that Armorial Bearings may be established and recorded to him under legal Authority, he therefore requested the favour of his Grace's Warrant for Our granting and assigning such arms and crest as may be proper to be borne by him and his descendants according to the Laws of Arms And Forusmuch as the said Earl Marshall did by Warrant under his hand and seal bearing Date the fourteenth day of June last authorise and direct Us to grant and assign such Armorial Ensigns accordingly know Ye therefore that the said Garter and Clarenceux in pursuance of His Graces Warrants and by Virtue of the Letters Patent of Our several offices to each of us respectively granted do by these Presents Grant and Assign unto the said Peter Henry Emerson the Arms following that is to say Per fesse nebuly Or and Vert on a bend invected Azure Guttée d'eau a Battle axe between two Lions passant Argent And for the Crest On a Wreath of the Colours in front of a Demi-Lion Vert charged on the shoulder with two Barrulets dancette Or, holding in the dexter paw and resting on the sinister paw a Battle axe Erect, a Club fesse wise entwined with a Serpent proper, as the same are in the margin hereof more plainly depicted to be borne and used forever hereafter by him the said Peter Henry Eme

Albert W. Woods, Seal. Garter. G. E. Cokayne, Seal. Clarenceux.

On the back of the Patent is written the following :-

Recorded in the College of Arms, London.

EDWARD BELLASIS (Lancaster and Registrar).

Passed by Charles H. Athill, Richmond Herald.

In the drawing "depicted in the margin" the mantling is or and vert, and the motto registered is "Audacter et Hilare."

Hannah. vrn at Ux-'ge, 29th 'h, 1747. Elizabeth, wife of Uxbridge in 1747. Elizabeth, wife of John Fuller in 1633. Sally. 6th dan Born 10th Jan., 1771. Living 1774. 3rd & youngest dan. Born 28th Jane Billing.

Jane Billing.

Aforesaid, 27th May, 1850. Died at Willenington aforesaid, 30th May, 1856. Buried in the Wilmington and Brandywine Come. Pauline. Born at bridge, 23 March, 17 Living 17 nerson, of Boston, Daniel Emerson, of Boston, Co. Suffolk, province of Massachusetts Bay afore-said, Living 1708. Rhoda. 5th dau. Born 11th March, 1768. Born at Ux-bridge, 17th Aug., 1743. Pauline Patty. 2nd dau, Born 3 1803. Died in c infancy. Living 1774. Nathaniel Emerson, of Douglas, Co. Woroester afore-said. Born at Mendon aforesaid, 19th Aug., 1701. Living 1747. Phorbe. Louis. Nathaniel Emerson, of Ipswich Aforesaid. Living 1653. Died 29th Dec, 1713, aged &z. Buried in the High Street Buried Ground at Ipswich aforesaid. Living Sarah, Born at Ux-bridge, 14th Jan., 1740. Living 1768. 4th dau. Borr 20th Feb., Lois. Eldest dau. Born 1798. Living 1825. \*Edward Emerson, = Rebecca. of Charlestown, Co. Mid- | Living 1708. 1708. Just William Emerson,
B.A., University of Cambridge, 2nd and younger son.
Born at the La Palma Estere aforesaid, 28th May,
1863. Died End of March, 1893. Buried in the Oakwood Cemetery, Fremont, Ohio, U.S.A. Rhoda, twin 4
with Reuben.
Born 30th Jan., 1 Eldest dau. Born at Uxbridge, 17th Sept., 1730, Living unmarried 1763, Joseph Emerson. 6th and youngest son. Born 6th Sept., 1813. Gladys. 2nd dau. Born at Hampstead, Co. London, 23rd May, 1885. Ebenezer Emerson. Living 1747. A Corrwall, Surgeon, Bapt, 5th son, Born Sth Jan, 6th son, Born Sth Jan, 8th Str. 1820, Married and by the Rector of Holy Marryes (Church, New York, U.S.A.).

2 Ise July, 1835, Married 2nd by the Rector of Holy Trinity Church, Wilmington aforesaid, by the Rector of Holy Trinity Church, Wilmington aforesaid, by the Rector of Holy Trinity Church, Wilmington aforesaid, by the Rector of Holy Trinity Church, Wilmington aforesaid, by the Rector of Holy Trinity Church, Wilmington aforesaid, self-afores, 1836, Nathan Wooloox Hodgon, of Worcessin, Mass-adverte, U.S.A. Died at Grasnere, Co. Westmoreland, 7th Sept., 1881. Buried at Teignmonth, Co. Devon, 12th same month. 2nd dan. Born 8 6th May, 1760. I Living unmar-ried 1774. James Emerson, Living in England 1653 and 1660. Erekiel Emerson.
Born at Uxbridge,
14th of Feb., 1735.
Living 1763. Stephen Cummings Emerson, 5th son. Born 8th Jan., 1800. Living 1825, Susannah, Elizabeth. Joseph Emerson, of Reading aforesaid. Born at Ipswich, 18th Dec., 1690. Died ante. Born 14th Feb., 1758. Living unmarried THOMAS EMERSON, of Ipswich, Co. Essex, in the province of Massachusetts Bay, New England, at which place he settled in or before the year 1938. Died lat of May, 1666, Will dated 31st May, 1655, proved in May, 1666, in the Essex Probate Court, Massachusetts aforesand. Sybil.

Eldest dau, Born at Cambridge,
21st Jan., 1884. Baptissel at St. Benet's,
Cambridge, 13th June following. Eldest dan. Bethia. Living 1708. John Emerson. Living 1653 and 1660. Ruth Emerson. Married at Uxbridge aforesaid, 80th April, 1755. Living 1774. ij And Rachel Morse, of Maried Morse, of Uxbridge aforesaid. Born 22nd April, 1773.

A Married at Rochester, Vernord at Acressid, 1745. Died 12th Jan., 1826. Buried at Oakwood Cemetery aforesaid, 14th same mouth. Ebenezer Emerson, = of Reading, Co. Middlesex aforesaid. Living 1708. Jane Harris, dau. of William Mary Rise, of Reading,
Co. Middlesax aforesaid, Married at Mendon aforesaid, 25rd
Nov., 1721. Edith Amy, youngest dau, of Joseph Ainsworth, of The Thorns, Bolton-le-Moor, Co. Fall, Lancasser, Born there 28th Jan., 1854. Enpissed at St. Panis. Astdey Bridge, Co. Lancaster, 9th Oct. following. Married at Rivington, Co. Lancaster, 22nd June, 1881. Living 1897. Elizabeth Bulkeley (2nd wife). Living 1679. of Uxbridge aforeasid. Bornshers at 14th Oct., 1738. Died 4th Nov., 1774. Will dated 50th Oct., 1774. Inssechensets, 2nd Dec. following. of Uxbridge abressid, of Reches-ter, Vermout, of Platsburg, New York; and of Green Creek, Co. Sandusky, Olice, all in the United States of America, 4th son. Born at Uxbridge, 20th Aug., 1778. Baptised there 22nd saline month. THOMAS EMERSON, Died 7th Nov., 1825. Buried at Gakwood Cemetery Fremont, Ohio Fith same month. Will dat, 7th Nov., 1825, proved in the Sandusky Probate Court 10th same month. n of the La Palna Estate, near Sagua Informade, Choia, and of WestStreet, Wilmington, Delaware, United States of America. 4th son. Born at Rochestera foresaid, 1866. Died at Wilmington, 30th March, 1867. Buried in the Wilmington and Brandyvine Cemetery, Delaware Living 1708. nee of Uxbridge aforesaid. Born at rrn Ipswich 9th June, 1694. Will re: dated 12th July, 1768, Cod. 3rd Dec, 1774. Proved in the Wor-cestor Probate Court, Massachneets. Ralf Billing Emerson. n. Born at Oulton aforesaid, 3rd July, 1897. JOHN EMERSON, HENRY EZEKIEL EMERSON, ı aforesaid, Minister of the town of Mendon, Co. Suffolk, pro-vince of Masschusetts Bay. Living 1658. Admon. granted at Boston, New England, 10th Mar., 1679—80, to Elizabeth, the widow. Peter Emerson,
of Reading, Co. Middlesex, province of
Massachusetts Bay
Aforesaid. Living - JOSEPH EMERSON, of Ipswich 708 Court, of Oulton, Co. Suffolk, M.B. and B.A., University of Cambridge.

Elder son. Born at the La Palma Estate aforesaid, 13th May,
1856. Baptised there 17th June, 1857, and registered at the Church
of Santa Maria Magdalem, Cifuentes, Cuba. Living 1897. John Emerson, 3rd son. Born 3rd o March, 1766. Living 1 James Emersen. Living 1768. Sarah. Living 1717. of Uxbridge, Co. Worcester, province of Massachusetts Bay aforesaid. Born at Ipswich aforesaid, 13th March, 1692. Jesse Emerson. 3rd son. Born 24th Dec., 1801. Living 1825. - 11 of Ipswich and of Mendon aforesaid. Living dau. of Robert Woodmansey. Elizabeth, JAMES EMERSON, Leonard Ainsworth Emerson.

Born at Cambridge, 12th May, 1882, and
baptised there 26th July following. James Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Born at Mendon, 2nd Feb., 1725—6. Living 1768. Living 1747. 2nd son, twin with Rhoda. Born 30th 1 Jan., 1763. Died 7th Feb. same year. Thomas Emerson. 2nd son. Born 1800. Living Reuben John Emerson. Born at Mendon aforesaid, 6th Sept., 1722. Eldest son in Joseph Emerson, = of Eoston, New England. Living 1653. son. Born Died 1882. David Emerson. Eldest son. Born 20th Nov., 1755. Died 17th Jan., wife in 1706 of Thomas Orout, of Hingham, Co. Suf-folk aforesaid. Demarcus Eldest son. 1796. Diec

Extracted from the records of the College of Arms, London, and examined therewith this 12th day of November, 1897.

CRABLES H. Affille, Richmond Herald of Arms.

Zoë Orchis, 3rd dau. Born at Broadstairs, Co. Kent, 12th Nov., 1892.

\* Balf Waldo Enserson a direct lineal descendant of this Edward and Rebecon.—P. H. E.

2nd son.

### NOTES TO REGISTERED PEDIGREE OF THE ENGLISH DESCENDANTS OF THOS. EMERSON, OF IPSWICH, MASSACHUSETTS BAY COLONY.

The unthinking reader will at the first glance wonder why this pedigree is included in a book on the Euglish Emersons—mistaking it for an American pedigree. But such it is not Every name registered in the pedigree is that of an Englishman. All born before 1776 are of course natural born British subjects atthough colonials; thus my grandfather was a natural born British subject, he having been born in 1773, and the law is that sons and grandsons of natural born British subjects are British subjects unless they declare allegiance to other countries, so as the song puts it, "in spite of all temptation to belong to other nations," they still remain Englishmen and are registered as such.

Before giving the fuller notes on this pedigree which I here print, I must remark that I did not register them at the College, for the expense of establishing every fact by legal evidence and registering it is too great; for the English College of Arms will register no items unsupported by legal evidence, hence the great value of their pedigrees, which are accepted as evidence in any law cours in the British Dominions. On the other hand, the reader must be cautioned that the same remarks do not apply to Scotch and Irish pedigrees registered at Edinburgh and Dubin, nor to Continental pedigrees. English College of Arms' pedigrees are the best and the only thoroughly reliable pedigrees in the world. The additional notes I here publish are, however, trustworthy, for the majority I have obtained from original documents, and most of the notes could be legally established and registered if desirable and money were no object.

British Dominions. On the other hand, the reader must be cautioned that the same remarks of not apply to Scotch and Irich patigates at a findingray and tubblin, nor to Committed patigates. English College of Arms pedgrees are the best and the only obtained from original documents, and most of the notes could be legally established and registered if desirable and memy were obletic.

The proceeding however, with these node, we will give a gain pass of the activity mentions to New England. We will also also to the notes could be legally established and registered if desirable and memy were object. Such was not been such that the process of the notes and because the passage of the notes and because the passage of the notes and the family were dense, as the migrations to New England are passage to the notes and the family of the notes and the family and the very family to the control which well in the very family and the very family to the very family to the very family and the very family to the very fami

will there is no description of him, but "his faithful friends," Hon. Samual Symonds. "Deputy-Governor, and Major-General Denison are eff Tangiers, who died at Tangiers.—W.F. in Principal Register, 166—in which he left a wife Lydia and a daughter Lydia, who married Stubbings, a citizen of London. This Lefest-Colonel James Emerson is have been so far unable to connect with any family, and he may will be supported to the control of the colonel of the colone of the colonel of the colone of the

David, are described plainly without the Mr. Worcester Co. Land Records, Book V., p. 333, 1717; James, Sen., of Mendon, and Sarah his wife, give land to their son James, of Mendon, June, 1717. Worcester Co. Land Records, Book V., p. 393, 1717; James, Sen., and Sarah his wife, give land to their son John, of Mendon. Worcester Co. Land Records, Book V., p. 496, 1718; James, Sen., of Mendon, gives to his son Joseph, of Reading, land inherited from his father, the Rev. Joseph, of Mendon. Worcester Land Records, Book VII., p. 448, 1738; James gives land to his son Ebenezer, of Uxbridge, April 5, 1735. Worcester Land Records, Book VIII., p. 448, 1738; James gives land to his son Ebenezer, of Uxbridge, April 5, 1735. Worcester Land Records, Wol. XIV., p. 254; James Emerson sells to his son Nathaniel the Homestead in Mendon, May 22, 1740. The son Joseph dies intestate and sine prole, circa 1745—46, for John Emerson, his brother, administers his estate in Falmouth, Co. York, Maine; the inventory is given in Worcester Probate Records, Book XXXVIII., p. 330, there is a deed registered, dated February, 1747—8, in which James Emerson and John Emerson, of Uxbridge\* (formerly Mendon), Ebenezer Emerson, of ——, and Nathaniel Emerson, of Douglass, and Elizabeth Taft (née Emerson, and wife of Captain Joseph Taft), sell their brother Joseph of Reading's portion for £500 "old tenor money," to David Taft: thus proving James was a wealthy man. In 1757 John Emerson and Eliz. Taft appeared to swear that James and Ebenezer signed certain interlined portions, and John Read swore that Nathaniel since deceased signed. James, Jun., we know was dead in 1757, and from this it is probable Ebenezer too was dead in 1757. James, Sen., left no will, nor is the place of his death and burial recorded; but it is known he had to keep very wide awake on account of the Indians who frequented these districts, and Ebenezer in this land for £500 that James, ben., and his wife were both dead; indeed, we know his wife died in 1732, and I have no record of Ja

Thos., of Ipswich. = Elizabeth. Rev. Joseph, of Mendon.  $\stackrel{!}{=}$  2nd wife, Elizabeth Bulkeley. Edward Emerson.  $\stackrel{!}{=}$  Rebecca Waldo. Rev. Joseph, of Malden. - Mary Moody. William, Sr. - Phoebe Bliss. William, Jr.  $\frac{1}{+}$  Ruth Haskins.

The next son Peter, of Reading, a freeholder, married Anna Brown, and left a large family. The next son, Ebenezer, of Reading, also a freeholder, married Bethia Parker, and left a large family. The youngest son Daniel, of Boston, was a shipwright, and married Jane Armitage, and left a family of three. The Bulkeleys came originally from Co. Bedfordshire, England, and were of good family. Rev. Peter Bulkeley was a fellow of St. John's College, Camb., and Rector of Odell, Co. Beds.

Going back now to my direct line—the children of Mr. James Emerson, Senior, and Sarah—we come first to Elizabeth Emerson, born at Ipswich, 16-7, married Captain Joseph Taft, 1708, son of Judge Robert and Sarah Taft (Taäfe). They resided at Uxbridge, where Elizabeth died in 17-00. The descendants of this marriage have borne distinguished careers, having been represented in the United States Services, Legislative and Judicial Benches of Massachusetts, Vermont, Michigan, Iowa and Ohio, and in the National Executive Cabinet. The Hon. Alphonso Taft, LL.D., of Cincinnati, Ohio, judge of the Supreme Court, United States Secretary of War and Attorney-General under President U. S. Grant'; United States Minister to Austria, 1882—4, and to Russia, 1884—5, was a direct lineal descendant of this Elizabeth Emerson, sec—

Captain Joseph Taft, of Uxbridge. = Elizabeth Emerson, m. 1708.

Peter, b. 1715. = Elizabeth Cheney, etc.

Curiously enough, I am also related to this Taft family on my grandmother's side, viz., Margery Morse, sic-

Samuel Morse, of Uxbridge, = Jane Taft, of Uxbridge, dan. of Robert and Eliz. Taft.

Jesse Morse, of Uxbridge. Rachel Hill Allen, widow, m. in 1754.

Marjorie Morse, of Uxbridge, b. 1773. Lieut. Thos. Emerson, of Rochester and Green Creek, Ohio. (My grandparents.)

James', Jun., whom we have referred to, land and that of his brother John was separated by a brook called Emerson Brook, which name it retains to-day, the stream working many mills at Uzbridge, and a local historian says, "Emerson Brook, which name it retains to-day, the stream working many mills at Uzbridge, and a local historian says, "Emerson Brook is one of the finest trout brooks in this section."

James, Jun., married, first, Sarah Lock, Feb. 21, 1722, at Mendon, eb. 1734 (?). He had by her Sarah (Thayer); James, b. 1726, m. Eliz. Emerson, 1752; Jonathan, b. 1729, m. S. Marshall; Abigail, b. 1732, m. Philip Cody, 1754. He married secondly, Sarah, March, 1734, and left issue—Elizabeth, b. 1735; Susan, died in infancy. The second wife was alive in 1757, John Emerson (brother to James) being appointed her guardian by the Probate Judge in 1758 in a deed registered in the Worcester Probate Office; and she did not die in 1737, as Professor B. K. Emerson states. She was non compos, hence the guardianship when she became a widow in 1757.

The next son of James, Sen., and Sarah, is John Emerson, of Mendon (in 1727, Uxbridge). He was born at Ipswich. He was married by Judge Pool, at Mendon, Nov. 23, 1721, to Mary Rise (not Rice, as Professor B. K. Emerson has not at Ipswich. He was married by Judge Pool, at Mendon, Nov. 23, 1721, to Mary Rise (not Rice, as Professor B. K. Emerson has not at musingly described him as a "blacksmith," "surveyor and considerable landowner." The two latter he was; but he was no more a blacksmith than Professor B. K. Emerson bimself, though I dare say he mended his own tools. In all the deeds quoted above he is described in his will, and in no place whatever is he described as a "blacksmith," Professor B. K. Emerson Bad the error pointed out to him, and has not seen fit to correct it—hence my criticism. He was a man of great probity and character, and wealthy, as his will, allowed June 5, 1780, and dated July 12, 1768, shows. He died at Uxbridge, and was buried there in 1780.

The next s

father James, purchased in 1740, and to his grandfather, the Rev. Joseph. He left a large family of sons and daughters—two by his second wife, Mary Burnham (m. 1747), nee Stimpson (?). Of Ebenezer, mentioned in the deed of sale of Joseph's land, we know little; he was evidently dead in 1757. In 1730 he married Elizabeth Walcott, and resided at Attleboro. Professor B. K. Emerson gives Sarah (Hall) as a daughter of James, Sen., and Sarah; but this statement is unsupported by any evidence. C.ming back now to the main line, we recur to the family of John Emerson, Sen., and Mary Rise, of Mendon (later, 1727, nooperated with Uxbridge). The eldest son, Captain John, was born at Mendon, 1729, moved to Douglass, and became at the time of the Revolutionary War a captain in the 8th Co. 3rd Worcester Regiment, Colonel E. Woods. Appended is his certified Revolutionary War service. It will be seen there is an error in his age, but that is quite intelligible under the circumstances, and it is a small error, of three years. He married, Feb. 27, 1745, Mary Wood. Professor B. K. Emerson describes him as a resident of Uxbridge; this is partly an error—he lived at Douglass in later life.

### COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE OF JOHN EMERSON.

JOHN EMERSON appears among a List of Officers of the Mass. Militia as Captain in the 8th Co. of the 3rd Worcester Co. Regiment, commanded by Col. Ezra Woods, Commissioned July 9th, 1776. Vol. 28, p. 119.

Appears in a Descriptive List of Enlisted Men: age 57 years, stature 5 ft. 10 in., complexion dark, hair gray, residence Douglas, term 9 months. Capt. Caleb Whitings Co., Col. Ezra Woods' Regt., dated Douglas, May 28th, 1778.

Vol. 41, p. 315.

### COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

Boston, Sept. 11th, 1895.

Vol. 41, p. 315.

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this office.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth,

War. M. Olin, Secretary.

Seal.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth,
W.M. Olin, Secretary.

This was apparently the only Emerson of this family who took part in the Revolutionary War. John, his father, was, of course, too old in 1776, and Luke Emerson, his brother, was already dead in 1774; so that none of my direct line were able to fight.

Thomas, the second son, married Abigail Marsh, of Uxbridge, 25 Nov., 1748, and movel to Rochester, Vermont, joining the Church there 14 Oct., 1794 (3). He was a landowner. Professor B. K. Emerson describes him as of Uxbridge; this is partially correct. He left Uxbridge for Rochester about 1794. James is mentioned in his father's will, but nothing seems known of him. Luke, the fourth son, receives the Homestead, lands, buildings, tenements, stock and utensils etc. Luke was evidently his favourite son; but, alas for the plans of men! Luke died before his father in Nov., 1774, and so John made a codicil dated Dec. 3, 1774, giving his two grandsons, John and Thomas, sons of Luke, what he had intended for Luke. To his son Exekiel, then an undergraduate at Princeton University, he leaves a remembrance. This Ezekiel took his degree, and was ordained, and as the Rev. Ezekiel Emerson married, 27 Mar., 1760, Catherine Dorr, daughter of Rev. Joseph Dorr, and was given a living at Georgetown, Maine, which he kept for forty-four years. My father was named after him.

John, Sen., leaves his daughters, Mary ( ), Sarah (i. Sabin, ii. J. Hoskins), Hannah (Darling), legacies, and bequeaths his pew to his family. Professor B. K. Emerson says that Mary dide carry; she did not, for she was born in 1730, and is mentioned in her father's will, dated 1763, when already thirty-eight years of age and alive that Luke resided at Rochester, Vt.; he did not. He was born at Uxbridge, lived at Uxbridge, died at Uxbridge and was buried at Uxbridge, C. Uxbridge Town Records, and his will dated 1774, and the will of his father. A daughter Phoebe is given by Professor B. K. Emerson as born Ang. 17, 1743, married John Hurburt (qy. Hu

Thomas, of Ipswich. = Eliz. Ob. 1712. Arms carved on tombstone. Nathaniel, Martha Woodward, Thomas, b. 1657. ? in 1685. of Chebacco (Ipswich). Philippa Perkins. Sarah. = W. Hunt.
Eliz. = Smith.
Mary. = S. Story.
Mehitable, = S. Burnham.
Phillippa. = J. Hurburt. Thomas, b. June 4th, 1699. Thomas, b. 1696, died in infancy. Sarah. Sarah. = S. Cummings,
Mary. = S. Baker, Jr.
Lucy. =
Eliz. = James Emerson, of Uxbridge. Ruth, - Luke Emerson. b. 1787.

Luke left his lands and tenements to his wife Ruth. To his sons, John and Thomas (minors), who also inherited their grandfather's legacy to Luke; and to his five daughters, Ruth, Susan, Louis, Rhoda (Morse) and Sally, he leaves legacies.

In the Worcester Probate Office is a deed dated Feb. 29th, 1788, in which appeared before the Judge of Probate, Joseph Dorr, personating Thomas Emerson, a minor about 14 years of age (b. in 1773, q-v.), son of Luke Emerson, late of Uxbridge, and made claim of Encoth Emerson, of Rochester, Co. of Windsor, Vermont, for his guardian. In the same deed B. Green, gent, and others, stand surety for £1000 before the same judge, to be paid to the judge as a surety re sale of the real estate of Thomas Emerson, a minor, son of Luke. I refer to the deed to show that Thomas must have been heir to a considerable property according to the bond required, and to show how he came to go to Rochester. There is another deed with reference to an earlier guardian at Uxbridge, a Mr. B. Green, who is surety for £300. We see by a deed dated 1787 that Ruth Emerson sold all her interest in Luke Emerson's estate, Vol. Cl., p. 338. In 1788 (Vol. XXL., p. 497) occurs the division of Luke's estate. The widow quit-claims to S. Gifford her thirds and also John's share, and there is set land to Thomas Emerson, Ruth (Jefferson), w. of Joseph Jefferson, Susan (Jefferson), w. of Jediah Jefferson, Rhoda Emerson, m. E. Morse afterwards, and Sally Emerson. Louis was recorded as dead in 1788. Luke had other children who died young, viz., eldest son David, d. Jan. 17th, 1756; Rhoda and Reuben (twins), b. Jan. 30th, 1763, died Feb. 10th and 7th, 1763. John, the eldest son, went to Rochester circa 1780. We come next to Licutenant Thomas Emerson, son of Luke, the minor spoken of above. He was born at Uxbridge, vide pedigree, and taken to Rochester in 1788 by his guardian, Enoch Emerson. He was mentioned in his grandfather's and father's wills. He lived at Rochester and married, in 1795, Margery Morse, of Uxbridge. The Mor

\*PEDIGREE OF MARJORIE MORSE, OF UXBRIDGE.

SAMUEL MORNE, = Elizabeth,

Descr.   Rachel Hill Allen,   Descr.   Rachel Hill Allen,   Descr.   Desc	Sarah, = Hon. D. N. Lawrence, Dorcea, Eliz., = P. Lawrence, Captain Juseph, = 1 M. W. W. July 16th, of Gorton. b. June 24th, b. July 18t, 1647, of Gorton. b. July 26th, 1649, ob. 2 Hann 1643. Feb. 17th, 1717-8, 2 Hann Grandparents of Hon. Abbatt young? 3 Hann Lawrence.	Daniel, Daniel, Lydie. b. 1   Daniel, b. 1   Daniel, b. 1   Daniel, b. 1   Daniel, borne. Medfield and Sher- Shorne.	England b. in England, 1887. Ob. June 20th, 1654.  B. N. Y., at Medfield.  At Med-	Rev. Sam. Bullen.  (wal, d. of  Hen. Neil Wood  ah Baboock.  ah Baboock.  adqurents of  Amthematician.  Joseph, = Mason.  5. Now  80th, 1721.  Emice,  b. Feb. 27th,  1745.  ch. Appl. 17th,  6. Appl. 17th,  b. Feb. 27th,  1755.  ch. Appl. 17th,  b. Feb. 27th,  1756.  ch. Appl. 17th,  ch. Appl. 17th,  d. Appl. 17th,  l. Rep. 27th,  1756.  ch. Appl. 17th,  d. Appl. 17th,  l. Rep. 27th,  l. Rep. 2	Mary, = Re    0.0. Feb. 14th,     1690-1.     1690-1.     1648, 0.0.     1648, 0.0.     1688,     10 July 11th,     1688,     1688,     2 Hannal     3 Hannal     2 Hannal     4 Hannal     4 Hannal     5 Hannal     6 Hannal     6 Hannal     7 Hannal	Bullen, Jeremiah, Boston Rasurd Rastward Rastward Reb. July 26th Feb. 17th, 17 Rev. Ebenezer Sol. M.A., b. Mar. End, co. 1801. Solom, Rev. Ebenezer Solom, R	Samuel,   Mary   Marth,   1654.     Samuel,   Mary   1688, at East, ward.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Elex,   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.     Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz.   Eliz	Dan Fisher, Asker of House 24th, b. Ju. Dan Fisher, Deputies.  1. Dan Fisher, Deputies.  1. JOSEUA, 1749, Nov. Mand repres 2 M. Mornard repres 2 M. Mornard repres 2 M. Mornard 1712. Andread 1712. An		betiled at Waterto February (Beld at Waterto Watertown (Beld at Watertown of Sept. 18-10-58, and Sept. 18-10-59, and Sept. 18-	and (Suffelk or Willes)  5th, 1654, bur. at Med 5th, 1654, bur. at Med b. 1615, in England co. 1654, Medfield Medfield and Do closter.  1. Feb. Hannah, 1. June b. 1640, died Sarah 1. 2041, 1. 1670, b. Mar. 21. 1. 1670,		Lieutenant Sawuzi,  Jieutenant Sawuzi,  edfield, ob. Feb. 28th, edfield, way 4th, edfield, way 4th, edfield, way 8th, 1776, ed	b. 1611. ob. 1657;  Boaton.  b. Jan. 10th, 1689, Median and Commission Nov. 37th, 1689, re-sh. 1881.  Belmont, Oct. 8rd, 10th 1689, re-sh. 10th, 1689, re-sh. 1666.  b. Feb. 8th, 10th, 1729, ob. 1701.  b. Jan. 18th, 1729, of. 1701.  c. Jan. 18th, 1729, of. 1701.  b. Jan. 18th, 1729, of. 1701.  b. Jan. 18th, 1729, of. 1701.  b. Jan. 18th, 1729, of. 1701.  l. Jan. 18th, 1735.
	Eliz = J. Darling. Hannah, Hannah, Ruth, Joseph, Apl. 2nd, 1679, ob. Apl. 2nd, 1749, Nov. 15th, 1699. b. 1680, b. 1685, ob. 1690. ob. 1690. died young? died young? died young? died young? continual at General SantyPenniman. died young. ob. 1704. SantyPenniman.	10th, 16t4 - 5, ob. June b. 16t4, died b.July 16th, of Gorton.   D. N. Lawrence,   Dorcas,   Eliz.   P. Lawrence,   Captain Joseph,   22nd, 1682. 2 Sarh   young?   16t4, died b.July 16th, of Gorton.   D. Julie 24th, b. July 1st, 16t7, of Gorton.   Peb. 17th, 1717 - 8.   16t4, ob. Apl. 22th, 16t8.   Ann. D. Mar. 21st, b. Jan. 16th, b. Apl. 2nd, 1679, ob. Apl. 28th, 16t8.   Hon. Joseph,   D. 1670,   D. 1	1.   1.   1.   1.   1.   1.   1.   1.	Joseph, = Mason. b. Nov. 80th, 1721.	= Peris Lydis, Bush. b. Oct. 27th,1719, ob. 1738.	Rev. Ebenezer, M.A., b. Mar. 2nd, 1717—8, ob. 1801.	ا ه	Eliakim, = b. Nov. 22nd, 1712.	Joshus, = b. Dec. 28th, 1710.	nima, = H. Adams. Mar. kh, 1700.	ary, = 1 Lowell. Sept. 2 Walker. 4th, 707.	= Jane Taft, of Uxbridge, d. of Robt. and Eliz. Taf	~ X	_ = 5 <b>4</b> -∦
D. Smith, SAMURI, = Jane Taft, Mary, = 1 Lowell. Jemina, = H. Adama, Joshua, = Mary   Eliakim, = Abigail Ruth, = S. Plimpton. Rev. Ebenezer, = Perial of Need. b. May 4th, of Dec. Dec. Partridge. b. Nov. Morse, b. 1716, M.A., b. Mar. Bush. Dec. Dec. Partridge. b. Nov. Morse, b. 1716, M.A., b. Mar. Bush. Dec. Dec. Partridge. b. Nov. Morse, b. 1716, M.A., b. Mar. Bush. Dec. Dec. Dec. Partridge. b. Nov. Morse, b. 1716, M.A., b. Mar. Bush. Dec. Dec. Dec. Partridge. b. Nov. Morse, b. 1716, M.A., b. Mar. Bush. Dec. Dec. Dec. Dec. Dec. Dec. Dec. Dec		1 Eliz. Wood, m. Feb. Hannah, Sarah, Hon. D. N. Lawrence, Dorcas, Eliz. H. F. Lawrence, Captain Juseph, H. W. W. H. W. Wood, m. Feb. Hannah, Sarah, 1948, of Gorton. B. July 1st, 1647, of Gorton. B. July 29th, 1648, of Hannah, young? Sarah young? July 29th, 1717-8, 2 Hannah, 1717-8, 2 Hannah, 1648, ob. Apl. 29th, 1658. Lawrence. Lawrence.	1.9dia.   1.9d	suic Bullard.   ndparents of , Mathematician.	Sarah, = Barah, = b. July 11th, 1686. Great grand Sanuel Bullari,	-	g g	— II ———-¦	b. Apl. 2nd, 1679, ob. A Medfield. Commissa sentative of Medfiel Court.	Joseph, st, b. Jan. 16th, 1674, g? died young?			J. Darling.	Eliz.

#### COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE OF JESSE MORSE.

JESSE MORSE appears on Lexington Alarm Roll of Capt. Joseph Chapin's Co., which marched on the Alarm of April 19th, 1775, from Uxbridge; belonged to Uxbridge; service 17 days. Vol. 11, p. 257.

Appears on Muster Roll of Capt. William Wyman's Co., Col. Patterson's Regt., dated Aug. 1st, 1775; enlisted April 29th, 1775; service 3 months 9 days; belonged to Uxbridge. Vol. 16, p. 70.

"JESSE MORSS," credited to same Co., same Regt., as above on Company Return probably for October, 1775; belonged to Uxbridge. Vol. 50, p. 175.

"JESS MORSS "appears in an Order for Bounty Coat or its equivalent in money, given by himself and others, dated Camp No. 3, Charlestown, Nov. 4th, 1775, payable to Lieut. Samuel Chapin; Bounty due on account of service in Capt. William Wyman's Co., Col. John Paterson's Regt. Vol. 57, file 18.

"JESSE MORSS "appears on a Receipt dated Point Shirley, June 13th, 1776, for Bounty and advance Pay, given by himself and others, in Capt. Jonathan Carriel's Co.; autograph signature. Vol. 18, p. 17.

JESSE MORSE appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Jonathan Carriel's Co., Col. Josiah Whitney's Regt., for service from May 15th, 1776, to Nov. 1st, 1776; Roll dated Hull, Nov. 2nd, 1776; also for 1 month 3½ days' service in November and December; belonged to Uxbridge. Vol. 18, pp. 35, 9, 11.

Appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Samuel Read's Co., Lt.-Col. Nathan Tyler's Regt., for service at Rhode Island on the Alarm of Dec. 8th, 1776; enlisted Dec. 8th, 1776; discharged Jan. 21st, 1777; service 1 month 15 days; stationed at Providence. Vol. 3, p. 100.

Appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Samuel Read's Co., the Co. Save Service 1 month 15 days; stationed at Providence. Vol. 3, p. 100.

JESSE MORSE appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Isaac Martin's Co., Col. Joseph Whitney's Regt., under command of Maj.-Gen. Spencer; enlisted May 4th, 1777; discharged July 4th, 1777; service 2 months 6 days, in Rhode Island; Roll sworn to at Boston. Vol. 21, p. 97.

Appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Job Knap's Co., Col. Cushing's Regt.; enlisted Aug. 17th, 1777; discharged Nov. 30th, 1777; service 3 months 24 days, in Northero Army. Vol. 20, p. 173.

Appears on Muster and Pay Roll of Capt. Job Knap's Co., for service at Rhode Island by order of Gen. Court, Feb. 28th, 1781; enlisted Mch. 2nd, 1781; discharged Mch. 15th, 1781; service 17 days; Roll dated Douglas. Vol. 2, p. 175.

### COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

Boston, September 30th, 1895.

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this office.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth,

WM. M. OLIN, Secretary.

### COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.

Office of the Secretary.

REVOLUTIONARY WAR SERVICE OF JESSE MORSE, JR.

JESSE MORSE, Jr., appears in a Descriptive List, dated Uxbridge, May 22nd, 1778, of the men enlisted from Worcester Co., who were raised under Resolve of April 20th, 1778, for the term of Nine months from the time of their arrival at Fishkill June 7th, 1778). Age 19 years; stature 5 ft. 11 in.; complexion dark; hair brown; eyes blue; residence Uxbridge; enlisted from Uxbridge; belonged to Capt. Seagrave's Co., Col. Ezra Woods' Regt Vol. 41, pp. 380, 351.

JESSE MORSE, Jr., appears on a Petition, dated Uxbridge, April 8th, 1779, to the Council, signed by himself and others, asking that he be paid mileage, etc., from Pennsylvania, the place of his discharge, to Uxbridge, his home. Service 9 months; discharged Jan. 6th, 1779. Vol. 185, p. 108.

# COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS. Office of the Secretary.

Boston, September 30th, 1895.

I certify the foregoing to be true abstracts from the Record Index to the Revolutionary War Archives deposited in this office.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth,

WM, M. OLIN, Secretary.

Seal.

Witness the Seal of the Commonwealth,
WM, M. Olin, Secretary.

The early portion of Lieut. Thomas Emerson and his wife's married life was spent at Rochester, Vt., where six children were born.\* Fuller details are given in "The Emersons in America," and therefore are not repeated here, these brief notes only being given. Their children were—1. Demarcas, b. 1796, b. 1882, a bachelor. 2. Lois, b. 1798, ob. 1849, in. Judge Sherwood, of Sandusky, Ohio, one of the ablest lawyers produced by America; Mrs. Sherwood started the first school at Sandusky in her own house, circa 1815. 3. Thomas, Jun., b. 1830, ob. Dec. 9, 1870, m. (1) Eliz. Glick, aunt of Governor George Glick, Cannos State; (2) Sarah Darling, issue—(i.) Thomas, Jun., b. 1831, goes out in female issue, d. Nellie = Rev. D. W. Crane, Myrtle and Gince; (ii.) George, b. 1834, ob. 1836; (iii.) Christina = B. Rowe; (iv.) Anna = R. W. Thomas, a descendant per father of Miles Standish, and per mother of Geo. Bradford; (v.) Laurel, b. 1840, m. S. E. Bacon and has two sons and three daughters, viz., Albert Bacon, Walker Oliver, Erminia = W. Freund, Cora, Edith, Mary Oliver. 4. Spuire Jesse, b. Dec. 24, 1801, ob. July 19, 1873, m. J. Strawn Govett and had issue—(1) Sarah = Rev. J. T. Caples; (ii.) Stephen Morse, b. 1832, m. Sarah i. Rall, and had issue—Stephen, b. 1861, ob. 1801; essee, a daughter, b. 1802 (Stephen Morse, Sen., 1863, was a graduate of Wesley University, Ohio); (iii.) Anna L., b. 1834 = D. S. Camfield; (iv.) Dr. Pauline, b. 1836 = L. Canfield (Dr. Pauline E. Canfield was a medical graduate and the genealogist referred to passine; (v.) Elmira, b. 1836 = J. D. Morgan; (vi.) James Strawn, b. 1840 = Cassie Huffard, and had issue—Mina, b. 1866, Bert, b. 1869, Maude, b. 1871, Frank, b. 1874, Guy, b. 1875, Frederica, b. 1879; (vii.) Emma J. = W. H. Schroeder. 5. Heary Eskelt Emerson, b. 1806, for particulars vide notes inf. 6. Stephen Cummings, b. 1800, ob. 1881, m. Mary M. Gaston, and had issue—(i.) Rob. Boyd, b. 1839, died of wounds in Civil War, Co

<sup>\*</sup> Henry Ezekiel states in his will he was born in Uxbridge. This is an error; he was born at Rochester and taken to Uxbridge almost immediately afterwards.

find his name in the Green Creek, Ohio, records until August 19, 1822, when there is a record in the Auditor of States Office, Columbus, Ohio, of his buying the east half of the north-east quarter of Section No. 7, township No. 4, north range No. 16, east, in Green Creek Township, Sandusky Co., Ohio. His widow died on Jan. 21, 1826, at Green Creek, Ohio, and is buried in the Oakwood Cemetery, at Fremont, Ohio. His widow died on Jan. 21, 1826, at Green Creek, Ohio, and is buried in the same cemetery. Judge Sherwood, his son-in-law, was a witness to his will. In his will be mentions Marcus, Jesse, Thomas, Stephen, Ezekiel, and daughter Pauline and his wife Margery.

Demarcus and my father, after their father's death, came back to their Morse relatives in Massachusetts, and in 1826 my father went off to Cuba, which was then the El Dorado. He began coffee planting, and owned the La Esperanza and another estate near Cardenns, in Cuba, which he subsequently sold, and went into partnership with J. B. Phinney in the La Palma estate, near the Encrucijada, Sagua-la-Grande, Cuba. This was a large estate, some seven square miles in extent. My father bought his partner out, and was sole proprietor when he married in New York City, Jane Harris Billing. They were married by the Rev. James Millet, of the Holy Martyrs' Church, New York—witnesses, Mr. J. B. Phinney and Mrs. L. A. Phinney. My mother was a descendant of the very old Norman family of Billouns alias Treworder, who settled in Cornwall before 1210. I append a short note on my mother's family.

### BILLING alias TRELAWDER.

BILLING alias TRELAWDER.

"This family is of Norman descent. The name is still found in France. It is of great antiquity in Cornwall under the following and other forms:—Byllun, Billon, Billon, Byllyng and Billing and Belling."—Sir J. Maclean.

The arms allowed at the Herald's Visitation in 1620, were as given in the drawing. It being a pre-Tudor coat there is no crest.

There is a long pedigree registered at the College of Arms beginning with Richard Billing, of Trevorder, Co. Cornwall, 1620. His elder son goes out in female issue. Elizabeth, co-heiress, marrying Geo. Viell, of Wood, Allington Parish, Co. Devon, and Margaret marrying John Kestell, of Kestell. The younger son, Thomas, however, left male issue, which subsequently went out in female issue, too, Elizabeth Billing marrying (1) S. Trelawney, (2) R. Lower, M.P., Physician to Charles II.

At the 1638 Visitation arms were allowed to William Billing (et. 25), of Lanke, by Sir John Borough, Garter Principal-at-Arms, 8th March, 1638, i.e., (1 and 4) Billing (as above) quarterly with (2) Bleuot and (3) Hocken. This William was son of Reginald Billing and Ann Hocken, some time of St. Mabyn and afterwards of Gt. Lanke, in St. Breward, where he built a mansion in 1627. This William left several descendants and he had a brother John.

I have not yet had time to trace my mother to the registered pedigree, but her short pedigree is (so far as I have gone):—

OT

Billing, of Bodmin.

b. 1795, Surgeon, of Lostwithiel. Ob. Sept. 5th, 1850, and bur. Sept. 10th, 1850, ct. 55, by Rev. E. C. Bond, at Woburn, Beds. Sometime of Lostwithiel, Cornwall. = Jane Harris, | of an old Cornish family.

Astley Cooper Billing, bap. Apl. 18th, 1818.

bap, on Dec. 7th, 1820, at Lostwithiel, Cornwall, by the Rev. — Bower. Died at Grasmere, bur. July, 1855, at Teignmouth, Devon, Sept. 12th, 1881.

Other brothers and sisters.

My uncle told me his great grandfather was William Billing of St. Teath, Co. Cornwall, but knowing how inaccurate people are in such matters I place but little value in the statement, unsupported as it was by evidence.

Sir John Maclean, in his "History of Trigg Minor, Co. Cornwall," goes very fully into the history of this important old Cornish and Norman family, as he married into it himself. Anyone interested in the matter I refer to his work.



\* Vol. I., p. 385 et seq., Vol. II. and Vol. III.

Co. Lancs., and of the Ainsworths, Lords of Plessington Manor, whose arms and pedigree are registered at the College. Arms—3 poleaxes argent on a shield gules. No crest or motito.

My children—Leonard Ainsworth was born at 4, Park Side, Cambridge, May 12, 1882, and baptized there privately by the Rev. T. J. Garness, July 26, 1882, and has adopted engineering as his profession. Sybil was born at 4, Park Side, Cambridge, Jan. 21, 1884, and baptized by the Rev. H. Bellamy at 8t. Benet's Church, Cambridge, June 13, 1884. Gladys was born at 26, Downshire Hill, Hampstead, London, N.W., May 23, 1885. Zoo Orchis was born at Claringbold, Broadstairs, Kent, Nov. 12, 1892, and baptized by the Rev. M. N. Kearney at Oulton Church, Oct. 6, 1897. Ralf Billing was born at "The Nook," Oulton Broad, on July 3rd, 1897, and baptized at Oulton Parish Church by Rev. M. N. Kearney, Oct. 6, 1897.

My brother, Just William Emerson, was born on the estate and baptized by Rev. J. E. Martin, baptism recorded in the book St. Maria Magdalena, Cifuentes, Cuba. He was a fellow-commoner of Downing College, Cambridge, and took his B.A. in 1885. He resided in Florida, U.S.A., and owned the "Mount and "Lakeside" in Lakeland, and married his cousin, Grace Camfield. They had one child (posthumous), William Camfield Emerson, born at Council Grove, Kansas, Sept. 8, 1893, living in 1897. My brother died at Tampa, Florida, March 3, 1893, and was buried at Oakwood Cemetery, Fremont, Ohio.

It will be seen from these notes and the pedigree that the fighting and pioneering instincts have predominated in our branch of the family. First there was Nathaniel, who served against the Indians, direct ancestor of Luke's wife; then Captain John, who served in the Revolutionary War, his brother Luke being dead, his father John too old, and his nephew Thomas, my grandfather, a baby; and my maternal grandfather, Jesse Morse, serving from Lexington Alarm all through the war, together with three of his sons, in the Revolutionary War, his brother Luke being dead, his fa

### ARMIGEROUS EMERSONS AT PRESENT LIVING.

The following having given official proof (q.v.) that they are entitled to bear arms are all the living Emersons who are so entitled, for though some of the Lincolnshire armigerous Emersons would have the right did they register their pedigrees up to date, they have protempore lost that right until they do so register them. Those whose pedigrees are fully registered and their patents of grants are duly recorded at the College of Arms are:—

(1) John James Emerson, esquire, LL.D. (Cantab.) (2) Eleazer Biggins Emerson, esquire, B.A. (Cantab.) Yorkshire.

(3) Charles Arthur Emerson, gent.

(4) Peter Henry Emerson, gent., M.B., B.A. (Cantab.), Suffolk.

Armigerous minors:—James John Emerson, gent., of Trinity Hall (Camb.); Ethel Mary Alice Maud Emerson, spinster; Constance Ann Dorothy Emerson, spinster; Leonard Ainsworth Emerson, gent.; Sybil Emerson, spinster; Gladys Emerson, spinster; Zöe Orchis Emerson, spinster; Ralf Billing Emerson, gent.

The following living members of the armigerous Lincolnshire family of Emersons would

be entitled to bear arms did they register their pedigrees at the College of Arms:—

(1) Thos. Wharton Emerson, gent.; (2) Major-General Alexander Emerson, esquire;

(3) Alexander Theodore Emerson, gent.; (4) Charles Edward Emerson, gent.; (5) Wharton Amcotts Emerson, gent.; (6) Catherine Mary Emerson, spinster; (7) Lyon Emerson, gent. Minors:—(8) Ethel Mary Emerson, spinster, only child of Major-General Alexander

Emerson.

No Emersons in the United States of America or Colonies are entitled to bear arms, nor is any Emerson in Scotland, Ireland, or Wales entitled to bear arms. Sir James Emerson-Tennant's only son died without issue, but one daughter-Mrs. Butler-is entitled to have her arms impaled on her husband's, if he be an armiger.

ARMS NOT AUTHENTICATED BUT PROBABLY GENUINE AND THE RECORD LOST.

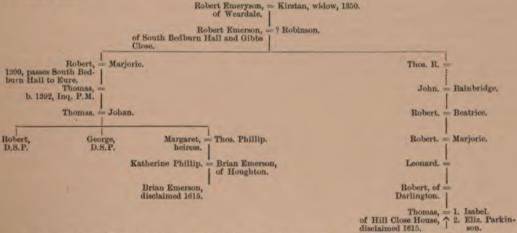


EMERSON, OF EASTGATE, Co. DURHAM.

Bears, azure on a bend argent three spread eagles sable. This coat was found in Lansdown MS. 865, fo. 87, in 1895, by Miss Walford, whom I had requested to search the It is obviously a pre-Tudor coat as no crest is registered with it, and before the Tudors only persons of knightly rank were allowed crests. The Eastgate is Eastgate in County Durham. Possibly it was granted to the early forest officers who dwelt at Eastgate in Weardale, but as the matter stands no one is entitled to use this coat, nor will anyone ever be entitled to do so, for it is not recorded in any of the Visitations, or at the College of Arms. It is probably (if genuine) the first coat ever granted to an Emerson, but this also is mere conjecture. This coat, then, is at present of purely historical interest and is likely so to remain. This coat is tricked above. It will be seen by reference to the key pedigree of Durham Emersons that the first Eastgate Emerson described in the Cursitor Records as gent. was George Emerson, of the Eastgate, High Forester and Bailiff to the Bishop of Durham, ob. 1508.—Cursitor Rolls. If the coat was originally recorded and lost sight of, as some coats were during the Commonwealth and afterwards, this was probably the coat claimed by Thomas, of Darlington, and disclaimed by the Heralds in 1615. It would, too, account for the foresters being described as "gents." But all proof is absent, so that everything is mere conjecture, except the existence of the coat in the Lansdown MS., and the statement that it belongs to Emerson, of the Eastgate, Co. Durham. The pedigree of this branch of the family is given more fully under Emersons of Ludwell (Co. Durham), many of whom are certainly described in Cursitor Records as "gentlemen."

### EMERSON DISCLAIMERS.

The official records of the College state that Thomas Emerson, of Darlington, and Brian Emerson, of the Eastgate, disclaimed arms and gentry at the Visitation of 1615 (Sept. 16th) of Co. Durham. Their names do not occur in Ryland's Disclaimers, however; and since they were disclaimed or did not put in an appearance it is assumed they had no right to arms. My researches prove that both could not have had a right to the same arms and Brian was the recalcitrant—for he was connected with the Darlington Emersons merely by marriage. The Darlington Emersons were one of the most important Emerson families in Co. Durham, and I suspect had a right to the Eastgate coat aforesaid. Certainly I can find no Ralf in their pedigree, circa 1570—1600, so assume they must have claimed some other coat than Ralf of Foxton's. In making up my key pedigree for the County of Durham I soon found I was engaged upon the Darlington Emersons, in later times called the Hill Close House Emersons, and it was one of these who was disclaimed in 1615 (Longstaffe's "History of Durham"). My key pedigree will be published in a subsequent chapter, so I will confine myself here to publishing the pedigrees of the two disclaimers that I have compiled, merely publishing here the direct descent of each and showing Brian the disclaimer's actual relationship to Thomas, of Darlington.



The reader will see the eldest son of Robert Emerson and —— Robinson goes out in female issue, Margaret the heiress marrying Thos. Phillip; their daughter, Katherine Phillip, marrying Brian the disclaimer, who was a Houghton Emerson (q.v.). On the other hand, the issue of the second son, Thomas, is continued to the Darlington family, represented by Thomas, disclaimed in 1615. I cannot trace that this family ever had a right to arms and think they were probably quite fairly disclaimed in 1615. But, nevertheless, I have been able to compile a good pedigree of them, but who are the living representatives of this ancient family I know not—they are probably pretty numerous, as towards the end of the seventeenth century they were very prolific, as can be seen by the key pedigree. But they sold their property to the Richardsons

and I presume scattered far and wide. And these are the only two Emersons I have been able to find who were disclaimed arms and gentry at any of the Visitations.

Spurious Crests and Arms of no authority.

Burke, Fairbairn and others give arms and crests as belonging to Emersons and Emmersons which are of no authority whatever, and of which no record exists at the College. Mr. Fox-Davies' edition of Fairbairn's crests, 1892, p. 149, Vol. I., gives the following

1. Emerson, Northumb., a sinister wing ppr., charged with a bend or, and thereon three torteaux.

2. Emerson, Lincs. and Norf., issuing from a cloud rays of the sun all ppr.

3. Emmerson, a cock ppr.

first crest is spurious. There is no record of such a crest in the College of Arms,

This crest was doubtless The first crest is spurious. There is no record of such a crest in the College of Arms, neither is there any armigerous Northumberland family of Emersons. This crest was doubtless invented and first used with the Lincolnshire arms by John Emerson, merchant, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, the son of a yeoman and a member of the Ludwell family of Emersons. He doubtless copied the arms from the Kail Cross, Newcastle, where they had been placed by Thomas Emerson, of Bradbury, one of the Surrey Emersons, who himself had no legal right to them although he was in all probability related to the Lincolnshire Emersons (vide Emersons of Co. Lincoln and Co. Surrey). This crest was carved on a memorial tablet placed in St. Nicholas' Church, Newcastle, to the memory of the above John Emerson, with the Lincolnshire arms, and impaled upon them are the arms of his three wives. It is to be hoped they had more claim to the arms than the said John Emerson. These arms ought to be at once removed from the church. No Emersons of Northumberland are or ever were entitled to arms of any kind.

The second crest, supposed to belong to the Emersons of Lincoln and Norfolk, is equally spurious-the Lincolnshire family have no crest, it being a pre-Tudor coat. And no family of Norfolk Emersons was ever granted arms or proved any relationship to the Lincoln

armigerous family of Emersons,

The third crest, the "proper cock crowing," is pure invention also, nor is any family particularized. No such crest was ever granted to an Emerson or Emmerson, nor have any

Emmersons ever been granted arms.

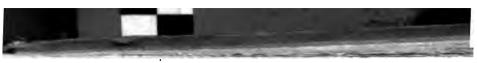
Finally, in America the descendants of Michael Emerson, of Haverhill, U.S.A., claim-Or out of the midst of a fesse sable, a lion rampant, naissant gules armed and languid (sic) azure. Motto, "I will or die." No crest. This coat is spurious like the above, no such coat ever having been granted to any Emerson or anybody else, to judge from the "heraldry," and is probably the work of John Coles, the infamous spurious heraldic painter of Boston, who lived during the last century. The descendants of Michael Emerson have no arms of any kind, and are possibly descended from Jo. Emerson, baker, who emigrated in the Abigail, 1635, Oct. 20th, for New England (vide Licences to pass beyond the seas). This Jo., as given in the original licence, was possibly a contraction for Jonathan, father of Michael Emerson, who settled at Haverhill, circa 1656, and left a large family, one of whom was the heroic and historic Hannah Dustin (née Emerson) who avenged her family by scalping a number of Indians with her own hands-a well-known historical episode.

Professor B. K. Emerson, in his "Emersons in America," says Rev. John, grandson of Thomas, of Ipswich, had "arms certified to him"—this is sheer nonsense. Before the College would have "certified arms" to him he would have had to prove his right to arms, which he never did. All he did was to buy a certified copy of the arms of Ralf of Foxton, which anybody can do who is not even an Emerson. An equally ridiculous statement in the work referred to is that a descendant of Thomas, of Ipswich, the Rev. Daniel Emerson, who was a chaplain of the forces, 1755, "was considered the ranking officer, because of his family coat of arms bearing three lions." The Rev. Daniel Emerson was never entitled to any arms, and if he had been, that he should be considered ranking officer on account of the "three lions"

is grotesque.

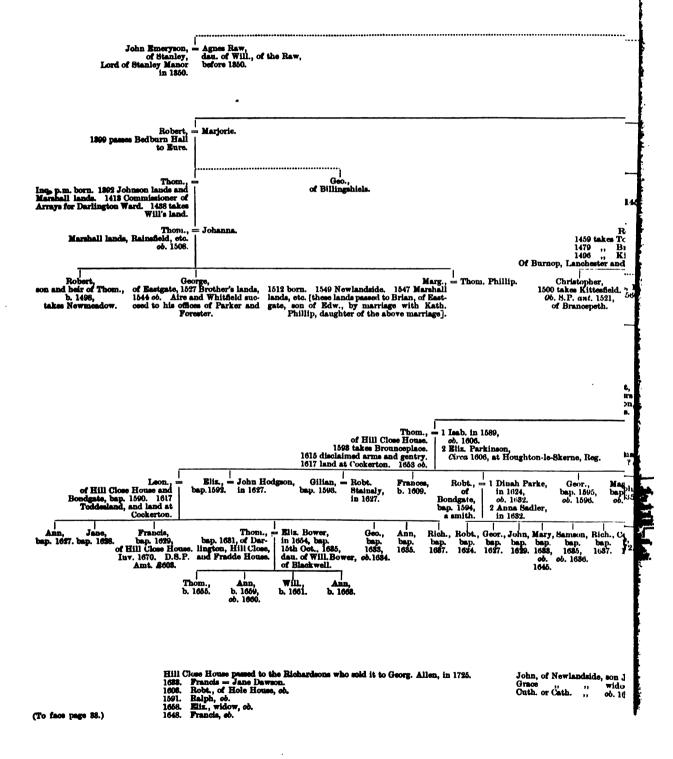
And here we must leave the matter of "arms," and trust the various correspondents who have written us so many questions on the subject will now clearly understand the matter. And I trust American readers will see how ridiculous are their claims to use arms-one

cannot be a republican and an aristocrat at the same time.





And the second s



### CHAPTER III.

### The Key Pedigree.

As I have said before this is a genealogical history of the Emersons, of the sons of Aimeric, and my first difficulty is the matter of their origin, i.e., are they all descended from one man-Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham, or were there two families, one the Archdeacon's, and a second the sons of Emery, of Co. York, mentioned in the Richmond Domesday? I have been unable to obtain sufficient evidence to clear this matter up, or to connect the earliest roots, the filli Emeri of Durham and York, with each other, or with the earliest recorded Emerysons; but what evidence I have been able to obtain leads me to think the family sprang from the Archdeacon of Durham, i.e., the earliest Emeryson held manorial lands in St. Oswald's and Brancepeth Parishes close to Durham and the earliest members of them held under the Bishops of Durham, and were forest officers, bailiffs and scribæ to the Bishops, which offices they continued to hold in Weardale to comparatively modern times-tempe Jac. I.

Some future genealogist may be able, with more means at his command, to clear the matter up, as it doubtless could be were the very voluminous early Pipe Rolls and other records searched. Besides these lacunæ I have been unable to connect several collaterals with

the main stem for lack of proof, which doubtless further research would produce.

We will now proceed to give the result of my studies of this key pedigree and the various documents connected therewith.

To begin with Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham, son or nephew (nepos) of Bishop of Durham, Phillip of Poictou, whom I hold to be the founder of the family, takes us at once to the times of Richard Cœur-de-Lion and Aquatania, for Bishop Phillip of Poictou was clerk-in-attendance to the great lion-hearted King Richard I. But in order that the reader will the better understand the connection of Aquatania with England and the character of its people, we venture to give a long extract from Professor Montagu Burrows's\* (with his kind permission) writing on this subject, as this period of history is ignored in most historical works.

writing on this subject, as this period of history is ignored in most historical works.

"There are no records for the century which elapsed after Eleanor of Guienne,† or Aquitaine (for the words are really the same, and in her case had the same meaning), brought (in 1151) a duchy and a county, which were very like a kingdom, to Henry Plantagenet, Count of Anjou, who was to add, immediately afterwards, the realm of England to his great possessions. The Gascon Rolls do not commence till 1242.‡ We hear of little else in this century besides the great feudal baronage of the provinces. All the notices which reach us in the reigns of Henry II. and Richard I. bear conspicuous marks of a powerful and semi-independent body of lords, who played an important part in the struggles between the harassed father and his rebellious sons. Forced to yield to the hand of a master in Cœur de Lion, the special head of his mother's inheritance, and to do so even when he was a mere boy, they did pretty much as they liked when the strong hand was withdrawn. Indeed, by his junction with the French king against his own father Richard taught them a lesson which they were not slow to learn.

"The English Sovereignty had placed these barons in a position more convenient and agreeable to a feudal society than any other in Europe. While the 'Roy Outremer' was their liege lord, he himself as Count of Anjon and Poiton, and Duke of Guienne, owed fealty for these provinces to the Kings of France; and as the latter, by absorbing the possessions of the Peers of France, gradually emerged out of the rank of petty sovereigns, they, very naturally, the more insisted on a definite recognition of their suzerainty over the English lordships in the south. Thus the nobles served two masters, which, with the best intentions, is not easy. But these were not two masters in the ordinary sense: they were two kings. Such a position often involved disagreeable consequences; but they were more than balanced in the eye of these lords by the exquisite satisfaction o

<sup>\* &</sup>quot;The Family of Brocas of Beaurepaire and Roche Court," pp. 13—22.

† Gascony.—P. H. E.

‡ Which renders them useless for all research concerning Bishop Phillip of Poictou and his nephew Aimeric, the Archdeacon of Durham, who reigned at Durham, 1195—1215.—P. H. E.

the complicated series of circumstances which the historian will have to trace. It will be evident enough when the subject is once presented in full.

"The confusion of feudid obligations here mentioned, common in a sense cleewhere, but never so accentuated as in Aquitains, coincided with the differences of race and history which distinguished the people from their and applications of the confusion of the transport of the trans

"The reign of Henry III. might not unfairly be described as a long, persistent, and, on the whole, successful effort to establish an efficient government of Aquitaine from Bordeaux, and thus to bring the naval strength and commercial resources of England to bear in the best possible manner against the growing power of the French Crown. After the shock which the English position had sustained under John, and during the minority of Henry, such a task, in the hands of so feeble a prince, might well appear impossible. That it succeeded, so far at least as to form an effective basis for the work of Edward I., was due to the action of feudal forces on a larger area than that of the English provinces, taken by themselves. For a time those greater forces absorbed and centralized the greater

Henry, such a task, in the hands of so feeble a prince, might well appear impossible. That if succeeded, so far at least as to form an effective basis for the work of Edward I., was due to the action of feudal forces on a larger area than that of the English provinces, taken by themselves. For a time those greater forces absorbed and entralized the smaller.

"The minority of Louis IX. offered exactly the same opportunity for English interference in France which the earlier minority of Henry had offered for the French interference in England. It was a case of simple retailation. Just as Louis VIII. had been called in by John's disc netwerd subjects, so Henry was summoned to lead the resistance of the great feudatories who thereby writhed under the vigrous regency of Blanche, the French Queen-mother. Henry towered far above the heads of these men. Though actually he only held Aquisiane, be still received bomage from Britany and La Marche; he still required Kormandy, Maine, and Aquisiane, be still required Morandy and the control of the contro

Though of course many things have changed, the traveller finds it easier to conjure up the past at Bordeaux than at most places, for the river is the one great feature, and that does not change. The Garonne at Bordeaux is a far finer stream than the fhames at London, but it is more like it than any river in Europe on the point of its usefulness as a means of communication. Every species of merchandise finds its way, in spite of railways, from the sea-coast or the up-country in the great barges which

"No commercial city in France or England could compare with Bordeaux. London was wealthy and squalid: Bordeaux was wealthy and beautiful. On its ample quays were landed the corn, cheese, butter, skins, fish, leather, rope, and, above all, the tin, the wool, and the cloth of England. From thence issued forth to the British and Flemish ports great fleets of wine-ships, generally sailing together for mutual protection, and governed, like men-of-war, by codes of laws. Free trade between the English and Gascons anticipated by centuries the modern lessons of political economy, and gave unfettered vigour to the commerce of both countries. Not only did all the roads of the province converge to Bordeaux, but it was the centre of that remarkable river-system already mentioned. The Garonne, the Dordogne, and the Adour, with their numerous affluents, circled throughout the whole extent of the land, and afforded admirable means of communication with the neighbouring provinces. already mentioned. The Garonne, the Dordogne, and the Adour, with their numerous affluents, circled throughout the whole extent of the land, and afforded admirable means of communication with the neighbouring provinces. Hence the extraordinary magnitude of the Gascon wine trade. This formed the staple commodity of the whole province, and bestowed life and wealth on the whole population. The merchants sailed with their own wines in their own ships. Of such value were these wines to England that the nobles, bishops, clergy, the king himself, and the queen, all traded on their own account.\* Sure of a hospitable welcome in the English ports, this fine Gascon commerce, not unnaturally, attracted the jealousy of the French, and numerous were the conflicts in which the Gascon and English traders fought on the same side against their rivals of the northern and north-western coasts of France. These contests never attained the dimensions of the great and furious battle between the Anglo-Gascon and Franco-Norman fishing fleets, which was the prelude of the Hundred Years' War; but they were the same in kind. were the same in kind.

anglo-Gascon and Franco-Norman fishing fleets, which was the prelude of the Hundred Years' War; but they were the same in kind.

"In short, each country was useful to the other in a degree which it requires in these days a stretch of imagination to conceive. No wonder, then, that the policy of the English Government was uniformly and consistently favourable towards its Gascon subjects, and so formed a powerful counterpoise to the inducements which were always presenting themselves in favour of the growing French sovereignty. As the northern and south-eastern, and then the eastern and the north-eastern, provinces of France came, one after another, under the direct dominion of the French Crowar, it was impossible but that the fashion of the times, the pressure of the evertightening circle drawn round this isolated province, and the ties of blood, should operate in many directions towards incorporation with France. Even the language of the hereditary English princes and governing class was beginning to change under English influences; and the Gascons, however patriotically they might adhere to their own provincial dialect in preference to French, could not but feel English to be a foreign tongue. Each generation brought out the foreign element more and more. On the other hand, generation after generation had grown up under most advantageous relations with their hereditary princes, princes who had poured the resources of England into their lap; and they felt that they were holding a higher position as England's favoured dependency than they could expect to hold as an incorporated portion of overgrown France. If Aquitaine had been bounded by any natural frontier, its independence, it is easy to see, would have had a much longer duration.

As it was, Bordeaux, the heart to and from which the arteries and veins of oscial and political life set forth and returned, retained its English vitality so much longer than all the rest of Gascony, because it had a frontier of its own in the broad river which washed its quays. On

Such is their unstable nature. The very necessity under which the English lay to grant concessions, pardons, and privileges formed an incessant inducement to turbulence.

"Nor was it to be expected that, however plainly the governing race might, as a whole, perceive the necessity of a mild and beneficent rule, its particular members, placed in situations of command, should always make themselves agreeable. The English have not always been celebrated for conciliatory conduct, and that those in command must be English was in times of trouble—and these were the rule—a necessity. The chief military and civil posts were thus held by noblemen, knights, esquires, and ecclesiastical lawyers, who were too often regarded with jealousy and dislike. Perhaps, as in the case of Simon de Montfort, they were not so much disliked by the smaller landholders as by the larger; but no doubt M. Monlezun is right when he says: 'We

line the whole length of the quays; but, unlike the Thames, these quays retain their ancient shelving construction, so that ships are still loaded and unloaded in the stream just as they were in the time of the English. Few views are finer than that from the end of the great bridge, from whence a forest of masts and a continuous crescent of handsome buildings meet the eye for more than three miles. It is still more striking at night. The citizens can hardly be blamed for anti-English feeling in having got rid of the civil buildings, erected by the English, for they have actually carted away the beautiful and unique Roman monument called "Piliers de Tutelle," which, even in the last century, occupied the site of the present fine Opera-house; but it is nevertheless true that the only buildings, with one slight exception, which imagination can people with the ancient rulers of Aquitaine, are the churches. Of these, the Cathedral is the one most identified with the English, but it is not of a style which does much credit to their architects, and loudly calls for judicious restoration. The beautiful Romanesque façade of La Sainte Croix, and the interesting interior of St. Seurin, were built before their time, but within those walls they worshipped. The chief remaining glory of the English period lies not in Bordeaux, but in the handsome country churches which sprang up under English influences, calling out, as their system of government did, local energy and individual taste

""Hist. du Commerce, etc., à Bordeaux." Par M. Francisque-Michel.

† Book III., c. 21.

Gascons, a gay and lively race, were never able to adapt ourselves to the grave and solemn manners of the English. To this antipathy was soon added the pain of seeing all the seneschalties and captaincies given to the men "d'outremer." But he is contradicted by a multitude of facts when he makes the sweeping statement that 'the English Government had never been favourably received by the Gascons, notwithstanding the material advantages they had received from it.' Much more truly does the learned historian of the Monastery of St. Sever remark: 'The citizens and monks of St. Sever were always faithful to the English, not only because they recognized them as the legitimate lords of the province, but because of the numerous benefits they received from them. For this reason many a time have they suffered from the hostility of the French; but they bore themselves like brave men, accustomed to arms, and over and over again drove back the enemy.'† Nor may we refuse to believe that most accurate geographer, Adolphe Joanne, when he tells us that 'Les Landes, like a large part of Aquitaine, exhibited the warmest sympathy for the English, who, in a certain measure, represented liberty, municipal privileges, and decentralization.'‡ References of the same sort might be multiplied to any extent.

"Under these general circumstances a very large portion of the Gascon Rolls is, as we might expect, occupied with embassies and alliances, grants and forfeitures, appointments of officers, commissions of inquiry, musters of troops, and commercial privileges. Nor is it impossible, when once set upon the track, to perceive, as time goes on, amidst the coming and going of officials and the multitude of official details, a certain undercurrent of policy, sparingly indeed, but persistently pursued. This is the policy of gradually entrusting the Gascons themselves with their own government, educating with this view promising young men at the English Court—even settling them in England, and using the services of the more capable amongst the

inheritances of both peoples. It is needless to say that it is under the reign of the great statesman-monarch, Edward I., that we begin to trace the progress of these ideas, but the way had been prepared by himself during the reign of his father."

The reader now understands the type of man that Gascony bred in those days, and that Richard Cœur-de-Lion had about him, and Philip of Poictou was one of his most trusted followers.

Turning from the history of the milieu in which Philip of Poictou lived, let us see what mediæval history has to say of the man himself.

In the Chronica Rogeri de Hoveden we read:-

A.D. 1195, Dec. 29. "Eodem anno, quinto Natalis Domini die, Bertramnus,|| Dunelmenis ecclesiæ prior, occurrit Huberto Cantuariensi archiepiscopo apud Alvertonam, et ibi coram eo eligit magistrum Philippum clericum et familiarem Ricardi regis Angliæ in Dunelmensem episcopam."

Gervasius§ too tells us of the election of Philip to the Bishopric of Durham. Coventria has much to say about Philip of Poictou. He tells us he was made Archdeacon of Canterbury by King Richard (1198) and nominated by Geoffery to the deanery of York, being elected to the see of Durham at Northallerton. He was sent to England by Richard to visit the exchequer, had a license to coin, gave the Archdeaconry of Durham to his nephew Aimericus, and in addition procures that of Carlisle for him. He then went to Rome on Richard's behalf, and was consecrated there; after which he went to Cologne to the Imperial election. He recovered Sadberge and had license to Cliffe and Crayke. At this time King Richard corresponds with him and he loses the Manor of Cliffe and has disputes about Coldingham, in which he yielded. After this he was directed to meet the King of Scots and to consecrate the miserable Giraldus. He was allowed a fair at Northallerton, and is again directed to take the King of Scots to London, being present at the homage ceremony. He then went on a pilgrimage to Compostella, and was at St. Jean D'Angleby at Easter in the year 1201, after which he returned from Compostella, and was a witness of Berangarina's marriage, dying in 1208—the see of Durham remaining vacant until 1213.

Bishop Philip was originally the clerk-in-attendance on Richard Cœur-de-Lion, and Professor H. M. Gwatkin of Cambridge tells me it must not be assumed that he was then in priest's orders. He could receive them after election, if he were only a deacon before.

The same then can be assumed of Aimeric, his son or nephew, for after all it is to him we have been working. Indeed we know that both Bishop Philip and Aimeric were laymen before they "took orders." Let us see then what the historians of the Middle Ages have to tell us of Aimeric, his son or nephew :-

Walter de Coventria, p. 103, Vol. II. (Rolls Series).

"A.D. 1196. Item eodem anno obiit Petrus de Ros, quo defuncto Ricardus rex Angliæ dedit Aimerico,

<sup>\*</sup> Vol. III., p. 396. Here the writer has the authority of Froissart.

† P. D. de Buisson, O.S.B., Vol. I., p. 272.

‡ "Géog. du Dép. des Landes," 12th edition.

Bertramnus was prior of Durham 1188—1209.

§ "Gevasii Monachi cantauriensis opera historia," Vol. I., p. 130.

epoti Philippi Dunelmensis electi, archidiaconatum Carleoli, et dictis Philippus dedit dicto Aimerico nepoti suo

nepoti Philippi Dunelmensis electi, archidiaconatum Carleoli, et dictis Philippus dedit dicto Aimerico nepoti suo Archidiaconatum de Dunelmo, et ecclisiam de Acelet, quœ prædictus Bucardus habuerat."

Idem. A.D. 1198, p. 118, Vol. II. "Eodem anno Aimericus, Dunelmensis archidiaconus, disseisiarit monachos Dunelmensis eccliasiæ de Villa de\* Herserville, quam Henricus de Puteaco eis dederat in puram et perpetuam eleemosynam, ad sustentationem monachorum in Fincheale Deo servientium. Servientes vero, qui missi fuerant ad præfatam disseisinam faciendam, fregerunt ostia domorum monachorum, et monachos ibi inventos violenter ejecerunt. Cum autem idem Aimericus, interrogatus si violentia illa per illum facta fuisset, et respondisset quod non, monachi Dunelmenses, convocatis dero et populo civitatis in ecclesia beati Cuthberti, excumpanica perunt oppus huina violentia, anetores, convoliarios fautores, accensis candelis, et pulsates majoribus excommunicaverunt omnes hujus violentiæ anctores, consiliarios, fautores, accensis candelis, et pulsates majoribus ecclesiæ campanis."

Idem. A.D. 1198, Vol. II., p. 136. "Sed qui Aimericus Dunelmensis archiadiaconus obsedit eccelsiam Sancti Oswaldi in Elvet, in qua monachi se receperait, et non permuset victualia ad eos deferri. Quadem autem die, post appellationem a monachis ad summum pontificem factam, idem Aimericus fecit iguem apponi ostio ecclesiae, at sic per fumum et vaporem ignis monachos ejiceret. Semiusto igitur ostio, funesti satellites intraverunt ecclesiam, et vi et armata manu ejicerunt monachos."

We find then from the above that he was elected Archdeacon of Carlisle and Durham in 1196, and had the church of Acclet presented to him. In 1198 he gets quarrelling with the monks about Herserville Church, and his servants eject them by force, which Aimeric The enraged monks excommunicated all their violent ejectors. Aimeric then besieged St. Oswald's Church in Durham, in which the monks had taken refuge, and cut off all food supplies, and finally smoked them out of the church.

Besides adding his signature to various deeds (already quoted) Aimeric did not make much history that we wot of, and in 1214, whilst still Archdeacon of Durham, he was made High Sheriff of Northumberland† for the year. I have read some other statements regarding him of doubtful authority, e.g., that he was made Prebendary of Lichfield 1215. The librarian of Lichfield Cathedral has kindly made search in the Lichfield records, and tells me there is

no record of any such fact at Lichfield.

Aimeric left issue, probably born before his consecration as Archdeacon, and Surtees; gives the issue as printed in the previous chapter, a son and two grandsons called Richard fil Emerie and Emerie fil Emerie, selling their lands in St. Oswald's Parish to Peter del Crook

in 1200 and something (date obliterated, so Surtees tells us).

Then we next hear of Johannes Emeryson, who holds land in 1312 (?) at Stanley, in Brancepeth Parish, next to St. Oswald's Parish. Johannes must have been born in 1290 at the latest to be of age in 1312, and we know he was alive after 1350, as Hutchinson tells; quoted in the previous chapter. The earliest Emersons then we have record of were lords of manors, and freeholders possessing a hall and other tenements and messuages.

Then we get Geoffrey Emeryson in Yorkshire (1324), and next our earliest Cursitor Roll records Kirstan, widow of Robert Emeryson, of Weardale, mentioned in 1350; and Robert of Hatfield's Survey and William of Hatfield, the capellanus of Lanchester, first appear in the Cursitor Records|| before 1400, and from these the key descends without diffi-

culty to modern times.

Judging from the dates Aimeric must have brought his son over with him in 1198, when he was appointed Archdeacon, and in this connection it is interesting to follow Peter del Crook, and see how Crook Hall reverts to the Emersons for a time. For an Emerson marries Emma de Ryton, a widow (alive in 1350) and heir to John de Kirby of Crook Hall. They have issue Thomas Emeryson of Swalwell (alive in 1413), who has issue Robert Emerson of Swalwell, who sells lands to Roger Thornton, Jun., in 1463. Crook Hall seems

to have passed away from the Emersons again.

And we shall find the Emerysons connected with the Church throughout early times, as tenants, as "Scriba," as parkers, as high foresters of the Bishops. We find, too, the name Richard coming down from the earliest times, as also we find on one occasion later the name written again Emerie, and on the other hand the surname Emery never occurs in Durham records. Miss Walford does not remember having met with it in all her searches. Mr. Howe of the Probate Registry says there are no wills in the registry under that name up to 1700, and I have not once seen the name Emery mentioned in connection with Co. Durham since 1300. The Emerys settled in the East and South of England-Lincoln, Kent and Hampshire.

As I have said before, I am aware the above is not proof of my contention, but until it

is disproved I shall abide by it.

Then we start on firm ground with Robert Emeryson, of Hatfield's Survey-Robert, the first parker of the Bishop's Park in Weardale, so far as is known; but since the early records are in such a bad state Robert the husband of Kirstan may have been parker before him. Robert and his son John were the free tenants (liberi tenentes) and held by no servile tenure, but by military tenure, and Robert was comparatively well off for the times, though not so well off as John Emeryson, of Stanley. I merely state these facts to show the earliest Emersons were no ordinary free socagers, but minor gentry and noble freemen from the very earliest times, and if of Aquatanian origin, as I submit, never were other than free and independent men, and their descendants have inherited their independence of mind in all times and places.

We find, according to Hatfield's (1377) Survey, that Robert Emeryson held South Bedburn Hall (Hamsterley Parish) and Gibbsclose, and land in Weardale (Horsley). John his son held land in Weardale (Brussihous), and William the capellanus of Lanchester, also held in Weardale. Professor York-Powell found the following at the Bodleian, showing that Robert, Jun.'s, wife's name was Margery—Bod. Cal. Rolls, ch. 153: Robt. Emeryson and Margt. his wife, etc., etc., Apl. 20, Ric. II. (1399), of Hamsterly and S. Bedburn. The Cursitor Rolls then give us Robert's children and those of Adam, one of his sons, and they tell us that Adam and Thomas were appointed parkers first and high foresters of Weardale

afterwards to the Bishops of Durham.

On examining the pedigree we see then how the Wolsingham family originated with Robert himself, who held property there, which descended to Adam, whose descendants held property there to modern times; how Thomas' descendants inherited the Weardale property; how Robert, son of Thomas, brought the Darlington (Bondgate) property into the family; how these properties were divided between his sons Robert and Thomas; how Robert's sons Richard, Thomas and Christopher died without issue—their property descended to Robert, a descendant of Leonard, the younger brother of Thomas and Robert aforesaid; and how Thomas' children Robert and George inherited part of the property, and they dying without issue it descended to the sole survivor Margaret, who married one T. Phillip, one of whose daughters, Katherine, married Brian Emerson, of Weardale and Houghton, and so he joined the family by marriage, and was disclaimed in 1615 with Thomas of Darlington, a true descendant and the direct lineal descendant of the family.

This family was connected with the Eastgate, and possibly it was one of them who had

the Eastgate coat granted to him. They were always in good position.

As for John, the eldest son of Robert of Hatfield, he may have been John Robinson Emerson referred to in the Cursitor Rolls, and probably was; if so he had a son John Robinson Emerson, who probably died without issue, as he bequeaths Rookhope property and his office to William, the son of William, vide pedigree. If he was not John Robinson Emerson I can find no further record of him as bearing issue.

I have incorporated Richard in the pedigree as a son of Robert of Hatfield, on the

authority of the Court Rolls, but this is not proof of identity.

It will be seen that down to 1500 most of the names mentioned can be linked on to the tree, but in 1511 a number of names appear as foresters and tenants of the Bishops which I have been unable to place. They were obviously children of Robert's or William's sons, and all descended from one or the other; and though many of the records existing at the end of the sixteenth century are obviously records of these very same persons, one is unable to give legal proof of the connection. The names of 1511 too show us how the family began to spread and take up positions, where many of them are to be found in modern times-such as at Horsley, Brotherlee, Eastgate, Westgate, etc., and other parts of Weardale; Eastgate being the residence of the forest officers, and Westgate Castle the place where the forest court was held and the military tenants paid their "jock-pennies."

The connection of the family with Brancepeth, Brearton, Houghton (Barmeton), Sunderland, Newcastle, Wolsingham, Lanchester, and other places in the county, are shown by the records, but it has not been worth while to elucidate these more fully in this place, and anyone compiling a pedigree of his family will probably find material enough at hand to

carry him back to 1511; fewer will find material enough to carry them back to 1350.

Turning now to William of Hatfield, "capellanus" of Lanchester, placed in the pedigree, Hatfield's Survey (1377-1380) gives him as holding lands value altogether 8s., but in the margin is added Robertus Emerisson, which leaves a doubt. This William may have been a brother of Robert of Hatfield, or a son-either is possible—and it will be noticed he held an office at Lanchester, when John of Stanley held "lady-land." Robert of Hatfield may have been the son of Robert, whose widow Kirstan lived in 1350, and William may have been issue of John of Stanley, who married Agnes Raw, who may have been brother of Robert of Weardale, whose widow Kirstan died in 1350; if so, this first Robert who married Kirstan, and John of Stanley, were probably sons of Richard Emeric-as the name Richard descends through the pedigree of Robert of Hatfield. But it is unprofitable to go on conjecturing, and I have only done so much to indicate lines of search to my successor when he appears.

William's family descends to 1511, when William is parker to the New Park and lives at Brotherlee. His will exists, and his descendants may be traced on from this time should any-

one find it worth their while to do so.

I have tried later on in all cases to give what might be called the stolon pedigrees of the real Emersons in every county up to the end of the eighteenth century, so that future genealogists wishing to trace back would have little difficulty in going back to my roots, and should any important man arise from one of these roots they could easily work back; for it is obviously not worth while to trace endless stolon families of no importance to the fountain

head, even if we were able to do so and willing to give valuable time to the work.

The Weardale Forest, where so many Emersons held office, was the hunting ground of the Prince Bishop of Durham, who in those days was more of a man than the Bishops of to-day. A number of the villains in Bolden Book held by forest service, whilst later other portions were held by military tenure by free tenants, as the Fetherstonehalghs, Emersons, Rogerleys, Merleys, Maddisons, Nevilles, Blacketts, etc., all of whom were connected by

marriage and the ancestors of important English families.

\* Gradually the increase of tenants began to encroach upon the forest, so that a chase or park was enclosed and kept in order by the palacer, four high foresters and park-keepers, and later circa 1449, a new chase or park was enclosed. These enclosures were known by the names of Old and New Park. The New Park lay between Eastgate and Westgate and Northgate and Gate Castle on the South, at which cardinal points the foresters' lodges were situated—many of these officials holding farms as well. Leland gives its area at some fourteen miles.

It would be out of place to go into this matter in a genealogical history, and we give these few notes to show what manner of life was led by the early Emersons, for they were hereditary foresters and parkers, as the following imperfect list which I have compiled will show. There was a forest at Wolsingham too, and the bailiffs often lived at Wolsingham. This office in the palatinate of Durham was a very important office, the duties devolving on the officials being the same as those that occupied the Sheriffs of other counties.

LIST OF EMERSONS-HIGH FORESTERS, PARKERS AND BAILIFFS IN WEARDALE.

LIST OF EMERSONS—HIGH FORESTERS, PARKERS AND BAILIFFS IN WEA 1381. Robert Emeryson, Parker of Stanhope Park.

1404. Thomas R. and Adam Emerson, sons of Robert, Parkers of Stanhope Park, confirmed 1433.

1434. Thomas Emerson, son of Robert Emerson, High Forester of Weardale.

1445. John Emerson (of Sunderland), High Forester of Weardale.

1445. Robert Emerson, Jun., Parker of half Stanhope Park for life.

1453. John Emerson, Parker of a quarter of Wolsingham Park.

1457. John and Robert Emerson, Parkers of Stanhope New Park and High Foresters of Weardale.

1501. Roland Emerson succeeds John Emerson (of Sunderland) as High Forester.

1506. William Emerson, son of Roland, Parker in place of John Emerson (alive) and High Forester.

1506. Geoffery, Henry and Robert Emerson, High Foresters of Weardale.

1506. Robert, Alexander and Henry Emerson, Foresters of Stanhope Park.

1535. Cuthbert Emerson (of the Eastgate), Sub-Forester and Parker.

1522—1542. Roland, Parker of Wolsingham Park.

1542. Henry Emerson, Forester of Roughside.

1542. Henry Emerson, Forester of Roughside.

\* "Stanhope and its Neighbourhood," W. M. Egglestone.

1542. George Emerson (of Eastgate), Parker of Stanhope New Park and High Forester. Resigns 1549.

15 . Robert Emerson (of the Eastgate), Parker, sede vacante—Tunstall.

1565. George Emerson, High Forester and Bailiff of Wolsingham, 1608.

1567. W. P. of Lionel Emerson, of Hunter's Banks, a Parker.

1698. George Emerson, Jun., Parker of Stanhope for life, Bailiff of Wolsingham, 1608.

1616. George Emerson, Bailiff of Wolsingham. Patent 12 Sep., 1616.

1616. Ralf Emerson, Bailiff of Wolsingham. " " "

1616. Sicut George; Robert Emerson vel Rolando Emerson olim tenuere.

1621. William Emerson.

Down to 1511 most of the family were in good circumstances; e.g., in 1511 Robt. and John Emeryson give 100 marks for the pasturage of Stanhope Park and various frithopes. But after that time they increased so rapidly that many fell to yeomen and some even to labourers, as the Cursitor Records show. As I have said before, these Weardale tenants held by military tenure, i.e., "The tenantry of Weardale in those times held by military tenure. a service on the borders, and keeping watch and ward in the bishopric. Being troubled by inroads from the Scots, the customary tenants and leaseholders had to do their service unto Her Majesty upon Scots, the customary tenants and leaseholders had to do their service unto Her Majesty upon the borders fourteen days upon their own costs and charges, having ten days' duty on the borders, the other four days being allowed for the repairing thither and the return journey. Both night and day watches were also to be observed in the park and forest, upon the fells as occasion required, but more particularly from Lammas till Michaelmas, which, however, was often extended till St. Andrew's Day. The several watches were to be observed at Northgate, Winter Gap, Woolley Gate, White Hills, Dockehead, Middlehope, Wellhead, Hatfaw Newke, Chesterhooks, Sledgapp, Whitestones, Baylhill, Langingend, Irongrovehill, Old Irongrove, Burnthills, Cowhouse-head, Greenlaws, Windiep Sike (there several watches), in Harthone Cleugh (there several watches); and the duties being stated that the inhabitants in Harthope Cleugh (there several watches); and the duties being stated that the inhabitants within the forest and park were to keep due and true watches at the above places as appointed by the officers."o

There were watch-places on the low grounds too, including Ludwell-field, Whestnophopeburn-pot, Burniehope and Shittlehope-all residences of early Emerson families, whose duty it was to watch and kill the thieving and "fair-spoken" Scots. They also had to follow their chieftains on service and appear at musters, on horse or foot according to their means. They are reported to have been good soldiers and ever more than a match for the bragging Scots, as the old ballad of "Rookhope Ryde" commemorates, wherein less than 50 Englishmen led by Rowland Emerson, after an hour's fighting, killed four Scots, captured eleven, and routed the remaining 85, with the loss on the English side of their leader, Rowland Emerson.

### ROOKHOPE RYDE.

(OLD BALLAD.)

ROOKHOPE stands in a pleasant place, If the false thieves wad let it be; But away they steal our goods apace, And ever an ill death may they dee!

And so is the men of Thirlwa' 'nd Willie-haver, And all their companies thereabout, That is minded to do mischief, And at their stealing stands not out.

But yet we will not slander them all For there is of them good enow; It is a sore consumed tree

That on it bears not one fresh bough.

Lord God! is not this a pitiful case, That men dare not drive their goods to t' fell, But limmer thieves drives them away, That fears neither heaven nor hell?

Lord, send us peace into the realm, That every man may live on his own!

I trust to God, if it be his will,

That Weardale men may ne'er be overthrown. For great troubles they've had in hand, With Borderers pricking hither and thither, But the greatest fray that e'er they had, Was with the men of Thirlwa''nd Willie-haver.

They gather'd together so royally, The stoutest men and the best in gear; And he that rade not on a horse I wat he rade on a weel-fed mear.

So in the morning, before they came out, So weel I wot they broke their fast; In the [forenoon they came] unto a bye fell, Where some of them did eat their last.

When they had eaten, aye and done, They say'd, some captains here needs must be! Then they choosed forth Harry Corbyl, And Symon Fell, and Martin Ridley.

Then o'er the moss, where as they came, With many a brank and whew, One of them could to another say, "I think this day we are men anew.

\* W. M. Egglestone, "Stanhope and Neighbourhood," p. 24.

"For Weardale men is a journey ta'en,
They are so far out o'er yon fell,
That some of them's with the two earls,
And others fast in Bernard Castell.

"There we shall get gear enough,
For there is nane but women at hame;
The sorrowful fend that they can make,
Is loudly cries as they were slain."

Then in at Rookhope Head they came,
And there they thought tul a had their prey,
But they were spy'd coming over the Dry-rig,
Soon upon Saint Nicholas' day.

Then in at Rookhope Head they came,
They ran the forest but a mile;
They gather'd together in four hours
Six hundred sheep within a while.

And horses I trow they gat, But either ane or twa; And they gat them all but ane, That belang'd to great Rowley.

That Rowley was the first man that did them spy,
With that he raised a mighty cry;
The cry it came down Rookhope Burn,
And spread through Weardale hastily.

Then word came to the bailiff's house,
At the Eastgate where he did dwell;
He was walked out to the Smale-burns,
Which stands above the Hanging-well.

His wife was wae when she heard tell, So weel she wist her husband wanted gear; She gar'd saddle him his horse in haste, And neither forgot sword, jack, nor spear.

The bailiff got wit before his gear came,
That such news was in the land;
He was sore troubled in his heart,
That on no earth that he could stand.

His brother was hurt three days before, With limmer thieves that did him prick; Nineteen bloody wounds lay him upon, What ferly was't that he lay sick?

But yet the bailiff shrinked nought, But fast after them he did hie; And so did all his neighbours near, That went to bear him company.

But when the bailiff was gathered,
And all his company;
They were numbered to never a man
But forty under fifty.

The thieves was numbered a hundred men,
I wat they were not of the worst
That could be choosed out of Thirlwa' 'nd Willie[I trow they were the very first.\*] [haver,

But all that was in Rookhope-head, And all that was i' Nuketon-cleugh, Where Weardale-men o'ertook the thieves, And there they gave them fighting eneugh.

So sore they made them fain to flee,
As many was "a'" out of hand;
And, for tul have been at home again,
They would have been in iron bands.

And for the space of long seven years,
As sore they mighten a' had their lives;
But there was never one of them
That ever thought to have seen their wives.

About the time the fray began,
I trow it lasted but an hour,
Till many a man lay weaponless,
And was sore wounded in that stour.

Also before that hour was done, Four of the thieves were slain, Besides all those that wounded were, And eleven prisoners there was ta'en.

George Carrick and his brother Edie, Them two, I wot they were both slain; Harry Corbyl, and Lennie Carrick, Bore them company in their pain.

One of our Weardale-men was slain, Rowland Emerson his name hight; I trust to God his soul is well, Because he fought unto the right.

But thus they say'd, "we'll not depart
While we have one; — speed back again!"
And when they came amongst the dead men,
There they found George Carrick slain.

And when they found George Carrick slain, I wot it went well near their heart; Lord, let them never make a better end, That comes to play them sicken a part.

I trust to God, no more they shall, Except it be one for a great chance; For God will punish all those With a great heavy pestilence.

Thir limmer thieves, they have good hearts,
They nevir think to be o'erthrown;
Three banners against Weardale-men they bare,
As if the world had been their own.

Thir Weardale-men, they have good hearts,
They are as stiff as any tree;
For if they'd every one been slain,
Never a foot back man would flee.

And such a storm amongst them fell,
As I think you never heard the like;
For he that bears his head so high,
He oft-times falls into the dyke.

And now I do entreat you all,
As many as are present here,
To pray for [the] singer of this song,
For he sings to make blithe your cheer.

It is curious to note how the Aquatanian emigrants to England were notable for their love of sport. As Professor Montague Burrows has shown us in the history of the Brocas family, the hereditary masters of the Royal Buckhounds were of Aquatanian origin, so I find were the hereditary high foresters of Weardale—the Emersons Doubtless many of the Emersons, who early in the sixteenth century migrated to other parts of England, went

<sup>\*</sup> The reciter, from his advanced age, could not recollect the original line thus imperfectly supplied.—RITSON

"For Weardale men is a journey ta'en, They are so far out o'er yon fell, That some of them's with the two earls, And others fast in Bernard Castell.

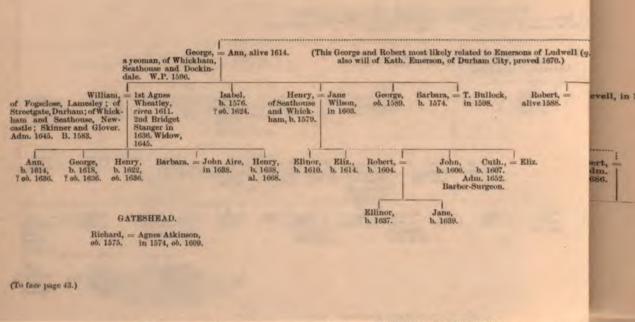
"There we shall get gear enough,
For there is nane but women at hame;
The sorrowful fend that they can make,
Is loudly cries as they were slain."

Then in at Rookhope Head they came, And there they thought tul a had their prey, But they were spy'd coming over the Dry-rig, Where Weardale-men o'ertook the thieves, And there they gave them fighting eneugh.

So sore they made them fain to flee,
As many was "a" out of hand;
And, for tul have been at home again,
They would have been in iron bands.

And for the space of long seven years,
As sore they mighten a' had their lives;
But there was never one of them
That ever thought to have seen their wives.

About the time the fray began,



But all that was in Rookhope-head, And all that was i' Nuketon-cleugh, To pray for [the] singer of this song,
For he sings to make blithe your cheer.

It is curious to note how the Aquatanian emigrants to England were notable for their love of sport. As Professor Montague Burrows has shown us in the history of the Brocas family, the hereditary masters of the Royal Buckhounds were of Aquatanian origin, so I find were the hereditary high foresters of Weardale—the Emersons Doubtless many of the Emersons, who early in the sixteenth century migrated to other parts of England, went

<sup>\*</sup> The reciter, from his advanced age, could not recollect the original line thus imperfectly supplied.—Rrrson

thither as foresters, for we find them settling in districts where there were Kings' chases and other forests, e.g., Thomas Emerson, of Skelton, high forester, W.P. 1516; Thomas Emerson, of King's Barton, Co. Gloucester; Emersons, of Enfield; Emersons about Waltham, Co. Essex, and Emersons of Hatyfield, mentioned in the Black Book of the Northern Forests, etc. Then John Emeryson, of Folkingham, is found on the Earl of Lincoln's property, and the Southwark family, originated with a Lincolnshire bowyer, William Emerson, W.P. 1575. It is not surprising, therefore, if in modern times this love of war, sport and nature should show itself in the family.

There is little more to say of this early family apart from genealogical facts. A family of minor gentry sprung from Aquatania, where men had ever been free, they brought this love of freedom, war and sport with them, and far from the madding crowd lived honourable and healthy lives with nature and their few sympathetic friends, doing their share to protect the marches of England from the fair-spoken Scot, and the red-deer from its multifarious enemies-leading a sane and healthy life, neither ambitious nor distinguished-and would

that more of the name could follow such a life to-day.

### CHAPTER IV.

## History of the Various Emerson Jamilies in Different Counties.

I.

EMERSONS OF CO. NORTHUMBERLAND.

As will be remembered Northumberland was (until quite recently) under the government of the Bishop of Durham, and probably the first connection of the Emerson family with the county was in 1214, when Aimeric, Archdeacon of Durham, was made High Sheriff of Northumberland† for one year; very possibly leaving a son or grandson in the county, for by the early Assize Roll, Northumberland, 40 Hen. III. (A.D. 1256), there is mention of Ricardus de Emmers-possibly the Archdeacon's grandson, Richard Emerie, whose name was misspelt by a scribe. Richard may have been living in Co. Durham however, and most likely so, for the name does not once appear in the early Northumberland records, including the Lay Subsidies to 32 Hen. VIII .- in which, however, it is noteworthy to remark some filii Emme appear. And though Emmers is a curious spelling of Emerie, the scribes of that day were guilty of far more careless versions of a name.

The next Emerson that appears (in Durham records) is James Emerson, of Lowyk, in Norhamshire, who seeks sanctuary at Durham in 1514 for having killed one Walker at Lowyk with "bastardo sworde" for insulting him. This James was doubtless in the border service to check the inroads of the thievish Scots, and it is to be hoped the man Walker was a Scot, as his name suggests. The hot blood of Aquatania evidently still ran strongly in James'

veins. "Nicolao Swinburn, literato, testibus.

The next is a sailor, Rowland (a good Weardale name) Emerson, master mariner, and probably the first marine Emerson that ever lived, who appears in the muster roll of 30 Hen. VIII., 1539, "as one of sixty-four who promised to provide harness for the King's 30 Hen. VIII., 1539, "as one of sixty-four who promised to prov service." Rowland evidently knew a good king when he had him.

We now come to undoubted Durham families settling in the county, but chiefly at Newcastle; the earliest record that I have of them being an indenture, dated 7 March, 1561-2, between John Marley, of Whickham, yeoman, and George Emerson, of Newcastle, yeoman, concerning land in Whickham (printed in Appendix).‡ These early Newcastle Emersons demonstrably came from Durham, and they afterwards held lands at Whickham and Lamesley

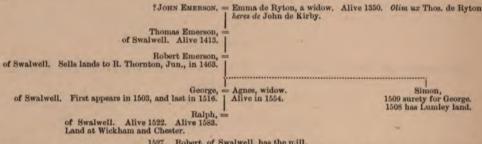
 $\dagger$  Brand's " History of Newcastle."  $\ddagger$  Vide Deeds in App. · A maker of bows.

close by. They seem to have intermarried with some of the great merchant families of Newcastle, as Carr, Tomlinson and Barker, as can be seen by the wills of these merchants in the Appendix. Some of the family kept to agriculture, others became merchants, skinners and glovers, and others maltsters—which I take "hoastmen" to mean—and some smaller tradesmen.

The gaps in registers, and more especially wills, of the period are too numerous to build up a solid pedigree of the family; but such an one as I have been able to compile I append, and George Emerson, yeoman, will proved 1596, is the first man I can place at the top. From what Durham branch he came I cannot positively say, but the evidence seems to me sufficient to hazard a conjecture that he was a son of Humphrey, of Ryton, who married a Marley.

### Swalwell.

Emma, widow of Thomas de Ryton, heir to John de Kirkby, of Crook Hall, marries an Emerson. They have a son, Thomas Emerson, who has lands at Swalwell. He has a son, Robert Emerson, of Swalwell, who sells lands to Roger Thornton, of Newcastle. Robert has a son George, of Swalwell, who has a son Ralph, of Swalwell. Crook Hall is in Lanchester Parish.



1527. Robert, of Swalwell, has the mill.

At the end of the sixteenth century we find one Thomas Emerson keeping a tavern at Barwick (Berwick), 1592-3, who is a freeman of London and gives evidence before the Committee for the North denying that he was ever in Flanders, "or spake of an army coming to Ostend." † It does not say where he was born, but his pedigree is given under the Emersons of London and Middlesex (q.v.).

In the seventeenth century we find several Emersons coming to be apprenticed to Newcastle merchant adventurers: (1) Arthur, son of Brian, of Eastgate, apprenticed to William Jennison, 1612; possibly afterwards Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, armiger, 1692. (2) John Emerson, son of George, of Ludwell, apprenticed to Robert Bewick, 1616 (vide Ludwell Emersons)—the spurious armiger. (3) Thomas, son of Thomas, gent. (?), of Kilham, apprenticed to Robert Ellison, 1675. (4) John, son of John, of Newcastle, apprenticed to Sir Nathaniel Johnson, knight, 1681.

The above Thomas was son of Ralf Emerson, of Kilham (adm. 1654 by his wife Alice), who was the only son of Ralf Emerson by his wife Alice, of Kilham, whose administration was granted 165. Thomas, the father of Thomas, Jun., was convicted of recusancy (Recusant Rolls, 1669). Whence this family came I know not. Since Thomas is described as a "gentleman," the family must have been of some substance. Fuller details of these indentures will be found in the Appendix.

John Emerson. of Newcastle, who was of the Eastgate Emersons (vide Ludwell Emersons), was an important and wealthy merchant of the time; a Puritan, moreover, and elected as sheriff in 1639, in troublous times. He was alderman and mayor of the town at the Visitation (1660). He is the John Emerson who bought part of Wolsingham Manor in 1646, and signed the indenture for Parliament. He was a uxorious man and married his three wives as all good Emersons should, leaving mostly female issue, as far as I can trace. There is a mural tablet to his memory in St. Nicholas Church, Newcastle, the arms he used being impaled with those of his three wives; but I regret to say, though John was a good citizen, he was an imposter so

<sup>\*</sup> Swalwell though in Durham is included here as this family were in all probability connected chiefly with Newcastle.—P. H. E.

† S.P. Domestic, Eliz., 246, No. 14.

far as his arms were concerned, for on this tablet is given the Lincolnshire coat and other details referred to in Chapter II., on armorial Emersons. The Newcastle Emersons never had a coat of arms, and probably Mr. John Emerson took them from the Kail Cross at Newcastle, where they had been placed in 1617 by Thomas Emerson of the Southwark family, when he presented the crosses to Durham and Newcastle. Let it be hoped we shall never hear of the arms of the Newcastle Emersons again. He was a merchant; his brother Ralf, of Witton Gilbert, was a yeoman, as were his other brothers, the Eastgate Emersons, which see under Ludwell Emersons. He was not even one of the Newcastle families of Emersons, i.e., descendants of George, who first appears in 1561 in the indenture with Marley re Whickham

I find other stragglers of the family at Newcastle, and one John Emerson at Screnwood, whose inventory amounted to £387 3s. 4d., the administration being dated August, 1663 (he left a son George and a widow Jane); but no others of much consequence beyond those already mentioned or their descendants, although the first Emerson who entered the medical profession is probably Cuthbert Emerson, who signs the ordinance of the barber-surgeons of Newcastle, 13 June, 1635—probably Cuthbert of Gateshead. In 1657, Ralph (qy. brother of Thos. of Kilham), of Dilston, Northumberland, witnesses Sir Ed. Redcliffe's will. A Robert Emerson, of Ludwell, went to Fetherstonehalgh, probably on the border service, after 1610. I find one John Amerson in Norhamshire again in 1670-1, who has to pay £11 for moiety of corn tithe to the Ancroft Chaplery, Subsidy Act, 1670-1, possibly a descendant of James, of Lowyck (Norhamshire), who killed Walker. I find a Robert Emberson at Newcastle in 1572, one of the earliest spellings in this variant.

It is evident that the Emersons never grew very thickly in Newcastle or in Northumber-

land, and that such families as there were hailed from Co. Durham.

### EMERSONS OF CO. DURHAM.

All essential details of the majority of these families are given in the printed pedigrees, so we will not repeat them here.

### Durham City.

The earliest record of the family is of course the Archdeacon, 1195, and his sons and grandsons, Lords of Sidgate Manor (just outside Durham), afterwards called Crook Hall.

Our next record is Robert Emerson, gent., 1433, given in a list of gentry published in Surtees' "History of Co. Durham." This Robert I cannot at present place for certain.

Next we have Richard, the scriba of the Priory, 1486, who marries Isabell, and who with

George = Alice are in the Liber Vitæ as subscribers to the rebuilding of the cathedral.

Then wills and registers allow us to compile the following pedigree of Durham City, Lanchester, Brancepeth, Trimdon, Twizell, White Hurworth and Reedmarshall—all in the neigh-Some families we cannot connect at all. It will be seen some of them are connected by marriage with the Waltons, Pallicers, Rawdons, and other old families.

### Emersons of Lanchester.

As we have said John Emeryson, of Stanley, Brancepeth Parish, appeared early in this parish, Surtees, Vol. I., p. 340. In 1350 Will de Raw (Cornsey) died, seized jointly with Jemima his wife of half manor of Cornsow by fealty and ½ knight's fee of service, leaving Allan, son of John Bell, his nephew and heir. By Inq. 7° Hatfield (1352) he is said to have held 20 acres of the Bishop and 20 acres of Lord Hedley by fealty and 12d. and 8 acres. William Bell, brother of Allan Bell, was now heir. William Bell forsook the name of Bell and took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Cornsey Paw) after his manor and he died 20° Hatfield 1365 as William Bell took that of Raw (Co and took that of Raw (Cornsay Raw) after his manor, and he died 20° Hatfield, 1365, as Willo'-the-Raw, and left Agnes his sister, wife of John Emeryson, of Stanley, as heir. So John Emeryson became Lord of Cornsey Manor, also bolding land in Hedleyhope and ladie lands of Lanchester Deanery. We then get Will, of Lanchester, Capellanus, evidently his son, though I have not the proof of the missing link. Will is also described of Buttesfield, Broomsheils and Satley. . Raine's " History of North Durham."

Next we get Robert, of Lanchester. For in Surtees we read that in 1607 Sir H. Lumley and another grant ladie-lands, formerly occupied by Robert Emerson, evidently a descendant of John Emeryson, who married Agnes Raw. The Lanchester Registers are unfortunately very imperfect and some lost, the only record being that of Ralf Emerson. We have referred to Emersons of Broome under Co. Durham. Then we have Robert Emerson, who marries Alice Hardgill, collector of Lanchester, and holding lands at Burnhope and Hamsteels, which descend to his sons, Thomas, chaplain of Darlington, and Christopher, collector of Brancepeth, 1494, who both die without issue, and so they pass to another branch, vide Emersons of Darlington. In 1542 we find Henry, Forester of Roughside, in this parish, and we find later a William, of Eshe, claiming lands at Collierly, and later Anthony, of Pontop, vide Durham pedigree.

We cannot connect these people, and alas no Lanchester Emersons' wills survive, but these and those of Brancepeth are obviously descendants of John Emeryson, of Stanley (Brancepeth), and Agnes Raw, who held property in both places, John Emeryson having been co-Lord of the Manors of Stanley (Brancepeth) and Cornsey (Lanchester Parish). Stanley passed into possession of the Nevilles, nevertheless we find the vill held by Ralf Emerson (of Brancepeth) and his son-in-law, Nicholas Fetherstone, 1569 (Humberstone's Survey, etc.). This Ralf Emerson was well-to-do and appears in 1569 as a light horseman armed and horsed, the wealthiest of the Emersons in that muster. He was probably a retainer of the better sort, but whence his origin I am unable to say. His will is dated 1581. I have been unable

to trace his later issue for certain and guesses are useless.

There are several references to Emersons of the parishes close round Durham city in the records printed in the Appendix, but not sufficient data to compile pedigrees other than those given. It will thus be seen that though the family probably originated in those parishes and began as Lords of Manors and free tenants, or gentlemen of the period, owing to lost registers, etc., a complete pedigree cannot yet be made out. It will be seen, too, that the wealthier members of the family moved away to Hamsterley and into Weardale and elsewhere. Ralf, of Brancepeth, I once thought was possibly the long-lost armiger, Ralf, of Foxton, but on further search there is nothing whatever to connect him with Foxton and all the evidence points the other way, that he was not the armiger. The chief interest in these families is their pedigrees which are published above. Proceed we now to neighbouring parishes in which data sufficient for building short pedigrees exist.

### Emersons of Witton Gilbert.

Ralf, of Witton, whose pedigree is given in the Ludwell Emersons. His daughters married Wilkinson and Meaburn. He was a yeoman and held office at Westgate office, the forest castle where rents, etc., were paid. In Surtees, Vol. I., p. 369, Robert Wrangham, Ralf Malome and others pardoned for purchasing 10 mess., 10 barns, 5 tofts, 5 gardens, 200 acres, 200 meadow, 100 pasture, 40 wood, 500 furze, 200 moor; and a little later, 28 Eliz., we get Ralf Emerson and others pardoned for purchasing the above Manor of Witton from Thos. Knevett, so he, too, was part Lord of a Manor though a yeoman as described in the Court Rolls. He was in the muster of 1569, armed with a spear and corselet. He was not the armiger Ralf as some have thought, and went out in female issue.

### Emersons of Witton Chaplery (North Bedburn, Witton-le-Wear).

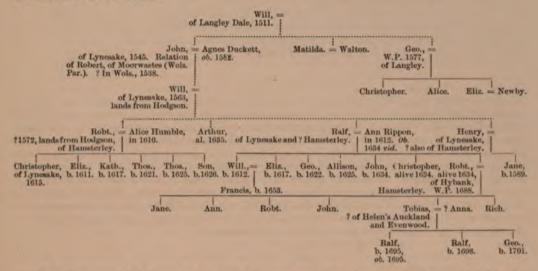
We find few records of Emersons in this parish. From the records we have been able to compile the following short pedigree:—

Thomas, = Ann Crawe,
of Witton-le-Wear. | in 1631 (by lic.).

Dau., Eliz., Margt. Mary, Thos., Christopher,
b. 1632. b. 1634. b. 1635, ob. 1640. b. 1640. b. 1688. b. 1639.

In 1714 Ezra Emmerson, M.A. (Edin.), was curate of this Chaplery until 1735—the same Ezra Emerson who left £50 in his will to the Barnard Castle poor.

Emersons of Hamsterley Chaplery (Hamsterley, Lynesac and Softly, South Bedburn). Bishop Philip, of Poictou, held lands here in 1200, and curiously enough we find Robert Emeryson in Hatfield's Survey holding South Bedburn Hall as well as Gibbsclose, in Weardale. In 1399 Robert and his wife Margery surrender the property to Eure (Bodleian Cal. Rolls, ch. 153). It is evident the family fortunes underwent a change with him, for though he was thus early, 1375, in sufficient affluence to own South Bedburn Hall, his family soon descended to the position of yeomen after his sale of the property to Eure. Some of the descendants must have lived on in the parish, for as early as 1545 we find a John, of Lynesac, and various others of the name appear. I have compiled the following approximate pedigree from the Cursitor Rolls and wills:—



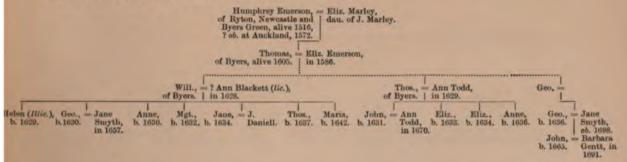
It will be seen that the above pedigree is very tentative, by the dotted lines of doubt, but I think it will, if records turn up, prove nearly correct.

Emersons of St. Andrew's, St. Helens, Bishop's Auckland and Byers Green.

We have isolated records of early Emersons in many of these places, viz., Coundon, Old Thickley, Evenwood, Birtley (ancient bishop's forest), Newfield and Escomb, where Ezra Emerson, M.A. (Edin.), was curate. 1718—36, but not enough data to compile a pedigree.

The records of these isolated individuals will be found in the Appendix.

Byers Green. Part of the possessions of the Nevilles. We find Humphrey Emerson de Ryton, 1511, afterwards described as of Byers Green, where he died, 1567. He heads the Newcastle Emersons (q.v.) and is included in the Byers Green pedigree. Other isolated names are Robert, of Byers Hill, 1530; a Martin, of Byers, b. at Auckland, 1565, alive at Byers 1610 (Longford Close).



Bishop's Auckland. The following short pedigree is all that I can compile of this place from the register:—

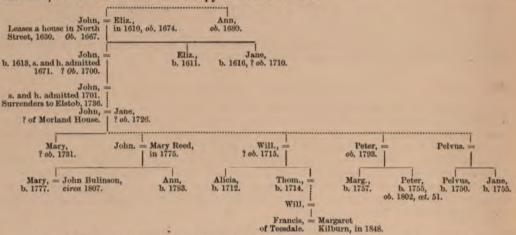
Rev. Ezra Emmerson, Parson of Bishop's Auckland, ob. Dec. 25th, 1733, leaving £50 per annum to poor of Barnard Castle.

There is an isolated James in Muster Roll, 1569, ob. 1590, and Robert, alive 1494.

Helen's Auckland. There is a short pedigree of Tobias Emerson, who is evidently Tobias, a scion of the Lynesake family; the pedigree will be found under Lynesake. There is an isolated Ralf, of Helen's Auckland, in 1574.

### Emersons of Sedgefield Parish.

The earliest record of Emersons in this place is John Emerson, of Sedgefield (1616), Cursitor Roll. He was on the jury and therefore one of the most prominent inhabitants, evidently a farmer; evidently the man described as a "common calliver" in 1612. Emersons then appear as copyholders, when John Emerson (copyholder, 1630) buys a house in North Street, rent 2d., fined 6d., which descends to John, admitted 1701 (vide App.). The next record is the mention of Morland House in Sedgefield, 1727, belonging to John Emerson, of Stokesley, Co. York, an ancestor of the Emersons of Easby Hall, q.v. under modern pedigree (Co. York). This house was probably bought by John Emerson, Senior, as Sedgefield was noted at that period for its genial climate. I have been unable to compile any satisfactory pedigree from the well-kept register, but give a tentative skeleton. It is possible John, of Morland, and John the last of the copyholders are related.

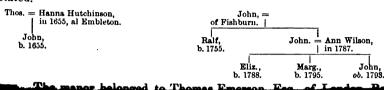


About 1800 a gardener moved to Sedgefield, one John Johnson Emmerson, and I append his pedigree compiled from the register.



### Emersons of Fishburn and West Murton.

We find a small family of Emersons here. John, s. of Thos., and John, of Fishburn, are probably related.





appearance of some of the family of *Emmesons* given in Hatfield, etc. A few members of the West Murton family survived and migrated to Yorkshire, one Ralf, of Romanby, a yeoman, going out in female issue (vide will in Appendix).

### Emersons of Stranton Parish.

Stranton. The presentation of this living was in the hands of the Prior of Gisbburn. A family of Emersons appears here in the sixteenth century, and I append a long pedigree compiled from the well-kept register, wills, etc. It will be seen that one vicar, Rev. John Semer, al. 1539—1561, married an Emerson and left lands at Reedmarshall to Francis Emerson, of Brearton (ob. 1582).

. ( )

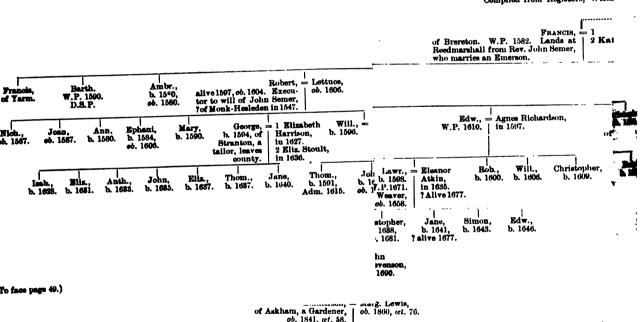
Bishop's Auckland. The following short pedigree is all that I can compile of this place from the register :-

> Janet Hynd, in 1582, ? ob. 1610. John, of Bishop's Auckland. Ellen Horsley, in 1586. Henry, of Bishop's Auckland. John, b. 1582. Ann. b. 1587.

Rev. Ezra Emmerson, Parson of Bishop's Auckland, ob. Dec. 25th, 1733, leaving £50 per annum to poor of Barnard Castle.

There is an isolated James in Muster Roll, 1569. ob. 1590, and Robert, alive 1494. Helen's Auckland. There is a short pedigree of Tobias Emerson, who is a scion of the Lyneseke family. Tobias, a scion of the Lunesaka family : +br

> EMERSONS OF BRERETON, OWTON AND ST Compiled from Registers, Wills



(To face page 49.)

John, b. 1809, a Gardener, ob. 1870, æt. 60. Robert, b. 1808, Marg., Elin., Eliz., Mary, b. 1811. b. 1813. b. 1814. b. 1818. lary, Thomas, 1818. b. 1820, a Joiner, ob. 1894, at. 73. Henry, b. 1822. a Gardener. Hannah Maria, John Johnson, b. 1846, b. 1847, ob. 1857, at. 11. ob. 1851, at. 4. will., Hannah, b. 1831. Marg., b. 1860. John, b. 1864. Jane Ann, b. 1829. John Johnson, b. 1888. b. 1850, ob. 1855, at. 5.

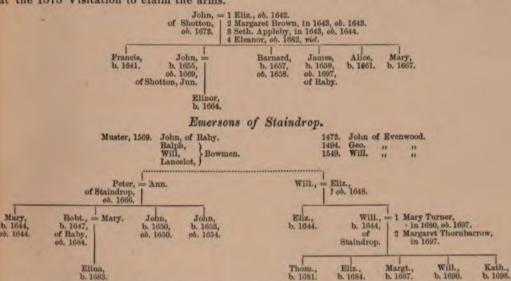
### Emersons of Fishburn and West Murton.

We find a small family of Emersons here. John, s. of Thos., and John, of Fishburn, are probably related.



Bradbury. The manor belonged to Thomas Emerson, Esq., of London, Barrister (vide Emersons of Co. Surrey for his history and pedigree). This is the same man who was steward to Earl of Somerset, and placed his arms on Market Durham Cross and Kail Cross, Newcastle.

Township: Foxton and Shotton. The other Emersons of Shotton, descended from Ralf Emerson, are fully described and their pedigrees given in Chapter II. No Emerson ever held of the Bishop in Foxton, and none claimed at 1575 Visitation of arms. It is possible the armiger Ralf, of Foxton, was merely living here for a short time when granted arms and so gave his address as Foxton, and that he belonged to a family in a different part of the country. I hardly think the Shotton Ralf was the armiger, as he is described as a husbandman in his will and his children are described as yeomen in their wills, and no one appeared at the 1575 Visitation to claim the arms.



East Murton. In Sedgefield Register we find one Ralf Emerson, of East Murton, and a family of Emmesons of Sedgefield Parish (West Morton) took the name of Morton, viz., Peter Emmeson of Hatfield's Survey. Inq. P.M. Agnes fil Emme fil Rob. de Morton, Ao 20 Hatfield. Inq. P.M. Sibilla fil de Emme, etc., Ao 20 Hatfield. This accounts for the disappearance of some of the family of Emmesons given in Hatfield, etc. A few members of the West Murton family survived and migrated to Yorkshire, one Ralf, of Romanby, a yeoman, going out in female issue (vide will in Appendix).

### Emersons of Stranton Parish.

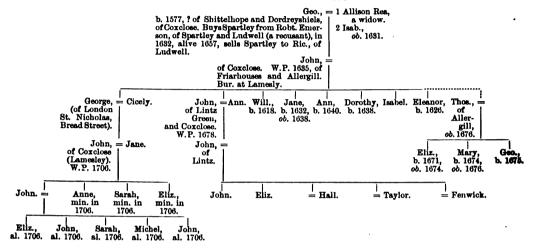
Stranton. The presentation of this living was in the hands of the Prior of Gisbburn. A family of Emersons appears here in the sixteenth century, and I append a long pedigree compiled from the well-kept register, wills, etc. It will be seen that one vicar, Rev. John Semer, al. 1539—1561, married an Emerson and left lands at Reedmarshall to Francis Emerson, of Brearton (ob. 1582).

Owton. Some of the above family lived here. Brearton. Some of the above family lived here. Vide also key pedigree. These were descendants of Adam R. Emerson (q.v.).

### Emersons of Coxclose (Lamesley Chap.) and Lintz Green.

Compiled from Registers, Wills, etc.

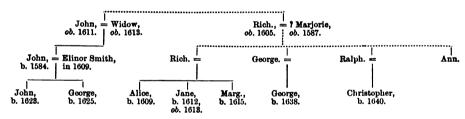
1649 Richard, of Lintz Green, from Hutton Henry, par Hesleden.?



# Emersons of Heighington.

Compiled from Registers and Wills.

1511. William Emerson.1538. Thomas Emerson.1617. William Emerson.

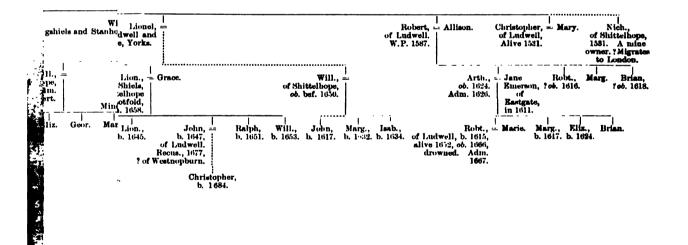


### Stanhope Parish.

Weardale in this parish is not the cradle of the Emersons as some have thought; indeed, the evidence shows conclusively that the Emersons migrated to Weardale from other parts of the county, and the Weardale family was probably founded by Robert Emeryson. His total properties are not given, but he was in good position, holding Gibbs Close, in Weardale, and South Bedburn Hall, in Wolsingham Parish. His son John held (by Hatfield) a toft and croft (Brussihous) in Weardale, and William the capellanus held a small tenancy. The family came hither from Wolsingham Parish. They at first held small holdings, but as they increased and became High Foresters, Parkers and Bailiffs to the Bishops their holdings became larger and more numerous. They held by military tenure as we have said in a previous chapter, and evidently divided later on into three sets—the chief or High Forester set, the mining families, and the purely agricultural families: the foresters living at Eastgate, Westgate, Northgate and Gate Castle, the four entrances to the park; the miners living about Lynn Rigg and Easter Blackdean, etc.; and the pure farmers at Horsley and Ludwell, etc. Doubtless Weardale forest was a training ground for many of the family who went as foresters elsewhere







The above most likely belonged to families in the neighbourhood of Stanhope; the register only gives one W. Emerson of Stanhope, bur. 1621, but since in the wills they are called of Stanhope, I print them here not being able to connect them elsewhere.

Weardale forest was a training ground for many of the family who went as moreous commen.

in England, for evidence goes to point that the Gloucester, Enfield, Skelton, Hatyfield and Windsor Emersons were originally foresters, and in the case of the Gloucester family we find they came from Weardale, as probably did the others. Members of the family intermarried with the other chief Weardale families, e.g., the Fetherstonehalghs, Marleys, Blackitts, Nevilles, Maddisons and Muschamps, etc., and some doubtless migrated thence, inheriting lands in other parts of the county and possibly in other counties, e.g., the Emersons of New-

castle inherited Marley lands.

Though Stanhope was the chief town of the Weardale, but few Emersons seem to have resided there in early times, though the register (q.v.) is full of them. There are more of the name in Weardale to-day, too, than in any other place, some holding the same farms they held 400 years ago. And though Weardale has been for so long the cradle of so many of the family, not a single distinguished and but one very wealthy man-John Emerson, of Newcastle, Lord of Wols. Manor, 1646-of the name has as yet originated directly from the dale; the successful men have required other influences and associations, especially the intellectual

have produced a long line of sane and healthy beings, who were and are perhaps happier in their peaceful and agricultural life than those who have gone farther and grown more distinguished. Moreover, whilst the family has such a nursery it can never die out, as many a family has already done.

We will now give various pedi-grees of these Weardale families, compiled from wills, registers and Durham records, including the key pedigree (q.v.). The accompanying



EMERSON WEAR-HEAD. (Co. Durham.)

(Drawing by J. R. Fetherstone. Engraving by Collard.)

block is an engraving of a farm in Weardale called Emerson Wear-head, and is taken from Mr. Fetherstone's "Men and Manners in Weardale."

Emersons of Horsley.

As far back as Hatfield's Survey, 1877, Emersons held lands here, vide pedigree of the family.

Emersons of Ludwell.

This too is an old family, and contains most of the Foresters, Parkers and Bailiffs who lived at the Eastgate. One of the family migrated to Essex, but returned, vide pedigree.

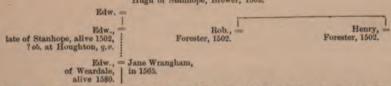
Emersons of Lynn Rygge and Easterblackdene, etc.

This family contained the miners, vide pedigree for further details.

Emersons of Brotherlee and Gatecastle.

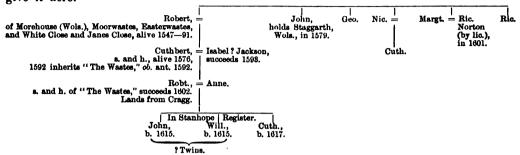
This family is very old too, and produced some of the forest officers, and William Emerson the Mathematician. For further details vide the pedigree.

> Emersons of Stanhope.
> Compiled from Wills and Registers. Hugh of Stanhope, Brewer, 1503.

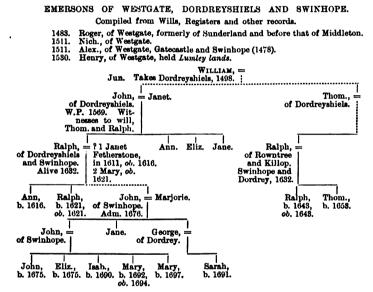


The above most likely belonged to families in the neighbourhood of Stanhope; the register only gives one W. Emerson of Stanhope, bur. 1621, but since in the wills they are called of Stanhope, I print them here not being able to connect them elsewhere.

For full details of the Rookhope, Pow, Darlington and Wolsingham Emersons, see the key pedigree; but there is one Wolsingham family that I cannot attach to the key, so I give it here.



The multitude and similarity of Christian names in the wills, registers and records of this parish make the work most complex and puzzling; but though I have endeavoured to be as accurate as possible, errors there must be.



Emersons of Houghton.

This family originated in Weardale; one of them, Brian, was disclaimed in 1615, and several of them also owned considerable property in Weardale. Many of them appear in the Recusant Rolls. Brian, of Houghton and of the Eastgate, was probably the father of Arthur Emerson, merchant, of Dublin, who was granted arms in 1692. This conjecture is based upon the Newcastle indentures of apprentices (q.v.). For further particulars see pedigree.

### Emersons of Barnard Castle.

This family seem to have migrated somewhat late to Barnard Castle, but whether they originated in Co. Durham or Co. York is uncertain. One of them, Arthur, of the Hearth Tax Rolls, was in good circumstances, but beyond this is no history attaching to them that I know of, save that they "increased and multiplied," a good enough work. Vide pedigree.

### Emersons of Coniscliffe.

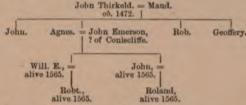
We find in the Threkeld pedigree compiled by Mr. Jackson and published in the West-

moreland Arch. Soc. Pubs., a John Emerson marrying a Threkeld, and Surtees gives a note on the same.

In 1546 Richard Thirkeld (Threkeld), of Coniscliffe, made his will and mentions Agnes

Emerson, "my sister's daughter."

In 1472 John Thirkeld and Maud his wife give their lands in Stainton for life to his son, John Thirkeld, and Agnes his sister till she married.



This family may have moved to Brancepeth.

The Coniscliffe Registers allow us to compile the following short pedigrees-

And this meagre information is all we have of the Coniscliffe Emersons.

Hurworth-on-Tees. The birthplace of William Emerson, the celebrated mathematician, a descendant of the Gatecastle Emersons of Weardale, vide pedigree. The best life of this genius is that written by Rev. W. Bowe, and printed in "Tracts" by W. Emerson, Nourse, 1798. Mr. Bowe is only unjust as to the great mathematician's religious belief. W. Emerson's view of these matters was purely agnostic. He and his wife were buried at Hurworth. He left no issue. The life of William Emerson in Mr. Leslie Stephen's "Dictionary of National Biography" is as feeble as it is commonplace in style.

### Emersons of Brancepeth.

Included in Durham City pedigree (q.v.). Ralf, of Brancepeth, was a retainer of the better sort; his son John went as "servant" to Lady Westmoreland, to Co. Norfolk (q.v.), and is there lost record of. John Emerson, son of Thomas, of Bradbury (vide Southwark Emersons), hired the West Park of Brancepeth, and his father held Staindrop church, but this family is not otherwise connected with Co. Durham. Thomas, of Bradbury, came hither as steward to the Earl of Somerset, of Raby and Brancepeth Castles.

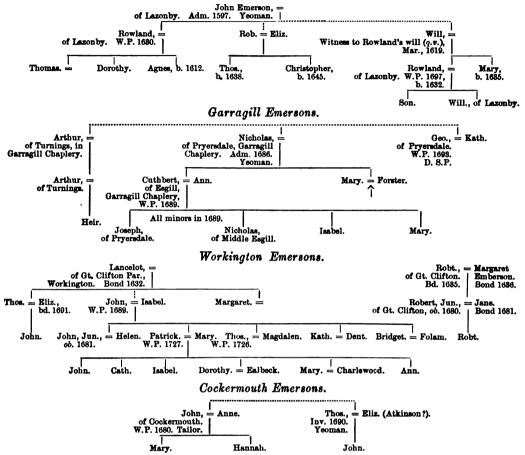
### III.

### EMERSONS OF CO. CUMBERLAND.

The early Lay Subsidies give us no Emersons, though the subsidy of 6 Ed. III. gives several filii Emme, and some at Lazonby, where we find them in later times in the will of Thomas Ematson, given in the Lazonby Register-Thos. Ematson, s. of Thomas. If anyone will take a map they will find Lazonby is just over the Durham border, and just the weak spot in the Cumberland marches where an overcrowded Weardale family of Emersons would squeeze through; and one John Emerson must have crossed the border in the latter end of the sixteenth century, for we find his administration at Carlisle dated 1597; but up to 1700 there are only three wills, though by the Hearth Tax Rolls for this county we find nine of the name taxed (1673-4) at the latter end of the seventeenth century; and in the Durham wills we find a family settled in Garragill Chapelry in the seventeenth century. There are also several wills of the Workington and Cockermouth families amongst the Richmond wills at Somerset House.

From different sources I have compiled three short pedigrees—one of the sixteenth century family, and two of the seventeenth century families.

### Lazonby Emersons.



It is more than likely that all the above are connected, as the Christian names Roland, William, Nicholas and Arthur are found together in contemporary Durham families. And to anyone interested a fuller pedigree could doubtless be compiled without great research, when the names given in the Hearth Tax Rolls and Lazonby Register, that it has not been possible to include in the above pedigree, could be added. My object has been as hitherto merely to trace the roots of the Emersons of Cumberland who were undoubtedly the genuine breed; whilst the wrongly indexed will of Thomas Ematson shows us descendants of the various filii Emme to be found in the Lay Subsidy.

N.B.—Part of Cumberland was formerly under the jurisdiction of the Bishop of Durham.

### IV.

### EMERSONS OF CO. WESTMORELAND.

Though there are some Emsons in the early Lay Subsidies for Westmoreland, I find no trace of Emersons until the seventeenth century, when Robert Emerson, of Appleby, appears in a chancery suit (22 January, 1642), having bought a mess., tent. and burgage in Appleby of John Winter and Rowland Wilson, who now try to "stripp and defeat" him of the same. In the Appleby Freeman's Rolls<sup>o</sup> the name of Emerson occurs between 1614 and

\* Kindly supplied by the Appleby town clerk to Rev. W. M. Shepheard, who very kindly forwarded the information to me.

1661, after the several Christian names of Charles, William, Robert and Leonard. Charles Emerson is first mentioned in 1614 and dies the same year, and between 1614 and 1634 lived William Emerson, and between 1628 and 1634 lived Robert Emerson. This was doubtless a yeoman family, who migrated into Westmoreland most probably from Cumberland, possibly from Yorkshire or Lancashire. In the Carlisle Registry only two Emerson wills are to be found up to 1700-from which this short pedigree is compiled.



was probably the father of William (W.P. 1663) and Robert (Chancery Proceedings 1642). Unfortunately the registers of one church were burnt, and the incumbent of the other church was not able to find any Emersons up to 1640, but he seemed by no means sure of his power of reading the register, so it is possible Emersons are to be found in the St. Michael Register for that period; but the family was not of sufficient importance for me to carry further. There is a good sporting name in the pedigree-Machell, and that is all that is interesting. Finally I have not found the link that binds them to Durham, but they are within all human probability real Emersons from Durham.

# EMERSONS OF CO. YORK.

Large as is this division of England and although it borders Co. Durham I have been unable to trace many Emersons therein and only one family whose descendants may be found

there to-day, i.e., the Skelton Emersons.

The earliest record I have is of Geoffrey Emerson, who is mentioned in the patent rolls in 1324 for assaulting Alan FitzHugh, of Drypole, for which he had to appear at the courts of oyer et terminer at Lincoln and afterwards at Nottingham. He evidently lived near Hull, and it would be interesting could the link with Durham be found. He was possibly named after Geoffrey Neville, of Brancepeth.

In the printed Lay Subsidies for York City and County only—Kirkby's Inquest, 1284—5; Subsidy 25 Ed. I.; Poll Tax Ric. II., 1378—9, and Subsidy 15 Hen. VIII., 1524 (York

City and Ansty only)—I find no Emersons.

The next earliest record I have is the will of a William Emerson, of Scarborough, proved in 1486—a man of considerable means, who orders his land in Thwyng to be sold for the benefit of his children by one Johanna Wright, their names being withheld; but in Yorkshire Feet of Fines 8 Hen. VIII. (1517), we find Sir W. Conyers, Simon Emerson and others negotiating a transaction of the manors of Thung and Octon and fifty mess. in Swathorp-Kyllam and Langtoft. At Filey, close by, we find a little later two brothers Edward and John, husbandmen, whose wills, proved 1551 and 1553, tell us that Edward died without issue and John left a son Thomas, whom I lose sight of. It is probable these three were William's children. The Conyers were a Durham family. This doubtless accounts for William Emerson's migration to Yorkshire. The Conyers held Skelton Manor and it is probable that Scarborough and Filey Emersons were descendants of Thomas the forester of Skelton.

Having disposed of this little seaside coterie we will return to the second earliest mention

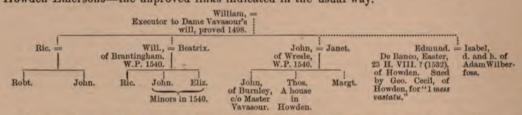
of the name in Dame Elizabeth Vavasor's will, proved 1498, of Thornton-le-Hill, wherein the old lady, widow of William Vavasor, of Thornton, gent., gives Henry and Edward Vavasor and Richard Emerson a horse each, and appoints William Emerson one of her executors. In this connection we will go on with the will of John Emerson, of Wresle (Howden), proved 1540, for in it he mentions Master John Vavisour. We find this John in the Feet of Fines, 1517†

<sup>\*</sup> Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. II., p. 30. † Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. II., p. 307.

-Thos. Abbot v. John Emerson and Anne his wife re lands in Howden. Now Wresle is in Howden Parish and both Howden and Brantingham were held of the Palatinate of Durham. This little group of Howden Emersons then probably held from the Bishop of Durham, and were evidently pretty well off. In 1532 we find Edward and Isabel Wilberforce, his wife, at Howden. In Yorkshire Fines,\* 1576, we find John Emerson again re lands in Howden and Westholme, and in this connection are mentioned the Herons, a Durham family, and in De Banco Rolls, 23 Hen. VIII. (1532), we find George Cecil, of Howden, suing Edmund Emerson and Isabel his wife, daughter and heiress of Adam Wilberfoss, for "1 mess. vastatu." in Howden.

I append what Professor Montague Burrows would call an approximate pedigree of the

Howden Emersons-the unproved links indicated in the usual way.



In Joseph Foster's Visitations of Yorkshire, 1584-5 and 1612, the only mention of Emerson is in the Lyon-Maude Percehay pedigree, where we have the names of Vavasour and Emerson connected.

In the W.P. 1589 of Ric. Emerson, of Ludwell, we find his brother Lionel referred to as being in Rydale, Co. York. Whether these two Lionels are identical I have been unable to prove, and since Mr. Perchehay is described as of Ryton, Co. Durham, the inference is they are not the same; at the same time the Lionel that is mentioned in the will refered to is the

only positive link I have connecting Durham and Yorkshire Emersons.

In Yorkshire Fines,† 1511, we have John Heron, Esq., and George Emerson re the manor of Rysome and lands in Hollington (was he the Thomas of Skelton the forester's son?); and in a fine levied 1507 Henry Wyatt, Esq., and George Emerson acquiring lands in Great and Little Fenton, Co. York. H. Wyatt, Esq., was afterwards Sir Henry Wyatt, of Allington Castle, Kent, and probably "Hollington" supra is for "Allington." Was Alice, ux. George Emerson, sister to H. Wyatt? The only Rysome I can find in Co. York is near

Skeffington, which is near Hull, where we found Geoffery Emerson in 1324.

A little group of Amersons next call for attention, the earliest record being the will of Robert Amerson, of Fairburn, proved 1520, leaving two sons, John and Thomas Amerson. A John Amerson's (of Bretherton Close) will is proved 1542, but only his wife is named. Next is a will of Robert Amerson, of Stockton in Bugthorpe, proved 1675, leaving a son Seth and daus. Isabel and Jane, Isabel = an Emerson and has a son Will., and lastly an administration of Robert Amerson in the Honour of Knaresboro, 1700. They are probably all connected, but I have no record of Thomas, son of Robert, of Fairburn, ob. 1519, or Seth Amerson, son of Robert, of Stockton. But it is as well to remind the reader that the Coventry Emersons spelt their name Amerson in earlier times, but I found no link binding the families. The Amersons, to judge by wills, were pretty rare in Yorkshire, and evidently connected.

I find an early family at Grimston and at East Cottingwith, but have nothing to suggest their origin or connection; and I suspect William Emerson, of East Cottingwith, should be William Emisson, a breed of the old Holme-in-Spaldingmore Emmesons, Emisons or Emsons, whose name is spelt wrongly as Emerson once or twice in the wills and once or twice in Holme Register.

A Ralf Emerson is found at Northallerton, and his will is proved 1597. He is probably

<sup>\*</sup> Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. V., p. 108. † Yorkshire Arch. and Top. Soc. Records, Vol. VII., p. 103.

the same Ralf in the Fines,\* 18 Eliz., re a mess. with lands in parish of Sigston, and hailed from Sedgefield, Co. Durham; but who the Roger Emerson, of Pickering, is, I know not, Ralf evidently held of the Bishop of Durham and went out mentioned in the same Fines.+ in female issue as his will proves.

In 1598 (40 Eliz) we hear of Anthony, nuper de Sherburn, in the Session Rolls of York, a husbandman. In Kirk Fenton Register we find the name recurring in 1632, when

Anthony, son of Thomas, is baptized, also Thomas, son of Thomas, in 1635.

Two of the sixteenth century Yorkshire families I have left until the present because I think they are connected and because one of them has representatives living to-day-the

present occupier of the property being 92 years of age.

In an ancient deed, Vol. II., c. 421, Henry Wyat, Esq., cited above, grants to George Emerson and Alice ux. lands in Stratford Longthorn. West Ham, Essex. This George acquired by fine levied Easter. 1507, lands in Great and Little Fenton, Co. York, and in 1511 lands in Rysome, Co. York. Now I have been unable to trace the son George of the next early family of Skelton: possibly the above explains his absence from Skelton, possibly another George is referred to. But there is a will of a Thos. Emerson, of (Biggin) Fenton, dated 1658, possibly a descendant of George. He names a brother Henry, wife Jane or Joan and children Thos., Eliz., Anne and Anthony.

At South Burton there is an early family, viz, Robert and John, brothers; Robert (WP. 1566) = Ellen, who leave issue Ed., Janet = Stevenson, Christopher; but I am not sure

whether these be Emersons or Emmesons.

At Grimston aforesaid is William Emerson (W.P. 1533) = Eliz., who leave issue Gregory, child at Huby, Anthony, Margt.

At Turby-on-Humber we have Christopher = Judith (ob. 1703), who leave issue Charles

(b. 1696), Christopher (b. 1698), Will. (ob. 1702), Eliz. (b. 1700).

We now come to the oldest existing Yorkshire family—the Emersons of Skelton in Cleveland. By the will of Thomas Emerson, forester of Margreve Park in Skelton, proved May 4, 1525, we find he holds lands of Gisburne Priory, leaves a wife Agnes and sons Christopher and George (vide supra). Margreve Park is in Skelton Parish. Skelton after the Conquest belonged to the Bruces and in 55 Hen. III. it descended by marriage to Walter de Fauconbridge. Sir Thomas Fauconbridge, a descendant, had a daughter Joan, who married Sir W. Neville, Kt., who in 7 Hen. VI. was in her right created Lord Fauconbridge and afterwards Earl of Kent. He died 3 Ed. IV., and it passed by marriage to John Conyers, afterwards Lord Conyers, in whose family it remained until 3 and 4 P. and M. The Emersons doubtless came there with Sir W. Neville, Kt

Gisburne Priory held divers tenements in Stranton Parish, Co. Durham, and the church of Stranton was in the gift of the Prior of Gisburne. This suggests the route by which Thomas the forester may have come. For a Weardale branch of Emersons settled at Stranton in early times, and evidence goes to prove these Stranton Emersons | were descended from Adam Robinson Emerson, son of Robert Emerson, of South Bedburn Hall, no doubt the same line as

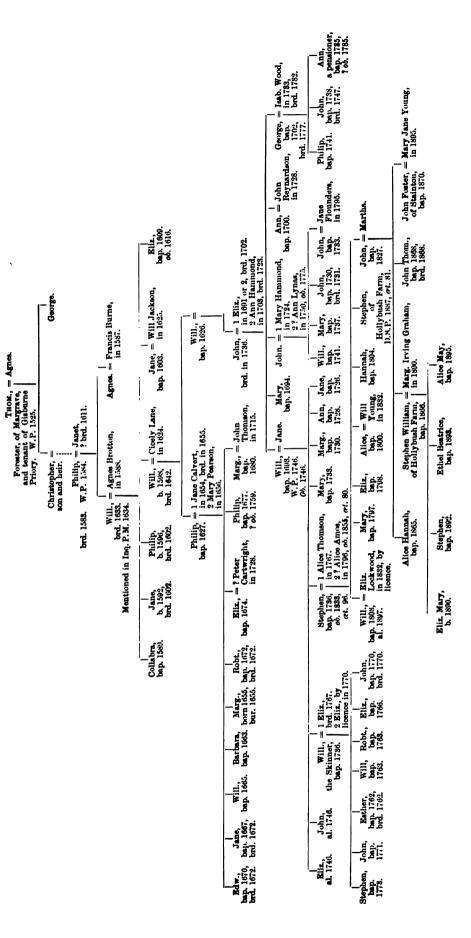
Thomas the forester of Skelton.

By the help of the Parish Register and wills I have been able to compile a pedigree of the family, but one early link is missing-the link that connects Thomas, the forester, and Phillip, who heads the pedigree - otherwise all goes merrily. Phillip may have been son or grandson of Thomas the forester, more probably son, and not named in the will for some reason-a not uncommon practice in those days, as I have frequently noticed. Now Phillip was a rare Christian name amongst the Emersons in those days. However it is obvious Phillip was descended from Thomas the forester, but I have not the link and have not thought it worth while to search further for it, but doubtless with much work and vexation any future and interested seeker can recover the link

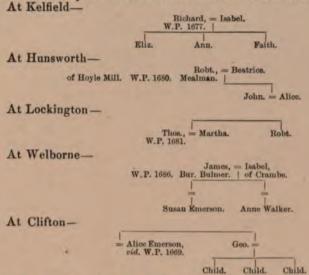
The following is the pedigree compiled up to to-day-a good pedigree it is too, which many families far superior in position to the present representatives might be proud of.

Emersons of Skelton.

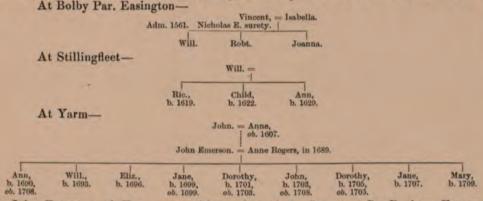
This pedigree is compiled from Skelton Parish Register and three Wills, vide Appendix.



There remain only small and scattered families to deal with.



Then we find Nicholas = Margt., of York, Adm. 1613; Robt. = Isabel, d. Anne, of Bursey (near Hull), Adm. 1633; Ric. = Margt., for Ric., s. of Will., Adm. 1603 of S. Cliffe; Robt. = Joanna, s. ? Rob., Adm. 1561, of Crambe; Will., of Crosse Houses (Easington), W.P. 1638, cousin Jane Emerson, of Whitby; Anthony = Ellen, of Redcar, Adm. 1569.



John Emerson, of Yarm, was a felon. One of the Stranton, Co. Durham, Emersons, Francis, is described of Yarm in the sixteenth century, probably the founder of this family.

At Eryholme there was a Rev. John Emerson, W.P. 1571, ob. S.P., and later John, a

At Eryholme there was a Rev. John Emerson, W.P. 1571, ob. S.P., and later John, a tailor, at Gilling (Anne, his mother's W.P. 1682), whilst later still there is another family mentioned at Richmond (Thomas, W.P. 1721, leaving a widow, Margt., and children, Geo., Eliz. and Margt.). All three of these wills are found in the Richmond wills and they are the only Yorkshire wills in that collection.

Amongst the London wills (Principal Registry) of the sixteenth century there is only one Emerson from Yorkshire, i.e., the Rev. Christopher Emerson, of Barton-le-Street, will proved 1657, son of Roger, of Pickering. Now though parsons, widows and orphans are the delight of the "outside broker," to the genealogist they are the devil. You never know whence a parson came, nor can I trace the Rev. Christopher, for he is not in the "'Varsity" lists. However, I have traced his numerous progeny to Hackney, and they can be followed up by

the reader under London Emersons-this link is sure and strong. The reason for the family leaving York seems to have been some act of outlawry, for in Rot. Lit. Pat. 16 Eliz, pt. 1, m. 29, we find a pardon to T. Bawne, late of Co. York, Christopher Emerson, late of Barton, Richard P. Kelke, of Co. Lincoln, yeoman, for failing to appear in Queen's Benches in answer to R. Thornton, who tried to recover a debt.

The Yorkshire wills at London and York and the various peculiar courts during the seventeenth century amount to under two dozen and most of them are of men in inferior positions and none really wealthy. Early Yorkshire Emersons for that period are scarcely worth noticing; they are doubtless scattered heirs of the families noticed earlier, excepting perhaps a family at Yarm, which possibly descended from Francis of the Stranton (Co. Durham) family, but I have no link. A stray Leonard Emerson,\* of Melsonby, is mentioned Durham) family, but I have no link. A stray Leonard Emerson,\* of Melsonby, is mentioned in the will of Margery Pinkney, 1650. The Bulmer Register gives the baptism of one Maria in 1633, whilst Stillingfleet Register gives us a William Emerson, who was churchwarden, and has a son Richard, baptized 1622, and some daughters; but, alas! there are few ancient churches in Yorkshire and their registers, like that of Howden, are often reported "burnt" or "lost." Nevertheless the Yorkshire Emersons ancient were of some importance, teste the Parliamentary writs for Scarborough, etc., but most of them were yeomen. I find no gentry amongst them and only one who lived to rise to professional station-the Rev. Christopher; but the Thwng, Rysome, Howden and Skelton Emersons are undoubtedly the real breed from Co. Durham, though some of the others called Emerson I have my doubts about, especially W. Emerson, of East Cottingwith, whom I think was an Emisson of Holme-in-Spaldingmore. The Hodgsons witnessed more than one will of that family of Emissons.

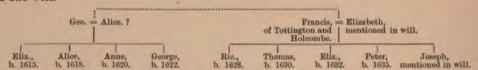
Altogether it is not much that I have gathered up from the vast wastes of records of this wild and straggling county, and the greatest curiosity is the burial of four† Emersons in one coffin in 1795, at Drypool, E. Riding—the register giving amongst the burials 1795, Oct. 15, Mary, wife of Wm. Emmerson; Abraham, son of Wm. Emmerson; Isaac, son of Wm. Emmerson; Jacob, son of Wm. Emmerson; all buried in one coffin. Was this affection or

economy?

### VI

### EMERSONS OF CO. LANCASHIRE.

I can find none of the name in this county until the seventeenth century, when two families appear-one at Bury and one close by at Upper Houlcoats in Tottington. These families were evidently related and their records are to be found in Bury Church Register! and one will.



These two, George and Francis, were most likely brothers and as no will remains of George, he may have left the county ere his death. Francis (will proved 1671) || was a small miller and yeoman (inventory £2 18s. 4d.), a copyholder of the manor of Tottington, his holdings being named in the will; and since he only mentions Peter and Joseph in his will, it is probable the two elder sons had died before its execution. Whence they came I do not know, but it may be noted there was a miller, Robert Emerson, at Hunsworth, Co. York, will proved at York, 1680, and Hunsworth is only across the moors.

In 1672 we find a Hugh Emmerson brought before the Manchester Court Leet concerning "a new measure half a quartern advantage in . . . vi.d." S-possibly one of the family. A

<sup>\*</sup> Salt Arch. Soc., Vol. IX., p. 36. † "The Reliquary," Vol. II., p. 91. † The clergyman of this parish passed my letter on to an illiterate clerk, who demanded such extortionate fees that I had to threaten a law action, and so brought him to reason; but I could not under the circumstances obtain further details from the register, which are doubtless to be had.

| Vide Appendix.
| Parker Society, Manchester Court Leets Records, Vol. III., p. 277.

William Emmerson is also beadle about the same period. It is most probable some of the

The second secon

add tell seen on apply yet the seen of

were allowed to Alexander, of Caistor, in 1634, e.g., Inomas remersor

LINCOLN. gistered Pedigrees, etc. Edward, of Glamford Brigg. W.P. 1567—8. Ric. Anne Harrison. W.P. 1632. Ann, ... J. Lark, b. 1617. in 1638. Kath. Neville, in 1626. Mich., aptised and buried in 1611. Alex. Emerson, of Caistor. (q.r.) Eliz., b. 1609. Edw., of Cadney, b. 1624. W.P. 1685. Alex., Jun., b. 1607, W.P. 1680. Sarah. Alex., ob. 1629. Thom., 66. 1680. 1 Margt. Benson. in 16 2 Eliz. Cc Eliz., b. 1614. Only the direct legitimate descendants of this Aleg-to the Lincolushire arms (vide Chap.

Dep. Inspector-General of

Rev of Ulverscroft Abbey, b. Sold to Is

Major.-Gen. Alex. b. 1838, alive 1897. Ensign 28th Foot, 1855, served Feb. 11th, in Crimea, in Malts, India, Jamaica (on Hongkong, England and Ireland; Asst. Quartermisster Gen., Portsmouth, and on staff of Prince Edw. Saxe-Weimar; commanded 1st Gloucester Regt. two

(To face page 64.)

§ Parker Society, Manchester Court Leets Records, Vol. III., p. 277.

William Emmerson is also beadle about the same period. It is most probable some of the family spread about the county and their descendants may be there to-day, for in Warrington Parish Register, 1754, I find Jonathan Emerson, of Urwicke, marries Catherine Richardson. At any rate, Lancashire Emersons trying to trace their pedigrees will know in what direction to look round. But the only two families I have found up to the end of the seventeenth century are far too unimportant for me to carry further; but I should have cleared up the Bury Register had a courteous man been the parson, and a capable and scrupulous man the clerk. Again I repeat, parish registers should be placed at the Public Record Office.

The future pedigree hunter in search of this family must not forget the Warwickshire Emersons as possible connections, i.e., Oswald Amerson (Emerson) witnesses the will, 1553, of Rev. Molyneux, parson of Sefton, Co. Lancashire. There may be nothing in it, but there

may be something.

### EMERSONS OF CO. CHESHIRE.

A single family in humble circumstances is found at Nantwich in the seventeenth century. Hugh Emmerson, a joiner, of Nantwich, leaves a will proved in 1638, by which he bequeaths his property to his son Richard, who was fourteen years of age at the time the will was made,

and if he did not attain his majority the little property went to persons named.

I find there were several families of Amysons in Cheshire and about this very district, the name Hugh being common amongst them-indeed there are a number of Amyson wills in the Chester Registry of this period and the testators too were in much the same position as this Hugh Emmerson; and since there is no record in Nantwich Church Register of the birth of any Emmersons or Emmersons after 1615 and up to 1635, I am inclined to think this Hugh Emmerson was a misspelling for Hugh Amyson, the will having been written by some illiterate scribe, and as we hear no more of the family my thesis is strengthened.

## EMERSONS OF CO. DERBY.

I find one will of William Emerson and Felicia his wife granted to Elizabeth Emerson, the daughter, of the parish of All Saints, Derby, dated 26 Mar., 1601, and as they went out in female issue I have no further record; but I wrote to the parson in charge of All Saints, and he proved to be one of the mannerless men—a "coprolite," verb. sap.

In Trinity College, Dublin, is the will of Sir Hugh Cullen, of Cloughwater, Co. Cavan,

Kt., ob. 19 Feb., 1630, who married Mary Emerson, of Derbyshire, and left issue.

### IX.

### THE EMERSONS AND EMOTSONS ALS EMERSONS OF CO. LINCOLN.

The elucidation of the history of these families has given me great trouble and all because a family of the sons of Emma (Emotsons, said to be of the Thorney Abbey Emotsons) ventured to take a name to which they were not entitled. The Lincolnshire Lay Subsidies give us no help and down to 15 Hen. VIII. (1523) I find no record of the name in the county, though the ubiquitous filii Emme appear in the fourteenth century (1332) and curiously enough with the names Robert and Alexander Emmerson, of Broughton. A family of Emerys we have, some of whom kept the name and some took that of Paull, but never an Emeryson. In the Muster Roll of Henry VIII. (no date), however, I find two Em<sup>9</sup>sons, William and Richard, able-bodied men, at Billsby; and as in all these cases these early Em<sup>9</sup>sons must be looked upon with a certain amount of suspicion, for the name may have been a misspelling for

Emson, but I am inclined to think them genuine Emersons, though it is "not proven."

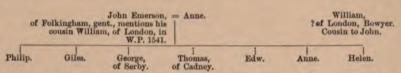
Wills are our next earliest record, and in 1541 was proved the will of John Em<sup>9</sup>son, of Folkingham, gentleman, who mentions his cousin William in London and various children.

We know that the arms allowed to the Lincolnshire Emersons in 1634 are pre-Tudor, i.e., there is no crest belonging to them, and we know that the Southwark Emersons, originating with William Emerson, a bowyer, also claimed and used these arms seventeen years before they were allowed to Alexander, of Caistor, in 1634, e.g., Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Blackfriars, placed them on the Durham Market Cross in 1617, and remembering the reputation of Lincolnshire archers we can only surmise that William, of London, and John, of Folkingham, were cousins or nephews, for the old testators often designated their nephews as "cousins. For further suggestions on this point the reader must consult the history of the Southwark, Co. Surrey, Emersons. Thus we have three Emosons in the south of the county in Henry the Eighth's reign, probably all connected.

In Patent Roll 38 Hen. VIII., pt. 5, is recorded a grant to George Emerson of a mess. in the Royal Demesne of Serby, Co. Lincoln, with a close, and 10 bovates of land, all part of the possessions of Sir Robt. Constable, Kt., fallen into the Crown from his attainder, and let

to George Emerson for twenty-one years at 60s. per annum and a £3 fine.

Now the point that I have been unable to clear up is this. Was John Em<sup>9</sup>son (Emerson), of Folkingham, the father of this George, of Serby, or did George come direct from Durham or elsewhere? John, of Folkingham, mentions a George in his will and a Giles, and amongst the descendants of Thomas Emerson related to this family is a Giles. This may be coincidence, but I am inclined to think George, son of John, of Folkingham, gent., and George, of Serby, are identical, but I cannot prove the identity, and thus must leave the question. I have placed John, of Folkingham, at the head of the pedigree, with the usual dotted lines of "not proven," but probable. We find amongst the early wills a Richard Em<sup>9</sup>son, of Swaby, will proved 1534, and a William Emmeson, of Calcethorpe, will proved 1547-possibly the two at Billsby, in the muster, and if so the evidence is again confusing as to their being Emsons or Emersons; but as Richard only leaves a son Robert, whom I do not find afterwards, and William goes out in female issue, no more time need be wasted on them. But the will of Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, proved 1561, evidently refers to the father of Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, yeoman, who in Chancery Proceedings B. and A. Eliz. 49, 10 May, 1568, complains of detention of his deeds relating to lands in Boothby. Now Boothby is again in the south and not far from Folkingham and Billsby, so it looks as if he too had moved north, possibly with George, of Serby, on his good fortune in 1545. But on the other hand George, of Serby, speaks in his will, proved 1567, of his brother Phillip, and I can find no trace of a Phillip in Lincolnshire, though it must be remembered Thomas, the forester of Skelton, had a son George and probably a son Phillip. This suggests a Yorkshire origin for George, of Serby, and if he was the son of John, of Folkingham, we know he had two sisters, by John of Folkingham's will, proved 1541. John, of Folkingham, gent., in the will speaks of six children, but mentions only two sons, Giles and George. I have added Edward, of Serby, and Thomas, of Cadney, as the other two likely sons, but wish it to be clearly understood this is "not proven," and I have indicated this by the usual dotted lines of doubt. The pedigree annexed from George, of Serby, Thomas, of Cadney, and Edward, of Serby, is, however, on firm ground, and having said this much we may proceed, neglecting John, of Serby, admon. dated 1553, as we have no record of his issue. So that the doubtful portions are here clearly indicated.



Edward leaves a number of daughters and a son William by his second marriage. is probably the son of Giles, who dies 3 Mar., 1572, and there is no further record. George, of Serby (yeoman), is the forelder of the important family that follows him in the pedigree, and whose lineal descendant Alexander, of Caistor, was allowed the arms in 1634, and Thomas, of Cadney (yeoman), is also the forelder of a small family of yeomen, none of whom, however, got allowed arms, and their history is shown by the pedigree, and they soon disappear. But George's descendants need further treatment. He had three sons, Edward, Alexander and Richard. Richard was father to numerous daughters and one son, who married his cousin, daughter of Thomas, of Cadney, and is evidently the Richard referred to in Chancery Proceedings B. and A. Eliz. S.s. 10, 1572, as a constable and trustee re properties in Goxhill. He was destined to be the least important of the three. Edward, on the other hand, was father to a family (Alexander and George) of brothers who settled at Glamford Bridge, this Alexander becoming very wealthy indeed, and the lord of several manors, whilst George's issue mostly migrated to East Retford, and founded the unimportant family of East Retford Emersons, who soon appear to have died out. Alexander of Brigg's history is to be read in the records. We find him in Patent Roll 43 Eliz., pt. 19, m. 23, taking the manor of Rainthorpe als Ranthorpe, a mess. and three cottages, 200 acres of land, 30 acres of marsh, 40 acres of pasture, 40 acres of underwood, 40 acres of ling and 40 acres of moor in Ranthorpe and Appulbie, Co. Lincoln, from the Crown-in-chief. In Rot. Lit. Claus., 10 Jas. I., p. 39, m. 44, 1612, we find him and his son Alexander taking half Corisholme Manor to go to Robert, son of Alexander, of Serby, in default of his son. In Rot. Lit. Claus., 11 Jas. I., p. 31, m. 20, we find him and the same son taking half the rectory and advowson of Goxhill Rectory, and in the same records Car. I. E.e. 1/10, we find the unfortunate history of his weak son Alexander, who is inveigled into marriage with Katherine Neville, the daughter of an innkeeper, Christopher Neville, of Lincoln city, and thereby gets disinherited, the bulk of the great properties held by Alexander, senior, of Brigg, going to George's descendants, through the marriage of Alexander, of Caistor, grandson of George, of Serby, with Alexander of Brigg's daughter Elizabeth. And though the wealthy brother seems to have had other sons they probably died in minority or were equally foolish, and so were passed over. The nouveau riche Alexander of Brigg dies in 1631 and his will is proved the same year, and in an inquisition, P.M., taken at Lincoln, 7 Chas. I., p. 1, m. 95 (1631), we get a record of his wealth, for an account of which I refer the reader to the inquisition printed in the Appendix. He died very wealthy, though, poor man, possibly with a broken heart, due to his weak son. And these properties passed over to George's grandson) with

Two of George of Serby's sons go out, George, Jun., in female issue, and Michael sine prole. Two more, Thomas, of Cadney and Howsam, and John, are the forelders of yeoman families, John's family dwindling out and Thomas of Cadney's increasing largely, but never rising beyond the position held by their father. Some people have thought Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, Mass., was this Thomas, of Cadney, or one of his sons, but the pedigree disproves this for good, though one of Thomas of Cadney's descendants, Michael, may have been the Michael who emigrated to Haverhill, United States, circa 1656; but if so it must be remembered this branch of the family is non-armigerous: no arms were ever allowed to them.

Richard, another of George's sons, had several sons, yeomen, living about Goxhill, and possibly one of these, Samuel, was an early emigrant to the United States, and if so it must be remembered that this family too was not armigerous, being yeomen and labourers. Robert, however, had issue, two sons, Michael and Alexander, both evidently barristers. Michael went out sine prole, and so Alexander, described as of Serby and later of Caistor, was the man who raised the family. He is described as a councellor-at-law, and was evidently able; rich we know he was as heir to Alexander, of Glamford Brigg, whose daughter Elizabeth he married, and prolific and uxorious we shall show he was, for he married thrice. This was the man who had the arms on page 16 allowed him in 1634, and his direct lineal and legitimate descendants only have any right to these arms. We find him in one or two lawsuits re parcels of his property, but they are not of sufficient account to notice fully. In S.P. Domestic, Vol. A. 141, p. 70, 19 June, 1650, we find a record of him as having furnished two horses and arms in the siege against Hull, and having helped the King with money. Alexander of Caistor's cousin and wife did not live long (ob. 1634), and we find him marrying in the same year Esther Metcalfe, daughter of Sir F. Metcalfe, of Louth Park. She too died, and the plucky and amorous Alexander marries for the third time, Frances Kelke, daughter of Robert Kelke, ar., an old Lincolnshire family, who had held the rectory of Barnetby the Wold for some 200 years, as appears by two Chancery Proceedings E.e.  $\frac{1}{4.0}$ , 21 May, 1647, when Sargent and Kelke, who had formerly demised Rectory of Barnetby to Alexander and Dorothy, his children. This shows Alexander probably married F. Kelke before 1641. Alexander registered himself and his descendants at the College of Arms, but no date is given with the registration of the Kelke portion, but the Richmond Herald tells me the signatures

of the Alexanders registering the two are undoubtedly the same, and this may be taken as conclusive.

Alexander, of Caistor, left several children, but none are of note except his son and heir Thomas, of Caistor, who still higher raised the family fortunes by an alliance with Mildred Saunderson, only daughter of George, third Viscount Castleton. His son intermarried with the Whartons of West Retford, Notts, and so inherited West Retford House, Co. Notts, where they are to be found after this date, and in "The Reliquary" we read that Mr. Alex. Emerson of Redford, died of smallpox 1745. Some of those that remain in Lincolnshire go out in

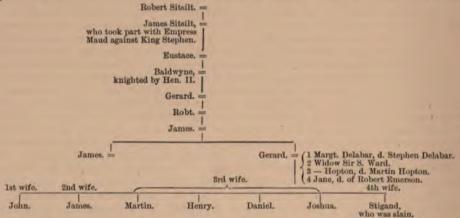
female issue, like Alexander, of Laceby.

The next Retford House family gave birth to Alexander, who married a Bosville, and to Wharton, who took the name of Amcotts, was knighted for parliamentary service, married a sole heiress, and with the usual result, went out in female issue. The Bosville marriage

brought Ulverscroft Abbey, Co. Leicester, into the family. The next Alexander marries a Lyon, and we get Alexander Lyon Emerson, M.D., according to Major-General Emerson, the only man of real talent the family has produced.

For further details see the Emersons of Co. Somerset.

From my correspondence I am aware that various Lincolnshire Emersons think they have a claim to arms, but this pedigree will assure them there are but few with claim to the Lincolnshire arms, and I have endeavoured, for the sake of my enquirers, to account for all the descendants of Alexander, of Caistor, granted arms in 1634, but have not in all cases succeeded, so there is a chance for these seekers, but a poor one. On the other hand it must be emphatically stated that there are several people in Lincolnshire bearing the name of Emerson who are not real Emersons at all, but Emotsons, and I shall deal with them presently, but first I may express the opinion that the above family are genuine Emersons, though I have not the link to connect them with Durham. But the following curious matter found in Lansdown MS. 865, folio 165, by Miss Walford, at the British Museum seems to give colour to my view that there were Emersons in Lincolnshire a good deal earlier than 1541, for here the name is written clearly enough Emerson, and here I must leave the matter for experts to decide.



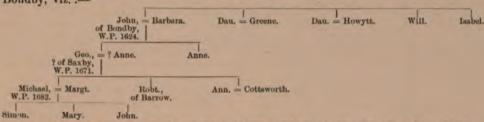
Allowing 30 years for a generation this would bring Stigand as living circa 1800, and we must remember that there was a Geoffery Emeryson† about this neighbourhood in 1324, probably living near Hull, but who had to appear at Lincoln and Notts at court of terminer et oyer for assaulting Fitz-Hugh. It is quite possible this Robert Emerson, if he ever existed, was a relation of this Geoffery, who did exist, or Robert may have been an Emson after all and conjecture is useless. The above pedigree may be quite worthless, and it certainly looks rather "hungry looking" and meagre.

Mr. A. S. Ellis in N. and Q. 2, 7: S. xii. 144, in a note on the Cecils' Yorkshire, not Welsh,

origin gives the previously quoted :- De Banco, Easter, 23 H. VIII., 1532. George Cecil, of Howden, sued Edmund Emerson and Isabel his wife, daughter and heiress of Adam Wilberfoss, for "1 mess. vastator" in Howden. Mr. Ellis tells me this is not in the Wilberforce pedigree. Possibly this Edmund is a descendant of the Robert whose daughter Jane is supposed to have married into the Cecil family.

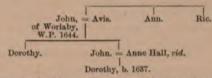
In addition we have the following Emerson families in Co. Lincoln in early times, the majority of them being in lowly circumstances—some of them may be connected with the Serby and Cadney families, but I have not the links.

Beginning, then, in the north of the county we find families at Saxby, Worlaby and Bondby, viz. :-



N.B.-I have no proof of the identity of Geo., of Bondby, and Geo., of Saxby, but think they are identical.

At Worlaby -



At Bottesford, to the east, is Simon Emerson, who marries Margt. Stocks in 1627 and has sons, Will., Ric. and John. Simon is rare and a Saxby name-probably they are related.

At Wootton and Brockelsbie, neighbouring places, we have two families, viz., at Wootton four brothers, Ric., Sam., Geo. and John, W.P. 1624 = Ursula, leaving issue John and Anne, and at Brockelsbie two brothers, Will., W.P. 1660, and Godfrey = Anne, leaving issue Stephen and Judith; whilst at Cabourn nearby we find two brothers, Will. and John, with six sisters. Will., W.P. 1659, leaves a son Will. and daus. Joan = W. Symons and Mary = Markham.

This brings us to the middle of the county where we find some wealthier families in trade at Atterbie (Bishop's Norton) and the Rasens. Robert, of Atterbie, W.P. 1653, was a wealthy miller, who leaves a half-brother Thomas, and children Robert and Anne: whilst at East and Market Rasen we find three families-two brothers, Will, and Geo. = Jocosa Field, vid. in 1603, leaving issue Eliz., Jane, John and a son (name lost); Ed., having two daughters and a son Edw., 1609-22; and John = Ann, Adm. 1615. But I have no links to connect these families. Then moving eastward to the eastern midland coast we come upon another group again in poor circumstances, chiefly small farmers and labourers residing at the Theddlethorpes, Trusthorpe, Gayton-le-Marsh, Sutton, Hutoft and Swaby.



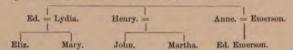
And a Mary, vidua, W.P. 1667, leaving children Thos., Dorothy, Ed., Alice, Will. and Jonas, and a grandchild Edw. whom I cannot link on, and a Geo. = Eliz., leaving issue Jonas, Martha, Hester and George, who are also "loose" branches. At Trusthorpe I get John, W.P. 1588, = Alice Johnson, and at Mablethorpe, Robt., W.P. 1600, leaving a widow Joan and a son Thos. and a sister who marries a Maddison, and at Swaby to the south-west a Richard, W.P. 1534, leaving issue Robt., Eliz., Janet and Agnes, and lestly at Sutton we find Thos., W.P. 1697,

leaving a dau. Ann and a brother Nathaniel and sister Elizabeth.

Going southward to Burgh we find another group, possibly once Emotsons and descendants of Emotsons als. Emersons spoken of below. We find Ed., of Burgh, W.P. 1651, and his children Thos., Ann and Mary; and Alice, vid., of Firsby (near by), W.P. 1593, with two daughters and a son Seal, who has a son Thomas; and Ann, of Addlethorpe, vid., W.P. 1617, leaving a sister Frances. Working south we find a family at Algakirk, near Boston—a well-to-do man Isaac, W.P. 1630, leaving Ellen, vid., and brothers Thos. and Will., Thos. having two sons, Thos. and John, and Will. a son Thomas Working towards Folkingham, the cradle of the family in this county, we find families at Swaton and Scredington, but of no importance.

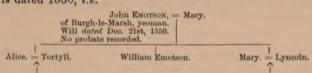


Whilst at Tydd St. Mary on the borders of Norfolk we find-

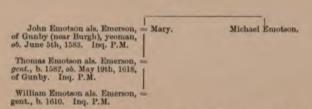


There are various other isolated and scattered records, proving that other families existed, but no details of any value—except perhaps an Enos, of Scotter, W.P. 1699, who leaves a son Enos and two daughters. There are also stray families about Wraby and Serby, who evidently belong to the Lincolnshire Emersons, but I am unable to connect them. Such are some of the Goxhill and Cadney families, as Ric., of Cadney, W.P. 1578, who leaves two sons, Ed. and Ric., and five daughters; Will., of Cadney, who leaves sons Edward and Will. and daughters; Thos., of Cadney, who has a large family born between 1614 and 1629, viz., sons, John, Ed., Thos., Michael and Rob., and four daughters; and the Goxhill Emersons, q v.

And now we come to the spurious Emersons or Emotsons who took the name of Emerson. At the Principal Registry in London we have the will of John Emotson (11 Bucke), dated Dec. 21, 1550, of Burgh-le-Marsh, enumerating various places round about. Evidently this man was a leaseholder under one Mr. Eton, and is John Emotson of the Muster Roll, tempe Hen. VIII., of Burghe. Next in 25 Eliz. (1583) we have an Inq. P.M. re John Emotson als Emerson, of Gunby, near Burgh, yeoman, who held lands at Gunby, Gt. Steeping, Bratoft, Wainfleet, all places near Burgh-le-Marsh, evidently a descendant of the John Emotson of Burgh whose will is dated 1550, i.e.



It will be noticed that William is the only son mentioned, and he is described as the heir. But curiously enough the Inq. P.M. referred to gives us John Emotson als Emerson near the same place. Now there is no date of John Emotson of Burgh's proof of will. Possibly he is the man who died circa 1583; but the Inq. P.M. says Thomas is his son and heir, whereas William was son and heir of John of Burgh. I should say that William had died and John, of Gunby, was a younger brother, but in any case we get the following pedigree from the Inq. P.M.:—



The inquisitions prove all this, but the exact links between John Emotson, of Burgh, and John Emotson als Emerson, of Gunby (near by), I have not found, nor do I particularly require it. I give this to show a family in the act of taking the name Emerson—Emotsons or true-blooded sons of Emma, and obviously all connected. Now if the reader will turn to the abstract of inquisition of John, of Gunby, he will see lands referred to all round Gunby and Burgh. The reader, however, must remember that in the Lay Subsidy 14 Hen. VIII., there were two, Ric. Emson and Will Emson, at Billsby, close to Burgh, so there may be genuine Emersons and spurious Emersons in that district to-day, descendants of the above; and only persons working out their own pedigree will be able to tell from which they spring. But my object has been to prove that a family of Emotsons (fil Emme) took the name of Emmerson, and I have been informed that their descendants describe themselves as Thorney Abbey Emersons. As I have shown in the chapter on Cambridgeshire no such Emersons ever existed, but a humble family of Emotsons did live at Thorney, and their history I have given under Cambridgeshire. A descendant of the real Emersons, of Serby, married one of these

Emotsons als Emersons, so Major-General A. L. Emerson informs me, vide registers app.

And here I must part company with the real Emersons who at various periods have owned so much property in Lincolnshire, and been connected with so many good Lincolnshire families, hoping that another Alexander will arise and conquer new worlds for the family fallen from its old estate; and as for the spurious Emersons, may they speedily waste and

become extinct.

And finally there is a family of Emmisons in Lincolnshire who claim descent from the Emotsons, of Thorney Abbey, and it is quite possible they can substantiate this claim, and I trust Dr. B. F. Emmison will work the matter out. But I have not included them in this work because they are not Emersons. They are undoubted filii Emme, brothers and sisters of the Emsons, Empsons, Emotsons, Ematsons, Emetsons, Emansons, Emisons and Emysons, scattered over the kingdom, which makes the following most ridiculous.

One member of this family, a Colonel Emmison, of Seaham Harbour, was using and is still probably using Ralf Emerson's, of Foxton, Co. Durham, arms (the crest being incorrect), together with Sir James Emerson-Tennent's registered motto, and a Mrs. Emmison, of

Gonnerby, claimed the same arms.

Dr. B. F. Emmison, who is as modest as he is fully informed concerning this family, can only express pity for such puerile vanity, and personally I can only express contempt for such arrant snobbishness. These Emmisons might as well use any coat of arms in existence. They have an equal right to them all, which is no right. Nor am I aware that any Emmison ever had coat armour granted him.

### X.

### EMERSONS OF CO. NOTTINGHAM.

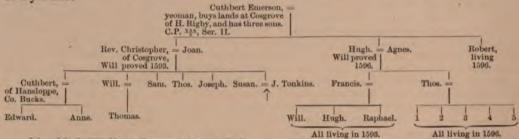
The Subsidy Rolls down to 14 Hen. VIII. (1523) give none of the name, though the sons of Emma flourished there, and the first record I have is of the migration of Alexander Emerson from Glamford Brigg, Lincolnshire, who settled at East Retford, circa 1600. They do not appear (vide Lincolnshire pedigree) to have left many, if any, descendants.

Later on a wealthier branch of the same family married into the Wharton family and migrated to West Retford, owning West Retford House, which they subsequently sold and left the county. As all the history of this family and pedigree is given under the Lincolnshire Emersons there is no need to repeat it here, for I have traced no Emersons but these to this county down to 1700.

### XI.

### EMERSONS OF CO. NORTHAMPTON.

As usual the Lay Subsidies give us fil Emme and Embertons in the county, but no Emersons, even in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII. Nor are any to be found in the Muster Rolls of Hen. VIII. We may then fairly conclude that one Cuthbert who appears soon after this date and settled at Cosgrove, having bought lands of Henry Rigbie, was the first immigrant into this county. The Chancery Proceedings give us a little pedigree of this family—all complete. Cuthbert would appear from this to have been the first Emerson settled in Co. Northampton, and Cuthbert is a favourite Durham Christian name. We find too that Cuthbert's grandson, also a Cuthbert, has moved to Hansloppe, Co. Bucks, and is described as a yeoman.



John, pleb., b. 1581, Matric. Brasenose, 1598, B.A. 1600.

Joseph Emerson, a millwright of Northampton, will proved 1686, leaves Benjamin and Elizabeth, but I cannot identify this Joseph with the above and he may have been one of the sons of Thomas, who is mentioned as having had five children in Hugh's will, 1596; therefore this is not Thomas, of Ipswich, as once seemed to me probable. He had a son Will., b. 1634.

Next Robert Emerson, yeoman, of Cosgrove and Forthow, makes his appearance in the Close Rolls,† 9 Eliz., 1567, in an indenture, wherein he grants "½ three mess., lands, etc., in Cosgrove, Potters Perry and Furtho, Co. Northampton, to one Freeman, a merchant, he

having bought these lands of Fernando Pulton for £50."

Contemporary with him must have been the Rev. Christopher Emerson, "parson and rector" of Covesgrove. The Church of Cosgrove was originally in the gift of the Prior and Knights Hospitallers of St. John, who held land here. At the dissolution the Rev. Thomas Todd holds the living 1549, Regina Patron, and is succeeded by Christopher Emerson, who reigns until 1564, when one Rev. Bradshaw succeeds. Christopher Emerson; also holds Furtho in 1561.

In the Northampton Registry are only two wills of this family and in London none, nor have I been able to gather much information elsewhere concerning this family, though the Rev. Hewson, the present incumbent at Cosgrove, has been most kind in giving me information and searching tombstones and other matter; for the early registers appear to be lost (before 1663), though Mr. Bridges said the Cosgrove Registers began in 1558. Mr. Hewson found the following on an old gravestone, but unfortunately was unable to decipher the date. The stone is in Covesgrove churchyard.

Thomas Emerson Died Oct. 4 . . . . Aged 81

He lived long an inoffensive life, A Christian strong without un-Christian strife.

Mr. Hew brass on reproduct I can the ageorest Learner The ageoretic Learne

Mr. Hewson kindly took a rubbing of the brass on Christopher Emerson's tomb, a reproduction being given herewith.

I cannot find that Christopher Emerson was ever at the University, and Professor M. G. Gwatkin, of Cambridge, kindly searched various records to see if he could

\* Chan. Pro. B. and A. Ser. II., 2 n a (1587-1596).

† Rot. Lit. Claus., 9 Eliz., pt. 22.

ORLD THE S DAYE OF TANVARYE 1592

‡ "Monast. Angliæ," Vol. II., p. 982.

trace him at College, but could not. However, I find a John Emerson, of Northampton, pleb., Brasenose College, matric. 24 Nov., 1598, aged 17, B.A. from St. Edmund's Hall in July, 1600. And Mr. Hewson tells me there are deeds existing with reference to the lands of a John Emerson, of this period. There was a John Emerson, M.A., curate of Horsham and rector of Shoreham in Sussex in 1634; whether these are one and the same I know not. But I find nothing whereby I can trace whence this family came into Northamptonshire and conjecture is useless. Christopher is a good Durham name and that is all that can be said, except that it was perpetuated in the family after the death of the Rev. Christopher, for in Close Roll, 22 Jas. I., 1.25, I find Christopher Emerson, of Cosgrove, Co. Northampton, yeoman, acknowledging a debt of £40 to one of the masters of the Court of Chancery.

### XII.

### EMERSONS OF CO. WARWICK.

In the various Lay Subsidies we have the usual fil Emme, Emotson and Emson, but no Amerson or Emerson, or anything like it, not even in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII., 1523. Amerson or Emerson, or anything like it, not even in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII., 1523. And there is no Muster Roll for Warwick tempe Hen. VIII. Nor does the Coventry Muster Roll tempe Henry VIII. help us—none of the name appear; but wills come to the rescue, and the earliest of the name is a parson, i.e., Rev. William Amerson, rector of Solihull (Birmingham) and curate of Foleshill in the city of Coventry, where he evidently died, the inventory of his goods being dated 36 Hen. VIII. or 1545. Whence he came I know not, and since his name is spelt Amerson and his brother's Amorson, it must be looked upon with a certain amount of suspicion, though it is probably a broad spelling of Emerson, and as the later members of the family spell the name Emerson this is more than probable. Probably the family moved into Warwickshire with the parson, and it must be remembered there were Amersons in Yorkshire about this periol, but I have no link binding the family to any county. It is evident, however, they were pretty well to do, a probable member of the family goes to Oxford, others are chandlers and merchants, and we know by Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" that another goes to Oxford, and may have been the man who afterwards became canon of Chichester, 1610, or rector of Wisbeach, 1615.

Next we have an Oswald Emerson witnessing the will of Anthony Molyneux, † parson of

Sefton, in Co. Lanc., in 1553.

There is a will of a Paul Amorson ‡ (1566-75), querister of New College, Oxon, who mentions his brother John. A Paul is missing, i.e., brother to Rev. William, and this is probably the man.

Wills then carry us on to 1598, when we find Oswell (Oswald Emerson) and Margaret Emerson engaged in a Chancery suit (Ch. B. and A. Eliz. B.b. 30) re property in Coventry.

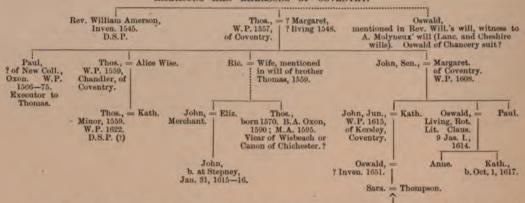
Margaret is said to be a "widow and very aged."
In Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we find Thomas Emerson, of Co. Warwick, pleb., matriculated at Queen's Coll., Oxford, 1586, et. 16, and graduated B.A., 1590, M.A. 1595. We find in Stepney Register John Emerson, of Coventry, merchant, father of a child

baptized in 1615-16.

Next we get the family in Rot. Lit. Claus, 9 Jas. I., p. 45, n. 141, 10 May: John Pywell, par, of St. Peter, Cornhill, London, salter, and Oswald Emerson, of Coventry, in the courts of the city of Coventry, chandler, acknowledge a debt of £100 to Ed. Phillips, Kt., master of the rolls.

The registers of St. Michael's were destroyed by fire in 1698, and as the Lichfield transcripts only begin in 1660, that source of information is cut off, and as the majority of these testators were buried at St. Michael's we may assume their records of baptisms and marriages were lodged there. The Trinity Register of baptisms between 1615 and 1635 only contains one name—Kath., a daughter of Oswald, bap. Oct. 1, 1617.

### AMERSONS ALS. EMERSONS OF COVENTRY.



The above pedigree is only approximate, as records are so incomplete. Whether Paul was son of Thomas and whether he is Paul of New College is not proven. Whether John and Thomas are sons of Richard is unproven, and which Oswald dies in 1651 and leaves all his property to Sara is not proven; but I have indicated the non-proven links in the usual way with the dotted lines of caution, otherwise it is pretty firm, and as we get no wills after 1651 up to 1700 we may fairly conclude not many male members lived at Coventry during that period.

that period.

The chief interest concerning this family is their possible connection with the Emersons als Skakespeyer, testator, of Hathurn, Co. Leicester, concerning whom vide Leicestershire.

### XIII

### EMERSONS OF CO. LEICESTER.

The Lay Subsidies down to and including 14 Hen. VIII. give none of the name; nevertheless in 1516 we get at Leicester Registry the will of Robert Skakespeyer als Emerson, of Hathurn.

Before leaving this very curious will I will just record that John Mowbray, Duke of Norfolk, married Katherine Nevill, daughter of Ralf, Earl of Westmoreland, and he died in 1433, when she had Goscote Manor assigned to her as widow, after which she married Thomas Strangways (a Durham family). Rot. Lit. Claus., 11 Henry VI., No. 13,\* Mr. Nichol's History contains no Emersons in the index, nor have we any record of any, this curious will excepted (nide will printed in extense in Appendix)

excepted (vide will printed in extenso in Appendix).

Now it will be noticed in this will that Sir Edward Fisher and Mary Brown are witnesses. On turning to Dugdale's "History of Warwickshire," Vol. II., p. 354, we find Fishers, but not a contemporary Edward, though Thos. Hankins als Fisher, of Warwick, ob. 1576, left a son Edward, knighted 36 Eliz. Possibly the Edward Fisher who witnessed the will, however, was a relative. On page 90 we find Brownes of Warwickshire referred to—Edward Browne, et. 22, 37 Hen. VIII. The question arises, was this Robert Emerson als Shakespeare the progenitor (grandfather) of the immortal William Shakespeare? It is more than possible and I will leave some Shakespeare scholar to clear the matter up.

### XIV

### EMERSONS OF CO. HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

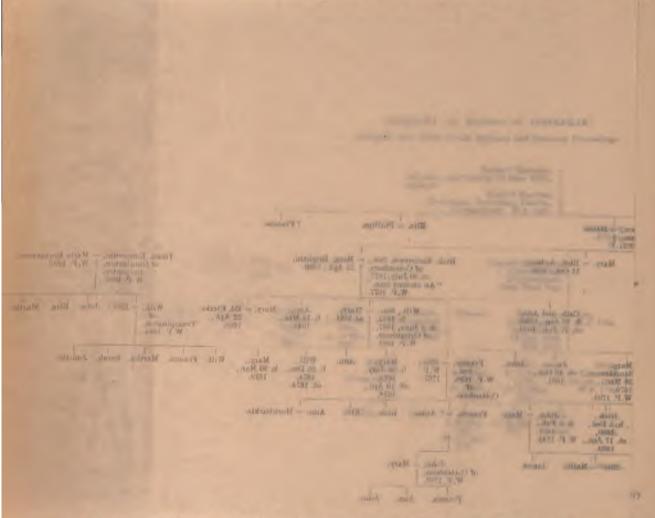
The early Lay Subsidy returns give us no Emsons or Emersons, but in the subsidy  $\frac{1}{10}$   $\frac{1}{10}$  15—16 Hen. VIII., we get at Papworth Agnes, Johes. Enderson, in bonis xx.s. viii.d. Now this Enderson may be a misspelling for Emberson or Emerson, and again, on the other hand, it may be a misspelling for Henderson. But as we find no Emersons at Papworth Agnes

\* Nichol's "History of Leicestershire," 1795, Vol. II., p. 138.

until 1740, when there is the willo of Thomas Emerson, proved 16 Sept., 1740, whose brother is one of the Bluntisham Emersons or Embersons, we may, I think, fairly conclude that the

above, if an Emerson, which is most unlikely, left no progeny.

The earliest record of an undoubted Emerson that I possess is that of Richard, of Bluntisham. It is obvious Richard, of Bluntisham, came from elsewhere, for the births of his early children are not in the Bluntisham Church Registers, which begin punctually in 1538. The first appearance of this family at Bluntisham is in 1609, when the birth of a child of



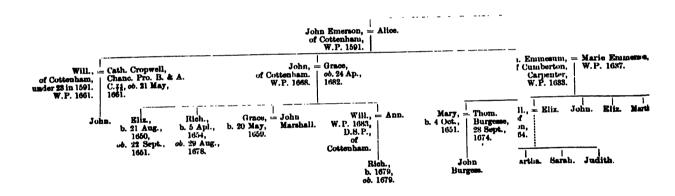
Thos., will proved 1633. All the wills after this date spell the name Emerson or Emmerson, down to John Emerson of the same place, will dated 1749.

This family were yeomen, and held under the Rector's Manor, King's College (Camb.) and Croyland Abbey, as can be gathered from their wills. Now the difficulty arises, from whom was this old yeoman family, still represented at Cottenham, descended—from Emson or Emerson? The Bursar of King's College, Cambridge, kindly searched the College books

\* Peterboro' Registry.

Selden Soc., 1891.

# AMERSONS ALS. EMERSONS OF COVENTRY. Rev. William Amerson, Inven. 1545. D.S.P. Thos., = ? Margaret, ? living 1548. W.P.1557, of Coventry. | ? living 1548. Paul, Thos., = Alice Wise. | Ric. = Wife, mentioned in Rev. Will. (Janc. and Cheshire wills). Oswald of Chancer wills).



(To face page 71.)

### EMERSONS OF CO. HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

The early Lay Subsidy returns give us no Emsons or Emersons, but in the subsidy 138 15—16 Hen. VIII., we get at Papworth Agnes, Johes. Enderson, in bonis xx.s. viii.d. Now this Enderson may be a misspelling for Emberson or Emerson, and again, on the other hand, it may be a misspelling for Henderson. But as we find no Emersons at Papworth Agnes

• Nichol's "History of Leicestershire," 1795, Vol. II., p. 138.

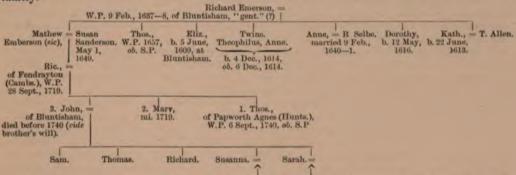
until 1740, when there is the willo of Thomas Emerson, proved 16 Sept., 1740, whose brother is one of the Bluntisham Emersons or Embersons, we may, I think, fairly conclude that the

above, if an Emerson, which is most unlikely, left no progeny.

The earliest record of an undoubted Emerson that I possess is that of Richard, of Bluntisham. It is obvious Richard, of Bluntisham, came from elsewhere, for the births of his early children are not in the Bluntisham Church Registers, which begin punctually in 1538. The first appearance of this family at Bluntisham is in 1609, when the birth of a child of Richard Emerson is recorded. In the eighteenth century we get some of this family migrating to Cambridgeshire, i.e., Richard, of Fendrayton, W.P. 1719, and in the same county we get Thomas, of Papworth Agnes, W.P. 1740. The first of the family was evidently a substantial yeoman in a sufficiently good position to be described as "gent." by the flattering writer of his will; but no proof of his gentility is to hand or any suggestion of it. His origin I know not.

From wills and the register I have been able to compile this short pedigree of the

family.



Miss Rumpf, the Rector of Bluntisham's daughter, kindly tells me that a Miss Emberson was living at Bluntisham within her memory, and it will be noticed in the register extracts that Matthew's name is spelt Emberson, a variant of Emerson.

### XV.

### EMERSONS OF EMSONS OF CO. CAMBRIDGE.

The early Lay Subsidies and Poll Taxes (Ric. II.) for this county are missing, but in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII. (1523), we find several sons of Emma, spelling their names Empson and Emson, at various places, including Cottenham, where Alice Emson is taxed in goods iii.li. xviii.d.; but we find, too, one Robert Em<sup>9</sup>son taxed in wage xx.s. iiii.d., evidently a labourer living at Coton and over sixteen years of age, and we find no will of his later on. The question again arises, was he progenitor of the Cottenham family? Unfortunately, there are no names given in the Cambridgeshire Muster Rolls for tempe Henry VIII.

The earliest will I have is that of Agnes Emson, of Littleport, but in the printed Court Baron† with select pleas from the Bishop of Ely's Manor of Littleport, I find no Emersons, nor in the early Court Rolls of Croyland Abbey. The next will I have is that of Richard Emyson, of Cottenham, who holds property in the Church End in 1567. A subsequent will (proved 1602) of the family has the name spelt Richard Emison, whilst one Thomas, of Comberton, possibly a member of the same family, has the name spelt Emmesum, Thos., will proved 1633. All the wills after this date spell the name Emerson or Emmerson,

down to John Emerson of the same place, will dated 1749.

This family were yeomen, and held under the Rector's Manor, King's College (Camb.) and Croyland Abbey, as can be gathered from their wills. Now the difficulty arises, from whom was this old yeoman family, still represented at Cottenham, descended—from Emson or Emerson? The Bursar of King's College, Cambridge, kindly searched the College books

for me, and finds no Emsons or Emersons holding of the College in the sixteenth century, so that they must have become tenants later, as shown by the wills. The early Croyland Abbey Court Rolls have been searched in the hope of clearing up the matter, but neither Emson nor Emerson appears. Finally, the Muster Rolls for Cambridge have been searched (tempe Hen. VIII.), but there are no names given.

Now if the Robert Emoson in the subsidy of 14 Hen. VIII. was the progenitor, I have no evidence that he left any issue, and certainly he left no will, for the first will is that of Richard Emyson (spelt as is the name of the Holme-in-Spaldingmore Emysons or Emisons). Altogether, I am inclined to think this family are spurious Emersons, and have obtained the name by the misspelling of scribes; but this is by no means certain, and no doubt deeper search of other records to the interested would reveal the truth. But the family is not of sufficient importance to warrant this, ancient though it be; and the evidence on the whole points to their being sons of Emma, descendants of Alice Emson, of Cottenham, given in the Lay Subsidy 23 Hen. VIII.

The Cambridgeshire wills printed in the Appendix show the family history-yeomen, mechanics, spreading over the county, some turning tradesmen and becoming bakers, whose descendants are to be seen to this day supplying bread at Cambridge, the first to bake being

Richard, of Linton, will proved 1 March, 1739.

The will of Christopher Emerson, the Ely watchman (proved 1680), however, does not belong to this family; he was one of the Norfolk Emersons, of Hilgay. Co. Norfolk (q.v.). I give a pedigree of the Cottenham family, compiled from wills down to 1800, so that

any member of the family can easily carry it further.

In this county, too, at Thorney, were a family of Emotsons, which I briefly examined, because some correspondents spoke of Thorney Abbey Emersons. No such people ever lived.

A family of Emotsons lived there, and their wills during the eighteenth century I print, beginning with that of a barber, Robert Emotson, who held a lease under the Duke of Bedford. Major-General Alexander Lyon Emerson, of the Lincolnshire Emersons proper, tells me that a branch of these Thorney Abbey Emotsons went to Lincolnshire and took the name of Emerson, and no doubt the family referred to is the Emotson alias Emerson family of Burgh, fully described under Lincolnshire.

### XVI.

### EMERSONS OF CO. NORFOLK.

The very heavy Lay Subsidy Rolls, including the first payment, of 15 Hen. VIII., for this county have been searched, and we get two of the name in the early part of the sixteenth century—Roll \(\frac{1}{2}\frac{9}{6}\) 16 Hen. VIII., Bishops Lynn, John Emerson, in goods, xl.s. xii.d.; Roll \(\frac{1}{2}\frac{9}{6}\) 14 Hen. VIII., Hundred of Holt, Holt Market, Edward Em<sup>9</sup>son, in goods, xl.s. xii.d.—two genuine Emersons comfortably off, evidently in business, as they are taxed in

bonis and are living in towns.

Of Edward Emerson, of Holt, I have no further record; but of John, of Lynn, yes. In the muster for Lynn, 1573, S.P. Dom., Vol. XCIV.. No. 12, we get—In the warde of Robert Buntinge, Alderman, John Emerson: evidently the John of the Lay Subsidy, 1524, or his son. But curiously we get no wills of any Lynn family until 1660, when an administration is granted to Ralf Emerson, husband of Alice Emerson als Dale, late of Lynn, deceased. This Rulph was the gaoler of Lynn. But probably a thorough search of the Lynn registers would give the pedigree of this family, a few of these are given in the Appendix

(Registers).

The next earliest record is of John Emerson, retainer of Lady Jane, wife of Charles, Earl of Westmoreland, who was ruined by the rising of 1569. I publish two abstracts from Mr. Swallow's history of the Nevilles, which will explain the matter. John came from Brancepeth with Lady Westmoreland after the failure of the rising of 1569 and ruin of the Nevilles, for we find him taking a letter to Queen Elizabeth from Brancepeth before they moved to Norfolk. As to his origin, I have referred to that under Brancepeth and Raby Emersons (vide Emersons of Co. Durham). Whether he was one of those buried under the "four old stones" at Kenninghall, I know not; but there is no record of any Emerson in Kenninghall and Framingham Registers up to 1700.

<sup>&</sup>quot;" Norfolk Antiq. Miscellany," Vol. I., p. 202.

### Abstracts referring to John Emerson, of Brancepeth and Framingham.

H. J. Swallow's "De Nova Villa":- "Abstract from letter from Lady Westmoreland to Lord Burghley: 'In consideration whereof I beseche your Lo. to shewe me so much favour as I maye have a newe lese grannted for twenty years . . . and that it maye nass in the name of thys berar, my servant John Emerson. . . . From Fremyngham, pass in the name of thys berar, my servant John Emerson. . the 10th of October, 1574. Jane Westmoreland."

" There are,' says Bloomfield, in his 'History of Norfolk,' 'four old stones in the nave of Kenninghall Church, in the shape of coffins, but no inscription or memorials of any kind; yet I find on the 30th of June, 1593, here was buried Jane, Countess of Westmoreland, wife of Charles Neville, Earl of Westmoreland, Lord of Raby, Staindrop and Brancepeth, Winkworth and Sherryhutton and Middleham, daughter of Henry Howard, Earl of Surrey, and

sister of Thomas, Duke of Norfolk (Kenninghall Parish Register)."

Sharp's "Rebellion of 1569," Appendix, p. 415:—"1616, Thomas Emerson, Esq., Steward and Surveyor General of all the manors, etc., belonging to the Earl of Somerset."

Also it remains in custody of the officers of Lady Westmoreland, "who I thinke will answer upon their lives for anything done thereon"—Lord Sussex to Cecil.

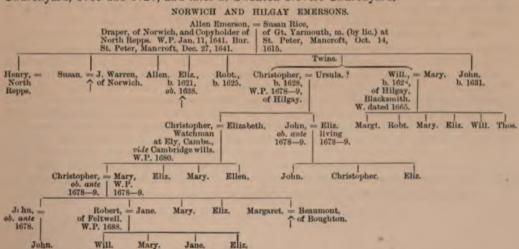
We must leave John the Friehful Leating Language (19)

We must leave John the Faithful lost in obscurity. The next record is of Henry Emerson, of Loddon, yeoman, in Chan. Pro. B. and A., Eliz. E.e. 27, 1592, by which we learn that he married (circa 26 Eliz.) Joan Smithe, widow of James Smithe, of Loddon. By Loddon Register we know he was buried in 1623, evidently leaving no issue. The origin of this Henry I know not. The Loddon Register records his death and none other of the name appear up to 1700, nor yet at Chedgrave. Mr. F. Johnson, of Great Yarmouth, got the Bacon Manor Rolls searched (vide Appendix : Miscellanea), and it is evident this Henry died without issue. Henry, however, is a name preserved in the next family, of which he was possibly a relative, i.e., the Emersons of Norwich, drapers, of whom Allen Emerson (will proved, Norwich Registry, 1641) is the first recorded. Allen leaves properties at North Repps, freehold and copyhold. He leaves sons—Henry, Allen, Robert, Christopher and John, and a daughter Susan, who married Warren. Mr. Walter Rye, in his "Rough Materials for a History of the Hundred of North Erpingham," quotes, in subsidy 14 Chas, II. † (q.v.): In North Repps, Allen Emerson, 5s.; in 15 Chas. II., Allen Emerson, xx.s. viii.d.—obviously Allen, Jun., the son of the testator, who also has three hearths at North Repps 24 Chas. II,

At Hilgay, Co. Norfolk, we find Christopher Emerson dies, and his will proved 1678 (q.v.), and in 1688 Robert dies at the same place, and has his will proved; and a widow, Mary, also dies at Hilgay in 1678. This Hilgay family in all probability descended from

younger sons of Allen Emerson, the draper of Norwich, ob. 1641.

In 1660 an administration is granted to Ralf Emerson, husband of Alice Emerson alias Dale, late of Lynn, deceased, at Principal Registry. In 1777 we find some more Emersons at Lynn (vide Dew's "Monumental Inscriptions of Hundred of Holt"), as also at Longham Churchyard, 1719 and 1720, and later at Swanton Novers Churchyard.



This pedigree is compiled from wills (vide Appendix), but it must be clearly understood that the proof of the identity of Christopher, son of Allen, baptized 1628, and Christopher, of Hilgay, will proved 1678—9, is not to hand; nor that of William, son of Allen, and William, of Hilgay, will dated 1665; and it may possibly turn out these are two different Christophers and Williams—but I do not think so. Otherwise the pedigree is on legal basis (vide Wills and St, Peter Mancroft Register in Appendix).

Colonel Steele, who has examined some thirty-six transcripts of Norfolk Registers (vide Appendix, Norfolk Registers), says he only finds in them-William Emerson, buried at North Walsham, 1638; Elizabeth Emerson, buried at North Walsham, 1638. But some

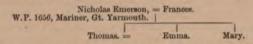
others of this family will be found in the Appendix (Par. Registers), also at Guist.

In the Chancery Proceedings, 13 Chas. I., pt. 11, 1637, we get William Emerson als Anderson, of Wiggenhall, St. Peter, Co. Norfolk, yeoman, selling Sparks Chantry and lands in Wiggenhall, St. Peter. Possibly this was the North Walsham Emerson.

In the East Anglian, Vol. III., p. 34, extracts from St. Lawrence Register, Norwich, I find the following very curious entry:—"Ye day of a great blowe by powder in ye city, Charles Emerson executed on the Castle Deckes as one of the pretended mutineers when the Castle Deckes are one of the pretended mutineers when the committee heave the blow powder in year of the pretended mutineers when the committee heave the pretended mutineers when the pretended mutineers when the committee heave the pretended mutineers when the pretend then Committee house was blown up with eighty barryls of powder, Jan. 2, 1648—9." Who this mutinous Charles was, what he did, etc., remains cryptic. I have no record of any Charles Emerson in Norfolk, and whether he was a native or "foreigner," "I must leave," as they say in Norfolk. I dare say, if Norfolk born, any descendant hankering for a villainous ancestor could easily find him.

Another Norfolk family contemporary with the draper's is a Yarmouth mariner, named Nicholas Emerson, will proved (Principal Registry) 1656-and well off for a mariner, too! This family were Huguenots, and their names are recorded in the lists of Huguenots who

came to England; when they left it, I know not.



At Norwich Registry there is a will of Widow Emerson, 1664 (wife of Richard Emerson, mariner), who leaves a son, Robert, and as the will is made in the presence of Widow Emerson, late wife of Thomas Emerson deceased, we may conjecture the above Thomas is referred to, and that the families were related.

The Hearth Tax Rolls show how widely these various families had spread over this county, for we find the name at Wickhampton, Hilgay, Woodnorton, Guist, Scrowthy, Riburgh parva, Methwold, Berney, Wickmore, Docking, Swaffield, Paston, Dickleburgh, North Repps, Binham, Hindringham, Great Walsingham, Norwich.

In the eighteenth century we find two Emersons at Langham Church -Nov. 9, 1719-20, John Emerson buried, æt. 80; Feb. 12, 1720—22, Mary Emerson buried, æt. 76; and at Swanton - Mary Emerson, d. April 13, 1782, æt. 61; Mary Emerson, d. May 5, 1782, æt. 19; Elizabeth Emerson, d. June 23, 1813, æt. 79; John Emerson, d. June 6, 1818, æt. 85; possibly descendants of John, of Lynn, in the Lay Subsidy of 15 Hen. VIII.

Mr. F. Johnson tells me that in Gunthorpe and Burnham Thorpe churches are memorials

commemorating two Emersons, and on whose tombs are arms carved, i.e., azure on a bend argent three torteaux; crest, issuing from clouds rays of the sun all ppr.; and Carbent and in the "History of Lounditch Hundred" gives—Jacob Emerson, gent., 26 Sept., 1804, et. 80; Mary, his wife, 30 Nov., 1818, et. 97. In Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we get—Emerson, Robert, s. Robert of Titchwell, Norfolk, armiger, Magdalen Hall, matric. 18 Oct., 1777, et. 28.

Now, as already said, I have been unable to trace a single armigerous Emerson to Norfolk, nor do I find the names Jacob, Robert, etc., in the Lincolnshire pedigree about the period those persons lived, and I am forced to believe these persons have been claiming and using the Lincolnshire coat, and certainly they prove themselves imposters by using a crest that never legally existed. No Norfolk Emersons were ever granted arms, and I can find none before 1700 that ever rose to even professional rank—merely tradesmen and mechanics, farmers and

<sup>&</sup>quot; Monumental Inscriptions in the Hundred of Holt," W. N. Dew. Ed. by W. Rye. Pp. 96 and 134.

mariners; so that I trust we shall hear no more of the arms of Emersons of Norfolk, for such never existed; though possibly a scion of the Lincolnshire armigerous family may have settled in Norfolk, but I have no record of such; and if other Lincolnshire Emersons did migrate to Norfolk in early times, as is probable, they would, having come from the south of the county, very possibly be spurious Emersons als Emotsons—but that is for individual pedigree hunters to prove.

One wealthy man, Thomas Emerson, of Norwich, a sugar-baker, of London, gave a golden collar for the mayor's use in the seventeenth century, and the Holkam Emersons will be found

under Emersons of Cheshire (Modern Pedigrees, Cap. V.).

#### XVII

## EMERSONS OF CO. SUFFOLK.

The very heavy Lay Subsidies of this county down to and including the first payment of 14 Hen. VIII., 1523, give us no Emersons, though the ubiquitous Emsons are common enough. The earliest record I have of Emersons in the county is in Chancery Proceedings B. and A., 1 Chas. E.e. 1, 1627, where we learn that Ralf Emerson, of the Eastgate, Co. Durham, married about thirty years ago (1597), Mary Wright, daughter of Joseph Wright, gent., of Kelvedon Hall, Co. Essex, and held land at Brandon Ferry, Co. Suffolk, where Ralf and his wife lived for some ten years (1597—1607), and then returned to Co. Durham. The early register of Brandon Ferry is lost, and we find after this we get none of the name there until 1682—1723, when we get John, Lyonel, Ezekiel, Elizabeth, Mary, William, James, Francis, Phillip, John, James, Catherine, Christian; and in Hearth Tax Rolls, 1670, John, Joseph and — Emerson.

The next record is of an Ipswich family in the will of William Emerson, of Mary Stoke next Ipswich, in the Ipswich Registry, and proved 1614, where his wife and daughter and youngest son, John, are named. The Stoke Register has been searched up to 1635, and only the testator, William Emerson, sen., buried 5 June, 1614, appears. Mr. Johnson has also examined all the Ipswich Registers, ten in number, of the period 1615—1635, and finds the following Emersons residing at Ipswich at this time, and probably of the same family. At St. Clement's he finds—Joan Emerson, married 1615; George Emerson, baptized 1627; Marian Emerson, baptized 1629; Susan Emerson, baptized 1632 or 37. And later on in the same register he finds—Mary, baptized; wife of Emmerson, buried 1646; John, baptized 1652, 1666 (sic); Robert, baptized 1657; Mary, baptized 1661. Later still he finds at St. Mary Key, Ipswich, Thomas Emerson, married 1743, and at St. Peter's, Thomas Emmerson, baptized 1778—9; Thomas Emmerson, buried 1778—9. But at Woodbridge, 20 June, 1611, he finds Thomas Emerson married to Agnes Driver, but the name does not occur again in the register, so this was probably an Ipswich Emerson; and he finds a Thomas Emerson dying at Beccles, 1697, and leaving a widow. He has examined Hasketon, Great Bealings, Dallinghoe, Stretton, Barstall, near Ipswich, and many others but with no result.

But it is evident that there was a family at Ipswich early in the seventeenth century, and

from the registers and wills we get



The administration at Principal Registry was granted to Anne, relict of John of Ipswich, 1633. Thus John was dead before 1633. There is no evidence to place the others, but it is evident they are probable descendants of this William, whose will was proved 1614, but there is no Ipswich will except this one at Ipswich up to 1700. At Bury St. Edmunds there is one administration only and no wills up to 1700.

Henry Emerson, =
of Chevington, \* Adm. Dec. 8, 1689. |

Ambrose. Henry.

<sup>\*</sup> Chevington half-way between Newmarket and Bury.

<sup>\*</sup> Vide Essex Emersons and Durham key pedigree.

I have no further record of this family, but their probable origin is indicated below.

And lastly, at the end of the seventeenth century we get in the Principal Registry the administration of Elizabeth Emerson, of Easton Bavents, Co. Suffolk, 1658, and wills of the children (at Ipswich Registry), from which the following short pedigree has been compiled.

Richard Emerson, = Elizabeth, in 1617,
of Easton. | Adm. 1658, of Easton Bavents.

7. Mathew, 6. Geo., = Frances. 2. John, = Jane. 3. Margaret, 4. Susan, = Brunb. 1620, b. 1622, of Easton, b. 1622. ninge. b. 1628. 2 Gooding. b. 1618. Harvey.
yeoman, at W.P. 1692, b. 1620, b. 1622. 7 Browning.
Brundish, yeoman, Blacksmith, Blacksmith, D.S.P.
of Chevington, Ad. Dec. 8, 1689.

Ambrose. Henry.

There is also a will of Robert, of Bromeswell, Co. Suffolk, sackcloth weaver, dated 1679, devising lands at Clopton and Patistry to his sister Rose (King), mother Eliz. Wood.

Robert, W.P. 1679. Rose. = M. King. Margaret. = Cole.

It will be noticed that George, Robert and Susan occur in the register of St. Clement's, Ipswich,

and in all probability these Emersons originated from the Ipswich family above.

Mr. F. Johnson kindly gave me the reference for the Suffolk ship tax (1640), Harl. MS. 7540, fo. 46, and there we find Emersons at Buxall, Helmingham, Fressingfield, Saxted, Hoxne (?). Wingfield and Playford. In some of these parishes the early registers are lost; in others they have been examined and are printed in the Appendix (q.v.). The Hearth Tax Rolls, taken some twenty to thirty years later, show some of the name at Eye (?), Oakley, Hoxne, Brandiston and Easton, where some are found in the nineteenth century, but none of them seem to have been families of any importance. I owe Mr. J. Johnson maay thanks for the various register extracts published in the Appendix (Par. Registers), q.v.

them seem to have been families of any importance. I owe Mr. J. Johnson many thanks for the various register extracts published in the Appendix (Par. Registers), q.v.

Colonel J. P. Steele, in transcribing the Lowestoft Registers to 1786, found two of the name, viz., 1685, buried Mar. 13, Margaret Emerson; 1694, buried Feb. 1, Bridget Emerson, doubtless relatives of the Will Emerson, farmer, referred to in the curious document supplied

by Mr. Cox (vide Appendix: Miscellanea).

#### XVIII.

#### EMERSONS OF CO. BEDFORD.

I can find none of the name until the latter half of the sixteenth century in this county, and he was from London.

In May, 1561, was proved the will of William Emerson, of Woburn, by Elizabeth Laxe alias Bromley, his sister. This Emerson, though described as a yeoman, was evidently very wealthy, for he bequeaths an annuity of £22 6s. 8d. to his sister Elizabeth Laxe; his leases of Burses and Brenttoll to Mr. John Easton; to his sister £136 13s. 4d.; "also £63 for the occupation of my malt mill at Oobourne, my lease of Church Hale and Bygyngese in Pachilsam and Great Stanbridge, Co. Essex;" also his leases of the manors of Warnors, Asplinge and Newlands in Great Waltham in Co. Essex; also half of £64 out of tenths, first-fruits, etc., of the parsonage of Pecholsham, and also his house at Ooborne (Woburn) and several minor legacies. Pretty good for a yeoman.

Now the Rot. Lit. Claus. record a little of his history. He was a yeoman of London, for in roll 1 and 2, P. and M. (1554), pt. 8, we find a grant by Henry Warner, of Great Waltham, Co. Essex, to William Emerson, yeoman, of London, "in consideration of his help and services in Warner's difficulties," and aid in recovery of said Warner's bonds, of an annuity of £22 6s. 8d. out of the manor of Churchawe, parish of Paraclesham, Co. Essex. In roll 2 and 3, P. and M., pt. 5, we find that "William Emerson, of London, enters into his own recogs. in £600 to Thomas Segree, of Ooborne (Woburn), Co. Beds, to abide decision of arbitrators

<sup>\*</sup> Principal Registry.

appointed to decide all matters between them." In roll 3 and 4, P.M. (1556), pt. 2, William Emerson, now described of Pechelsham, Co. Essex, yeoman, enters into bis own recogs. to Thos. Broke, of Earl's Court, as security for one Henry Cruche, of Greysburg, Co. Derby. And next we get his death and will, and possibly he was a bachelor and left no issue, and a Bromley snaps up the sister or sister-in-law, Elizabeth Laxe. Who this lone man was, and whence he came, I know not, though he could probably be traced, were it desirable, through the land records. I like his straightforward remarks on his enemies in his will.

A Ralf Emerson was vicar of Potton (vide Appendix), 1720-32, and though there is no record of him, there is the burial of a Miss or Mrs. Emerson in 1633, some years before

his incumbency. This vicar afterwards went to London.

There was a prolific family of Emmensons at Little Barkford, and I have printed the will

of one (proved 1637), but they are evidently Emmesons.

Finally, there was an Edward Emmerson, a husbandman, at Bedford, whose will is proved in 1657. This is in all probability the brother of Stephen Emmenson above, the name having been misspelt, and as he evidently goes out sine prole, it matters little.

There is no Emerson in any of the churches of Bedford itself between 1615 and 1635.

I have referred to these two families in case any pedigree hunter traces his quarry to Co. Bedford and gets fogged, for of course the name Emmenson in the will may have been spelt wrongly, and Edward Emmerson, of Bedford, may not be Stephen's brother, and he may have left issue, though not referred to in the will; but the onus probandi of these matters rests with the pedigree hunter, and personally, I think these two families are not Emersons at all, but Emmesons.

And this is all Bedford has to tell us.

#### XIX.

#### EMERSONS OF CO. ESSEX.

The earliest Emerson I have found in this county is George Emerson, whose wife is Alice, probably Alice Wyatt, daughter or sister of Sir Henry Wyatt, of Allington Castle, Co. Kent. This George went from Yorkshire, and was obviously a man of considerable importance, wealthy and influential. The first notice I have of him is in Yorkshire Fines, 1507—Henry Wyatt, Esq., and George Emerson acquiring lands in Great and Little Fenton, Co. York. Henry Wyatt, Esq., was afterwards Sir Henry Wyatt, of Allington Castle, Co. Kent, and in 1511 we find in Yorkshire Fines John Heron, Esq., and George Emerson re the manor of Rysome and lands in Hollington. In Ancient Deeds, Vol. II., C 421, Henry Wyatt, Esq., grants to George Emerson et Alice ux. lands in Stratford Langthorne, West Ham. Essex—his first appearance in Co. Essex. In 15, 17 and 23 Hen. VII. and 2 Hen. VIII. we find in De Banco Rolls, memb. 419, 430, 82 and 633, George Emerson acting attorney for several gentlemen; but in memb. 568 (Roll 26), 7 Hen. VIII., we find this same "George gave the king 6s. 8d. for a licence granted to him with John Bushe, Sen., and Johanna ux., Robert Warrent and Isabella ux. and Kath. Chaperfeld: 3 parts of 4 mess., 60 a. of land, 4 a. of meadow, 6 a. of pasture, 2 a. of wood, etc., in Ugyele (Ugley). Bierden (Berden), Bolyngton and Stanstede Mont Fichet (Stanstead Montfichet), in Co. Essex. Undoubtedly the same George as the above, for we find no further record of him in Co. Yorks; so that George held 1500. Stanstead Montfichet Parish and neighbourhood soon after 1500—as I have said before, a man of considerable wealth. Now Thomas Emerson, the Skelton forester, W.P. 1525, had a son George, of whom I have no further record; possibly the two Georges are identical.

Now curiously the next earliest of the name is Thomas Emerson, of Great Dunmow, a few miles from Stanstead Montfichet, and who has a son Robert, baptized 1561, in all probability Robert of Stortford; and probably the Herts Emersons of Standon, Bishop's Stortford, Great and Little Hadham and Sawbridgeworth, which are next to Stanstead Montfichet (though in Co. Herts) are sprung from this George and Alice. Possibly William Emerson, gent., who marries Mary Nuce at Great Hadham (Herts) in 1529 (London Marriage Allegations) was his son. This William had a sister Alice, it is worthy of remark. And possibly Thomas Emerson, of Romford, whose administration was granted to Joan, his relict, in 1595, is identical with Thomas of Great Dunmow. Important Emersons lived in these parts in later

times too (vide Emersons of Co. Herts). In 1723 an Emerson was Vicar of Little Hallingbury, and presented a book to Bishop's Stortford Grammar School. They were also connected with London. It will be noticed in the records that William Emerson, of Thweng, W.P. at Scarborough 1486, and William Emerson, of Thornton-le-Hill, Co. Yorks, are both especially designated as "yeomen," whereas George Emerson aforesaid has no description, either in Ancient Deeds or De Banco Rolls. Thomas, of Romford and Great Dunmow, have no description of status; whereas the other Essex Emersons before 1600 were yeomen and husbandmen, e.g., David, of West Bergholt, W.P. 1585, a yeoman; Ric., of Felsted, yeoman, W.P. 1626. Ralf, of Unthanke and Kelvedon (to be noticed presently), returned to Co. Durham, and possibly the various yeomen families round Great Waltham are sprung from the wealthy William Emerson, of London, yeoman, who died at Woburn, Co. Beds, W.P. 1561 (q.v.).

On referring to the Herts Emersons, it will be seen that Bushes in later times resided at

On referring to the Herts Emersons, it will be seen that Bushes in later times resided at Standon, Herts, and it must be remembered George Emerson, of Stanstead Montfichet, had lands licensed to him, and a Bushe and his wife. This looks as if the Stanstead Montfichet Emersons and the Herts and some of the Essex Emersons were all sprung from this George, who went thither in 1516. And as the Herts Emersons, William and his son Ric., are called in early documents (Inq. P.M.) "gents.," at a period when juries, etc., were very particular about these matters, it looks as though they were armigerous; lords of manors we know they

were.

In the Black Book of the Northern Forests, we get under Hatyefield Forest (Co. Essex), fo. 7, "The custos de Brodehome sayeth that one Richard Emerson and others about six years ago slew three deer.—5 June, 30 Hen. VIII." This Richard was probably a forester of Hatfield Forest, and most likely a descendant of George and Alice, and related to the Herts Emersons. Other facts that make me think the Herts Emersons originated in Co. Essex are that Lay Subsidy, 14 Hen. VIII., no Emersons are taxed—the tenants in capite would not be; and that in Herts in a list of persons able to dispense xl.s. per yere, 1480, no Emersons are

found, and we know the Standon Emersons were very wealthy for the times.

The next record is in Rot. Lit. Claus. 1 and 2 P. and M., pt. 8, where William Emerson, yeoman, of London, is granted an annuity of £22 6s. 8d. by one Warner out of the manor of Churchawe, Paraclesham. In 3 and 4, P.M., pt. 3, we find this William described of Great Waltham and Peckelsham, and in the Principal Registry is his will, proved May, 1561, he having died at Woburn, Bedfordshire. By his will (vide Appendix), he possibly went out in female issue, leaving all his properties to his daughter Elizabeth. Curiously enough, a Mr. John Easton is frequently mentioned in the will, and as the Eastons were closely connected with the Southwark Emersons, and as this William is first described of London, I suspect he is a scion of that family.

is a scion of that family.

The Essex wills at Somerset House record various early members of the family in Essex. The peculiars of Bocking, Writtle and Good Easter give us no Emersons, but in the archdeaconry of Colchester, 1498—1585, we have a David Emerson, of West Bergholt, W.P. 1584, a Phillalego Emerson, of Wivenhoe, W.P. 1585, who goes out in female issue, and a Thomas Emerson, of Romford, W.P. 1595. David Emerson's family is given in the pedigree (q.v.), and of Thomas, of Romford, I have no further record. He is possibly Thomas, of Great

Dunmow.

Next we meet with a doubtful Emerson, Ed., of South Fambridge. In Chancery Proceedings B. and A., Chas. I., E.e., 3, 25 Nov., 1626, he is called Edward Emerson, of "Southsabridge" (South Fambridge?), and is described as a yeoman, and Mary, his wife, as widow of Joseph Bridge, late of St. Lawrence, Co. Essex. But in Ship Money Tax, S.P. Dom., Chas. I., Vol. 358 (1637), he is described as Edward Emerson, of Eastwood Willows, Ed. Emeson, of Rochford and Woodes, and in his will, P.C.C. Wootton, fo. 13, he is described as Ed. Emison, of Lee, W.P. 1657. A grandchild, Sarah Emyson, is mentioned, and his wife is styled Sarah (evidently a second wife). I must, therefore, place him as an Emison or Emeson and leave him. The other Emesons of that district whose wills are at Somerset House are probably his relatives.

The next family connected with Essex is Ralf Emerson, of the Eastgate, Co. Durham,

<sup>\*</sup> Bishop's Stortford Grammar School Records.

but whether he was himself ever in Essex seems doubtful, for he seems to have lived for some years at Brandon (Ferry), in Co. Suffolk; but he evidently held property in the county through marriage, for in Chancery Proceedings, B. and A., Chas, I., E.e. 1,8, 1 May, 1627, we get the facts that Ralf Emerson, gent., then living at Wolsingham, married about thirty years ago (circa 1597) Mary Wright, daughter of Joseph Wright, gent., of Kelvedon Hall, Co. Essex, and this dispute is about land at Brandon Ferry, Co. Suffolk, that belonged to Joseph Wright, her father, together with lands at Kelvedon. It appears from the proceeding that Ralf and his wife Mary lived for about ten years at Brandon Ferry, and then returned to his (Ralf's) native The early entries in the Kelvedon Register (beginning 1558) give no county, Durham. Emersons until 1633, and the early Brandon Ferry Register is missing. It may be safely concluded then, I think, that Ralf and his wife, Mary Wright, never lived here, but probably returned to Co. Durham (vide the pedigree of Ludwell Emersons).

If the reader will now turn to the pedigree, he will see that there are probably five contemporary Essex families at the beginning of the seventeenth century, one styling themselves

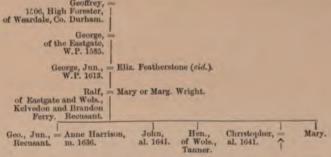
"gents." at Vange, Dagenham, Nevendon and East Hanningfield; and the others yeomen at West Bergholt and Kelvedon; at Felstead, Rayne, Stebbing and Little Dunmow; at Sible Hedingham and White Notley; and lastly at Black Notley.

Now. curiously, the Ship Tax Money (1637) give only—Hincford Hundred, Stebbinge, Wm. Emberson, 2s. 0½d.; Saling Magna (out-dwellers), Widow Emberson, 2s. 4d.; Rayne Parva, Widow Emerson, 3s. 9d. This proves, I think, that the tax returns are imperfect. I had the Felstead School Register searched, and the only record is "Extraordinary charges, 1621. Paid to Ric. and John Emerson for straw 9s."

The various relationships of these families will be seen from the pedigree, and no further notices of them are required. It is evident the name was spelt indifferently Emberson or

Emerson.

In Patent Rolls, Vol. 248, n. 103, May 12. 1594, we have a Thomas Emerson giving evidence that "Nicholas Owen, who was with Mr. Gerrard, Jesuit, at Xmas at Mr. Emerson's house at Felstead." Felstead is in the immediate neighbourhood, and the Mr. Emerson of Felstead is evidently Ralf Emerson, the Jesuit, who is referred to in the Patent Roll, 1584. This Thomas was probably a relative and of the St. Bride's family (q.v.). He tells in his examination that he was never in Flanders, and only went to Norway, that he was apprenticed, 1584, to John Edwards, of the "King's Head," in New Fish Street, and served for his freedom six years, when three years ago he took a tavern, the "Three Kings," in Fish Street, which he kept till recently, when he went to Berwick-on-Tweed. And two years he was allowed the Lord Chamberlain's livery, through Mr. Sadler. It must be remembered the Sadlers held land in Hertfordshire too, and in Co. Gloucester, where the other Embersons appear. Now Foley's "History of the Jesuits" shows Ralf Emerson was a native of Co. Durham, and born circa 1561, and the Recusant Rolls, No. 43, show us Ralf, of Wolsingham, to have been a recusant; also his sons, George and William, of Barmeton (Houghton), roll 42. Now turning to the Ludwell pedigree we get-



Therefore, Ralf, of Wolsingham, and the Jesuit Ralf are not connected, but the Ralf who married Joseph Wright's daughter, of Kelvedon, is the recusant in the roll, and so are his sons,

Turning now to Ralf, of Felstead, evidently the Jesuit, it may be said he was a Durham man, and most likely bought or took a house at Felstead pro tempore, and of course left no He seems to have had a rough time, and considering the cause he served, one does not regret it. I give elsewhere a condensed abstract of his life from Foley's "History of the Jesuits," and admire only his tenacity and pluck, and deplore his services in such a loathsome cause. It would be difficult to say from what Durham branch he sprang, but it is quite easy to point to many branches from which he did not descend, and one of those is Ralf, of Shotton, for his son Ralf was evidently of age in 1567, when his will was dated, and this Ralf is said to have been born circa 1561.

Turning next to the Hearth Tax Rolls, we find the family has greatly increased in the county, and Emersons are in 1666 taxed at Felstead, Great Wakering, Vange, Moulsham, East Mersea, White Notley, Terling, Little Waltham, Rayne, Rayleigh, East Hanningfield, Dagenham and Nevendon, full details of which are given in the Appendix, under Lay Subsidies (q,v). It will be seen that the ubiquitous, and to us confusing, sons of Emma are

also plentiful.

In the New Court Repertorium Eccl., London-a compilation from various sources-we find Thomas Emerson presenting the living of Downham Rectory, in 1694, to Thos. Hervey, M.A. Probably this Thomas was one of the Vange family, who are described as gents., probably a descendant of Thomas, of Great Dunmow, who was probably an armiger, for in Symond's MS. Coll., Essex, in the College of Arms there is record of a coat in Great Dunmow

Church, which appears to be the "Lincolnshire" coat slightly differenced.

Church, which appears to be the "Lincolnshire" coat slightly differenced.

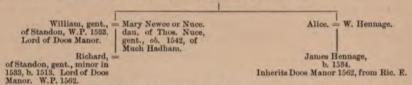
And, lastly, in Essex Wills, No. 4, East Anglian, p. 383, we find in the will of Thomas Cartwright, Bishop of Chester and Vicar of Barking, 1689, that he mentions lands in Barking bought from Mr. Emerson at £10 per annum. This Mr. Emerson was probably Mathew Emerson, gent., one of the Southwark family (q.v.), who according to Rot. Lit. Claus., 7 Chas. I. (1632), p. 27, n. 23, buys Tootingbeck Manor, in Co. Surrey, and other parcels in London and parcels in All Hallows, Barking, and All Saints, Barking. The registers of All Hallows and All Saints, Barking, give no Emersons born between 1615 and 1635, or about and previous to the purchase by Matthew Emerson, which strengthens the conjecture that he came from alsowhere and is the Mathew of the Close Roll above. that he came from elsewhere and is the Mathew of the Close Roll above.

#### XX.

#### EMERSONS OF CO. HERTFORD.

In a list of persons in Co. Herts taken in 1480 who could "dispense xl.s. per yere," no Emersons occur.

The Lay Subsidies down to 14 Hen. VIII. (1523) give none of the name, and the earliest record we have is the will of William Emerson, gent., of Standon, proved 24 March, 1533. As I have said under Co. Essex, I think all these Herts Emersons originated in Essex, and are descendants of George Emerson and Alice Wyatt, found at Stanstead Montfichet in 1516. From this document (q.v.) we get the following short pedigree:



In a Chancery Inq. P.M., 1 Mary, pt. 1, No. 49, taken at Bishop's Stortford 4 June, 1554, we find the above William was seized of Doos Manor and other lands in Standon Parish. that the manor was held in capite and besides copyhold lands were held of Sir Ralf Sadler, Kt. They found that that William died a year later than he did, that Richard was his son and next heir and came of age in 1534, and that Mary died 29 Aug., 1542, and held the above properties until her death, when one W. Vance occupied them, King Henry VIII. consenting.

In Rot. Lit. Claus., pt. 2, 14 Eliz. (1562), we get Clement Nuce, Sen., passing to Richard Emerson, of Standon, gent., and others, various manors and messes, in Much Hadham, Standon,

Thorley and Sawbridgeworth, Co. Herts.

In an Inq. P.M., 5 Eliz., pt. 1, n. 76 (1562), taken at Ware after the death of Richard Emerson, gent., it was found that he died seized of Doos Manor and other lands, and so seized he made his will (q.v.), 23 Oct., 1562, in which he mentions in addition his house in Trinity Gate without Aldriche (Aldgate), in London. James Hennage is his kinsman and next heir to wit, son and heir of W. Hennage and Alice his wife, sister of Will. Emerson, father of Richard. So passed Doos Manor to the Hennages. Richard's will, P.C.C., was proved 1562 (q.v.). The Newces, or Nuces, were people of some importance, and Mr. J. E. Cussans in his excellent "History of Hertfordshire" under Standon says, "Thomas Newce, Esq., sold Bartrams to William Fen, of Harrow-on-the-Hill, having obtained it from the Bands." On the floor of the nave of Standon Church is a brass to Richard Emerson, which bears the following epitaph-

Among the mo. . . whome death in wonted wise
Hath call'd from restles toyl and carking care
Of wretched world—Here Richard Emerson lies,
To teach the rest that lyve even what they are.
Three tymes five hundreth yeres three score and twane,
October on the eight and twenty day,
He chaunged lyfe, he cold not here remayne,
His tyme was fixed, for so the Scriptures say.
Vitam mors superat post mortem fama superstes.\*

In London wills is the administration of Mary Emerson, 1639-40, of St. Botolph beyond Aldgate, granted to Susan Newce, her sister. We have no further record of this family, as

the Standon Register begins long after this date.

The next record I have is the will of Robert Emberson, a "currier" and landholder of Bishop's Stortford, proved 1620—1. He probably was a migrant from Essex, and the son of Thomas Emerson, of Great Dunmow, baptized 1561. A sister Joan is baptized 1562, and a brother John baptized 1565. Great Dunmow and Bishop's Stortford are within a few miles of each other (seven), and as the Stortford Register begins 1561 and no Emersons appear till Robert, m. in 1578, we must conclude he came from elsewhere. The same remark applies to Thomas, of Great Dunmow; the Register begins in 1537, and the first baptism is in 1561. His pedigree from the will is as follows :-

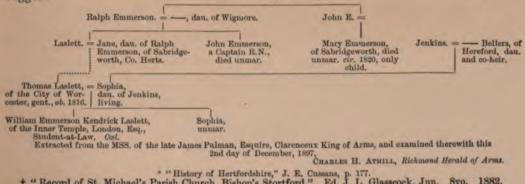
Robert Emberson, = Susan.
W.P. 1620-1. Owns
"Muggell's Dale," in
Bishop's Stortford.

Thomas. John. Anne. Margaret. T. Browne, of Southwarke.

In the churchwardens' book of St. Michael's, Bishop's Stortford,† we find—1636, Thomas Emerson, collector for poor; 1642, Southstreate, Robert Emerson (for clerk's wages), 4d. We have no further record of this family, but it is worth while pointing out that Lieutenant-Colonel James Emerson, of Tangiers, W.P. 1664—5, talks of his nephew Mr.

Roberts of Bishop's Stortford.

In Recusant Rolls, 1 Chas. I., we find George Emberson, gent., of Much Hadham, fined £60. I have had Much or Great Hadham and Little Hadham and Thorley Baptism Registers from 1559—1635 searched, with no result. And later, we find Emmersons at Sawbridgeworth, as the following short pedigree, kindly supplied me by the Richmond Herald, proves. I had the baptisms from 1558 to 1750 searched, and no Emersons appear; so that this again points to the family having originated elsewhere -in Co. Essex I again suggest.



+ "Record of St. Michael's Parish Church, Bishop's Stortford." Ed. J. L. Glasscock, Jun. 8vo. 1882.

It will be remembered that Richard Emerson, of Standon, held land at Much Hadham and Sawbridgeworth, so that probably all these Emersons are connected, but I have no links at present, though possibly a thorough search through the registers in the neighbourhood may bring them to light.

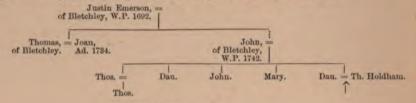
#### XXI.

#### EMERSONS OF CO. BUCKINGHAM.

Never an Emerson do the Lay Subsidies give us, but they are of great interest as showing this to be a home of the Embertons—indeed, I believe there is a vill called Emberton in the county; but they are in no way connected with the Emersons, and the first record we get is that of Edward Emerson, of Hansloppe, who migrated into the county from Northamptonshire (vide Emersons of Co. Northampton), but we have no more positive information about him. One of the Southwark family, too, held property in this county (vide Emersons of Co. Surrey), but we have no further record of him either; so that probably both of these Emersons were merely temporary residents; but to those who think they are related to Edward, of Hansloppe, a study of manor rolls, if they exist, may help them.

My researches in this county have been of chief use in throwing light on the name Emberton, and its probable variant Emerton; but, nevertheless, we find the Emerson family appearing here, and in Somerset House we find the will of Eliz., of Lavendon, proved 1684; and the will of Justin Emerson, of Bletchley, proved 1692; and of a George Emerson, of Great Brickhill, which, unfortunately, gives us very meagre details, though he speaks of brother and nephews, but does not name them. The Newport Pagnell Emersons in the modern pedigrees are probably descendants of these families.

The following is the only short pedigree I can compile from the records :-



# XXII.

# EMERSONS OF CO. OXFORD.

The early Subsidy Rolls give us none of the name, and though Emersons were at college at Oxford in the fifteenth century, we shall not include them under Oxford Emersons.

The earliest record I have is:—"Particulari compote Owini Jones, Fulkini Emerson, W. Potter et J. Birde gen collectores tercie et quarte xv. me et x. me xv. arom et x. arom domine Reginæ nunc Elizabethe a laicis omne regni sui xxxix, circessarum in civitate predicta."

Reginæ nunc Elizabethe a laicis omne regni sui xxxix. circessarum in civitate predicta." \*

Fulk Emerson's (of Oxford city) will † was proved Feb. 12th, 1617—18, wherein he is described as a tailor. In this document he bequeaths his lands to his son John, and his dwelling-house to his son Fulk, and he names three daughters. And this is the only Oxford Emerson will up to 1700. Whence Fulk, Senior, came, I know not—possibly from London; at any rate Fulk, Junior, goes to London after his University career, for in Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we find Fulk Emerson matriculated at Brasenose College as "plebs," 10 Nov., 1621, at. 17; but there is no further record, so we may conclude he took no degree. I next find him in London, in St. Bride's, Fleet Street, register:—Baptisms, July 24, 1631, Elizabeth, dau. to Foulke Emerson wyef Mary. And again, in 1640 in Hunter's list of principal inhabitants of London, we get one Emerson only, i.e., Fulke Emerson, of St. Gregory's (by St. Paul's). In Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Oct., 11 Chas. I.,

\* Oxford Historical Society, Oxford City Documents, 1268—1665, No. cviii., 39 Eliz. (A.D. 1596—7), Bundle 163, No. 387.

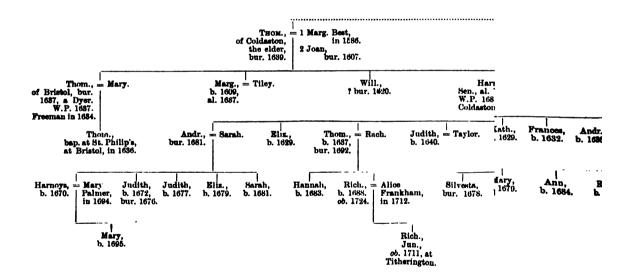
+ Principal Registry.

It will be remembered that Richard Emerson, of Standon, held land at Much Hadham and Sawbridgeworth, so that probably all these Emersons are connected, but I have no links at present, though possibly a thorough search through the registers in the neighbourhood may bring them to light.

#### XXI.

A 150

Never an Emerson do the Lay Subsidies give us be a home of the E-



# (To face page 83.)

Fulke Emerson, of St. Gregory's (by St. Paul's). In Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Oct., 11 Chas. I., Bundle 163, No. 387.

† Principal Registry.

p. 24, n. 5, we find an indenture between Andrew Throughton, citizen and grocer of London, and Foulk Emerson, citizen and haberdasher (so he kept to his father's trade), and another for 5s. selling a mews in "White Hart lying in Buckler's Burg in par. of St. Stephen in Walbrooke in the ward of Cheap, London." In the Patent Rolls, 13 Chas. I., No. 2, the King allows Fulconi Emerson and others to alienate two messes in the parish of St. Stephen's, Walbrook.

And this is the last I hear of him. His will I have found nowhere, nor have I any record of his brother John who may have stowed on at Oxford. That Fully was pretty

record of his brother John, who may have stayed on at Oxford. That Fulk was pretty well off is evident, and his Christian name being distinctive I thought I might be able to trace him to his end; but such has not been the case, though no doubt an extended search amongst London parish registers would complete his record, for my search of the St. Bride's register stopped at 1635.

Appended is a short pedigree of the family.



Finally, since none of the name appear in the Lay Subsidies for Oxford \* and none appear in the Hearth Tax Rolls,\* we may fairly conclude the family went to Oxford late in the sixteenth century, and that John also left Oxford, or died, before the Hearth Tax. And there is no evidence as to what branch of the family they were an off-shoot; their origin I do not know.

#### XXIII.

### EMERSONS OF CO. GLOUCESTER.

After a long search through the Lay Subsidies of this county, including the very heavy rolls of Bristol city up to 14 Hen. VIII., 1523, and the Muster Rolls for the county tempe Hen. VIII., no Emersons are to be found-not a single one, and only one son of Emma. A Durham family first migrated to Gloucester, probably tempe Queen Elizabeth, for in the will of Thomas, of Coldaston and Mangotsfield, proved 31 Oct., 1586, his cousin Arthur, of Stanhope, is mentioned, thus proving the link with Durham.

This Thomas, of Mangotsfield (near Bristol) was well off. He mentions his wife Joan and his kinsman Thomas, of Coldaston, and Richard Emerson; but does not seem to have left any issue, unless Richard was a son-which is possible, for these old fellows had most

peculiar methods of making their wills.

The next record is of this Richard in an Inq. P.M., dated 9 Jas. I., No. 44, in which Richard Emerson, of Barton Regis, near Bristol, was found to have died Dec. 7, 1602, and that Andrew (aged 7 in 1602) was his son and heir. The Registry Index gives the will of Richard Emerson, of Horton, dated 1603; but this document is not to be found at the The Rev. Begbie very kindly searched the Horton Registers for me, and found some of Richard's descendants -a son baptized in 1625, and daughters baptized in 1630 and 1632. This Andrew married an Elizabeth, and in the Principal Registry in London an

administration is granted to Eliz. Emerson, of Mangotsfield.

Next, at Bristol, we have Thomas Emerson, will proved 22 Nov., 1637, a dyer, bequeathing £50 to his son Thomas at his age of 21, and mentioning his brother Harnois' children, his wife's name being Mary. Then we have a Thomas Emerson, filacer (who marries in 1624 Gertie Strange, of Mound's Court, Gloucester Visitation), mentioned in the will of Thos. Farewell, of Holbrooke, Co. Somerset, whom he succeeds; this was replicably one of the Southwark family.

probably one of the Southwark family.

<sup>\*</sup> Oxford Historical Society publications.

And the origin of Thomas, of Coldaston, the kinsman of Thomas, of Mangotsfield, is still

unaccounted for. His issue is given in the accompanying pedigree.

It may be noted in this connection that in 35 Hen. VIII. the manors of King's Barton and Abbots Barton were held by Ric. Andrews and Nicholas Tempest, and that in 1608 the manor of Clifton was held by Sir Ralf Sadler, and that Robert Symonds purchased the manor of Hewetsfield Driffield of the daughter of Sir Nic. Throckmorton, half the manor having been held 5 Eliz. by R. Townsend by marriage with daughter of Sir H. Browne. Horton Manor belonged to the Pastons in 1608.

The Great Orphans' Book, Freemen's Rolls, Customs Records and registers of Marshfield, Mangotsfield and Bristol (vide Appendix), have all been searched. A modern

family (vide modern pedigrees) is descended from these early Gloucester Emersons.

#### XXIV.

#### EMERSONS OF CO. BERKSHIRE.

We get none of the name in the Lay Subsidies down to and including 14 Hen. VIII. 3). The earliest record that looks like the name is that of Richard Em<sup>9</sup>son, who in Patent Roll, dated 5 Ed. VI. (1552), is described as a yeoman, and is pardoned for shooting a "prickete" in the Great Park, Windsor. We hear no more of this Richard, but in the Berkshire Admon. Act Book, p. 11, 1632, fo. 232, is record of a Thomas Emerson, of Old Windsor, ob. 1596, possibly one of the same family. His will, proved 1596, proves him to have been a yeoman. He speaks of his mother, Jacanim Stevens, of Elizabeth his wife, and his son Thomas, a minor.

Next we get the administration of Giles Emerson, of Newbury, yeoman, who died Next we get the administration of Gles Emerson, of Newbury, yeoman, who died intestate, his estate being granted on Aug. 8, 1632, to Sibilla Emerson, his relict; sum of inventory, £34 18s 6d. Whilst in 1666 we get the administration of Giles, of Abingdon, a cutler, granted to Anne, his relict. And in Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis" we get Thomas, the son of Giles Emerson, of Newbury, matriculated at New Inn Hall, 18 Feb., 1624-5, aged 18; B.A. from Magdalen Hall, 24 Jan., 1627-8; M.A., 8 June, 1630. This Thomas died at Hagbourne, Berks, in 1655, we children most inventor an administration was granted to his widow Fligsboth on 20 Jan. 1655, we children most inventored.

his widow Elizabeth on 20 Jan., 1655; no children mentioned.

As there are no other records of wills up to 1700, it may be fairly conjectured that one of the name wandered into the county in the sixteenth century, and his descendants rested for a generation or two, and finally, probably went out sine prole-in this case in all probability as a parson.

# XXV.

#### EMERSONS OF LONDON AND CO. MIDDLESEX.

The Lay Subsidies for London and Middlesex down to and including the rolls of 14 Hen. VIII. give us no Emersons, nor do the early Middlesex Fines or Inq. Post Mortems. And before proceeding it is necessary to say we have not included the Southwark Emersons in this chapter, having treated of them under Co. Surrey, though they owned property in London. The same remark applies to Fulk Emerson, a prominent citizen of London, but a native of Oxfordshire, in which county he is included, as the history of his family is there given. Also William, of Woburn, Will. and Richard, gents., of Stondon, Herts, who are included in their various counties. Apart from these families there do not seem to have been any very prominent Emersons in London and Middlesex up to 1700, but such

as there were we will now give a short account of.

The earliest London Emerson I have is Nicholas Emerson, freeman and householder of the Skinners' Company, 1538 (vide Midd. and Herts. Notes and Queries, Vol. III., No. 9, p. 39, and Vol. III., No. 11, p. 154). A Nicholas Emerson is buried at St. Saviour's Southwark. Oct. 24, 1582—probably the same; but I have no further record, and the Secretary of the Skinners' Company had no record of this one, but that he was a member

in 1538 is proved by Mr. Salisbury's researches (q.v.).

St. Bride's Emersons (London). Evidently next to the Southwark, Oxford, Herts and Bedford Emersons, one of the

richest London families at this period. Their pedigree, so far as I have been able to trace it, is short but secure, but whence they originated I am unable to trace, though it is possible they came from the Southwark family, who it must be remembered owned "brewhouses" and held the famous "Salutation Inn." These Emersons of St. Bride's

were also brewers and inn-keepers.

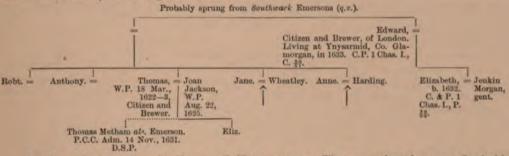
In S.P. Domestic, Vol. CCXLVI., No. 14 I., we get a history of this Thomas Emerson, who was examined 24 Nov., 1593, concerning some political affair. In the examination Emerson gives his history. He was apprenticed 1584—1585 to John Edwards, of the "King's Head" in New Fish Street, and served for his freedom about six years, when about three years ago next Lent he set up for himself at the "Three Kings" in Fish Street, where he remained till the last Annunciation Day, when he went to Berwick-upon-Tweed, and remained until these six last voyages intended for Hull. About two years since he obtained the Lord Chamberlain's livery through one Mr. Sadler, and has worn it ever since. He never served any other person, or spoke of any army that was to come to Ostend, or was in Flanders, though he was once in Norway for Hawks about May last.

In Chancery Pro. B. and A., B. 35, 1622, we get this family referred to—Thomas Emerson, Innholder, and Edward Emerson. Thomas tried to arrange a marriage between

R. Barrowe and Elizabeth Emerson, dau. of Edward Emerson, a kinsman of said Thomas;

and now said Thomas refuses to carry out his contract.

Various other records refer to this Edward and Thomas, e.g., in State Papers Domestic, Vol. XXXV., No. 48, Edward is bound for the debts of Thomas, and paid £4000, but owing to the plague, twelve of his servants died, and various losses had made him a bankrupt, so that he was taken to the debtor's prison; although in 1620 Edward was executor to Roger Bellowe, brewer (Rot. Lit. Claus., 18 Jas. I., p. 9, n. 14). There are other references in the State Papers and Patent Rolls, printed in the Appendix, to this unfortunate family, referring chiefly to their troubles.



In B. and A., 1 Jas. I., T. & and T. La, we get Thomas referred to as Innholder and his uncle Edward, and it proves that Thomas died in debt, and his estate was not sufficient to pay his debts. And as Edward only left a daughter, the family goes out excepting Robert and Anthony. I find an Anthony in St. Nicholas, Deptford, Register, with a numerous progeny, spelling their names Emberson, and possibly the ancestors of the Essex Embersons, of Kelvedon and neighbourhood—for Deptford is not far off.

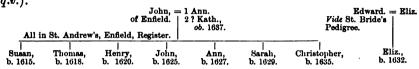
In C.P. 1 Chas. I., m. 34, we get Christopher, Arthur and Marie Emerson, probably related to this family. Fulke Emerson and his wife Mary have a daughter Elizabeth baptized at St. Bride's. There is also a widow who married into the Southwark family (q.v.), and lastly a mysterious bachelor Thomas Emerson als Meatham, ob. S.P., adm. 1631.

# Enfield Emersons.

Next we come to the Enfield Emersons, who, I think, are descended from the Southwark Emersons too. Enfield is an old forest quarter.

In Rot. Lit. Claus., 44 Eliz., p. 24 (1602), we get an indenture between a brewer of Enfield and Hugh Browker and Thomas Emerson, of Inner Temple (this Thomas of the Southwark family, and H. Browker, his brother-in-law), whereby the Enfield brewer

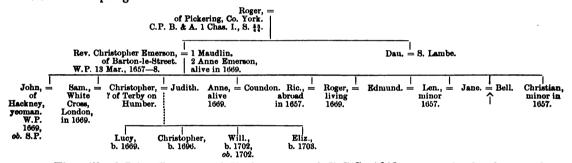
grants a mess., garden, barn, stables, parcel of meadow, 3 a. at Bulles Crosse in Enfield to Thomas Emerson, Sen., and Hugh Browker, Sen. The Enfield Register give us a John Emerson and his family residing there at this period, whose pedigree is as below. In Chancery Proceedings B. and A., B. 14, 1622, we find litigation re this property, when Thomas Emerson claims it for sums of money paid to Hugh Browker, uncle of defendant, i.e., mother's brother. Now considering the brewery and the connection with the Southwark family, it is very probable this family of Enfield Emersons were connected with that family, and descendants of Humphrey (vide Southwark Emersons). Edward is possibly the St. Bride's Edward (q.v.).



The Monken Hadley Emersons and St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, belong, of course, to the Southwark Emersons (q.v.).

Hackney Emersons.

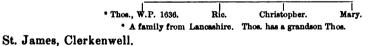
I have referred to this family under Yorkshire, whence they originated. In the Principal Registry is the will of Christopher Emerson, of Barton-le-Street, in Co. York, The pedigree is as follows:-



The will of John Emerson, of Hackney, proved P.C.C. 1669, proves the family moved to Hackney, and gives the other particulars noted in the pedigree (vide will in Appendix).

We will now record several minor London and Middlesex families.

St. Andrew, Holborn. Here we find Magdalen, adm. 1570; Cuth., adm. 1668, with a daughter Martha; Ralf, adm. 1688, with a widow Sidney (sic); and Geo., adm. 1723, with a widow Eliz.; also-



Godfrey. 1 Martha Knight, in 1617. 2 Anne. Anne, b. 1638. Alice, b. 1648. Anne Mat. H. Lilliwhite. Eliz Margery b. 1645. b. 1618, ob. 1625. b. 1622, ob. 1624. b. 1618, ob. 1625. b. 1639. Eliz. Garness, vid., in 1725.
 Mary Bell, in 1726. Thos., ob. 1689. John. Judith, Will., b. 1633. Thos., ob. 1671. Joseph, b. 1718. Anne, o. 1720 Thos., b. 1723. Jane, b. 1727 Joseph and Mary, b. 1729. b. 1729, ob. 1729. b. 1720, ob. 1722. ob. 1729. ob. 1719. John, ob. 1651.

St. Botolph, Aldgate. Cuth., adm. 1626; Cuth., mariner, W.P. 1685, D.S.P.; Ric., adm. 1625 to brother John; Ebenezer, adm. 1726 to relict Eliz. We find here two of the Herts Emersons-Mary, adm. 1639 to her sister Susan Nuce (of Gt. Hadham), and Thos. Adams, gent., = Eliz. Emerson, of Cheshunt, vid. at 30 in 1641. It will be remembered

Ric. E., gent., of Standon, Herts, owned property in the parish (vide Inq. P.M.).

St. Katherine Coleman. John Emerson, gent., a "waiter" in the East India Co., dies S.P. in 1693, evidently a wealthy man; dies in the ship Le Armenia Merchant, on the

way to the Indies.

St. Katherine, Christchurch. Rob. Emerson, citizen and lorrymer, W.P. 1533, names his wife Elin and relative Elizabeth Emerson.

St. Augustine. John Emerson, a tailor, marries Eva Bayley in 1602.

St. Botolph, Bishopsgate. A Roger Emerson dies in 158‡; Geo. E. = Isabel Conadine, vid. in 1603, and has a son Thos., who dies in infancy; John E. has a son James, who also dies in infancy; Ralf E., of Newcastle = Anne Young in 1701.

St. Dunstan-in-the-East. A widow, Eliz. Emerson W.P. 1563, leaves three daughters, Eliz., Mary and Kath., one of whom marries W. Girdler, citizen, of London.

St. Mary Abchurch. John Emerson, adm. 1646, to Kath., his relict.
St. Nicholas Olave. We find Geo. and Cecilia, of Coxclose, Co. Durham; Geo., adm. 1660.

St. Matthew, Friday Street. John E. = Ann Price in 1677.

Holy Trinity the Less. We find the will of Ralf Emerson, tailor, proved 1625, which mentions kinsmen Geo., a carpenter, and his wife Eliz., and Ann = Fludd. Francis E. = Hester Tyte in 1663, a cloth-drawer.

All Saints in muro. We find John, a yeoman, W.P. 1639, D.S.P., which names his

brothers Geo. and Will.

Trinity, Queenhithe.

St. Martin-in-the-Fields. The chief family here was Christopher Emerson, whose adm. is dated 1672. He left a widow Ann, a sister Ethelreda = W. Wise, gent., in 1633, and a son John. He was a merchant, and owned property in Co. Herts and Co. Lincoln; in the former he was part lord of Abbots Langley Manor in 1644. There is a John E. = Mary Norman in 1604; but in all probability not John, son of Christopher. Then we have a family in humble circumstances, viz., Thos., a beadle, who married Agnes Gilbert in 1595, and died in 1636, leaving issue—Rob., b. 1597; Kath., b. 1601; Margery, b. 1605; and Elinor, b. 1610—the rest of his large family having died of the plague when young, viz., Jane, John, Margt., Eliz., Thomasine, and Makeway and Jane, twins. A Kath., vid., = R. Nicholson in 1675. There was an early family here, for we get Rhoda, b. 1582,

and Ann, ob. 1601. A Henry (vir.) dies in 1629.

Grey's Inn Lane and St. Andrew, Holborn. Geo. Norreys, gent., marries in 1623

Elizabeth Emerson, vid. of Christopher, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, possibly the father of Ferdinand, the cutler, W.P. 1633, who leaves a wife Joan and children John and Mary.

This family were greatly persecuted as recusants, and were Roman Catholics, alas!

St. Mary Aldermary. We get a George, of Bowe Lane, = Eliz. Gill, with a child bap. 1621.

St. Thomas the Apostle. We find Robert with a son John, b. 1590, but no further

trace of them. ? Robert, of Stortford (q.v.).

St. Michael, Cornhill. We find a Will., with a dau. Dorothy, b. 1598, and afar off a

Martha, ob. 1736.

St. Anne, Blackfriars. Besides records of the Southwark Emersons, we find Francis Emerson = Mary Foxall in 1633, son Geo. bap. 1634; possibly the Francis, s. of Thos., of Southwark, b. at Deptford, 1609.

St. Helen, Bishopsgate. There are records of the Southwark family (q.v.).

St. Bartholomew the Great. We have a John, s. of John, b. 1616.

Deptford. There is an Anthony Emberson (sic) at Deptford, but whether the Anthony given above, I have no proof. The pedigree is—



St. Peter, Cornhill. The Rev. John E., of Horsham, marries Margery Poulson (by

lic.), vide Sussex Emersons.

Christchurch, Newgate. We find the Southwark family again, and a well-to-do family, whose pedigree is given under the Surrey Emersons, one of them having married a Garth, of Morden, of Co. Surrey (q.v.). There is also a Ric., with a daughter Rebecca, b. 1605.

St. Ethelburta. Rev. Ralf, vicar, vide Newcastle Emersons.

St. Albans, Wood Street. Gives us merely a of Robt. E., clothdrawer), = Will. Michael in 1665. Gives us merely a Rob. (adm. 1587) = Frances; Eliz. (d.

St. Giles-in-the-Field. Gives us another of the rare Phillips, adm. 1690, to Eliz., relict.

Giles, Cripplegate. Gives us Thom. E. = Ann Tomlins in 1649; Eliz. E.,

vid., = R. Alton in 1670.

St. Margaret, Westminster. We have an interesting family or two here. Roger Emerson, Yeoman of the Guard, W.P. 1548 by his widow Eliz. Then we get emigrating families—Geo., who died in the Bermudas in 1693, has his goods administered by his sister Jane Chapman; Ellis Emerson, who has sons, Thos., b. 1613, Rowley or Robert, b. 1617, and Agnes, b. 1626. This may have been the Ellis who emigrated with two servants to Virginia in 1625 (vide Hotton's lists) to Martin's Hundred, where Rob., s. of Mr. Emerson, dies; but I have not had time to search the register, and hope to clear this up later; this is the only Ellis I have discovered. And lastly, we have Thomas, with wife Mary and children Susan, b. 1628, and Thos. A John E. marries here in 1602.

St. Michael, Bassingshaw. We find a Mathew, W.P. 1592, leaving a widow Margt., and a Thos., adm. 1611, a draper, leaving a widow Katherine. Whether this Matthew is related to Mathew, W.P. 1673, who leaves a son Nic., and daus. Eliz. = Seeres and Ann,

I know not, for the latter have no parish given in the will; neither have a James and his brother Robt., who dies in Scotland in 1650, and leaves a dau. Elizabeth.

St. Margaret, Lothbury. We find a Leonard, W.P. 1628, leaving a widow Alice.
St. Paul, Shadwell. We find Ralf E., gent., of Newcastle, et. 21, s. of John, of Newcastle, = Eliz. Kemball in 1690-Ralf born 1670. He was vicar of Potton, Beds, in 1693, and returned as vicar of St. Ethelburta, London, in 1720 (q.v.).

And this brings us lastly to the sailors' parishes of Whitechapel, Wapping, Shoreditch

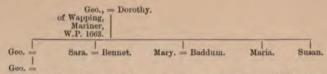
and Stepney.

At Wapping we find a well-to-do chandler, possibly related to Rev. Christopher, of Hackney (q.v.).

W.P. 1627. Margt.

And then mariners crop up, old sea-dogs with and without wives.

Wapping.



There is a John of Wapping = Mary, and issue Len. b. 1621, Ann b. 1622, and Mary b. 1624; and a Will. dies in 1636, leaving a widow Sara to mourn him. A James, too, dies in 1619, leaving a widow Eliz. and a dau. Alice, but I am not sure that these

three were sailors; but all the following Stepney people are "sailors bold."

Stepney and Whitechapel. Michael, W.P. 1631, leaves a sister Magdalen Farroe.

Henry, W.P. 1635, mentions a brother John drowned at sea. John, W.P. 1694, mentions his sister Eliz. Joseph, W.P. 1695, mentions his widow Mary, of Aldgate; and Henry, W.P. 1694, mentions his wife "Ulsey," of Stepney.

Shoreditch. At Shoreditch we only find John E. = Eliz. Calthropp in 1679; James, adm. 1704, to his widow Mary; and Ric., adm. 1731, to his widow Rebecca-possibly

sailors, though there is no record of this.

Rotherhithe. At Rotherhithe, however, we get two more genuine sailors—Geo., a bachelor, W.P. 1688, and Will., a bachelor, W.P. 1691. Whilst we get in 1633 the adm. of Thomas, a bachelor, "died in parts beyond the seas," granted to his brother John, and Hugh, "died in parts beyond the seas," adm. in 1653, given to his widow Margaret. The Emersons have thus given their share to fill the "ocean graveyards."

We will now move out into the country round London, or rather into that part of

it contained in Middlesex.

At Ealing we find Ralf Emerson, whose adm. is given to his widow Francis in 1587. At Old and New Brainford we find three families—Will., a waterman, W.P. 1586, leaving a widow Magdalen, and a son Ralf; Ric., adm. 1634, leaving a widow Elizabeth; and John, with a widow Eva, dying in 1629, and leaving a son Ric., adm. 1634—possibly the aforementioned Richard. At Norton Folgate there is a doubtful family—whether Emerson or Emson I am not sure, and as there is no male issue it matters little; but at Uxbridge is a family of tailors—Rob., W.P. 1691, leaving two sons, Rob. and Ric.; Rob., Jun., leaving a son Rob., and Richard two children, Ric. and Mary, all alive in 1691. Later there is a Thos. — Eliz., whose adm. is dated 1731, doubtless a descendant of the previous family.

# XXVI.

# EMERSONS OF CO. KENT.

The very heavy Lay Subsidy Rolls of this county give us none of the name. In  $\frac{124}{188}$  15 Hen. VIII. (1523), however, we get—City of Canterbury, Ward of Newyngate, Gerard Enson, doucheman, goods xls.—ii.s. A doucheman—obviously not an Emerson. Next in certificates of residence we get Bundle III., 18 Ric, 1620, Emerson, Thos., Kent., Hundred of Blackheath, ar in bon, viii.li. xiii.s. iv.d. This is most likely one of the Southwark family living at Blackheath at the period. Evidently a man of means, and a reputed armiger, who moved to some other part of England—in all probability to Monken Hadley, Co. Middlesex, and so would take his certificate with him to prove he had paid his subsidy at Lewisham. As a son, Francis, of Thomas Emerson, was born at Deptford in the Hundred of Blackheath, this seems to make the matter more than likely.

Then we come to wills, and the only will at the Canterbury Register up to 1700 is that of Robert Emerson, of St. Lawrence, Ramsgate, in Thanet, "Taylor," will proved 1636, possibly a descendant of the Uxbridge tailor. The Rev. Payne-Smith and Mr. Wilkie kindly searched the St. Lawrence Register for me, and Mr. Wilkie remarks in a footnote that the first entry in the St. Lawrence Register is the marriage of Robt. Emerson and Jane Angram, 1598, and that a branch of the family probably migrated from the cinque port of Sandwich (6 miles distant), the Ramsgate portion of St. Lawrence being limb or liberty of Sandwich, and the name has been known both at Sandwich and Ramsgate

down to the present time.

But I must call the reader's attention to the modern Emersons living at Ramsgate, who went in recent times from Lincolnshire, and who. I presume, are therefore unconnected with the family referred to above, and in addition at the Principal Registry is an adm. granted to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of Sandwich, Co. Kent, who died in parts beyond the sea, dated 1673. In S.P. Dom., Vol. CXLIV., No. 31, 1629, is an examination of John Emerson, mariner, re "acts of scorn practised against him by the mariners of the Waterhound in Dover Harbour," held before Sir Ed. Dering, Lieut. of the Castle. That is probably the above John who died abroad. Not having found any clue to Robert's origin,

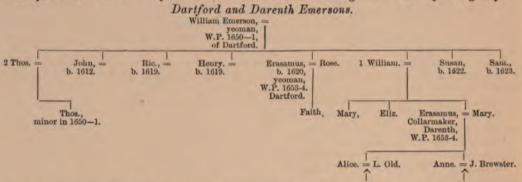
and as the modern Sandwich family seem indifferent and contented with a vague tradition that they came from Yorkshire, I did not do as much as I would have done had they given me all information in their power; but certainly they are not armigerous.

It will be noticed in the first two baptismal entries the name is spelt Emerson, but in the third baptism (child of the same parents) the name is spelt Emmerson; and so it is in the will of Robert, the tailor, proved 1636, and so it is spelt at Sandwich to-day.

I append a short pedigree of the St. Lawrence family of Emmersons compiled from the will and Parish Register.



In the north of the county we find another family of Emersons in the sixteenth century, also tradesmen and yeomen. Some of their wills being in the Principal Registry.



Adm. of S. Free als Emerson, dated 1654, leaves an illic. son, Israel Free. Dartford Register was only examined for baptisms 1615-1635. The entries, however, show there were other families of the name living at Dartford at this period (vide Registers Appendix). Whether this family and the Ramsgate and Sandwich Emersons are connection I have not traced, but it is interesting to give the following in this connection:—In the publications of the Lewisham Antiquarian Soc. under the register of St. Mary, Lewisham, is the following entry:—"Burial, 1588. Thomas Em . . . . at Dartford." Possibly the Dartford family originated from this Thomas, who, I presume, resided at Lewisham.

In the wills at Somerset House we find two or three documents referring to Emersons of the eighteenth century living at Strood, Chatham, Snodland, and Igtham, and Downe Chaplery, and Gillingham. We find Thomas Emberson, and Mary, his wife, at Gillingham,

and as the modern Sandwich family seem indifferent and contented with a vague tradition that they came from Yorkshire, I did not do as much as I would have done had they given me all information in their power; but certainly they are not armigerous.

given me all information in their power; but certainly they are not armigerous.

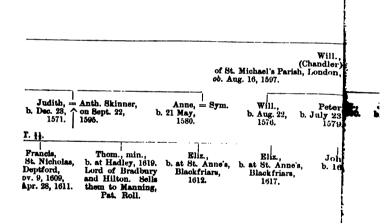
It will be noticed in the first two baptismal entries the name is spelt Emerson, but in the third baptism (child of the same parents) the name is spelt Emmerson; and so it is in the will of Robert, the tailor, proved 1636, and so it is spelt at Sandwich to-day.

I append a short pedigree of the St. Lawrence family of Emmersons compiled from the

will and Parish Register.

al ite

6.00



Appendix). Whether this family and the Ramsgate and Sandwich Emersons are connection. I have not traced, but it is interesting to give the following in this connection:—In the publications of the Lewisham Antiquarian Soc. under the register of St. Mary, Lewisham, is the following entry:—"Burial, 1588. Thomas Em. . . . at Dartford." Possibly the Dartford family originated from this Thomas, who, I presume, resided at Lewisham.

In the wills at Somerset House we find two or three documents referring to Emersons of the circles of

In the wills at Somerset House we find two or three documents referring to Emersons of the eighteenth century living at Strood, Chatham, Snodland, and Igtham, and Downe Chaplery, and Gillingham. We find Thomas Emberson, and Mary, his wife, at Gillingham,

Thomas Emerson, M.A., to officiate in the chapel of Downe, 24th May, 1638-no further particulars. The Snodland pedigree is short,

John, Sen., = Mildred. Snodland and Igtham, Weaver. W.P. 1611. Mildred. = Edmet. John, Jun. Emma. - Greensted. The Strood pedigree is-Geo., = Mary, of Strood, W.P. 1727. W.P. 1703. Mary. - Page. Sara. - Skinner. Eliz. = Cassleton.

Of the Chatham Emersons we have only an adm., 1707, and of the Wilmington Embersons only an adm. dated 1725. But all these are probably connected, and as none are of any importance except the M.A. of Downe, whom I cannot trace, we need not go deeper into the matter. There are some modern Emersons at Chatham possibly descendants.

And so the County of Kent has not been prolific in Emersons, although it seems to have been one of the homes of the Emerys, who, as I said before, seem to be of south of England

origin.

In the Archælogia Cantiana, Vol. II., p. 162, 1687, we read in the Radclyffe Household Book accounts of Mrs. Helen Emerson, wife of W. Wright, porter, brewer and baker to Sir F. Radclyffe, Bart. The Radclyffes were a Northumberland family, and in Archæologia Æliana, Vol. I., p. 209, new series, 1657, we read that Ralf Emerson was a witness to the will of Sir Ed. Radclyffe, of Dilston, Co. Northumberland—possibly this was Ralf, of Kilham.

# EMERSONS OF CO. SURREY.

This is by far the richest family of the name that I have been able to trace in this country. I am uncertain as to their origin, but as will be seen later on, I conjecture they came from Lincolnshire to London, and probably William Emerson is the cousin of John Emerson, of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln, gent., mentioned in his will, proved 1541 (q.v.). Now for my reasons :-

(1) The London and Middlesex Fines and Lay Subsidies down to 14 Hen. VIII. give

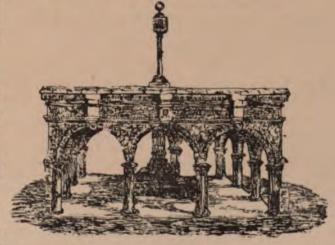
us none of the name, not a single Emerson.

(2) The Surrey Lay Subsidies down to 14 Hen. VIII. give none of the name.

(3) William Emerson, of

Southwark, was a citizen and bowyer. Lincolnshire was bowyer. noted for its bowmen in those days.

(4) And above all, the arms. The Lincolnshire Emersons were allowed the pre-Tudor coat in 1634. This family claimed and used the same arms, though there is no record at the College of their having been allowed them. But if the reader will turn to the records, especially the indexes of Close Rolls and Patent Rolls, he will find members of the family, especially Thomas Emerson, Esq., described as armiger in the various deeds, and it was



this Thomas Emerson who in

1617 placed these arms on the

Market Cross erected by Thos. Emerson, Esq., of London, at Durham, in 1617.

Market Cross at Durham with

Market Cross at Durham with

Market Cross erected by Thos. Emerson, Esq., of London, at Durham, in 1617.

Whilst all around are the Neville saltires.

(Traced from Surtee's "History of Durham," by Sybil Emerson.)

I am aware this is not conclusive, but I have not the proof, and must leave it as it stands. Everything points to Lincolnshire as their home.

The next record is in an Inq. P.M. taken at the Guildhall, 15 Oct., 1560, after the death of John Swingfeld, who died seized of 21 tents in the alley situate in Southwarke . . . 2 gardens, then in the tenure of William Emerson.

The earliest record I have of this family is Rot. Lit. Claus., 3 and 4., P. and M., pt. 2, 1556, when William Emerson, citizen and bowyer of London, and John Redman, ditto, take a mess., etc., in Bermondsey St., parish of St. Olave, Southwark, for £17, mess. called the "Woolsack." Southwark at this period comprised much the same land as it does now, vide Charter of Ed. VI.. 1550, which granted the manor of Southwark to the city of London. In this charter several parcels and tenements, etc., are mentioned, but Mr. Healenhorne talls me no Emersons are to be found therein. In Rot. Lit. Patent. Mr. Heckethorne tells me no Emersons are to be found therein. In Rot. Lit. Patent, 7 Eliz., pt. 10, m. 23, we get William Emerson taking a mess. in Wannesworth, annexed to the Royal Honour of Hampton Court, and called "Le Savage," @ 110/- per ann. This

was probably William, senior or junior, of Southwark.

Of William Emerson, citizen and bowyer, we know that he was a vestryman; we have

his will in the Principal Registry, proved July 9, 1575, and in the "Annals of St. Mary, Overy," now St. Saviour's, Southwark (by W. Taylor), we read the following:—
"On the right of Jones's is the curious little monument engraved on the plate of Monumental Remains. It consists of a diminutive effigy of a man in a winding sheet, an emaciated figure, lying on a marble sarcophagus, at the back is a black tablet, on which is the following inscription, in letters of gold :-

"'Here vnder lyeth the body of William Emerson, who lived and died an honest man.

He departed ovt of this life the 27th of Jvne, Anno 1575, in the year of his age 92. "'Vt sym sic eris.'

"It is not easy to account for these monuments of diminutive proportions, they are not very commonly met with; Gough mentions a few among his funeral monuments. brought here from the Magdalen Chapel, prior to which it was placed against one of the great pillars supporting the tower. The name of William Emerson, with that of Thomas Cure, occurs among the first vestrymen of this parish."+

This monument is there to-day.

By William the elder's will we see that he was possessed of the "mess. or bruehouse called the 'Salutacon' (Salutation), 2 tents adjoining thereto, 6 acres of ground in St. George's Field (Par. St. Geo., Southwark), houses in St. Michael's Hill, nr. Crooked Lane (Par. St. Michael), part of the Woolsack in Bermondsey St. (Par. St. Olave's, Southwark), mess. or tent. formerly called Hardeles, now 'The Axe,' in St. Salvinous's, and 2 other tents, adjoining thereto; a house in St. Saviour's and 2 tents, adjoining thereto, also the tent, 'Backhouse' or the 'Windmill'; also the site, circuit and precinct of the late par. church of St. Margaret's in the said parish; also 4 houses in Deptford, Detford Strands, and East Greenwich." A man of wealth, and large family, named in the will. In the Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Eliz., pt. 13, Anne the widow and Thomas the second son take lands at Deptford. It will be best to follow this family in groups, tracing each son of William, the citizen, downwards as far as we have information. Anne, the widow's, will was proved 19 March, 1582-3, and the order of the children's seniority is given therein.

To begin with John Emerson then, the eldest son, who inherits the "Salutacon" and 2 tents. and 6 acres of ground in St. George's Field. He married Elizabeth Padgett, and had three sons, Thomas, John and Christopher, and two daughters, Judith and Anne, who married Anthony Skinner and R. Symme, respectively. We get their births recorded in the St. Saviour's Parish Register. John seems to have continued as a bowyer, and we get his will, proved 1597. As he does not mention his son John in his will, and as I have no further record of him, it may be presumed he died young. But in his son Thomas we have

probably the wealthiest Emerson that ever lived.

Thomas Emerson was baptized at Southwark, June 22, 1577. Later, we find this

Thomas described as of Lincoln's Inn. He was a barrister; at any rate we hear nothing of him until King James came to the throne, when suddenly Sir J. Ramsey and he appear in the Patent Rolls and Close Rolls receiving grants of manors all over England. There is a tradition that he and Ramsey saved the King from the Gowry conspiracy. In Harleian Miscellanea I find Ramsey's name, but not Thomas Emerson. However, he must have rendered the King some very special service, which King James generously recompensed; but there is not an atom of proof it was concerning the Gowrie conspiracy, as stated by Professor B. K. Emerson.

It has been quite a labour to compile an approximate list of the manors and other properties held by him, and to my certain knowledge the list is far from complete as it stands, but I give a large number to show his wealth. He was probably one of the wealthiest commoners in England in King James' reign, and that he got no title shows he cared nothing for such things. For further details concerning the properties, I must refer the

reader to the abstracts from the rolls in the Appendix.

List of some properties granted or purchased or sold by Thomas Emerson, Esq. PATENT ROLLS.

2 Jas. I., Pt. 10. Rex to Sir J. Ramsey and Thos. E., manor of Swaffham, and others in Northumberland' Surrey, Cornwall, Derby, Lincoln, Yorks, Notts, Northampton.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 17. Sir J. Ramsey and Thos. 17 of grain growing in Parish of Hoton Cranswick, Co. York.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 18. Rex to Thos. Emerson, Esq., Rectory and Church of Burgham, Co. Kent.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 21. Rex to Thos. E. and W. Bennet, free Chapel of Fichelden, Co. Wilts, with others in same county, and in Dorset, Bristol, Devon, Berks, Kent, Huntingdon, Sussex, Lincoln, Nottingham, and

Southampton.

4 Jas. I., Pt. 29. Rex to Thomas Emerson, Esq., and W. Bennet, Esq., 1 mess. and teut. in Par. of St. Martin's, City of London, with others in Co. Somerset, Wilts, Lincoln.

5 Jas. I., Pt. 24. Rex to Thomas Emerson, Esq., 1 mess in St. David's, Downe, and others in Co. Devon, Dorset, Somerset, Lincoln, Leicester, Oxford, Southampton, Wilts, Northumberland and York.

7 Jas. I., Pt. 12. Rex to Thomas Emerson, all the burgh of Malmesbury, and divers others in Wilts, Dorset, Leicester, Lincoln, York, Durham.

12 Jas. I., Pt. 1, No. 5. Rex to Thos. E. and Martin James, 1 mess. Ramsden, in Snarden, and others in Kent.

in Kent.

13 Jas. I., Pt. 12, No. 92. Rex to Thomas E., manor of New Langport, Co. Kent.
14 Jas. 1., Pt. 18, No. 3. Rex to Thomas E., manor of Parva Chilton, and others in Durham, Huntingdon, Kent, and Berks.

15 Jas. I., Pt. 10, No. 17. Rex to Thomas E., manors of New Langport and Sevans and others in Co. Kent. 15 Jas. I., Pt. 27, No. 41. Rex to Thomas E., licence to alienate Parva Chilton, and others in County

Durham to Ed. Cropley.

18 Jas. I., Pt. 28, No. 40. Rex to Thos. E., 20 mess. in town of London, and a mess. called Renged Hall.

19 Jas., Pt. 18, No. 33. Rex to Thos. E. and others, licence to alienate Renged Hall, and others

1 Chas., Pt. 23, No. 16. Rex to Thomas E., licence to alienate the Vicaridge and others in Co. Middlesex. 2 Chas. I., Pt. 30, No. 73. Rex to Jane Emerson,\* licence to alienate manor of Monken Hadley in Co.

7 Chas. I., Pt. 30, No. 25. Rex to Thos. E.,† to alienate half the lands in Neenesavage and Wabtowne, Co. Salop., and ‡ of mess. in Gleebury Mortimea Gleeburie, Barnes and Hopton Wafrey, Co. Salop.

## STATE PAPERS (DOMESTIC), JAS. I.

A repetition of some of the above grants of manors and the following references:—Vol. LXVI., No. 29, 1611. Discourse with Mr. Emerson (the said Thomas, of St. Helen's) re the Earl of Northumberland's absenting himself from Parliament on Gunpowder Plot Day. Thomas Emerson, Esq., we know, was steward to the Earl of Somerset in 1613 (vide his survey printed elsewhere). A local caretaker Sanderson seems to have been aggrieved, and we get:—Vol. LXXXIII., No. 37, No. 59, Sanderson's complaints. Notwithstanding in Vol. CIII., No. 88, we get Thomas Emerson reappointed steward after Somerset's death in 1618. In Vol. XCIV., No. 14, 1628, we get references to Mr. Emerson's stewardship. This was of course after his death in 1624; and in Vol. CLI., No. 9, we get a widow of Captain Aley begging for arrears re Bradbury and Hilton Manors granted to the late Thomas Emerson. In Vol. CCLXXVIII., No. 37 (1637—8), we get Bradbury and Hilton Manors granted to Edward Manning. In Vol. LXVI., No. 29, we get fuller details re Thomas Emerson's remarks re the Gunpowder Plot, and in Vol. LXXXIII., No. 26 II., Sanderson's remon. comes out again, and in Vol. LXXXIII., No. 37 (1615), we get more of the numerous Sanderson complaints; but the confirmation of the stewardship in 1618 shows what they were worth. shows what they were worth.

Widow of the above Thomas.

CHANCERY PROCEEDINGS.

Thomas Emerson, senior and junior, kept out of legal wrangles, but in Ch. B. and A., Chas. I., Ee. 11 and ditto Ee. 21, we get the plaints of the two Elizabeths, fatherless and motherless children of Thomas Emerson, Esq., and the history of the wrangling over the great properties.

#### CLOSE ROLLS.

These from 2 Jas. I. are full of Thomas Emerson, Esq., and his son and their properties, and I must refer the reader to them in the Appendix. We gather the various changes of residence from these deeds:—Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Lincoln's Inn, of St. Helen's, of Blackfriars, of Brancepeth, Co. Durham, and finally of Monken Hadley, and his son, of Monken Hadley and Ratcliffe.

Thomas married Jane Turner, and we find him variously described as of St. Helen's, Bishopsgate, Durham, Ratcliffe, St. Martin-in-the-Fields, and Monken Hadley. King James granted Brancepeth, Raby and other castles to the Earl of Somerset, and we find this Thomas Emerson was his steward, and Mr. Swallow in his "House of Neville," gives the following,

taken I believe from Sir Cuthbert Sharpe's MSS.

"Survey of Neville Manors," taken 1614, shows a shocking scene of desolation. James I. made his favourite Robert Carr, Baron Brancepeth and Earl of Somerset, and the castle was in the occupation of the baronet from the year 1613 to the date of his condemnation (1616). In the survey made by his steward and surveyor Thomas Emerson, the windows of the castle are described as filled with marvellous glass of Normandy, wrought with arms and imagery, the gallery being adorned with the whole history of our Saviour Jesus Christ, from His birth to His ascension, 'the like not to be got for almost any money.'"—" De Nova Villa," or "The to His ascension, 'the like not to be got for almost any money.'"—" De Nova Villa," or "The House of Nevill," by H. J. Swallow, 1885. But before leaving Southwark we find Thomaso and his mother subscribing to the church. "Eliz. Pagett, 1618, by will: paid by Thomas Emerson her son to 4 poor women 3d. a week each, £50 for an annuity, £2 10s. 9d," 1620: Thomas Emerson by deed to two poor men 1s. a week, but now given to six men at 3d. per week. Charged on garden plot in Maid Lane, now built upon, and was formerly let for £5 4s. 0d., now £50. 1620: Thomas Emerson to the poor an annuity yearly for ever out of the Dagger tenements, St. Saviour's £100 for an annuity, £10 10s. 0d. (J. Symonds). Sir John Fenn,† land at Ipswich to St. Saviour's Church. Could the Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Emersons have originated by any chance from Southwark?

In 1617, when King James visited Durham and Newcastle, this Thomas erected a Market Cross at Durham, and the Kail Cross at Newcastle, bearing his arms, and saltire of the Nevilles. There has been much conjecture why he placed the Neville's saltire on the cross,

but no one has suggested any reasonable explanation.

After Somerset's death we find Thomas Emerson and his wife and family settling at Monken Hadley, Co. Middlesex, where we will follow his history in Rev. F. C. Cass' "History of Monken Hadley," pp. 59-63.

"Mr. Emerson, before acquiring possession of the manor, had been a liberal benefactor to the church, and it must have been with a pang of deep regret that Mr. Ely Tournor wrote down the entry in the burial register:—
'1624, June 20. Thomas Emerson, armig. dominus huius manerii et donator huius libri, est sepultus.' ‡
"In this one instance only does Mr. Tournor depurt from his custom of making the entries in English. To the generous lord of the manor he concedes the distinction of Latin.

"The date of the earliest extant register is 1619, when a book was given for the purpose by Mr. Emerson. It contains the following title in the handwriting of Mr. Ely Tournor: Insipit Ely Tournor (Deo auspicante) decimo tertio die mensis Martii Anno doi. 1618 (1618—9). There is also a list, in the same hand, of this and other benefactions of the patron at this date.

"This booke was the free gift of Thomas Emersom, esq. sometimes Ld. of the Mannor of this parish of Hadly, and this booke was given in the yeare of or. Ld., 1619.'

"Ite. in the same yeare he gave to the use of poore of this parish, Hadly, the some of thirty pounds of lawfull english mony, the pfitts thereof yearly to be given to the poore.

"Ite. in the same yeare, at his owne pp. coste, he beawtified the Chancell and both the Isles, and the whole body of the Church with wanescott pews and sieled the church with wanscott.

"Ite. in the same yeare he sieled the Chancell.

Ite. in the same yeare he sieled the Chancell.

"'Ite. in the same yeare he built the screene betwist the Chancell and the Church.

"'Ite. he built the pulpitt, and the cover for the font the same yeare, and all this at his owne pp. coste.

"Ite. in the same yeare he gave the Clock and Clockhouse and sett it up at his own pp. coste.

"Ite. in the same yeare the said Thomas Emersom gave three pieces of plate, that is to say, one faire

\* Manning and Bray's "History of Surrey," Southwark Church.
† Vide Unclaimed money, Emerson and Fenn.
‡ 31 Aug. 1824. Admin. granted to Jane Emerson, relict of Thomas Emerson, Esq., late of Hadly, co. Middlesex, deceased.

guilt spout pott, one Comunion cupp with a cover all guilt, one guilt plate for the bread at the Comunion, with a

cover to putt the said plate into.
"'Ite. at the same time the said Thomas Emersom gave a faire greene carpett with silk frindg for the

Comunion table.

"'Ite. he gave a faire damask table cloth for the Comunion table, also damask napkin.
"'Ite. a faire greene velvet coishen for the pulpitt, with a greene Cover.

"Ite. he gave a faire damask table cloth for the Comunion table, also damask napkin.

"Ite. he gave a faire trunck to put these ornaments into.

"Ite. he gave a faire trunck to put these ornaments into.

"Ite. he gave the Comunion table.

"The said Thomas Emersom, esq., departed this mortall life the 18th day of June, 1623 (sic), and lieth buried in north isle of this parish church of Hadly under the north window of the said isle.'

"Judged by the standard of an improved taste these renovations were no doubt barbarisms, and what the eyes of simple Ely Tournor regarded with complacency would have met with unreserved condemnation in our own day. Still, Mr. E nerson dedicated, we may be sure, the best in his power and, like David of old, in the matter of Araunah's threshing floor, would have scorned to offer unto the Lord his God of that which had cost him nothing. The actors in any given age, however uncongenial to them, cannot shake themselves altogether free from its prejudices. We must place ourselves, in imagination, in the year of grace, 1619, in order to estimate aright what might or might not then have been done.

"In 1619 the tide which, in the latter portion of Elizabeth's reign, had set steadily towards Puritanism, was now widening its channel and flowing apace, soon to carry everything before it—church, crown, constitution—in the reaction against Rome and prerogative. Laud vainly endeavoured to stem it a few years later, and asthetic beauty stood little chance of being understood, much less considered, under any circumstances where the merest utility was in question. The erection of a screen seems, notwithstanding, to indicate a certain amount of respect for ecclesiastical arrangement, unless the object were simply to separate from the rest that portion of the sacred edifice to which the lord and patron laid claim. At the same time we know that Ely Tournor was himself deprived under the Commonwealth, and any influence he may have possessed, at the period of which we are now speaking, may consequently h that the beautiful arch between nave and tower was now concealed from view.

and the vendors constitute William Cattle, of Hadley, yeoman, their attorney to enter into and

deliver up the premises to the Co-feoffees.

"In a report of the Commissioners of Inquiry concerning Charities, dated 23 Jan., 1823, it was found that the trust had been duly kept up agreeably to the provisions, that the premises had been demised in 1728 to Charles Poulton for 99 years from Michaelmas, 1719 at 40s. per ann., and that the lease having become vested,

\* Witness Mr. Henry Coventry, of West Lodge. Supra., p. 26.
† The deed was enrolled 5 Feb. 2 Car.
† De Michaele Grigge and Uxore occasionatio ad estendendum quo Titulo tenent Manerium de Hastley, in Comitatu Middle-seciae. Hilarij Recorda, 2 Car. 1. Rotulo 27. Lord Treasurers Remembrancers of Exchequer. Memoranda. Hil. 2 Car. 1, No. 8 at Record Office.

§ Mention is frequently made in early times of the parish stock, which was probably the aggregate of divers legacies and benefactions. It is not unlikely that the purchase money was supplied from this source.

(a) In the possession of the late Francis Vere Hopegood, Esq.

in Andrew Hopegood, he surrendered the same on condition of receiving a new lease of 61 years from Lady Day,

in Andrew Hopegood, he surrendered the same on condition of receiving a new lease of 61 years from Lady Day, 1808, at an annual rent of £8. The premises consisted of a small house and garden abutting east and south on the premises of the said Andrew Hopegood, and formed the eastern portion of the present residence of E. H. Hay, Esq.,\* who holds of the Hopegood family. In pursuance of a resolution of the Trustees made in April, 1809, the rent was applied to the purchase of coals for the church stove. It had previously been laid out in coals for the poor. The house was afterwards sold to meet the contribution required of Hadley towards the erection of the Barnet Union House, and this Charity, which had been known as Emerson's, thus came to an end.

"Mrs. Jane Emerson was buried at Hadley, 29 Feb., 1628,† and her son, Thomas Emerson, Esq., 30 Sep., 1631.‡ The grave had consequently closed over three generations, each bearing the same Christian and surname, within the short interval of seven years.

"Concerning Mr. Michael Griggis' tenure of the manor and patronage of the free chapel, nothing has come down to us. Neither have I been able to discover the date and circumstances of their next transfer. Clutterbuck, in mentioning the marriage of Richard Grigge, his daughter, to Richard Peacocke, Esq., of Finchley, lord of the manor of Totteridge, says that he was a London Alderman, but the name is not met with in the lists. Both he and his son-in-law were elected Governors of the Barnet Grammar School, 29 May, 1634. It was during his connection with Hadley that the country was convulsed by the Civil War, and its vicissitudes had affected the little village in the deprivation of Mr. Ely Tournor. The name occurs only once in the parish register, but that of South Mimms contains the marriage of his daughter Mary, 23 Dec., 1646, and Sir Richard Gamen, whom his brother-in-law, Richard Peacocke, under the will of 28 Feb., 1664, constituted

His widow Jane evidently died at St. Andrew's, Holborn, in 1628, and was taken to Monken Hadley and buried. And the Chancery Proceedings now give us the sad story of the scattering of these properties, and the children, as confirmed by the will of Thomas, the son, proved 1631.

There is a tradition in the United States that Thomas of Ipswich, Mass., and Thomas of

Bradbury are identical. This is simply impossible as proved by the Chancery Proceeding quoted on the pedigree, which shows all the children were minors in 1624 (vide Pedigree). Professor B. K. Emerson is again very wrong in "spotting" Thomas, Junior, as Thomas of Ipswich. Neither do I know what became of William or John, that is if they left issue. I think this tradition must have arisen from a spurious pedigree in Burke, which suggested Thomas of Bradbury and the Market Cross as a relative of Ralf of Foxton, which there is not an atom of evidence to make probable, and indeed which, if Ralph of Shotton is the armiger, is absurd. Thomas of Bradbury's connection with Durham as steward, lord of the manor of Bradbury, etc., and erector of the Market Cross has puzzled a good many; but that there were three Thomas of Bradburys is now evident, and the pedigree clears the matter up. They were of the Southwark family. It is possible, however, that Thomas of Ipswich, Mass., had an ancestor who was connected with this family, but there is no proof of this.

Second son of William, citizen and bowyer.

William, senior, bequeaths to him  $\frac{1}{2}$  mess. in St. Michael's Hill, near Crooked Lane, and part of the Woolsack; Bermondsey, and his mother, Anne, leaves him £30.

In Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Eliz., pt. 18 (1574), we find William, junior, citizen and bowyer of London, obtaining a house called "Bolers," in West Wickham, Co. Kent. The St. Saviour's Register describes this Will. as a chandler, and dying Aug. 16, 1597, leaving issue three sons, William, Peter and Richard, concerning whom I have no further record, nor have I his will, nor any Inq. P.M. regarding him.

Third son of William, citizen and bowyer.

Thomas inherits "The Axe" and 2 tents. adjoining; and from his mother plate. He is mentioned in Rot. Lit. Claus., 22 Eliz., pt. 13, with his mother, Anne as taking 1 mess. in Deptford and lands in Croydon Lane (Crooked Lane). In same records, 28 Eliz., pt. 7, 1586, he is described as of Furnival's Inn, and he buys a tent. in Dunstable, Co. Bedford, with lands for £80. In pt. 9, he is described as of Southwark again, re the same lands. In same, 29 Eliz., pt. 6, he buys a mess. in "Le Backside," next the "Three Tunnes." In the same, 37 Eliz., pt. 22, he and his wife Margaret sell all the tents. in Dunstable to Ordney, for £130. The St. Saviour's Register gives his marriage to Ann Robiant, Jan. 1580—1. They had one son Henry, bap. Feb. 15, 1581—2, and Anne dies 1582—3. Thomas then had a liaison

<sup>\*</sup> Rector's Churchwarden since Easter, 1868, to the present time. † 15 Nov. 1628. Admin. granted to John Emerson, son of Thomas Emerson, of Hadley, Esq., of goods unadministered by Jane, his relict, now also deceased. 25 Nov. 1628. Admin. granted to John Emerson, the son of Jane Emerson, widow, late of the parish of St. Andrew's, Holborn,

deceased, \$2 Dec. 1631. Admon. granted to Mary, relict of Thomas Emerson, of Ratelliff, in the parish of Stepney, co. Midd., Esq.,

with Margaret Horneblowe, widow of the "Gilt Harte," and they had four illicit children, Thomas marrying Margaret evidently on his death-bed, for he was buried Jan. 28, 1595, at St. Saviour's. In an Inq. P.M., 38 Eliz., pt. 7, n. 163, we gather particulars of the Robiant property, including dates of marriage with Anne Robiant and Margaret Horneblowe. The Chancery Proceedings, Eliz., Ee. \$\frac{1}{6}\text{.}\$, 1600, give us the rest of the history. Henry's grandfather William is spoken of and Thomas's properties in St. Michael's, near Crooked Lane, \$\frac{1}{2}\text{ Woolsack}\$, lands in Deptford, and lands in Southwark and Essex inherited from the Robiants. John Lowe, gent., of Sevenoaks, is given as his guardian. His uncle Humphrey evidently "misplaced" the deeds and hence the suit. It seems the son Henry was sent to Cambridge, and made a mésalliance with one Norton, and for that reason the uncle claims to deprive him of his inheritance. However, Henry must have been compensated, for in the Close Rolls, 2 Jas. I., p. 9, Henry, then of Lambeth, buys for £83 10s. 0\frac{1}{2}\text{d. Cook's Farm, in West Wickham, Co. Kent, and 70 acres of land. In 6 Jas. I., p. 45, n. 96, Henry, now of Warneham, Co. Sussex, s. and h. of Thomas, of Southwark, sells the Deptford property. In 16 Jas. I., p. 34, n. 10, Henry, again of South Lambeth, acknowledges a debt of £500. In 23 Jas., Rot. Claus., p. 9, Henry of Stockwell, in par. Lambeth, inherits the "Cock and Key" in St. Dunstan's, in the West Fleet Street, and sells it to J. Hopkins. In 1 Jas., E. \$\frac{1}{2}\text{0}\$, Henry is spoken of as taking copyholds in Fauxhall (Vauxhall), 1610, of W. Easton, and his dau. Eliz. m. R. Painter. Henry's family is given in Chan. Pro., B. and A., Chas. I., E. \$\frac{1}{2}\text{0}\$, 1630, who is then dead, viz., Mathew, Thomas, Henry, Humphrey, Will. and John, of South Lambeth, the last three being stated to be very poor. The elder sons must have inherited some property, for the eldest son Mathew, in 7 Chas. I., p. 27, n. 23, is describe

#### Fourth son of William, citizen and bowyer.

Humphrey, by his father's will, inherited the family house at Southwark and 2 tents. in St. Saviour's, and 1 mess., or backhouse, "the Wyndmill," also his "site, circuit and precinct" of the late parish church of St. Margaret's, in Southwark. From his mother £40. Humphrey was a vestryman and twice married; (1) Johan, by whom he had a large family—seven children, and (2) to Emma Berry, a widow, in 1598, by whom he had none. All these children and marriages are in the St. Saviour's Register. In Close Roll, 22 Eliz., p. 17, Humphrey and his wife Johan buy a mess. in Camberwell, and in Roll 39 Eliz., pt. 20, Humphrey acquires reversion of lands in Meastham als Merstham, Co. Surrey. Humphrey's will was proved 3 Dec., 1603. His wife is to have his house in "Dullege," and his nephew "Henry," if he keep to his agreement . . . The children seem poorly provided for.

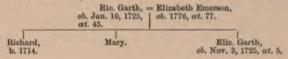
Such is the brief outline of this wealthy family, many of whose descendants must be living to-day. Whether any record will ever be discovered proving their right to the arms allowed to the Lincoln family in 1634 is doubtful, but I cannot but think that William the bowyer was the cousin William of London mentioned by John Emerson, gent., of Folkingham, Co. Lincoln, in his will proved 1541. It must be noticed this family never used a crest to these

arms, and were probably legitimate heirs to the coat.

I append a sheet pedigree compiled from various records, but chiefly from the St. Saviour's Register. Most probably John Emerson, the curate of Horsham and Rector of Shoreham, 1634, was an illicit son of Thomas and Margaret Horneblowe; but I have no proof. It is noteworthy that Henry, Thomas's only legitimate son, should not be recorded in the Cambridge graduates. Perhaps he never graduated, and hence the omission.

graduates. Perhaps he never graduated, and hence the omission.

In Manning and Bray's "History of Surrey," Pt. II., p. 490, under Croydon Hundred,
Morden, we get Richard Garth, Esq., Lord of Morden Manor, marrying Elizabeth Emerson, sic.



Now in Hasted's "History of Kent," Farningham Church, we get William Emmerton, Esq., described as of Chipsted Manor (Surrey), marrying Eliz., dau. of Sir John Beale, Bart., and we get William's arms given as "on a bend or three lions passant," obviously a plagiarism of Ralf of Foxton's arms.

Since writing the above I have found a will which clears the matter up and shows that Eliz. Emerson who m. Ric. Garth, was not the dau. of William Emmerton, of Chipsted, and Elizabeth Beale, but the daughter of a William Emerson, of Kensington, "gent.," W.P. 1729.

William Emerson, Sen., = Jane.
of Kensington, W.P. 1720. |

William, Jun. Sedgewick. = John. = Eliz. = R. Garth. Anne. = Goundry. Jane. = Fry.

Besides these families we find in the Archdeaconry of Surrey no Emerson wills.

#### XXVIII

EMERSONS OF CO. HAMPSHIRE.

The only family I have been able to trace to this county is Ralf Em<sup>9</sup>son, of Buryton. From his will the following short pedigree is compiled:—

Ralf Emerson. =
W.P. 1523. |
Henry, Tristram, Anne. Margt. Will.

XXIX.

EMERSONS OF CO. SUSSEX.

The curate at Horsham and the Rev. John Emerson, of Shoreham (1635), are the only

two of the name that I can trace to Sussex up to 1700.

John Emerson, M.A., clerk, has a licence to officiate at the parish church of Shoreham and the chapel of Orford thereto annexed 25 July, 1635. Act Bk., 1629—42, fo. 17 (Shoreham and Croydon). The Sussex wills give us Anne, evidently his widow, admon. dated 1678.

XXX.

EMERSONS OF CO. SOMERSET.

Some of the Gloucestershire branch lived at Bath Easton as already said, and Thomas Emerson, Esq. (of the Southwark family), takes Mr. Farewell's (of Holbrooke) place as Filacer.

XXXI,

EMERSONS OF CO. HEREFORD.

"Richard Emerson buys Manor and Castle of Riccards, Castle Hereford, in 1648" is the only meagre record of this county.

XXXII.

OTHER ENGLISH COUNTIES.

I have no record up to 1700 of any of the name.

XXXIII.

EMERSONS OF WALES.

I have recorded in the Emersons of St. Bride's (London), "Mr. Edward Emerson goes to Wales."

XXXIV.

EMERSONS OF SCOTLAND.

Up to 1700 I have been unable to trace a single Emerson to this country, though I have had the Wills at P.R.O. searched by Rev. W. McLeod.

XXXV.

EMERSONS OF IRELAND,

Up to 1700 I find few Emersons in Ireland. Up to 1625 I have had the indexes of English that settled in Ireland searched with no result, and as the records are unindexed after

\* Nich. Col. Her. Gen. and Top. I., 284.

that date I have not searched later. All the wills at the P.R.O., Dublin, and at Trinity Coll., Dublin, have been searched, and only three of the name appear, viz.—



And we know an Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, gent., was granted arms in 1692. So our knowledge of early Irish Emersons is very scanty, but probably most of the modern Irish Emersons are descended from one of the above-named families, notwithstanding some of the Irish family traditions.

### CHAPTER V.

# Modern Emerson Pedigrees arranged under Counties.

The following pedigrees and notes were received in answer to the following circular posted to all of the name in the United Kingdom and public services:—

THE NOOK, OULTON BROAD, LOWESTOFT, 1896.

Dear Sir,—I am collecting materials for writing a history of the Emerson family, and venture to address you in the hope that you will lend your kindly aid so that the work may be as complete as possible. If you are so disposed, will you be good enough to tell me the following details:—(1) Your pedigree so far back as you can give it, with dates, if possible. (2) What county your branch originally came from. (3) If your name was always Emerson, or Emberson, or Emmerson, or if during your history your family took the name of Emerson, and if so, when? (4) Any distinguished members of your branch, distinguished in any way including athletics. (5) If any of your family went abroad, and if so, who, and at what dates, and where they went, and their ages when they went. (6) With whom have the women inter-married? (7) Do you claim any arms, and what, and on what grounds? Trusting to your kindness, believe me, dear sir, faithfully yours, P. H. Emerson, B.A., M.B. (Cantab.).

The compiler does not vouch for the accuracy of these pedigrees, they are printed as sent, merely having been arranged in order by him. They are printed under the counties according to the directory addresses, i.e., where the contributors lived in 1896. They will doubtless be useful to many to help trace their relatives or pedigrees should they wish to do so.

The total numbers printed at the end of each county merely show the number of separate addresses of the name printed in the directory referred to. These numbers must not be looked upon as accurate, but serve as a rough guide merely, for the reason that I find the directories not always accurate: persons dead or removed to other counties are still given at the old address; names are misspelled, two "m's" creeping into one "m" names. Then trade and private addresses are often given in the same town so that one person is counted twice, and in the London section probably three or four times, and so on. It will be seen Durham still heads the list as to numbers of Emersons, Yorkshire coming second, London and Middlesex of course being excluded. The author begs to thank most heartily every contributor to this section.

All the following counties have made no returns or contain no Emersons. Addresses taken from Kelly's Directories unless otherwise stated:—Wales, 1895, Emersons 2, no returns; Warwickshire, 1896, Emerson 1, no return; Huntingdonshire, 1894, none; Hampshire, 1895, none; Wiltshire, 1895, 1 Emmerson moved to Wincanton, Somerset (q.v.); Dorsetshire, 1895, none; Cornwall, 1893, none; Worcestershire, 1896, none; Derbyshire, 1895, Emersons 0, Emmersons 6, no returns; Hertfordshire, 1895, Emerson 1, no return; Oxfordshire, 1895, Emerson 1, Embersons 0, no return; Northampton, 1894, Emersons 0, Emmersons 2, no returns; Lancashire, 1892, Emersons 17, Emmersons 10, Embersons 0, including Liverpool, 1896, and Manchester, 1896, 2 returns; Cumberland, 1894, Emmersons 6, no returns; Westmoreland, 1894, none; Devonshire, 1893, Emersons 2, no returns; Hereford, 1895, Emerson 1, no return; Shropshire, 1895, none; Colonial Office, 1896, 1, Nova Scotia, no

HOFM

return; Army List, 1896, Emersons 5; Navy List, 1896, Emmerson 1, no return; Medical Register 1896, Emersons 7, Emmersons 2, Embersons 0; Imperial Calendar, 1896, Emersons 0, Emmerson 1, Emberson 1, no returns. Thirty-two circulars were returned through the dead letter office marked "gone," or "deceased," or "left two to seven years ago," or "not

# Co. NORTHUMBERLAND.

(1) John George Emerson, of Orchard Cottages, Hexham. George Emerson, b. 1798 in Weardale, Co. Durham, a bookbinder, m. Ann Johnson. Served 21 years in the army and went through the Peninsular War. Retired circa 1846-7 and settled at Hexham, an army pensioner with two medals. His father died and was buried at Sunderland after many years spent in the service of the Earl of Durham. George Emerson married a second time "when abroad" and had a second family (nide infra). George Emerson died and was buried at Gateshead. George Emerson had a brother living in Weardale, name unknown. The family has always spelt the name Emerson and claim no arms.

unknown. The family has always spelt the name Emerson and claim no arms.

(i.) George Emerson and Ann Johnson had issue:—(1) John, b. Sept. 22, 1821 (vide infra). (2) Ann m. Ogg and went abroad, whereabouts not known. (3) Maria m. W. Arkle. Married secondly and had issue:—(1) George, a mariner. (2) William, of Gateshead. (3) Fenwick, of Blaydon-on-Tyne. (4) Robert, of London. (5) A daughter.

(ii.) John Emerson, b. Sept. 22, 1821, m. Hannah Eddy, John ob. May 24, 1876, and buried at Hexham. They had issue:—(1) Thomas, of Sunderland, b. Oct. 1840, m. Agnes Beatley, Oct. 17, 1866. They have issue Agnes Mary Hannah, b. Dec. 13, 1867. (2) John George, b. Feb. 15, 1842 (vide infra). (3) Annie m. W. Corbett; Annie ob.? (4) Jane m. Marshall. (5) Mary m. T. Clemitson. (6) Hannah Maria m. G. Hunter. (7) John William, of Newcastle. (8) Elizabeth.

Marshall. (5) Mary m. T. Clemitson. (6) Hannah Maria m. G. Hunter. (7) John William, of Newcastle. (8) Elizabeth.

(iii.) John George Emerson, b. Feb. 15, 1842, m. Annie Cowing, Nov. 24, 1866. They have issue:—(1) John, b. Sept. 10, 1867. (2) Nevison, b. Jan. 8, 1869, m. Agnes Holmes, 1894, and lives at Elswick. (3) Mary Hannah, b. Dec. 28, 1870. (4) George Edward, b. Mar. 7, 1873. (5) Anthony, b. Jan. 18, 1875. (6) Thomas William, b. Sept. 22, 1877. (7) Arthur Eddy, b. Feb. 28, 1880. (8) Joseph Septimus, b. June 27, 1882. (9) Annie Cowing, b. Sept. 22, 1888. All the above except George, of Weardale, born at Hexham. Signed, John George Emerson per Anthony Emerson, Hexham, July 7, 1896.

(2) Eleanor Emerson, 1, Ravensdowne, Berwick-on-Tweed.

Joseph Emerson migrated to Berwick from London circa 1806, and married Mrs. Joan

Joseph Emerson migrated to Berwick from London circa 1806, and married Mrs. Joan Ross, née Hall, a widow with one daughter. He was a man of means. A miniature of him is in his grand-daughter's possession. His brother was a coffee planter in Demerara. Joseph

died Sept. 4, 1819, æt. 57.

MaoU

(i.) Joseph Emerson and Mrs. Joan Ross, who died June 26, 1830, at. 57, had issue: -(1) William, went to Demerara to his uncle and died there June 19, 1820, et. 15. (2) Charles James (vide infra), ob. Feb. 22, 1854, at. 42. (3) Joseph, ob. May 11, 1824, at. 22.

(4) Mary, ob. March 1, 1809, at. 18 months.

(ii.) Charles James Emerson, son of Joseph. Went to London circa 1843 to his cousin Fred. Emerson, a speculator. He had another cousin living in London who married a Mr. Blunt; they had one son. She was left a widow and then married secondly a Mr. Taylor, of London, and had two daughters by him. Charles James also had a cousin living in Liverpool named Edward Story (?). Charles James was, in 1843, possessed of considerable means, money and houses, but lost all in five years of speculation and going bond for people and lending money to his brother-in-law, who failed. Miss Emerson possesses his portrait painted by Mr. Sinclair. In 1848 he returned to Berwick as a clerk in his father-in-law's office. Charles James m. Elizabeth Lough, a dau. of a merchant of Berwick, and cousin to the late Admiral Hall. Elizabeth ob. Jan. 2, 1882, et. 69. They belwies, and cousin to the late Admiral Hall. Elizabeth ob. Jan. 2, 1882, et. 69. They belwies, et. (1) Charles James, Jun., b. 1842, lost at sea in the Ontario Oct. 22, 1857, et. 15. (2) Elizabeth, b. Nov. 23, 1843, ob. Nov. 3, 1845, in London, et. 20 months. (3) Eleanor (vide infra), b. Dec. 27, 1844. (4) Joseph, b. Dec. 11, 1845, ob. July 12, 1849, et. 3½. (5) Joanna Eliza, b. April 27, 1844, living at Berwick.

(iii.) Eleanor, now living at Berwick, spinster. The family has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, Eleanor Emerson, Berwick-on-Tweed, June 29, 1896. (3) George W. Emmerson, Earsdon, Newcastle-on-Tyne.

(i.) Grandfather (name unknown) came from near Darlington and was in the leather trade. Died et. 96. Had a brother Stephen in the glove trade. The brother's trade mark was two lions rampant surmounted by a chanticleer.

(ii.) (1) Father (name unknown), ob. 1834, et. 37. (2) Harriet, m. R. Taylor, Master in the Tyne Steamship Co. (3) Louisa, m. (1) J. Finlay, Master Mariner, (2) J. Bland, of

Chester-le-Street.

Chester-le-Street.

(iii.) George W. Emmerson, son of ?, b. 1848, at Newcastle. Traditions that an ancestor started a fishing trade "on the coast" that grew to a village, and that a relative made a mark as an animal painter, having studied in Rome. Has always spelt his name Emmerson. Signed, Geo. W. Emmerson, Earsdon, July 4, 1896.

Possibly related to H. H. Emmerson, artist, born at Chester-le-Street (q.v.).—P. H. E.

(4) J. G. Emerson, Newcastle-on-Tyne.

(i.) John Emerson, b. July 16, 1825, at Westgate, Weardale. Went to Ballarat with his wife 1854 and returned to Weardale 1857. Moved to Newcastle in 1865, where he died Oct. 3, 1892 at 67. He left issue:—(1) John George. (2) William. (3) Sarah Anne. (4) Mary.

1892, et. 67. He left issue:—(1) John George. (2) William. (3) Sarah Anne. (4) Mary. m. William Stuart, of Winlaton. (5) Eliza, m. T. Mackay. All living. Name always spelt Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, J. G. Emerson, Newcastle-on-Tyne, July 23, 1896. Kelly's Directory, 1897.—Emersons 6, Emmersons 19, Embersons 0 = 25.

#### II. Co. DURHAM.

(1) Harriet Emmerson, Darlington.

(i.) William, who had two brothers Joshua and Robert, all farmers. Robert went abroad and was lost sight of; Joshua lived at Hurworth with his family, the last of them dying lately; William had issue ten children, all born at Ellerton-on-Swale, Yorks.:—(1) Thomas. (2) Robert, left issue William, living. (3) William. (4) John (vide infra). (5) Jane, m. Tilby, of London, had issue Jane, spinster. (6) Mary. (7) Elizabeth. (8) Eliza. (9) Harriet. (10)?

(ii.) John, ob. 1895, at. 78. Had issue:—(1) Harriet (the contributor). (2) Another daughter. Out of this family the only male living is William, s. of Robert (vide supra).

Men noted for physique and strength. Always spelt Emmerson, claims no arms. Signed, Harriet Emmerson, Darlington, July 17, 1896.

(2) T. W. Emerson, Sough Shields, Dadry Shields, Weardale.

(i.) John Emerson, of Wham (\frac{3}{4}\text{ mile from Wearhead}), b. at Rushnear, Heathery Cleugh (Weardale), July 16, 1778. Had four brothers and three sisters—Thomas, Joseph, Mathew (Weardale), July 16, 1778. Had four brothers and three sisters—Thomas, Joseph, Mathew and Ralf, Mary, Nancy and Jane; one of these girls m. Peart and went abroad 70 years ago. John Emerson had issue:—(1) Joseph, of Wham (vide infra). (2) John, killed in a mine, circa 1876. (3) Ralph, died circa 1876. (4) Ann, m. (1) Lawes (2) Walton.

(ii.) Joseph Emerson, of Wham, b. Dec. 25, 1812, had issue:—

(iii.) Thomas Wilson (the contributor), b. May 19, 1858. Name always spelt Emerson, claims no arms. Signed, T. W. Emerson, Dadry Shields, July 4, 1896.

(3) Richard Emerson, of Frosterley (Weardale).

(i.) George Emerson, b. in Weardale, ob. circa 1847, m. Jane Dawson. They had issue:—
(ii.) (1) Joshua Emerson, b. Mar. 16, 1802, ob. May 6, 1852, et. 50, had issue. (2) Ann,
m. Joseph Brunskill. (3) Jane, m. Thomas Furnace (Westgate). (4) Isabella, m. John

Hutchinson (Frosterley).

- (iii.) Joshua Emerson had issue:—(1) Hall William, b. Feb. 6, 1826, ob. 1860. (2) George, b. Feb. 25, 1828, ob. 1856. (3) Richard, b. Mar. 6, 1830. (4) Mary Ann, b. Oct. 11, 1832, ob. 1833. (5) Jane, b. May 28, 1834, m. James Walton. (6) Mary Ann, b. May 18, 1836, ob. 1853, spinster. (7) Ellen, b. Sept. 26, 1838, ob. Mar. 21, 1856, spinster. (8) Phœbe, b. April 26, 1840, ob. 1890, m. (1) William Smith, who died, (2) Thomas Mitchell, who went to America alone, but nothing was ever heard of him again. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed R. Emerson Erosterlay June 26, 1896. name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, R. Emerson, Frosterley, June 26, 1896.

  (4) H. W. Emerson, of Seaham Harbour.
- (i.) Cuthbert Emerson, one of the first Improvement Commissioners for West Hartlepool after its foundation by Ralph Ward Jackson, Esq. Had issue :-

(ii.) H. W. (the contributor). The family came from Weardale and has always spelt the name Emerson. His brother-in-law, John Emerson, went to America circa 1876 but has not since been heard of. Has heard his father say the family bore arms and has seen them, but does not claim arms himself and knows nothing beyond what he heard from his father on the matter. Signed, H. W. Emerson, Seaham Harbour, June 27, 1896.

(5) A. Emmerson, Sunderland.

Refers to a relative, Hannah Emmerson, of Skelton, Yorks, et. 90. Assume contributor came originally from Yorkshire. He says some names in Skelton spelt Emerson. Claims no arms and gives no personal information. Referee did not reply .- P.H.E.

(6) Charles Emmerson, Darlington.

 (i.) John Robinson Emmerson, of Durham City, who died there circa 1856. He left issue:—
 (ii.) Contributor's father, died at Putney. 1896, at. 86. Sister, m. Reed, of Putney. He left issue:—(1) Charles Emmerson (the contributor). Has been to sea all his life and knows little. Signed, C. Emmerson, Darlington, 25 June, 1896.

Note.—This contributor referred me to his aunt, Mrs. Reed, but I got no information

from her .- P. H. E.

(7) William Emerson, Wellhope, Weardale.

(i.) Thomas, b. at Wellhope, lived over 80 years. Agent for W. W. Beaumont's mines for nearly 40 years. John, a schoolmaster and died young. Mary, m. Ruddock, Isabella, m. three times, both went to Sunderland and Jarrow and lived over 80 years. Margaret, m. Peart, of Weardale, and lived over 80 years. Thomas had issue:—(1) John, died S.P., land-owner. (2) Thomas, m., land-owner. (3) Robert, still living, æt. 77, at Corn Rigg, Weardale. (4) Joseph, land-owner. (5) Titus, Vicar of Allendale for over 20 years. (6) Christopher,

land-owner. (7) Jonathan, schoolmaster at Hurworth-on-Tees. (8) Margaret, m. an Emerson. (9) Mary, m. A. Watson. (10) Elizabeth, m. A. Batey.

(ii.) Thomas, Jun., m. and left issue:—(1) William (the contributor). Five girls—one m. A. Whitfield, Esther, m. Joseph Emerson, of West Blackdene, and one a Richardson. Have always spelt the name Emerson; claim no arms. Signed, William Emerson, Wellhope,

Wearhead, Oct., 1896.

Kelly's Directory, 1897—Emersons 35, Emmersons 38, Embersons 0 = 73.

#### III.

# Co. YORKSHIRE,

(1) John James Emerson, Esq., LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P., of Easby Hall, Co. Yorks.

(i.) John Emerson left issue :

(ii.) John Emmerson, of Eston (Co. Yorks). He was surety in £500 for Sir James Pennyman when tried for high treason. He married at Marton-in-Cleveland, Oct. 16, 1735 (by licence), Susanna Gill. He was buried at Marton Nov. 27, 1783, and left issue:—
(1) James, b. Aug. 15, 1736, at Ormesby. He was succeeded by his son at Ormesby.
(2) Mary, bap. at Marton Dec. 7, 1738, m. at Ormesby, June 3, 1760, Captain Thos. Burdon, of Stainton Grange.

(iii.) James Emmerson, b. Aug. 15, 1736, m. at Ormesby, May 14, 1759, Dorcas Mewburn, and bur. at Marton Church, April 9, 1822, leaving issue:—(1) John, bap. at Marton, Jan. 5, 1760, D.S.P. (2) James, bap. at Marton, Sept. 28, 1764.

(iv.) James Emerson. bap. Sept. 28, 1764, of Easby Hall, Co. York, and Sarah Grange,

left issue:—(1) James Emerson, b. Sept. 3, 1824. (v.) James Emerson, b. at Marton, Sept. 3, 1824, of Easby Hall and Manor House, Deighton, J.P. North Riding, m. July, 1846, Ann Dorothy, only child of Eleazer Biggins; bur. at Marton, Jan. 15, 1892, and left issue :—(1) John James, Esq., of Easby Hall (vide infra).
(2) Eleazer Biggins, Esq., of Whorlton, Lord of the Manor and Patron J.P. North Riding; B.A. Trin. Hall, Camb., b. Sept., 1848, m. 13 June, 1876, eldest dau. of J. M. McKean, and has issue two daughters—Ethel Mary Alice Maud and Constance Ann Dorothy. (3) Charles Arthur, gent., of Deighton, Lord of the Manor and Lay Rector, b. 6 Mar., 1857.

(vi.) John James Emerson, Esq., LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P., of Easby Hall and Tollesby Hall, Marton, Co. York., Barrister-at-Law of the Inner Temple, J.P. for North Riding, Lord of the

<sup>\*</sup> Possibly named after Sir James Pennyman.-P. H. E.



We will be a second on the second of the sec

The second secon



EASBY HALL



Manors of Easby, Kirby-in-Cleveland and Tollesby, b. May 21, 1847, m. 20 April, 1876, Frances Mary Eleanor, eldest dau. of Col. Melville Francis Evatt, Bengal Staff Corps, and has issue :-

(vii.) James John, b. 4 May, 1878.

LIST OF DOCUMENTS IN POSSESSION OF J. J. EMERSON.

April 1, 1784. Appointment by Archbishops' Court of James Emerson, of Marton, "Administrator of all good, etc., of John Emerson, late of the parish of Middlesbro' (Linthorpe)."

Probate of will of James Emerson, Jany., 1804, leaving to his wife Dorcas plate, etc., for life. To his son John his property at Marton, Middlesbro', etc., and at Sedgefield, in the Co. of Durham, and to his son James lands at Dromanby, Stokesley, etc. May 5, 1759. Settlement on the marriage of James Emerson and Dorcas Mewburn, made between John Emerson, of Ormesby, James, son and heir apparent of the sd. John by Susanna his wife, and several Mewburns.

June 3, 1760. Settlement on marriage of Thos. Burdon and Mary Emerson, between several Burdons and John Emerson, of Ormesby, and Mary, only daughter of the sd. John and Susanna his wife.

There are some leases, the earliest is March 5, 1746, made between Sir Wm. Pennyman and John Emerson.

A certificate that Rob. Hobkirk sold to John Emerson a pew near the Chancel of Marton Church, Feb. 5, 1745. Witnesses, Chas. Barker, Philip Kitchon, Vicar of Marton.

A bond May 10, 1756, of Rob. Campion for £200 to John Emerson, his son and heir, let property at Stokesley to Geo. Mewburn.

Mewburn.

Also wills of his father, grandfather and his brother John.

The first two Johns on the pedigree are taken from the Copyholders' Surrenders of Durham, in the Exchequer Office, Durham (vide Appendix). It is at present uncertain whence the first John (of 1714), who bought Morland House, came. The last three generations of the family have been registered at the College and will be found under armorial families (q.v.).

1735, 10 ber. 16. Mr. John Emmerson of ye parish of Eston and Mrs. Susanna Gill of ye ad. parish were married by vertue of a Licence had of the Rev. Mr. Bradley, of Yarm.

I, George Wilberforce Trevor, Incumbent of Marton-in-Cleveland, hereby certify that the above is a true copy from the Register of the parish of Marton-in-Cleveland, made this 27th of December, 1896. G. W. Travon.

The following short account shows that the love of sport and athletics has shown itself in

members of the family within the last 116 years.

James Emerson, Dr. Emerson's great grandfather, was very fond of horse-racing, and together with Captain Thos. Burdon (who married his sister) kept a fairly good stud of race-

horses and won some, at that time, important races, as shown by the following extract from an old book on Racing at York and Doncaster :-

York Race Meeting, Aug. 19, 1780. "His Majesty's Hundred Guineas," won by Duchess, the property of Capt. Burdon and Mr. J. Emerson.

York Race Meeting, Aug. 23, 1780. "The Great

Subscription Stakes," won by Duchess, etc.

Doncaster Race Meeting, Sept. 27, 1780. "The

Doncaster Cup," won by Duchess, etc.

And at the same Meeting the next day, Sept. 28,
Duchess also won "A Plate of £100."

So much for Duchess. She was a b.m., 5 yrs. old, by Le Sang out of Calliope by Slouch. It is also stated of her that she had previously won at York, Aug. 25,

1779, a "Sweepstakes of 800 guineas," for 4 year olds. Doncaster Race Meeting, Sept. 25, 1780. "A Plate" was won by Mr. Emerson's b.g. Wonderful by Young Match'em.

York Meeting, Aug. 21, 1780. "His Majestie's Hundred Guineas" for 6 year olds was won by Capt. Burdon and Mr. Emerson's Orpheus. At the same Meeting three days later, Aug. 24, Orpheus won "The Great Subscription."

DONCASTER CUP, 1780.

Gold Cup, standing 20 inches, the lift holding a bottle of wine, won by Duchess, the property of Capt. Burdon and Mr. Emerson.

Orpheus was brother to Duchess, stood 15 hands 3 inches high, was after racing used as a stallion and was sire of Ticket, Touchstone, Postboy, Toothdrawer, Enchanter, etc., etc. Orpheus died at their stables in 1803, aged 29 years.

Besides these many more races were won by them. Dr. Emerson has heard that one horse won these two sportsmen in stakes, etc., no less than £30,000. I surmise that Duchess was the one. She was to the fore again in 1781, when at York she won "The Great Subscription Stakes," 4 miles. Appended is a full list of wins.

RACES WON BY JAMES EMERSON AND HIS BROTHER-IN-LAW BETWEEN 1780-1790.



A Coursing Cup won by Mr. Emerson's "Nettle," in 1774.

Duchess won 20 races, including "Doncaster Cup," "His Majesty King Geo. III.'s Plate," 4 times, at York, Newcastle, Carlisle and Edinburgh, and "The Great Subscription," at York, twice, £800 and £277. Orpheus won 6 races, including "His Majestie's Plate," at York, and "The Great Subscription," also at York. Wonderful won 8 races, including "His Majestie's Plate" twice, at Newcastle and Carlisle. B.F. by Picture won 3 races. Ticket won 6 races, including "His Majestie's Plate,"



Old Sporting Guns and Pistol belonging to Dr. J. J. Emerson's grandfather and great grandfather. (Flint lock guns. The oldest gun has a barrel 44 inches long and engraved steel over the lock and steel ornamentation let into the stock, the wood is also carved and reaches to the muzzle. The pistol is 13 inches long, with brass barrel.)

at Nottingham. Tickler won 4 races, including "H.R.H. The Prince of Wales' Plate," at Stockbridge. Frolic won 1 race. Onen won 3 races, including a "Match for 200 guineas." Harlequin won 1 race, a "Match for 200 guineas." Bald Charlotte won 3 races, including "The City Plate," Salisbury. Venus, a pony, won 1 race, "Match for 100 guineas," at Epsom. Royal Oak won 1 race. B.F. by Orphens won 2 races. Czarina won 1 race, "Match for 100 guineas." Mr. Emerson's Gr.G. won 1 race, Sweeps. of £25 each, gentlemen riders, at Epsom. Whitelegs won 1 race, "County Members' Plate," Durham. Ch.F. by Barum Banke won 1 race. Miss Jupiter won 1 race. Centaur won 1 race. Making a total of 65 wins, including "The Doncaster Cup," "His Majestie's Plate," 8 times, "Prince of Wales' Plate," at Durham, etc., etc.

We now pass to the next generation, Dr. Emerson's grandfather James, and his brother John. "John still



J. J. EMERSON, Esq., LL.D. (Cantab.), J.P. (1897.)



TOLLESBY HALL. The property of J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D. Seat of E. B. Emerson, Esq.

stuck to racing and early in this century won a good stake at Newcastle Races. James took up greyhound coursing and kept a number of greyhounds, for pleasure only I believe, he did not enter for stakes. (I should here remark that I have an old coursing cup won by

this James' father in 1772.)" He was also fond of shooting and Dr. J. J. Emerson has an old flint-lock gun, single barrel, with which he shot game.

Now for Dr. Emerson's father. He was a thorough sportsman, fond of coursing, hunting and shooting. In his younger days he kept between 30 and 40 greyhounds, simply for coursing for pleasure. Latterly shooting was a favourite sport, and he was undoubtedly an excellent

shot. He played a good game at billiards and a very good hand at whist.

Next as regards present generation.

John James (Dr. Emerson himself) played in the Cricket Eleven of his School (Shrewsbury) in seasons of 1864—5—6, also in the Football Team for seasons 1863—4, 1864—5 and 1865—6, he aid his brother both being among the few who succeed in obtaining the "double blue." In the sports, 1864, Dr. Emerson won the 100 yards. On going up to Cambridge he rowed in his first year in his College 2nd boat, which during the races went up two places, from 10th to 8th, on the river. He gave up rowing and frequently played for his College (Trinity Hall) at Cricket. He took honours in Law and proceeded to the Bar at the Inner Temple without further examination.

His brother, E. B. Emerson, was also at Shrewsbury and played in the Eleven in 1866—7, and also in the Football Team in 1865—6 and 1866—7. In the sports he won the high jump and long jump. At Trinity Hall, Camb., he rowed in the 1st boat two years, 1869 and 1870, the boat being 4th on the river, and his name was sent in by his College Captain for the "'Varsity" trial Eight, but he declined to row. E. B. Emerson and three 'Varsity



C. A. EMERSON, Ar., of Deighton Manor House, Northallerton.

friends won the four-oared race at Durham Regatta, 1870, and in 1871 after he left Cambridge, he, with M. B. Dodds, won the "Ladies' Plate," and gold medals, at Durham Regatta for pairs.

His youngest brother, C. A. Emerson, was able to hold an Enfield rifle by the muzzle

out at arms length, a feat which comparatively few men can do.



DEIGHTON MANOR HOUSE.

The property of C. A. Emerson, Ar.



CLEVELAND GUN CLUB. (75 guinea Challenge Cup.) Held by E. B. Emerson, Esq., in 1885.

Dr. Emerson's brothers and himself and his son, too, have the reputation of all being firstrate game shots. Dr. Emerson's brother, E. B., the only one of them who ever did any pigeon



(Trinity Hall, Cantab.) Son of J. J. Emerson, Esq., LL.D.

shooting, won several silver cups and innumerable stakes, and at one time held the 75 guinea Challenge Cup of the Cleveland (Yorkshire) Gun Club.

Dr. Emerson's son has a House Pot which he won at Eton for 100 yards race at the age of 14, and was a favourite for Lower Boys' School 100 yards, when he had an accident at football.

(2) T. R. Pollite Emerson, Manchester. Referred to brother of Southport, who did not reply .- P. H. E.

(3) John Emerson, Manchester. (i.) John Emerson, freeman of the City of

Chester.

(ii.) John Emerson (the contributor), b. June 8, 1854, at Chester, and a freeman thereof. Grandfather came from Yorkshire. Claims no arms. John Emerson, Manchester, July, 1896.

(4) George E. Emerson, Halifax.
(i.) Thomas Emerson, b. 1780—90, at Little Steeping, near Spilsby, Co. Linc. He had issue:—
(ii.) Thomas Simpson Emerson, m. Mary Emerson,

dau, of above. Came to Halifax from Lincolnshire, 1866. Had issue :-

(iii.) George E. (the contributor). spelt the name Emerson; no arms. Signed, G. E. Emerson, July 7, 1896.

(5) Isabella Emmerson, Knaresboro'.

Her husband, William, came from Ireland and emigrated to America 44 years, with two sons, John, now aged 51 or 52, and William, now aged 49 or 50, leaving his wife and one son Robert, now living (act. 45), in England. Her husband had two sisters in America. Nothing has been heard of her husband or sons since they left. Always spelt the name Emmerson; no arms. Signed, Isabella Emmerson, Knaresboro', June 29, 1896.

(6) George Emerson, Eastoft, Goole.

(i.) Thomas Emerson, a flax merchant of Epworth, Co. Lincoln. He left issue:

(ii.) George Emerson. A flax merchant of Epworth, Co. Lincoln. He left issue:—
(iii.) George Emerson. A flax merchant at Epworth, living 1896, et. 80. When flax failed in 1860, he too failed. He has issue:—(1) Eli, in the army, served 12 years in Coldstream Guards, and 11 years in 4th Co. East Surrey Regt., now at Kingston-on-Thames. He is a Quartermaster-Sergeant. (2) William, in flax trade at Garthorpe, Co. Lincoln. (3) Young, Inspector of M. S. and L. Railway Co., at Crowle, Co. Lincoln. (4) Thomas, dead. (5) George (the contributor), b. at Epworth, Co. Lincoln, now aged 50, m. (1) — Halkon, of Luddington, and had issue three children by hear via Thomas Hanney Atlantage and Alice Alic Luddington, and had issue three children by her, viz., Thos., Henry, Arthur, m. Alice Ann, ob. 1895, et. 22, and Ruth by second wife. Has six cousins in Indianapolis, U.S.A., named Clarke. Name has always been spelt Emerson. Claims no arms. Signed, George Emerson, Eastoft, Goole, July, 1896.

(7) William Emmerson, Robin Hood's Bay.

(i.) Great-grandfather lived at Thorney Brow, in Fylingdale Parish, Co. York, and m. Maulam (? Malome. -P. H. E.), a prosperous farmer.

(ii.) Grandfather of the same place m. Brown, relatives at Stentondale, Co. York. An

uncle lives there to-day.

(iii.) Father lived at Spring Farm, Stentondale. Some of his relatives went to West Canada years ago. He had 15 sons and daughters, only four of them living now (1896).

(iv.) William (the contributor), master of S.S. Darenth, writing from Stockholm. Has a brother George at sea. Is married and lives at Robin Hood's Bay. Always spelt name Emmerson; no arms. Signed, William Emmerson, S.S. Darenth, Stockholm, Aug. 6, 1896. (8) H. B. Emerson, Leeds.

Has applied to his sister at Manchester, æt. 80, but I never received any result.—P. H. E. \* These two Emersons have been included in error under Co. York, they should have been under Co. Lancaster. (9) John Emerson, Saltaire, Shipley, Yorks.

(Vide Dr. Emerson, Wantage, Berks.)

(i.) Thomas, b. Annalion, Co. Fermanagh, Ireland. Had issue:—(1) John, b. at same place, m. Sharpe, b. Killyclare, Cootehill, Co. Cavan. (2) Thomas, went to Australia, 1830 -40. (3 and 4) two girls, married. John had issue:—(1) John (the contributor), and thers. Vide Dr. Emerson, of Wantage, Berks. Tradition says they went to Ireland from England in Cromwell's time. Has a brother James Sharp Emerson, living in Washington, D.C., with mother. Always spelt the name Emerson. Claims no arms, but has heard his father speak of them. Signed, John Emerson, Saltaire, July 3, 1896.

Kelly, Co. Yorks., Hull and Leeds, 1897.—Emersons 24, Emmersons 48, Embersons 0 = 72.

### Co. CHESHIRE.

(1) H. G. Emmerson, of Heaton Norris.

"To answer your questions in full would be rather difficult, as we have not at any time attempted to thoroughly trace our pedigree. I, myself, am a nephew of the late John Thomas Emmerson, C.M.G., of Peover, Knutsford, Cheshire, his brother, my father, the late Joshua Emmerson, having died at the age of 33, in the year 1862, at Stockport, leaving two sons, myself and John Thomas Emmerson, now deceased. The above, my uncle and father, were the sons of the late Joshua and Mary Emmerson, of Durham. In St. Hildas Church, West Hartlepool, the east window, consisting of seven separate windows, was erected by the aforesaid John Thomas Emmerson, to the memory of his mother, Mary Emmerson, the inscription at the foot reading: 'These seven windows were erected in affectionate remembrance of Mary Emmerson, of Hartlepool, by her son John Thomas Emmerson, of Peover Superior, Knutsford, in the County of Chester.' In the chancel is placed a tablet, the inscription on the face reading, 'To the memory of Joshua Emmerson, of Durham, who died 22 Aug., 1843, aged 53 years; also Mary, his wife, born at Hartlepool, 20 Dec., 1795, died 20 Dec., 1846, erected in affectionate remembrance by their son John Thomas Emmerson.' Further than this we have not tried to trace, but there is not the slightest doubt that the Emersons who lived at Hill Close House (which I believe is close to Darlington) were our ancestors. After the death of Henry Emerson, in 1689, the estates passed to the Richardsons, a family who were known to be our relations. Our branch of the Emmerson family appear to have left Hartlepool for Stockport about 1845, where the J. T. Emmerson, in fact both of them, but the former principally, became associated with an engineering works, under the style of Emmerson, Murgatroyd & Co., Ltd.' They were very successful and executed many Government contracts, including Floating Docks at Bombay and Malta, also the famous Anderton Lift over the River Weaver, at Northwich, will also be an everlasting remembrance of the firm. However, after the death of Mr. Emmerson, which occurred at Peover, on the 15th Sept., 1883, the firm wound up. He was interred at Lower Peover Church, and his widow erected a window to his memory in the same church. They had issue, one son who died in infancy.

"Durham is our native county, our family having resided at Long Elveat, in the City of Durham during the latter part of the last century, and afterwards at West Hartlepool.

"None of our family appear to have distinguished themselves, excepting the J. T. Emmerson above referred to, who was vested with the order of C.M.G., about the year 1880-81. He was also a magistrate for the County of Cheshire, and was one of the originators of the 4th Volunteer Battalion Cheshire Regiment, of which he was Captain.

"Our name appears to have always been spelt as Emmerson. There only appears to have been one marriage connected with the family, to my knowledge, on the feminine side, a sister of the above J. T. Emmerson, who married a gentleman of the name of Mutter, and now

resides in Liverpool.

"None of the family appear to have been abroad except for business purposes. No arms

claimed." Signed, H. G. Emmerson, Heaton Norris, 14 July, 1896.

(2) Elizabeth Emerson, of Chester, Widow.

Married James Emerson, a professional cricketer. Her husband started to go abroad, but the wreck of the Royal Charter turned his purpose. James and Elizabeth have a son. Her

husband had relatives at Grimsby (Joseph), and Lincoln. Her husband's father m. Mrs. Briggs, of Lincoln, and his brothers, William and Thomas, lived at Lincoln. Her husband had relatives at Hull and Lowestoft who were well off. Her father-in-law was a cattle dealer and so was his son. The father-in-law retired and bought a brewery outside of Lincoln. No arms. Signed, Eliz. Emerson, Chester, July 22, 1896.

(3) L. Emerson, New Brighton, Widow.

Widow of William Emerson, a native of Cumberland, ob. 1890, et. 50, who was the son of William, of Calbeck, Cumberland. William, Jun., and L. had issue:—(1) Annie. (2) Mary, m. Ray, at. 27. (3) James Taggart, at. 25. (4) Jane Lydia, at. 18. (5) Katie Worlidge, et. 17. Claims no arms. Signed, L. Emerson, New Brighton, June 30, 1896.

(4) David Emmerson, Birkenhead.

- (i.) William Emmerson, b. in Canoby, Dumfriesshire, 1811, ob. in Ayrshire, 28 Oct., 1880. He had three brothers, Robert, John and George. Robert and John went to the United States at the time of the Civil War and have not since been heard of. George died in Canoby and left a family there. William had issue:—(1) David. (2) A brother living at Stratsbury, on the Hudson U.S.A.; since he went to U.S.A. he spells his name "Emerson." (3) Sister, m. Gillis. (4) Sister, m. Barbour; a widow. (5) Sister, m. Kreachney; a widow. (6) Sister, m. Marshall; a widow.
  - (ii.) David (the contributor), b. in Stirlingshire, 23 Jan., 1846. Has issue three sons and

three daughters, all living. No arms. Signed, David Emmerson, July 10, 1896.
(5) John Moody Emerson, of West Kirby, Cheshire.

Engineer. For pedigree and biographical notices and portraits vide Emersons of Holkham and Norwich, Co. Norfolk. I have to thank Mr. Emerson, too, for kindly sending me abstracts of all Emersons in the Holkham Register to date (vide Appendix).

Kelly's Directory, 1896.—Emersons 10, Emmersons 4, Embersons 0 = 14.

### Co. LINCOLN.

(1) Henry Emerson, of Theddlethorpe, Co. Lincoln.

(i.) Richard Emerson, ob. at South Somercotes, Co. Lincoln, m. Elizabeth. He left issue:-(ii.) Robert Emerson, m. Ann Found by banns, 9th day of Jan., 1811, at Alvestone Par., Co. Southampton. Robert Emerson went into the Navy and was superannuated as boatswain of H.M.S. Sheldrake, June 30, 1817, given at Chatham 3 July, 1817. He was wrecked in H.M.S. Boreas (Commander Scott) on the Hanny Rocks, off Guernsey, in 1807. He also served in H.M.S. Victory. He was bap. Oct. 5, 1777, at South Somercotes, Co. Lincoln. He left issue:

(iii.) William, ob. at Theddlethorpe, circa 1836, who left issue :—(1) Robert, ob. 1893,
 et. 84. (2) Girl, m. George Penton, of Gribly, near Spilsby. (3) Girl, m. Moses Vissey, of

Panton, near Wragby, living in 1895.

(iv.) Robert left issue:—Henry (the contributor). Has always spelt the name Emerson.

Claims no arms. Tells of land in North Somercotes Parish called "Emerson's Dale," which is said once belonged to a Dr. Emerson. Signed, Henry Emerson, Theddlethorpe, July 4, 1896.

(2) John Emerson, of Lincoln.

(i.) Great-grandfather lived at Willoughton and Normanby-by-Spittal, Co. Lincoln.

(ii.) Grandfather, Joseph, maltster, brewer and farmer, had cousins in good positions, one dying at Morton, near Gainsborough. A man of prodigious strength, reputed to have broken a man's heart by "cutting him out" at mowing. Had a cousin named Walter at Thorrock, near Gainsborough.

(iii.) John had issue:-(1) John (the contributor), no issue. (2) Mary Ann, m. Smith, of Bracebridge. (3) William, living, no issue. Always spelt the name Emerson. No arms.

Signed, John Emerson, Lincoln, July 7, 1896.
(3) W. Emmerson, Scotterfield.

An amusing letter with no information.

(4) Edward Emmerson, of Louth, Co. Lincoln.

(i.) Edward Emmerson, a soldier at Waterloo, m. Lizzie Moody and had issue :- Edward Emmerson (the contributor), b. 1848, at Low Toynton (?), near Spilsby. Name always Emmerson. Claims no arms. None of family went abroad. Signed, Edward Emmerson Louth, July 6, 1896.

I found two families of Eminsons-Captain Eminson, of Seaham Harbour, who was born in Lincolnshire, using a spurious version of Ralf of Foxton's arms and Sir James Emerson-Tennent's motto, Deus Protector nos (sic), and Anne Eminson, of Sutton House, Great Gonerby, claiming the same arms. The absurdity of this snobbishness is painful. Were either of these families Lincolnshire Emersons the use of a Durham family's arms would be absurd; but a Jones, Smith or Robinson might as well claim Emerson arms as an Eminson, for the Eminsons are in no way connected with the Emersons; the Eminsons being the same as Emsons, Empsons, Emmetsons—i.e., filii Emme. Kelly, 1897.—Emersons 24, Emmersons 11, Emberson 1 = 36.

# VI.

Co. Nottingham.

(1) G. S. Emmerson, of Nottingham.

(i.) ? Emmerson, ob. 1821 was 40 years in Inland Revenue Service. He left issue: (ii.) ? Emmerson, was also about 40 years in the same service. He left issue :-(1) G. S. Emmerson (the contributor), who has been 26 years in the same service. (2) Son, who went to Australia, et. 25, in 18 3. Three sisters. Always spelt the name Emmerson. No arms. Signed, G. S. Emmerson, Nottingham, June 23, 1896.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 0, Emmersons 4, Embersons 0 = 4.

### VII. Co. WARWICK.

(1) George Emerson, of Birmingham.
(i.) Jonathan Emerson, = Sarah Hopper, of Stanhope, Co. Durham. | of Stanhope.

Son. Jonathan. Son. Eliz. - J. Young. Anne. - E. Nicholson. (ii.) Cuthbert. | Isabel Brown, | b. 1822. (iii.) George, Solicitor (the contributor).

Claims no arms, but claims relationship with Nicholas Emerson, uncle of William Emerson, the mathematician, but no proof offered. Signed, G. Emerson, Birmingham, 31 Dec., 1896. Kelly, 1897.—Emerson 1, Emmersons 0, Embersons 0 = 1.

# VIII.

Co. LEICESTER.

(1) W. L. Emmerson, vide Biggleswade, Bedford. Lic. Med. Durham, M.R.C.S., L.S.A., m. Sarah Martin and has issue:—(1) William Morton, b. July 11, 1879. (2) Henry Hetherington, b. Oct. 20, 1880. (3) Howard Lindsey, b. Oct. 2, 1882. (4) Alice Mary, b. June 17, 1884. (5) Kathleen Amy, b. April 5, 1892. Signed, W. L. Emmerson, Leicester, July 14, 1896.

Leicester and Rutland, Kelly, 1895.—Emerson 1, Emmersons 2, Embersons 0 = 3.

### IX.

# Co. STAFFORD.

(1) E. Emerson, Burton-on-Trent, Widow.

Came from Nottinghamshire and have always spelt the name Emerson. No arms.

(i.) Grandparents died at Willoughby, as did their parents and grandparents. Grandparents left issue :-

(ii.) (1) Father, ob. æt. 53. Most of these are in the registers at Willoughby and Loughborough, Notts. (2) John. (3) Joseph. Both went to Egypt. (4) Girl, m. Wakefield. (5) Girl, m. Turner.

(iii.) Her husband, son of father (ut supra), ob. 1894, and left issue:—(1) William, æt. 31.
(2) Lizzie, æt. 29. (3) John, æt. 27. (4) Joe, æt. 25. (5) Harry, æt. 24. (6) Edith, æt. 22.
(7) Anne, æt. 20. (8) Rose, æt. 16. (9) Arthur, æt. 14. Signed, E. Emerson, Burton-on-(8) Rose, æt. 16. (7) Anne, æt. 20. Trent, July, 1896.
Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 4, Emmersons 0, Embersons 0 = 4.

# X

# Co. CAMBRIDGE.

(1) James Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs.

(i.) Elizabeth, wife of ? Emerson. They had issue :-

(ii.) John Emerson, who married Mary Cross and had issue :-

(iii.) Jeremiah Emerson, b. May 1,1837, ob. March 13,1887. Jeremiah m. Eliza Currington, b. April 9, 1840, ob. Dec., 1891. They had issue:—(1) James, b. Jan. 26, 1865. (2) Frank, b. April 30, 1870. (3) Albert, b. Oct. 28, 1878. (4) Oliver, b. May 23, 1881. (iv.) James Emerson, m. Rachel Bartingale, who was b. Aug., 1869. They have issue:—(1) Florrie Emerson, b. Jan. 15, 1888. The family have always lived in Cambridgeshire and and spelt their name Emerson. None have gone abroad that they know of, and they claim no Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 4, Emmerson 1, Embersons 0 = 5.

# XI. Co. NORFOLK.

(1) Robert Emmerson, of Tuttington, near Aylsham.

(i.) William Emmerson, b. at Rackheath, near Norwich, lived at Tunsted. He had (2) Robert. (3) William. All dead. (4) Charles, went abroad 50 years issue :- (1) John. ago and never since heard of.

(ii.) One of the above had sole issue :-

(iii.) Robert (the contributor), who had issue :-(1) Dorothy. (2) Robert. (3) Alfred. No arms. Signed, Robert Emmerson, near Aylsham, July, 1896.

(2) E. C. Emmerson, Great Yarmouth.

Has tradition that her ancestors fled from France at the "time of the persecution of the Christians"-Hugenots? Has always spelt the name Emmerson and always been very particular on the point. No other details given. Possibly a descendant of Nicholas Emerson, of Great Yarmouth, a Hugenot, vide Norfolk Emersons Ancient, Cap. IV.-P. H. E.

(3) John Moody Emerson, now living in Cheshire (q.v.).

"Russell Houghton Emerson, son of Russell and Ellen Emerson, was born at Holkham, Norfolk, May 6, 1827. He received a liberal education and married Feb. 11, 1851, Mary Moody, eldest daughter of Captain John Moody, of York (Commodore in the Peninsula and Oriental S.S. Co.). In 1851 Mr. Emerson went to



the United States and took up lands in Grant Co., Wisconsin, the Eldorado at that time for farming; returned in 1858 to join his father-in-law, Captain Moody, in the establishing of the first steamers on the river Dart, Devonshire. In 1859 Mr. Emerson again went to the United States and purchased the Etna Estate, in La Fayette Co., Wisconsin, where he engaged in milling, farming and mining, and where he died July 10, 1893, after a successful and honourable career. Russell Houghton Emerson was esteemed for his genial nature, broad-minded convictions, honourable commercial dealing and moral worth. While not entering much into the strife of political life, he took great interest in all that concerned the welfare of the country in which he lived, and especially in the great imperial interest of the mother-land of his birth. A true Englishman and a faithful son of the Church of England, he worked hard in the service of religion and took an active part in the religious work of all denominations, and amongst his personal friends there were none from whom he received greater evidence of regard than from General U. S. Grant, President of the United States. Russell Houghton Emerson left a widow, two sons, John Moody and Arthur Russell, and four daughters, to mourn his loss."

"John Moody Emerson, son of Russell Houghton and Mary Emerson, was born Jan. 24, 1854, at Elk Grove, Grant Co., Wis., U.S.A.; came to England with his parents in 1858. Received his education at the Grammar School, Snettisham, Norfolk, also in London and at





The Property of HE Emergen Eng. when After the Robellian of 1858

Galena, Illinois, U.S.A. After having in business with his father in America land in 1879 and joined a firm of management Manchester, where omongst other brought out, in connection with the A.
System of Floor Million
Semolina Purifier, which has present ressful machine for the person of the Emerson has also recently Moody, for 'Rayed Lightanta Telegraph Stations,' and Steam Lifebouts," and was as a second Marine Exhibition, in 1887, tosilver medal for his exhibit of Mr. Kmerson is known to the United Kingdom as a thour man on the 'Appreciation of gold and the read at the Annual Meetings Irish Millers' Association, have be received, and also obtained for him the Council of the Bi-metallic League at ---In 1893 Mr. Emerson married St. Andrew's, Edinburgh. Ress.
West Kirby, Cheshire. Signed.

(4) Charles Emerson is a sale.

(i.) Matthew Sallit Emerson, salls
Hempoall, near Norwich. They had in ing at Norwich. (2) Herbert Brie, Use undergraduate at Clare College, Communication (5) Edith Harrier, spinster name Emrits only of the College of the Colle

This family originated at Holkham, ### they originally came from Lincolnsions. Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 12, Emmersons 11,

> XIII Cu. The same

(1) Dr. P. H. Emerson, of The Dr. P. H. Emerson has bitherto refused atta-more than once been approached on the subject by analy permitted the present compiler to collect and the subject by thing at all—a point on which the doctor was a

Pedro Enrique Emerson, as the subject of the Grande on the La Pahna Estato, Cube, on Karata on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence to state on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence to state on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence to state on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence to state on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence to state on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence to state on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence to state on St. Peter St Emerson's sons, Joseph and Nathaniel, for his and descendant of Nathaniel Emerson, ob. 1712—the factor of Ralf of Foxton, a descendant of the high formal and the secondary of the seconda odians of the marches of England. His relationship to Karthand



the Normal Schools at Platteville, Wisconsin, and Galena, Illinois, U.S.A. After having been engaged in business with his father in America, came to England in 1879 and joined a firm of milling engineers in Manchester, where amongst other of his inventions he brought out, in connection with the Anglo-Hungarian System of Flour Milling, his patent 'Premier Semolina Purifier,' which has proved the most successful machine for the purpose of the day. Mr. Emerson has also recently greatly developed the inventions of his grandfather, the late Captain John Moody, for 'Rayed Lightships,' 'Floating Electric Telegraph Stations,' and 'Rayed Uncapsizable Steam Lifeboats," and was awarded at the Liverpool Marine Exhibition, in 1887, two gold medals and one silver medal for his exhibit of models of the same. Mr. Emerson is known to the flour millers of the United Kingdom as a flour-milling expert, and for his correct forecasting of the markets, and his papers on the 'Appreciation of gold and the fall of prices, read at the Annual Meetings of the 'British and Irish Millers' Association,' have been most favourably received, and also obtained for him the thanks of the Council of the Bi-metallic League of Great Britain. In 1893 Mr. Emerson married Annie Robinson, at



St. Andrew's, Edinburgh. Residence, 'Ventnor,'
West Kirby, Cheshire." Signed, J. M. Emerson, West Kirby, Nov. 1, 1897.

(4) Charles Emerson, Prince of Wales Road, Norwich.

Mr. Charles Emerson is a solicitor, as was his father before him, at Norwich. He is

related to the preceding family, vide printed pedigree.

(i.) Matthew Sallit Emerson, solicitor, m. the dau. of Rev. George T. Hall, Vicar of Hempnall, near Norwich. They had issue:—(1) Charles (the contributor), solicitor, a bachelor living at Norwich. (2) Herbert Brie, House Surgeon to Chester Infirmary. (3) John Henry, an undergraduate at Clare College, Cambridge. (4) Emily Mary, m. Mr. Eric W. Pritchard, of Norwich. (5) Edith Harriet, spinster. (6) Winifred Maryin, spinster. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, C. Emerson, 30 Oct., 1896.

This family originated at Holkham, as the preceding pedigree proves. There is a tradition

that they originally came from Lincolnshire.

Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 12, Emmersons 11, Embersons 0 = 23.

# Co. SUFFOLK.

(1) Dr. P. H. Emerson, of The Nook, Oulton, Suffolk.

Dr. P. H. Emerson has hitherto refused all applications for his biography, though he has more than once been approached on the subject by enterprising editors. He has, however, kindly permitted the present compiler to collect and note the chief points in his career, allowing that a family history is the place for a writer's portrait and biography if such record be worth

anything at all-a point on which the doctor seems more than doubtful.

Pedro Enrique Emerson, as the subject of these notes was christened, was born in the Casa Grande on the La Palma Estate, Cuba, on May 13, 1856. He was baptized privately on the estate on St. Peter's Day (San Pedro), hence his first name. His pedigree is published in full under Armigerous Emersons, from which it will be seen that he is a "son of the Revolution" through the Morses; a descendant on his mother's side of one of the oldest Norman families, the Billings als Trelawders, of Cornwall, and a double descendant of Thomas Emerson's sons, Joseph and Nathaniel, for his great-grandmother, Ruth, was a direct lineal descendant of Nathaniel Emerson, ob. 1712—the Emerson on whose tomb are carved the arms of Ralf of Foxton, a descendant of the high foresters of Co. Durham, and military custodians of the marches of England. His relationship to Ralph Waldo Emerson will be seen

from the pedigree. Further notes of his forbears are needless as they are given in the annotated pedigree published under Armigerous Emersons (Cap. II.), where are also given his arms.

Dr. Emerson's early life, up to eight years, was spent on his father's estate in Cuba, where he appears to have led a romantic existence with his sister, two years his junior, and together they were commonly spoken of as Paul and Virginia. This part of his life he has himself fully described in his book, "Caóba, the Guerilla Chief." Even in his very early years his "history" began; when yet an infant and journeying to see his grandmother in Cornwall, his energetic spirit induced him to explore, unattended by the careless nurse, the mysterious depths of a long porthole. It is reported that but few inches remained between him and the waves when the steward

came to the rescue andignominiously withdrew the enterprising young voyager legs fore-most. That he was also once a passenger on a cholera - stricken Cuban coaster, and that on another occasion he and his mother with their servants were overtaken by a terrible storm while in an open boat, the two Spanish sailors of which alternately drank and raved until the storm abated, are other details of his early youth, which might well pre-pare us for the unconventional and

original life that



P. H. EMERSON, circa 3 years. J. B. EMERSON, circa 1 year. (From a photograph.)

In 1864 the family went to America, to Wilmington, Delaware, and there lived in the American style in hotels and boarding houses, until in 1866 a house, 818, West Street, was bought. This period of his life has remained very vividly in the memory of Dr. Emerson, for the great Civil War had just broken out and amongst the fellow-boarders at Mrs. Keene's boarding house was General Dent, Grant's brother-in-law; while Admiral Gillis, General French and General Thomas, of Gettysburg fame, were intimate friends of Mr. Emerson, Sen., the young Frenchs becoming companions to young Pedro. General Smith's great funeral also occurring while the family was at Wilmington, made a great impression on the boy.

occurring while the family was at Wilmington, made a great impression on the boy.

While at Wilmington he attended Mr. T. C. Taylor's day school, a large establishment at the corner of Eighth and Wollaston Streets, which meant a long walk morning and evening and one very trying in the severe winters to which he was totally unaccustomed. It was then that the first great grief of his life fell upon him—the death of his bright and beautiful little sister, who at seven years of age was carried off by an attack of typhoid, contracted from dripking had wilk given at recease here in a griek' school wall known in the town

drinking bad milk given at recess hour in a girls' school well known in the town.

For four years the family lived on at Wilmington, Mr. Emerson, Sen., going to Cuba during the dry seasons, and it was on one of these visits that he was attacked by dysentery, which caused his death in 1867.

The intellectual development of young Pedro does not seem to have received much stimulus from his school, but more chiefly depended on his own voracious appetite for home

reading, his favourite books being "travels" and poetry; indeed, I remember his telling me of a long walk of several miles taken one bitter snowy night to hear Bayard Taylor lecture, and this must have been before he was ten years old. Base-ball and football, in which last game there seemed to be no rules beyond that of trying to kick the ball into the opponents' goal, skating and sledding (tobogganing, as we call it), and

skating and sledding (tobogganing, as we call it), and excursions in the Brandywine woods and along the Brandywine river and through the marshes round the Christiana Creek, the haunt of the reed-birds, formed the most delightful and perhaps useful part of the curriculum.

On the whole, life must have been amusing and exciting. Often torchlight processions celebrated some victory over the South, and one day great excitement was produced throughout the town by a telegram posted in a chemist's window of "Richmond has fallen," which virtually meant the end of the Civil War; or it would be ragged confederate prisoners being marched to Fort Delaware; or again, regiment after regiment of the North passing through, their hats and caps nondescript and riddled with bullets, their clothes in rags, themselves adorned with laurel leaves and devices in fancy bread, and many of the men wounded. The hoardings were covered with offers of rewards for bounty-jumpers and substitutes, and once a "drawing" for troops took place in the market-place. Dr. Emerson says he remembers seeing nearly everybody crying on market-day when President Lincoln was assassinated. Dances, fairs (bazaars), 4th of July celebrations and fights were the chief amusements—the better class boys having continual



Don H. E. EMERSON, Of the La Palma Estate. Taken 1866.

"town and gown" rows with the lower class boys. Dr. Emerson was also the best runner in his street at this period.

In 1867 Mrs. Emerson sold the Wilmington property and leaving her husband and little daughter in the Wilmington Cemetery, she with her sons sailed for Havana in the autumn. The old life was now resumed at La Palma Estate—riding, lasso throwing, shooting, swimming, collecting butterflies. The year 1868 was spent between Philadelphia and Wilmington, with an occasional tour to Niagara, Saratoga, or Lake Champlain, and finally Pedro was placed in a military school at Claymont, on the banks of the Delaware. Trinity College seems to have been a "Do the boys' Hall" as far as education was concerned, but perhaps to this early training in what we may call a "military academy" may be traced the military aspirations which were later declared in the Doctor. The boys were dressed as cadets and drilled to the tune of "Hail, Columbia," the Doctor himself acting as standard-bearer, and proudly carrying the Stars and Stripes. At this novel kind of school every boy had a garden and it was considered a matter of honour to build a water-mill on the river. Besides these studies in horticulture and hydrostatics, football of a kind, base-ball, skating, sledding, and realistic playing at Indians in Darley's Woods, swimming and bird-nesting seem to have constituted the chief work. Latin and French, it is true, were sampled, but the Doctor tells me he knew little about either when he left though he was in the Third Class. The old school reports show he often obtained "full marks" for English Subjects and Arithmetic; but no prizes were ever given at this mercenary establishment. Drawing, too, he took kindly to, one of his drawings being selected by the American artist, F. O. Darley, for speechday exhibition.

In June, 1869, the family left the States and sailed to England in the "rolling" Java. On arrival in England the family went to Aldershot, where a brother of Mrs. Emerson was stationed, and it was owing to the fact that his young cousins were at Cranleigh School that young Emerson also went there, his uncle having a great prejudice against English public schools. Emerson entered Cranleigh in Sept., 1869, a delicate-looking, but really wiry, slip of a boy, and owing to his desultory early education began low down in the school—in the Second Form in general subjects and in the Third Form in Mathematics. Handicapped

urther by his complete ignorance of cricket and of football as played in England, he had to make his way against long odds. But the way was made, and term after term, according to



CRANLEIGH SCHOOL FIRST FOOTBALL ELEVEN, 1873—4.

A. C. W. Clarke. H. Nicholls. W. C. Mould. H. Johnson. J. A. Wyatt. H. Cazwell, Rev. H. W. Pate. P. H. Emerson (Hom. Sec.). H. C. Alexander. H. J. Tanner (Capt.).

and Cuban eggs and butterflies are now in the Crauleigh School Museum. Emerson was especially honoured by being made Prefect whilst in the Fifth Form, and was afterwards Senior Prefect and Secretary of the School Games; for although the school elected him Captain of the Games in 1874, the Headmaster said that for a boy to be Senior Prefect, Scholar and Captain was too much power, and as Emerson was a most useful Senior Prefect the Headmaster unjustly overruled the

the school calendars, he passed up from form to form, taking each year his form prize, until in 1874 he stood second in the school, having during his career taken the form prizes of Lower III., Mathematics (1870); Lower IV., General Subjects (1871); Form V., General Subjects (1872); Lower VI., General Subjects (1873); and gaining a prize for "The best essay on trees," as well as having collected the best lot of wild flowers, birds' eggs and butterflies: these with some of his American



CRANLEIGH SCHOOL FIRST ELEVEN, 1875.

F. Ware. T. Carmichael. P. H. Emerson. T. Steele. H. Watson. J. Phillips. A. Abbott. W. Barton.

(Hon. Sec.) (Capt.)

H. E. Caswell. W. H. Richmond. R. Farquharson.

Matches played 10—Won 8. Lost 1. Drawn 1.

school election and made an inferior man Captain, though Emerson was his superior as an all-round athlete. He and his rival, L. C. Wooldridge, now fought for the top of the school. The coveted place was won by the rival, who afterwards passed a most distinguished University course and obtained a European reputation in physiology; a man whose brilliant career was cut short at a very early age by blood-poisoning, but who at 30 had already been made Lecturer at Guys' and Examiner at the College of Surgeons. Emerson was at the same time awarded one of the junior scholarships of the school. In this last year at school he made his first appearance as a writer, contributing to the Surrey County Advertizer and school magazine.

Throughout his school career athletics had been cultivated as well as class work, and we find him playing for the School First Football Eleven during two seasons, 1873—4 and 1874—5; and for the Cricket First Eleven, which meant one of eight, as three masters played in the Eleven—Street and Jupp, of Surrey fame, being the school professionals. Emerson was the Eleven long-stop. He won several prizes at the athletic sports, for the open 100 (2nd), quarter (2nd) and throwing the cricket-ball; running as fox at paper chases, never being caught and always in first as fox, having once swum a canal with his paper bags, and during the last year



\*CRANLEIGH SCHOOL, HAMLET PLAY, 1875.

J. D. Priest, (Laertes.)

H. Rayner, (Queen.)

\*CRANLEIGH SCHOOL, HAMLET PLAY, 1875.

W. E. Barton. (Polonius.)

(Hamlet.)

A. W. Plant. (Ophelia.)

running and winning the "Strangers'" quarter in 57 secs. on grass and in sandshoes from a professional and the village champion, several masters and a scholar (nine in all), as scholars, and therefore Emeron interalia, were not allowed to compete in the school sports, the Strangers' Race excepted. He was also in the first class in gymnastics, of which a speciality was made at Cranleigh, and a good fives player, representing his Dormitory, the Prefects and the Scholars on separate occasions.

Among other accomplishments that of amateur acting was cultivated, Emerson taking the chief characters in "Macbeth" and "Hamlet." His Dormitory Football Eleven tied for the Champion Dormitory under Emerson's captaincy. Emerson says his slogging style learnt at base-ball spoilt him for cricket, whereas his base-ball fielding marked him as a fielder, for he was, according to the magazine, a splendid "field." As a scholar Emerson had to teach various forms in the school in English, French, Geography, etc., and edited the school magazine. In 1874 Emerson ran at Broadwater Sports and won the third prize in the open quarter and second in the open three-legged race, being beaten by the brothers Marshall of All England Rugby Football fame.

\* This photo looks strange owing to the "making-up" of the faces and "re-touching."

In 1875, after a brilliant school career, he passed the preliminary at the Apothecaries' Hall, as at that period he merely wished to qualify in medicine, never intending to practice but contemplating becoming a scientific traveller, and went into chambers at King's College, London, to study medicine. Here, though up to now ignorant of Rugby, Emerson was at once chosen to play forward in the Hospital First Fifteen, which he continued to do throughout his career and finally became Captain of King's College, London. He also played for the First Fifteen Ravenscourt Park Club until its dissolution, and every year took down a scratch team to play Cranleigh, a custom which afterwards developed into the "Old Boys'" yearly match. He also played on Wednesdays for Kensington, East Sheen, and in the holidays for Teignmouth and East Devon one summer winning a prize at Torquay Sports and every season playing cricket regularly for the Teignmouth Eleven.

In April, 1877, Emerson passed his first College of Surgeons Examination. Probably no student ever passed with less work. In the intervals of work in 1877 we find him helping to found the King's College Cricket Club, forming one of the Committee, being Secretary and playing in the First Eleven, and being President of the King's College Resident Debating

Society.

The King's College Magazine being started about this time Emerson became a constant and vigorous contributor, and finally edited the magazine. In the July number we find him first writing on art, an article entitled "Fashionable Art," a gibe at the Academy and its frequenters, and later on in the same year other articles. At the same time, with that versatility that all through his career has characterized him, we find Emerson running for and winning a race at the King's Sports. He now joins the Victoria Rifles and soon wins his marksman's badge and a cup for shooting, as well as being chosen for the Company's "tug-of-war" team. He is also boating on the Thames, he and two others keeping a "lock-up" at Chelsea. He played once or twice for the Cranleigh "Old Boys'" at Cricket and Football.



Collier. Carey. T. Deloys. P. H. Emerson (Capt.). Smith. E. B. Townsend. C. N. Cornish. E. W. Corner. W. J. Penny. Morris. Guinness. Willcocks. J. R. Davies. R. P. Bond. Guinness.



THE FIRST CRICKET ELEVEN, 1878, OF KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON.

G. Aslett. E. W. Corner. P. H. Emerson (Hon. Sec.).
G. L. Stow. G. J. Coomba. H. S. Sparrow. A. Lofthouse.
R. C. Stewart (Capt.) (absent). H. McDougall.

In 1878—9 he becomes Captain of the Football Club and gets one of the two presentation football caps. During his Captaincy he organized the Club splendidly, King's often sending out three Fifteens at once, a thing never known before or since. This same year he became Treasurer of the Athletic Club and left a good balance, and played for the United Hospitals' First Fifteen. During these athletic successes Emerson kept up his literary work, and we find in the December number of the College Magazine a very amusing article, "Behind the Scenes," a description of his experiences as an amateur super in "Il Trovatore" at Her Majesty's Theatre. In the same number we find it reported that Emerson with another is representing King's at the meeting for the formation of the United Hospitals' Cricket Club, and an interesting account of Emerson dancing the "Sand Dance" at a "Nigger Minstrel" entertainment got up to pay off the debt of the Cricket Club. In 1878, after organizing matches for the First, Second and Third Cricket Elevens and playing in the First himself, he comes out fifth in batting averages. During Emerson's captaincy of the Football, the Club had the best season on record up to that time, playing such strong teams as Cambridge University and being close up for the Hospital Cup, which was lost over a disputed goal; many of the players representing counties and playing for the United Hospitals, while one member was an International. Emerson gained his colours by inter-county matches for two seasons, in 1877—8 and 1878—9.

In 1879 work comes to the fore and we find Emerson passing his final for the M.R.C.S., while for relaxation after this grind we find him at the King's College Athletic Sports throwing the cricket ball, and one of five students representing the Medical Department in a tug-of-war

against other Departments of the College, in which the medicos won the day; Emerson is



P. H. EMERSON, 1879, M.R.C.S. ENG

very proud of the pewter thus won. Soon after passing the M.R.C.S. he went for a holiday to Switzerland.

During his career as a student, there appears no doubt that Emerson drank deep of the draught of life in London, as may be gathered from his "Paul Ray at the Hospital" and "Signor Lippo," and he confesses that he worked hard only for his M.R.C.S. examinations, spending his holidays in Devonshire cricketing, fishing, footballing, running, sailing and driving, of which he became very fond. One short amusing episode in his career must not be omitted, that of gaining the Leathes Theological Prize, a feat that neither friend nor enemy would have expected from him; for it was much more in Emerson's line to fill his rooms with the most cheerful of companions on some boat-race night, and forget the fact that the gates were closed at twelve, of then assisting the guests down the convenient spout; or, perhaps, himself, supping out, having to climb into his chambers over the roof of the dissecting room; stories exist of "wines" prolonged into the small hours, of fights with roughs on illumination nights, of bals masqués at Cremorne, or suppers at Evans', and all the wild jokes of youth full of vitality.

On his return from Switzerland Emerson decided to go to Cambridge and enter for the Natural Science Tripos, but before going thither he took locum tenens for one of the residents, and work at Queen Charlotte's to oblige a friend. Then in October he entered at Clare College, Cambridge, which then had the reputation of containing "good athletes." There he was chosen to play in the First Football Fifteen and to row in one of the College trial Eights, rowing five in a race that took place in floating ice, the crew in which Emerson was rowing winning a hard fought race. He also won a prize in the College Sports. Emerson says he found the bulk of Clare men a set of

"anaemic prigs," with a few nice boys, and he was on the point of migrating to Jesus when he heard that the post of Assistant House Physician was unexpectedly vacant at King's College Hospital and he was advised to enter for it. This post, which was given by competitive examination, he obtained, and returning to Cambridge, celebrated the event by a wild wine party, in which midnight processions with milk punch figured largely, and which afterwards



P. H. EMERSON'S CHAMBERS AT KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON, No. 22. C. N. Cornish.

P. H. Emerson.

(1879.)

Krikorian.

formed the text for a sermon in Clare Chapel by an "ex-gutter-snipe."

In London he now shared a garret in Buckingham St., Strand, with Mr., now Dr. John Philips, and daily attended the Hospital to carry out his duties, returning at night to his abode, amid the "belated actresses, painted h- -s and prowling cats" as he himself put it.

In 1880 he distinguished himself in the law courts in an action against the Aquarium Company for illegally ejecting him; the Company had accused him of having thrown the detective in the seal tank the previous night. The case was immediately given by Judge Cockburn against the Company, who had to P. H. EMERSON'S CHAMBERS AT KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON (No. 22, 1879). pay costs and damages. It was a case of mistaken identity, the real culprit being a Sand-



P. H. EMERSON'S CHAMBERS AT KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON (No. 22, 1879).

hurst cedet aided by his friends. King's College Hospital being closed for repairs that summer, the residents received an



CLARE COLLEGE, CAMBRIDGE, FIRST (RUGBY) FOOTBALL FIFIERN, 1881-2. F. Munro. C. Rogers. J. Fischer. W. H. Alderson (Capt.). W. Bankes. R. Bealey. F. Colville. W. Murcott. F. T. McDonnell. G. E. Sheddon. A. Marshall. F. Riley. C. J. B. Marriott. F. O. Bagnell. P. H. Emerson.

idemnity for the loss of their board, and with a fellow-officer Emerson went to Norway, an account of which he wrote for the King's College Magazine. Here again we see the keen love of sport and athletic competition so inherent in his character. A walking race was arranged, international, one might say, to the Voringfos, and out of the total number of eight, Emerson and a stalwart Norwegian alone reached the goal, and together drank scöl in the cool of the spray. During this tour, it is said, a Norwegian lady fell in love with him and followed him to his railway carriage with tears; furthermore the captain of the steamer did the same in a more prosaic manner, wishing to take him into partnership in making and selling a quack pill of sheep's dung. Emerson declined the advances of both syrens and resumed his legitimate medical studies as full House Physician when the Hospital re-opened. The work of the Resident Medical Officer of King's College Hospital in those days was one of the most responsible and hardest worked posts in London, there being no permanent Resident Officer



King's College Hospital, Resident Medical Officers, 1880.

P. Close (House Surgeon to Prof. Lister). J. Davidson (Asst. Accoucheur). S. Farmer (Asst. House Surgeon).

F. W. Silk (Asst. House Physician). P. H. Emerson (House Physician). W. J. Penny (Accoucheur). J. Phillips (House Surgeon).

as at most other Hospitals. Emerson liked the work and stood the strain well, though it killed more than one of his fellow-residents. His organizing powers stood him good stead, and his well-known faculty of leadership came out here as well as in all his other undertakings.

In November, his term of office being up, he returned to Cambridge to find he could not go in for the Natural Science Tripos, as he had been engaged in scientific work away from the University for a year, so he commenced at once to work for the First M.B. Probably he made a mistake in taking the General B.A. at all, and should have been content with the M.B., for he could easily have got honours in the Science Tripos when he first went up to Cambridge, and by taking the General he got with a class to which he in no way belonged.

Just at this time another event took place to further interrupt the regular tenor of his University career. Emerson fell in love in a romantic manner, and engaged himself to one of the Grey Sisters of the Nursing Sisterhood of St. John's. This obliged him to settle in Cambridge as a married undergraduate. He also was elected a member of the Mermaids' Reading Club, and of the Hawks' Social Club, of which he was made a life member, having been a Hawk in residence nine terms. that time the Hawks' Club was the most exclusive Social Club in Cambridge,



KING'S COLLEGE HOSPITAL, 1880-1, TWINING MEDICAL WARD.

where only athletes of reputation were admitted, but now ils ont changé tout cela.

This same winter Emerson spent his holiday in South Wales, and was so much interested in the Welsh that he returned there in later years as will be seen. On his return to the University he was chosen to row five in the new College boat at the Lent races, but an attack

Miss Edith Amy Ainsworth, 1880, at. 26.
Afterwards Mrs. P. H. Emerson.

of rheumatism prevented him rowing. He also played for the First Rugby Fifteen and in a match for the United Hospitals v. the University.

In the following spring he shot in the Wimbledon Competition for badge, but never completed the ranges, and competed once or twice unsuccessfully for C Company Challenge Cup, and winning a scratch four. Emerson making 45 out of the total 144. Later on in the same year he went in for his marksman's badge, getting 59 points at 300 and shooting off his second class, but he never shot off his first class, and this is the last Government rifle shooting Emerson did.

Emerson was this year elected an Associate of King's College for having completed his studies "with distinction." After passing the second part of his Little Go, and a short stay in London, where farewell dinners were given to his old friends, he went north to be married, taking with him various presents from his old brother-residents and clinical clerks at King's and Cambridge friends.

The honeymoon, spent at Grasmere, was occupied in writing "Paul Ray at the Hospital" (in a fortnight), botanising with his wife over the hills, climbing Helvellyn and the neighbouring hills and boating on



THE MERMAIDS UNIVERSITY READING CLUS (CAMBRIDGE, 1881).

E. A. Haggard (Sec.).
Pemb.
Pemb.
Pemb.
W. S. Sherrington.
Clare.
G. Devonshire (Pres.).
Caius.
Trin.

Clare.
Clare.
J. A. Sedgwick.
Clare.

the lake. It was brought to a sad end by the death of his mother, who had joined her son and daughter-in-law in search of health. As he was one of his mother's executors he had to



Wedding Presents to Mr. P. H. EMERSON from the Residents and Clinical Clerks at King's College Hospital and from some Cambridge friends,

return to Devonshire, where she had lived, until the beginning of term, when he went into residence as a married undergraduate, at 4, Park Side, Cambridge. That autumn he was elected captain of the Clare Football (Rugby) Club, but had to decline, and the post was offered to and accepted by C. J. B. Marriet, who was afterwards Captain of England. Emerson, it may be said, retired from sports, for the time, on his marriage. He worked hard for six weeks for his General and passed at Christmas.

The Christmas vacation was spent in Italy with his wife and two nieces, the party returning in time for term, and bringing back with them Mrs. Emerson's portrait, painted in the Villa de Medici, by L. Doucet, a Prix de Rome student. On their homeward journey they stopped a

Monte Carlo, and Emerson relates a story that shows his strength of mind. He determined to risk £5 on the tables. He won and lost until some 15 francs remained, which he gave to the girls of the party to have enamelled and made into brooches, and promptly left Monte Carlo.

and made into brooches, and promptly left Monte Carlo. On his return to Cambridge he began to work seriously for his medical degree, spending his spare time in botanising and "birding" with A. H. Evans in the fens. At Easter a jaunt with his wife to his old school, Cranleigh, broke the work, and after returning, he broke the monotony of work with occasional drives over to the race meetings at Newmarket. His interest in athletics prompted him also to join the Isthmian Club, then newly formed, and he was one of the original members of the University La Crosse Club. In May of this year we find him going to London to buy a photographic outfit, for it had been arranged that Emerson and Evans (the ornithologist) should go the following "Long" on an ornithological expedition to the valley of the Petchora. Emerson was to photograph the birds and Evans write on them. In this way did Emerson become a photographer, receiving his first lessons from E. Griffiths, F.R.S., with whom he was working in physics and chemistry at the time, and from this date onwards,



MRS, JANE HARRIS EMERSON (née BILLINO). [1881.]

photography, science, literature and natural history went hand in hand.

Emerson's first book, "Paul Ray," published by private subscription, now saw the light, and very soon after, his eldest son also, on May 12th, 1882.

With the energy and enthusiasm that ever characterized him, Emerson assiduously photographed everything, indoors and out, making experiments of his own, taking, as he did, all through his life, and still does, nothing for granted that he himself has not verified, and making rapid strides where other tyros made futile and feeble stumbles. At the same time he did a great deal of good microscopic work, mounting and staining specimens.

Early Amy Emercon

From painting by L. Doucet (Prix de Rome), done at Villa de Medici, Roma, 1882.

He tells me he moved a good deal in the local society of Cambridge as a married undergraduate. It would seem he found the "dons," even when young, as they, some of them then were dull, priggish, prejudiced, fusty, wholly provincial, and generally objectionable, with a very few exceptions, who were "good sorts;" the undergraduates nice, over-fed boys, or priggish bounders and "saps," and as far as real modesty, humanity and breadth of view are concerned, he considers them children, and rather objectionable children as compared with medical students, who are, in his estimation, the finest and jolliest set of students alive. On the other hand, curiously enough, Emerson does not care for the full-fledged and provincial practising medico, and he thinks, more often than not, they develop into prigs, snobs and commercial bounders, whilst on the other hand, the "nice boys" of the University often develop later into good fellows.

During this summer Emerson went to Scotland with an old fellow-student and brother athlete, en route for Iceland, but as the Danish mail boat never called, the friends toured through Scotland and the Shetlands. Many and amusing are the stories he tells of Scots' brag, Scots' manners, Scots' laziness and Scots' cant, and says he found himself in perfect



LEONARD AINSWORTH EMERSON, 1896, at. 14.

accord with Dr. Johnson in his opinion of this truly overrated nation. But he allows he came across one splendid Scottish gentleman, Stewart, of Duntullum-a magnificent man, jovial as an Englishman. He was the first breeder of Highland cattle. Emerson had taken his camera on this tour, and together with Dr. Rudolph Credner, Professor of Erdkund, of Griefswald, photographed and made notes on the Skye peasants. Doubtless here was the germ of Emerson's after

works on the English peasantry.

Emerson sent his first pictures to Pall Mall in September of this year, some in platinotype, and one of the two platinotypes in the exhibition. He also passed his first M.B. at Christ-mas in spite of the worries of Cuban business matters, and finishing off his executorship of the English property, so serious was the Cuban business that he decided to go out to Cuba, and sailed in the S.S. Pavonia on December 30, 1882, having an exceptionally stormy voyage of thirteen days to New York. In Havana Emerson delivered his letters of introduction to one of the chief merchants in the island, and was at once elected a member of the Union

Club, and proceeded to business. In his spare time he took many photographs, but owing to the climate and brilliant light he made several blunders. He tells me he revelled

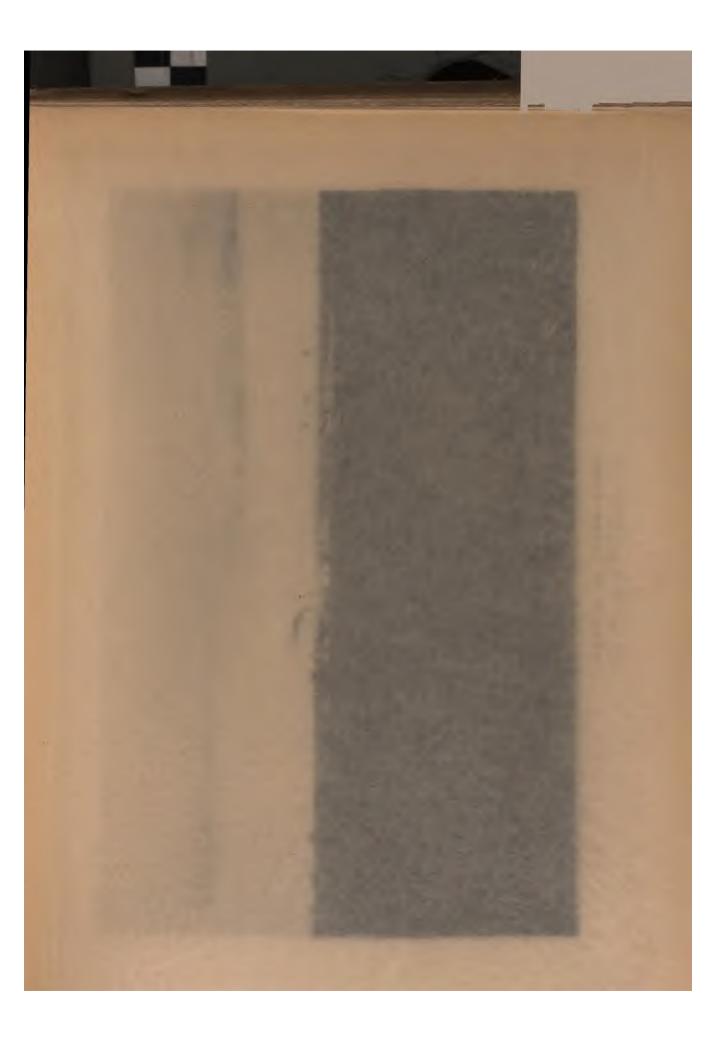
in his native climate and thoroughly enjoyed his trip.

The two most interesting personages he met were General Badeau and the public executioner, a negro who had committed eight murders. On his voyage out Emerson had made friends with Caruncho, one of the proprietors of the Intimidad cigar factory, and when in Havana he took photographs of the processes of cigar-making, some of which he afterwards sent to the *Pictorial World*. It will give some idea of the morality of the journalistic so-called artist, when it is known that these photographs appeared years afterwards, signed by one Dudgeon, with the titles and descriptions ludicrously wrong, and remarks by "our artist." The paper had changed hands several times in between, and there seemed no redress, and we can hardly be surprised that Emerson has concluded, from this and other

experiences of the kind, that there are many bounders in journalism.

In February Emerson left Cuba and taking the S.S. Gallia at New York returned to to England. One of his fellow-passengers on this voyage was Seymour Hadyn, the etcher, who we are told made speeches in bad taste and got himself generally disliked on the voyage. Emerson edited the ship's journal and many good stories and bons mots were printed that

Three days after his arrival back in Cambridge, Emerson was acting locum tenens for Dr. Bradbury, now Downing Professor of Medicine, so for a fortnight Emerson was a Consulting Physician at Cambridge, and as it turned out this was his first and last practice. For the rest of the term dissecting lobsters, worms, etc., and generally reading science occupied him, and at the end of the May term he passed the "Special" in Botany, having the first class to himself, for the remaining dozen were all in the second class. June 16 sees him take his B.A. degree, and as recreation we find him going to stay at Bristol Hospital with old King's friends in residence there, and later at Wells in the Vicar's Close with other old friends. This we find him characterizing as "oh, so sleepy." In August the family spent the holidays at Southwold, in Suffolk, this being the first introduction to the district he has made his own by intimate knowledge as well as by his original treatment and poetical writing. On this first trip he took several photographs that were destined to revolutionize photography and to make his name in photographic circles.



	•			
·				
		·		
				•
•				

In October, 1883, Emerson joined the Photographic Society of Great Britain, and again exhibited some excellent instantaneous work, at the same time giving a share of his attention to his old love, horse racing, and winning some money on Tonans, whose owner he had met at dinner a few nights previous to the race. A flying visit paid to Yarmouth this autumn left him delighted with the place and ever since this first acquaintance with the town it has kept a corner of his heart, just as it did with Dickens. In December the Second M.B. was passed, twenty-seven out of the fifty candidates being plucked.

At the beginning of the year his eldest daughter, Sybil, was born at Cambridge, and the Sambrooke Medical Registrarship at King's was gained in January, 1884. This appointment entailed Emerson's presence at the Hospital to supervise the clinical clerks, to coach them and the students, "to take" the difficult cases and to keep the records. The post carried a scholarship worth £50 and was the penultimate step to the staff, and was therefore of importance. Emerson took rooms in Woburn Place, attended



P. H. EMERSON, 1885, et. 29.



SYBIL EMERSON, 1896, cet. 12.

the Hospital daily during the week and returned to Cambridge, and later on to Southwold, at the week-ends all through the year. Much of his spare time was devoted to photography, at which he worked assiduously, making experiments. He also saw much of his old schoolfellow Wooldridge, and at Queen Charlotte's his fellow-student Woolby.

The following June a new branch of study claimed his attention, that of Hygiene or State Medicine at University College Laboratory.

At this time we find Emerson beginning to be interested in politics, and his sympathies were mainly with the Liberals; he at this time joins the National Liberal Club and other Liberal Associations.

Leaving Cambridge "with few regrets" he took a cottage on the common at Southwold, designated by the stately name of Wellesley House. His photographs had now begun to attract considerable attention for their freshness, naturalism and decorative qualities, and by his entirely new methods of treatment. He gained his first medal at Falmouth this summer.

The following December he passed the second or medical part of the Third M.B.,

eleven out of twenty-two were plucked, and in January, 1885, started to read for the last part of the M.B., the surgical part. He had been delayed in starting this by the registrarship, with the constant backward and forward journeys; for his duties continued up to the end of 1884. It was at Southwold that Emerson made the acquaintance of A. G. Bell, a painter, and his wife, who under the name of N. D'Anvers wrote on art. They were much delighted by Emerson's work, and Bell tried to persuade Emerson to study art, but he went on with his photographic and medical work, and began to make notes on the peasantry to satisfy his energetic mind, his only holiday being a short trip to London to take the chair at the dinner of the King's College Football Club, and a few days in Norwich and Cromer. Not satisfied with these pursuits, he fitted up his house as a meteorological station of the second order, and became a member of that Society and of the Microscopical on the proposal of Dr. L. Beale, F.R.S.



GLADYS EMERSON, 1896, et. 11.

He also began to cultivate bacteria and stain them for microscopical slides. It may be said that Emerson made his first great photographic success in April of this year in the "Amateur Photographers' at Home Competition," and obtained the first and other medals at the Bond Street Amateur Photographic Exhibition; Mr. Crane, Walter Crane's brother, and another artist being the judges.

The surgical part of the Third M.B. exam. was passed in May, after which Emerson relaxed by a tour round the picture shows in London, his interest in art being now very keen. At this time his second daughter, Gladys, was born. On his return to Southwold he settled down to write his thesis for the M.B. degree on "Washleather Skin," which he read before Dr. Paget on June 10th. He was much complimented on its originality both by Prof. Paget and by Prof. David Ferrier, F.R.S., and on the following day Emerson took his M.B. degree and returned to Southwold. A few days after he was called to consult in a case of diphtheria, a farmer's little girl. Emerson was horrified at the ignorance and conceit of the local practitioner, and took this fatal case as the text

for a diatribe on the lax regulations for the qualifying of medical men, advocating very much stiffer examinations and compulsory practical work, urging the necessity for the constant refusal of incompetent candidates.

Emerson's energies now overflow into efforts to form the Camera Club, he being one of the original founders, Captain Abney, Linley Samborne, H. B. Irwin, J. Harris Stone, M.A.,

and others co-operating with him in the Art and Science Committee.

It was at this period that Emerson and his brother hired the yacht Emily and made his first cruise on the Norfolk Broads. He was enraptured by the landscapes and took some photographs of great beauty and originality that were afterwards published in "Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads." On the trip he met T. F. Goodall and H. H. La Thangue, A.R.A., landscape painters. After the trip was over, his ever-bubbling spring of energy instituted paper-chases on horseback at Southwold, in which he and his wife rode recklessly up cliff sides, through mud and mire and across ploughed fields, to the horror of the Cambridge riding master who joined the chase. Thus and with reading and shooting wild fowl on the Blyth he filled up his time until he went to London. Here he had a partnership offered him in Teneriffe and another in Yorkshire, but as he had a private income he felt it unnecessary to jump at the first offer, more especially as the question had been for some time present to him whether he should set up in London as a consulting physician, or leave medicine for literature. Literature pulled most, and soon after Emerson was on South Walsham Broad

aboard the little Lucy with T. F. Goodall as a companion, and a Suffolk fisherman as factotum. At the same time he won a prize tour competition for his writing and photographs, Sir W. Besant and Sir J. Linton being the judges. From South Walsham he and Goodall roamed about taking photographs and making notes all day, returning at night to the yacht to develop the negatives. In December, the trip over, he returned to London with the material for "Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads." One of his final excursions had been to Sir Savile Crossley's decoys, of which the pictures appeared later in "Pictures of East Anglian Life." About this time he wrote on "An Ideal Photographic Exhibition," an article which he afterwards amplified, and upon which the best of the modern photographic exhibitions are based.

At the beginning of 1886 "Life and Landscape on the Norfolk Broads" was accepted by Messrs. Sampson Low, who undertook to publish it at their own expense on the half profits system, and Emerson read a paper on "Art and Photography" to a crowded audience at the Camera Club, and exhibited several slides, his paper and work exciting considerable attention for their novelty and beauty. All the early part of this year was spent in polishing up the articles for



J. W. EMERSON, B.A. (Cantab.), Fellow Commoner of Downing College, Cambridge. [1890.]

"Life and Landscape," supervising the printing and reproducing of photographs, etc. An offer of £100 a year as retaining fee to a rich London merchant who wanted him to settle in London and become a general practitioner, and another of a post on the staff of a Throat Hospital, failed to tempt him, and indeed, from this time, he throws his lot in with literature. He wrote a "shilling shocker," to shock, but could not get a publisher, and tore it up. A portfolio of photogravures, "Field and Fen," had better luck, and was published by Messrs. Bell, and then Emerson went to Paris with a friend, to see the pictures chiefly. On his return he judged at the Cambridge University Photographic Exhibition, his first judgeship. At Easter he went back to the Broads, living on board the little five-ton yacht, the Lucy, and doing much literary work and photography, natural history, etc., one of which photographs, "Gathering Water-Liliës," was published by the Autotype Company as a photogravure, probably the first single photogravure after nature published as a plate on its own merits. In July he is again on the Broads, until September, and then finally decides to give up medicine, thus cutting short a brilliant career, one for which he was eminently fitted by his keen observation, his genius for diagnosis, his varied education; indeed, when Sir George Johnson, F.R.S., heard of his decision, he said, "It is a great loss to medicine," and Sir George was senior physician to King's, and under him Emerson had worked as House Physician and Medical Registrar. Not only was it a loss to medicine, but also to society, for Emerson rapidly became a recluse, and his wit, humour, geniality and general bonhomie were buried in the country. He threw away ambition for his love for nature and character. But, on the other hand, as Prof. Karl Pearson has said, "The best training for observation and description is that of a clinical clerk." And how well Emerson's natural faculties of observation and description were trained, we may judge by his having been, not only clinical clerk, but also House Physician and Medical Registrar; so that he started well equipped for his new profession, "the interpretation of nature and man," and with what success he has followed this career, the unprejudiced

In the autumn of 1886 Emerson moved with his family to 10, Marlborough Crescent, Bedford Park, occupying the house just vacated by Pinero. But curiously enough, instead of pushing himself in London, and cultivating editors, his natural modesty led him to remain

in retirement, staying at home, writing-and once not leaving the house for three months; indeed, during the whole of his life in London he never made the acquaintance of a single literary man, though he knew most of the young Chelsea artists. He simply stuck to his work. That he gained as many as eleven photographic medals in 1886, and with what was often called "heretical work," was elected on the Council of the Photographic Society, and made a judge at the Photographic Exhibition at Pall Mall in this year, shows that Emerson had "arrived," and after a swift journey to the front. But this success had its dark side; plagiarists sprang up among low born and dishonest upstarts, old-fashioned and pompous "authorities" were outraged and got jealous, and then began, in what was at that time a 'reptile' press, anonymous attacks and abuse. But Emerson soon proved he could fight as well as he could photograph, and he punished his enemies for libel and gibe, lie and innuendo, ignorance and traduction, with a pen veritably dipped in gall. He finally won his battles, but he would have



DR. EMERSON'S PLEASURE WHERRY, Maid of the Mist. [1893.]

done better to ignore the vulgar abuse and plagiarism of his work and ideas, for all the "brains" of the photo-graphic world at home and abroad were with him,

This same year the Autotype published a portfolio of prints, "Idyls of the Norfolk Broads," and Emerson was awarded the only silver medal for landscape at the Edinburgh Exhibition; but as he remarked, bitterly, "being a Scotch Exhibition, the silver medal was awarded in paper."

"Life and Landscape" was through the press in November, but its publication was unwisely delayed until the new year.

At this time there was a proposal for Emerson to photograph the birds and beasts at the Zoo., on which his

friend A. H. Evans was to write a book. Professor Newton was delighted with the idea, but

no publisher being willing to take the work, it fell through.

The early spring of 1887 Emerson spent at Rye House and the neighbourhood, executing a commission for illustrations to R. B. Marston's centenary edition of "The Complete Angler. Emerson did the Lea portion, and the old and new style of photography can be nicely compared in this edition, the Derbyshire photographs being the work of an expert of the old "sharp school." During this stay at Rye House Emerson began to write his "Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies."

But the Norfolk Broads still held sway over him, and in the following June we find him buying the old hulk on which the *Maid of the Mist* was afterwards built, and whose career is so graphically described in "On English Lagoons." In July Emerson had finished the MS. of "Pictures of East Anglian Life," and then went to join his friend T. F. Goodall in his house-boat on Breydon Water, and here stayed until September, Goodall painting or going photographing with Emerson, while Emerson alternated photographing with writing "Wild Life on a Tidal Water," and finished his "Nature Stories." His "Wild Life" is, many think, the happiest of his works.

In the autumn his methods had so far triumphed that his "Poacher" was medalled at the Pall Mall show, whereupon Emerson decided not again to show for competition, for his object in competing had been to fight the old ideas, to make converts to the new by being medalled by artists, and he usually obtained chief honours where artists were the judges. Before the year was out he was correcting the proof of "Pictures of East Anglian Life," which had been accepted by Sampson Low & Co., and was, besides, writing articles for year books, and beginning a novel, "The Mate of the Silver Cloud," which, however, he abandoned for other work, and it was never finished.

Finding his photographic ideas were being misrepresented, he began to embody them in a book, "Naturalistic Photography," and for the first three months of this year he worked hard at this task, only seeing very few friends, one of whom was J. Havard Thomas, the sculptor. "The Idyls of the Norfolk Broads" were now published and well received. In order to thoroughly understand sculpture, Emerson now attended his friend Thomas' studio, and daily modelled, working hard for nearly three months. Thomas would have persuaded him to go in for sculpture, but Emerson preferred to keep to his work.

him to go in for sculpture, but Emerson preferred to keep to his work.

When in the summer of this year "Pictures of East Anglian Life" was published it caused considerable stir, and vexed the Tory reviewers by its grim humour and satire, so that the author got dubbed a socialist, though he laughed at socialism, and by temperament is exclusively aristocratic; but the gross inhumanity and greed of many of the upstart English

landlords aroused his just ire, and as he has often said, when he compared this state of things with the humanity and kindness with which the work-people on his father's estate were treated, his indignation knew no bounds. Afterwards he came to modify some of his strictures printed in "Pictures of East Anglian Life," for up till then he had come across only landlords of the nouveaux riches or risen yeoman types, and he now confesses that many of the old county gentlemen are humane and kind; more, he says, than the now spoilt peasant deserves. To this experience is to be traced Emerson's youthful Liberalism; now he is an uncompromising Tory, Church matters excepted, his view of religion being uncompromisingly agnostic. Bismarck the religion" is his political ideal. "without

Emerson, with Thomas, went to Paris to see the Salon, and on his return he competed for the presentation print of the Edinburgh Photographic Society, and his print, "A Suffolk Dike," was chosen, copies being presented to the members. Valentine, Sutcliffe and others had also competed.

About the same time Emerson was approached about writing a book on the Irish



DB, P. H. EMERSON on his wherry, the Maid of the Mist, 1893.

peasantry, but as he would not bind himself to see any particular side of Irish peasantry, nor yet write for party ends, the commission fell through. He tells me he was not much impressed by the brain force of the Irish M.P.s whom he met.

impressed by the brain force of the Irish M.P.s whom he met.

In August "Naturalistic Photography" was finished, and Emerson afterwards went off to the Broads again with his sculptor friend as a companion in his newly fitted up wherry The Maid of the Mist.

September, Emerson spent in London alone, and "English Idyls" was begun. Messrs. Sampson Low & Co. accepted "Naturalistic Photography," and it was printed in November, while at Christmas the centenary edition of Walton came out. I understand that this wonderfully beautiful work might have been much more beautiful but for the number of bad prints sent in by Messrs. Dawson.

Towards the end of the year we hear of him going to Holland for a short trip with Thomas, the sculptor, and Colls, the photo etcher.

"Field and Fen" was published this year, and through delay in the photo etching, some of Emerson's earliest plates (contained in "Field and Fen") were published after later plates (contained in "Life and Landscape").

In 1889 "Naturalistic Photography" was published. It would be impossible to describe the stir this book made in photographic circles, the bad blood it aroused, the fierce contentions, the immense amount of good it did; for though Emerson's photographs had really already worked the revolution, this book told willing converts and opponents alike, in very forcible language, his reasons for his views and convinced some of them against their will. To outsiders no idea of the effect this book had can be conveyed; to photographers it is well known. A second edition was soon called for and Emerson had no time to make important revisions. He has often



R. Hort. Soc. (Kelway Medal), 1894.

(For Gaillardias.)

Royal Cornwall, 1884. Amateur Photo Exhib., Royal Hort. Soc., 1893, (For Instantaneous London, Banksian Medal. (For foreign vegetables grown in the open.)

Amateur Amateur Oporto Club, Amateur Amateur Photo. Exhib., Photo Exhib., 1886. Photo. Exhib., Photo. Exhib., London. London. (For Inst. Photos.) London. London. London. London. Manteur Amateur Amateur Amateur Amateur Amateur Amateur Amateur Amateur Photos. London. London.

MEDALS WON BY DR. P. H. EMERSON, 1884-1894. at the Camera Club Conference there in March.

fairly he would have printed some matters as they appear in his revised third edition, now running through the pages of the Phetographic Times. Emerson gave copies of "Pictures of East Anglian Life," or portfolios of the best of the prints, to every British Photographic Society and all foreign Societies so that the members might see examples of the tenets that he preached—thus everybody in the photographic world had specimens of his work before them in 1889, and a host of imitators and otherwise sprang up, but Emerson was the pioneer, the man who did the work in Great Britain, the Colonies, the United States and on the Continent. A few minor prophets then sprang up to try and rob him of his kudos, but the best photographers were too clear sighted, and now not one of the false prophets but is discredited; and the final triumph was in 1895, when the Royal Photographic Society presented him with its Progress Medal for artistic photography, the first time the medal had been awarded for anything but scientific advancement, and probably the last.

told me he was forced to write this book in self-defence, and had he been treated

From S. Low & Co. a book was published, the dainty "English Idyls," which brought a letter of admiration to the author from the fastidious Walter Pater. This little book soon passed into a second edition, and without doubt it belongs to literature and will live-the work of an artist who is also a scientific man and knower of nature, a rare combination.

In January Emerson was asked to become a member of the Society of Arts and did so, but left it on account of prejudiced treatment later on. He read a suggestive paper on "Science and Art" This year the Edinburgh Society again

chose one of his plates for their presentation print, "Gathering Water Lilies."

He much wished to start a new quarterly magazine, to be called Nature and Art, and got up a specimen copy, but as he wished everything to be in the best style, the publishers thought it would not pay, and the idea fell through. Besides all this work Emerson was hotly fighting the Philistines in the photographic press, including artists and among others Mr. Brett, A.R.A.

He joined the new Society of Authors about this time, which he subsequently left and then we find him taking his ease on the Norfolk Broads once more with his friend Thomas, and accepting the post of English correspondent to an American paper. On returning to town he also takes up photogravure, learning the process from Colls, going to his studio at Barnes daily, and at intervals writing articles to Naturalists' Record, and the Camera Club Journal and other papers, and then taking a short holiday in North Wales. In September his "Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies" were published, and this same month the author went to Paris to see the pictures, and his criticism of the great exhibition pictures is that Scandinavia is the only country that has recently struck a new note in art. He wrote one or two critiques on pictures and reviewed one or two books, but soon gave this work up, considering it unnecessary, degrading and mean. In October he started with his friend Thomas for Italy, but was wrecked off Cape Cornwall, getting ashore with his clothes only, but losing all his property. However, nothing dashed



Dr. P. H. EMERSON sailing his wherry, the Maid of the Mist, 1893. (Will she weather the point?)

all his property. However, nothing dashed
they took the next vessel and reached Capri on Nov. 9th. There they lived, taking trips on
the mainland, on one of which, the drive from Salerno to Pæstum, Emerson considers he saw
the finest scenery of his lifetime. In January he returned to London, picking a patient up
en route.



WRECK OF CUNARD S.S. Malta OFF CAPE CORNWALL (Photo, by Gibson & Sons, Penzance.)

The year 1890 was begun by writing an appreciation of Mrs. Cameron for "Sun Artists," refusing however to have his own photographs included in the series. Sampson Low had just accepted "Wild Life on a Tidal Water," and Emerson was soon busy correcting proofs and beginning "East Coast Yarns." In September he started on his year's cruise on the Broads, which voyage is graphically given in his charming "On English Lagoons," published by Mr. Nutt. He also contributed several letters to the Fishing Gazette during this voyage. The lonely life gave him ample time for deliberate thought, and it ended in his withdrawal of "Naturalistic Photography" for revision, for his researches into photography and nature on this trip led him to conclude that however charming photographs were, they were not art. Messrs. Hurter and Driffield's researches helped him also to form this opinion. A paper in the Magazine of Art and more letters to the Fishing Gazette include all his contributions to contemporary journalism at this time, but he was also hard at work during this year, 1890—91, writing his extraordinary novel of manners, "A Son of the Fens," a classic, and making studies for his "Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk Broadland."



CLARINGBOLD, BROADSTAIRS, RESIDENCE OF DR. P. H. EMERSON, 1802-05.

On his return the family left London for Southport, where they lived a few weeks and then moved to Beaumaris. North Wales, where he took Chancery Housefor six months, a house supposed to have been built with stolen Royal Charter money and to be therefore haunted, but no ghost is chronicled as appearing to Emer-son, These were busy six months, for Emerson plunged into the Welsh folk and peasant lore with an ardour worthy of Grimm,

collecting new Welsh fairy stories (up to then only four had been discovered) and collecting notes for two new books. "Welsh Wales" and "A Welsh Rover."

In the spring of 1892 he removed to Ramsgate, finding Wales too damp; he had had a mild attack of rheumatic fever while there. The famous Hickling Broad right of way trial now came off, Emerson giving evidence that Hickling Broad was tidal, but the judge gave the fishing and shooting against the public, but allowed the right of sailing. Emerson was most indignant at this miscarriage of justice, for the whole question turned on whether or not the waters are tidal, and he maintains they are distinctly so, and moreover that tides do not follow the recognized mathematical theories. Lovers of Ramsgate will be delighted to learn that Emerson considers it the ugliest and dullest seaside he ever visited. He took a charming house, formerly occupied by Mrs. Lyne Stephens. Claringbold, at Broadstairs, and with his usual energy threw himself heart and soul into gardening, and with this new occupation and his "Birds, Beasts and Fishes" passed the summer and autumn.

At Easter, 1893, Emerson formed one of a crew to row a four-oared galley from Dover

At Easter, 1893, Emerson formed one of a crew to row a four-oared galley from Dover to Broadstairs, and this he did when out of training and though he had been in the house nearly all the winter writing. He was one of the founders of the new Broadstairs Rowing Club. A few weeks after he rowed a fixed-seat four from Herne Bay to Broadstairs with a

crew of three. During the summer he wrote several short stories and went into training for the Broadstairs Regatta, in which he rowed in a pair oar in the wherry boats let out by the fishermen, he and his partner winning the first prize easily. Then he went back to the Broads for a last cruise in his wherry, which he afterwards sold; so the Maid of the Mist passed into other hands.

In the autumn of 1893 Emerson began "Caóba, the Guerilla Chief," on the advice of Prof. York-Powell, who is a great admirer of "The Son of the Fens," which was published in 1892. This year also "English Lagoons" was published, and like the author's previous books was received most cordially by the best



PW Dr. P. H. Emerson sailing on Oulton Broad, 1898. J. Emery. P. H. Emerson.

critics. The following year he published "Welsh Fairy Tales" and "Tales from Welsh Wales," and during the same year he finished writing "Caóba." At the same time he was elected Captain of the Broadstairs Rowing Club, and by his untiring energy got together



BROADSTAIRS ROWING CLUE, 1894, FIRST BOAT.

G. Fuggle (Bow). W. J. Philipson (2). P. H. Emerson (3). G. Wastall (Stroke).

G. Stannard (Cox). (Captain.

money for two racing galleys, and got into rough shape two crews for the south coast regattas, himself rowing three in the first boat. These races, rowed as they are on courses of four to six miles, half of which is against the tides, are a much stiffer trial than the Inter-University Race. Emerson's crews did well-the first boat winning five prizes and the second carrying off the Novice Challenge Cup at Brighton Regatta. Emerson also as Secretary of the Broadstairs Regatta organized a very spirited and successful regatta, Emerson and a friend, also an old Cambridge man, winning easily the race for pair-oared galleys from four other crews. The sea was so rough that day that some of the small yachts dared not sail, and a characteristic true story is told at Broadstairs of this race. Emerson's partner in the pair-oared skiff at first rowed timidly, being unaccustomed to such rough seas, and they fell behind to last. Emerson burst out with a long list of expletives winding up with "What in the —— does it matter if you are drowned?" Thus exorcised, the rower pulled himself together and the pair soon passed all their rivals and won the race by one minute and fifteen seconds from the second boat. And as this was Em-



BROADSTAIRS REGATTA, 1894.

Broadstairs Rowing Club First Boat, Winners of "Junior Fours," open to the coast.

G. Stannard (Cox). G. Wastall (Stroke). P. H. Emerson (3). W. J. Philipson (2). G. Fuggle (Bow).

(Captain.)

Broadstairs Rowing Club First Boat, Winners of "Junior Fours," open to the coast.

G. Stannard (Cox). G. Wastall (Stroke). P. H. Emerson (3). W. J. Philipson (2). G. Fuggle (Bow).

(Captain.)

Both these medals

erson's last appearance as an athletic competitor we have induced him to let us give a photograph of his prizes. It must be remembered he was over forty when he won the last prizes for sea rowing on long and stiff courses.

Yet another side to this many-sided man comes to the fore this year, for we hear of him obtaining two medals for horticulture; one, the Banksian Medal of the Royal Horticultural Society for foreign vegetables grown in the open, and the Kelway Medal for gaillardias. Both these medals

were due to Emerson's personal efforts, as he had only a labourer gardener to carry out his instructions. Emerson also knows his botany, and has often been asked why he does not write upon wild flowers. He says except in masses he thinks them insignificant, and this "weed admiration is mere hysteria," he preferring in flowers art or garden flowers to nature or weeds.

Thinking probably that there was no end to his energy and recognizing perhaps the stuff



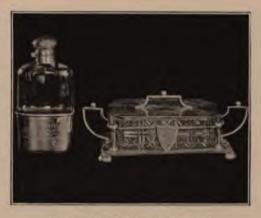
Athletic Prizes won by P. H. EMERSON for Rowing, Running, Rifle-shooting, Throwing Cricket-ball and Tug-of-war. (1873—1894.)

that reformers are made of, the inhabitants of Broadstairs asked Emerson to stand for the District Council; but Emerson had decided to leave the neighbourhood and in January, 1895, he moved to Lowestoft and joined the Norfolk and Suffolk Yacht Club. He was already a member of the Royal Corinthian Yacht Club. Early this same year he was awarded the Progress Medal of the Royal Photographic Society.

of the Royal Photographic Society.

We find him joining the Norfolk Naturalists Society, and he sent them a paper, but the Editing Committee so stupidly mangled the paper that Emerson determined never to send them another

line.
"Birds, Beasts and Fishes of the Norfolk
Broadland" saw the light this year, and later



Strangers' Race 1st Prize, C.S.A.C., 1874. Three-legged Race 2nd Prize, B.A.S., 1874. Won by P. H. EMERSON.

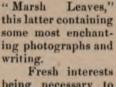


Gardens of "Claringbold," Broadstairs, residence of Dr. P. H. Emerson (1892-95).

had a Daimler motor launch built in which he cruised about the Broads. The build of the boat, however, and the uncertainty of the engines led him to get rid of her after a short time.

In the following year he removed to The Nook, Oulton Broad, close to the site of George Borrows' old house.

While at Lowestoft Emerson had made the acquaintance of Colonel Steel, of the Royal Engineers, who was a keen genealogist, and as Emerson had been asked by an American cousin to look up a few facts about his family, he was persuaded to go into the family history. With his usual energy and thoroughness he began at once to dig deeply into the subject.



Fresh interests being necessary to this versatile mind, we find golf and cycling are his new pastimes; but he never waxed enthusiastic over either sport, the water proving more attractive. Golf he describes as an excuse for "walking," and cycling he disliked, as he is a hater of roads-"dust, horse manure and ragged hedge-rows," as he describes them. He



Photo

North Cliff Lodge (the end house), Lowestoft, the residence of Dr. P. H. Emerson (Jan., 1895—Apr., 1896).



JUDGES ROYAL PHOTO SOCIETY EXHIBITION, 1893.
Andrew Pringle.
P. H. Emerson. F. Hollyer. J. Gale. F. Sutcliffe.

(Photo by R. Child-Bayley, Assist. Sec., R.P.S.) J. B. Wellington. F. Sutcliffe. Chapman-Jones.

For three years he worked almost incessantly at "The English Emersons," almost giving up exercise for the time—indeed, for the last year never going out of the grounds of The Nook. Besides this work we find him contributing collections of words to Prof. Wright's new "Dialect Dictionary," correcting proofs for third edition of "Naturalistic Photography" for Photographic Times and doing other literary work.

"Caóba, the Guerilla Chief," was published in 1897, and a second edition was quickly called for

called for.



Dr. P. H. Emerson steering Lanneh Wagtail, 1896.



Dr. Emerson's Daimler Launch Wagtail, 1896.

Besides attending the Photographic Convention in 1897, and leading a steamer loadofphotographers to Oulton Broad, Emerson did little in photography this year except making some experiments with new lenses.

What Emerson will do next after this onerous and arduous work on "The English Emersons" is not known. He tells me that genea-logical work is the hardest, most heartbreaking and ex-



The Nook, Oulton Broad, residence of Dr. P. H. EMERSON, 1896.

hausting work he has ever done, and that after these three years of "penal servitude" in the cause which has

Zoe Orchis Emerson, 1895, at. 2 yrs. 9 mos.

exhausted him and his pockets of his holiday allowances, he will have earned a holiday.

It is not our purpose to write an appreciation of Emerson, but we venture to say that some books and many photographs have never been surpassed in their line, and few equalled, and that some of his books will live as literature and become better known in years to come. He would have been more



DR. P. H. EMERSON, 1896.



Bas-Relief of Dr. P. H. Emerson, By J. Harvard Thomas, (1888.)

magazines, which bring into notoriety and hold up for admiration false gods. He feels that England will become a second-rate power, unless the present "greed for gold" is stamped out, and men learn that noblesse oblige has some meaning, and that wealth is the last thing to be regarded in the estimate of a person. All weak and diseased should be forbidden marriage by law, and that for the sane and healthy polygamy is advisable. He believes in the "strong hand" in politics, and that we should hold integrity and honour beyond all other virtues, for he finds that clever and brave men are common enough, genial men abound, but the really chivalrously honourable men are the rarest and the most valuable gold of the State. Cant he looks upon as the prevailing sin of to-day, cant and petticoat government and the allowing "the fool to have his say." His disgust at the eulogies on Mr. Gladstone knew no bounds, for he regards "Professor Gladstone" exactly as did Bismarck, and says he was of the barren type that are a curse to this country-the learned bourgeoiserie. He thinks the populace is being "over-educated," and that for the bulk of them

popular already had he not had the honest knack of calling a spade a spade. We should like to see a popular edition of his books with all such "spade a spade" portions cut out, and think it would pay any publisher to print such an edition in cheap form, could he obtain the author's sanction, for plagiarists and imitators of his work are already cropping up in journalism.

When one reviews his past life one cannot but be struck by the strength and the versatile strength of the man's character and physique. Truly nothing short of a Prime Minister's work would have satisfied his craving for doing.

At The Nook his youngest child Ralf was born, and one cannot do better than finish this short record with photographs of his youngest child Ralf, and a bas-relief of himself cut in the "living marble" from life, by his friend J. H. Thomas, in 1888. His eldest son has adopted engineering as a profession, and his daughters are good violinists for their age, being pupils of Mr. C. Gang, and Sybil is a very promising art student, the pupil of Mr. T. F. Goodall.

Dr. Emerson's views on some matters may be of interest. In art teaching he thinks we should revert to the old apprentice system, and that none should adopt the profession unless he gives early promise of success. Literature he considers is being ruined by journalism and



Zöe Orchis Emerson, at. 5 years (July, 1898)

the three R's should be taught, the clever ones alone being pushed on, and he says in rural districts about 12 per cent. of the children belong to this class. Socialism he considers a dream fit for the angels. And, finally, he believes the United States of America will be masters of the world before the year 2000, for, he says, people in this country are forgetting how to work, and traces much of our degeneracy, in this respect, to the public schools and other educational systems.

A. A.

Kelly, 1896.—Emersons 7, Emmerson 1, Embersons 0 = 8.

#### XIII.

Co. BEDFORD.

(1) John Bolton Emmerson, M.D. (Dur.), Biggleswade.

(i.) John Emmerson, of Chester-le-Street. Accidentally drowned whilst bathing at South Shields in 1857. He was married, and ob. intestate, and the law proceedings were conducted before Thomas Emerson Headlam. He probably married a Miss Lovely, and they had issue:—

(ii.) William Lindsay Emmerson, b. Dec. 27, 1820. William Lindsay, named after an uncle Lindsley or Lindsay, a shipowner, was a Doctor of Medicine of



R. B. EMERSON, at. 12 months (July, 1898).

Aberdeen, and m. Alice Adams Bolton, eldest dau. of Dr. Bolton, of Ebchester. Vide obituary from Lancet.

The death of Dr. Emmerson, at the age of seventy-two, occurred on Wednesday, the 17th inst. He had suffered for two or three years past from painful bladder and kidney troubles, and latterly had been in the habit of taking chloral freely. His nervous system was always highly sensitive, and in his earlier days he suffered more intense migraine than falls to the lot of most men. In the intervals he was a most cheerful and almost brilliant man, with wide scientific knowledge and synapathies. A little after the middle period of life the intense headache ceased to trouble him, and he developed regular gouty attacks. Dr. Emmerson was born in Chester-le-Street, and after holding the appointment of surgeon to the Consett Ironworks, Stotley Bridge, and later practising in North Shields, he went to Leicester to practise. There his knowledge of chemistry and microscopy atood him in good stead, and he was appointed public analyst to the counties of Leicester, Northampton and Rutland. While in practice in North Shields he published statistics of 1000 obstetric cases in the Report of the North of England Medical Society for 1855. He was a very versatile man and could range over any kind of subject with a certain speculative interest. It was probably in this sort of way that at a certain time of his life he das bbl. d in homocopathy; but he was too acute a man and too conscious of the great lines of medical science to depart seriously from them. In private life he was kind and sociable. He married in early life Miss Bolton, the daughter of an able practitioner in Ebchester, near Newcastle-on-Tyne. Mrs. Emmerson, greatly esteemed and beloved by all who knew her, died some years ago, to the great loss of Dr. Emmerson and his many children.

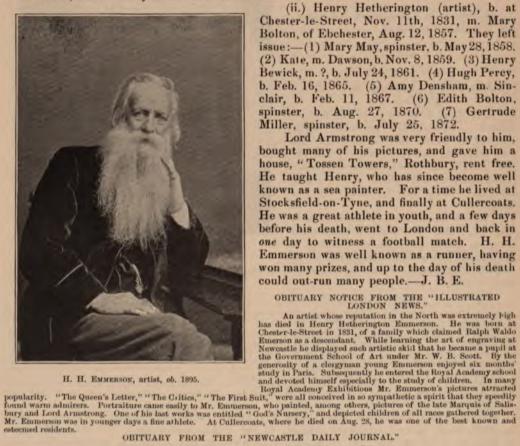
Dr. and Mrs. Emmerson had issue:—(1) Amelia Lindsley Emmerson, b. April 7, 1846, m. Dec. 1866, Alfred Densham, founder of the "Mazawattee Co." (2) Mary Margaret, b. Mar. 13, 1848, ob. Nov. 14, 1864. (3) Rosa Alice, b. Jan. 9, 1850, m. Benjamin Densham, brother of the above. (4) William Lindsley, Lic. Med. Durham, M.R.C.S. and L.S.A. Newcastle Infirmary and Westminster Hospital, b. Dec. 9, 1851, practised at Syston, Newcastle, Waltham near Melton, and now at Leicester; m. Sarah Norton, of Syston, and has issue. (5) John Bolton, b. Aug. 19, 1853 (vide infra). (6) Frederick A. Bolton. b. July 1, 1855, ob. July, 1868, unmarried. (7) Florence, b. Feb. 15, 1857; living in South Africa. (8) Kate, b. Jan. 24, 1859, m. W. Shenton, mining engineer of Johannesburg. (9) Nina Frances, b. May 15, 1863, living in Leicester. (10) Henry Percy, b. Feb. 9, 1865, ob. 1866. (iii.) John Bolton Emmerson, M.D. (Durham), b. Aug. 19, 1853. Educated at Newcastle

Grammar School, and at Newcastle and St. Bartholomew's Hospitals. M.R.C.S. and L.S.A. Gained Durham University scholarship in 1871, and medals in practical chemistry and medicine. House surgeon to Jarrow Hospital and afterwards in a colonial line of steamers. M. 1883 Kate Harvey, dau. of Joseph Harvey, solicitor, Leicester, and has issue:—(1) Constance Mary, b. Dec. 11, 1883. (2) Cuthbert Lindsay, b. Feb. 2, 1890. (3) Phyllis Kate, b. June 1, 1892. The name has been indifferently spelt Emerson or Emerson at Chester-le-Street; claims no Signed, J. B. Emmerson, M.D., Biggleswade, July 4, 1896.

Dr. Emmerson has kindly communicated particulars concerning his father's cousin,

H. H. Emmerson, a northern artist of considerable repute. I am especially indebted to Dr. Emmerson for these particulars and the photograph — P. H. E.

(i.) Henry Hetherington Emerson was my father's cousin. He was the son of Joseph Emmerson, of Chester-le-Street, who married Catherine Hetherington at St. John's, Newcastle, on Nov. 5th, 1826. They had issue inter alia :-



(ii.) Henry Hetherington (artist), b. at Chester-le-Street, Nov. 11th, 1831, m. Mary Bolton, of Ebchester, Aug. 12, 1857. They left issue:—(1) Mary May, spinster, b. May 28, 1858. 1880e:—(1) Mary May, spinster, b. May 28, 1858.
(2) Kate, m. Dawson, b. Nov. 8, 1859. (3) Henry Bewick, m. ?, b. July 24, 1861. (4) Hugh Percy, b. Feb. 16, 1865. (5) Amy Densham, m. Sinclair, b. Feb. 11, 1867. (6) Edith Bolton, spinster, b. Aug. 27, 1870. (7) Gertrude Miller, spinster, b. July 25, 1872.

Lord Armstrong was very friendly to him, bought many of his pictures, and gave him a house, "Tossen Towers," Rothbury, rent free. He taught Henry, who has since become well known as a sea painter. For a time he lived at Stocksfield-on-Tyne, and finally at Cullercoats. He was a great athlete in youth, and a few days before his death, went to London and back in one day to witness a football match. H. H. Emmerson was well known as a runner, having

won many prizes, and up to the day of his death could out-run many people.-J. B. E.

OBITUARY FROM THE "NEWCASTLE DAILY JOURNAL."

OBITUARY FROM THE "NEWCASTLE DAILY JOURNAL."

DEATH OF MR. H. H. EMMERSON. A TYNESIDE ARTIST'S CAREER.

At nine o'clock this morning Mr. H. H. Emmerson, the well-known artist, passed quietly away at his residence, 16, John Street, Cullercoats. He was 64 years of age. ... He leaves a widow and a grown-up family of two sons, both of whom follow their father's profession, and five daughters. ... The remains of the deceased artist will be interred at Preston Cemetery, North Shields, on Sunday afternoon, though whether the funeral \* ill be of a public or private character has not been decided. At Cullercoats Look-out House this morn up the flag was hoisted half mast in token of respect to the memory of the deceased.

Mr. Henry Hetherington Emmerson was born at Chester-le-Street in 1831. He may be said to have \*prung from an illustrious family, both Emerson the philosopher and Emerson the mathematician, although the names are spelt differently, belonged to the same family which was originally located at Hurworth-on-Tees. Mr. Emmerson was born with a genius for his art, and in his earliest years used to devote long hours to drawing. It is a remarkable circumstance that in spite of his close application to that sedentary amusement, young Henry also excelled in athletic sports. Indeed, when ten years old he was accounted the fastest runner of his age in the world, and a public challenge from him to run any lad of his age met with no response. When he had barryl entered his teems Emmerson created quite a sensation in his own countryside by executing with pencil and brush a faithful representation of the village barber. That important person ignorantly imagined himself aggrieved thereby, although the picture was not at all in the nature of

a cartoon, and tried his utmost to get hold of the little work of art in order to destroy it. He was frustrated in his design, but the irate barber's daughters avenged their father's grievance by pouncing unexpectedly upon the lad one night and giving him a severe pummelling. When Emmerson was thirteen it was thought desirable that he should have the best available instruction to be obtained in the district. Accordingly he was sent to Newcastle, where he studied under Mr. W. B. Scott, Principal of the Government School of Art. After two and a half years' stution under Mr. Scott, who took a great interest in his promising pupil, young Enumerson took an important step. His talents had attracted the notice of a clergyman, who sent him to Paris for aix months. At the French capital he artist occupied his time in making copies of paintings in the Louvre. At the termination of the six months he went to London and copied subjects in the National Gallery. In due time he succeeded in gaining admission to the Royal Academy as a pupil. Having his living to earn as well as his studies to prosecute, the young man endured not a little harding and the part of his residence in the metropolis, but after a while he received introductions to many noble patrons, from whom he received commissions. Among them was the Marquis of Sainbaury, father of the present premier. He had gained a reputation for his skill in painting children and orders poured in to him. One of his pictures, "The Village Tailor," was accepted at the Royal Academy about this time. The great writer on art, Mr. John Ruskin, had noticed some of Romnessons just and the Royal Academy. Among the products of his brush while residing in that village were "The Queen's Letter," which depicted an incident connected with He Hartley Colliery disaster," A Foreign Invasion" and "The Branks" (the two latter being purchased by Sir William Armatrong), and "The Critics," the engravings of which commanded a very large sale. Having received several commissions from Sir William Armatr

An exhibition of his collected works was held at Newcastle, December, 1895, the artist having died on August 28, 1895. In the catalogue of the exhibition fuller details are given as to his life and work, which we have no space to incorporate. Mr. H. H. Emmerson claimed relationship with Ralph Waldo Emerson, and though, doubtless, he came of the same original stock, as do all real Emersons, the relationship was probably very remote; at least, no proof whatever has been adduced to the contrary. The photograph, however, shows a family likeness to Emersons we have seen, and the Chester-le-Street Emmersons were doubtless originally Emerysons, and not Emmesons (vide Cursitor Rolls, etc.). On the athletic side of his character, the old forester blood comes out .- P. H. E.

Kelly, 1894.—Emerson 1, Emmerson 1, Embersons 0 = 2.

### XIV. Co. Essex.

(1) H. J. Emerson, of Billericay.

(i.) Henry Emerson, owner of property in Capel, Suffolk, circa 1750 took Lynd's Hall,

(i.) Henry Emerson, owner of property in Caper, Sunois, etrea 1750 took Lynd's Hall, Edwardstone, Suffolk. He had issue:—

(ii.) (1) Henry Emerson, b. at Lynd's Hall. (2) William. (3) Thomas. (4) Joseph. (5) John. (6) Martha. (7) Mary Anne. (8) Elizabeth. (9) Emily. Henry had issue:—

(iii.) (1) Henry John Emerson (the contributor), at. 60, b. at Bildestone. (2) William. (3) John. (4) Joseph. Moved to and has lived at Bildericay 40 years. Claims no arms. Family came from Suffolk. Signed, H. J. Emerson, Southend and Billericay, July, 1896.

(2) H. R. Emmerson, of Leyton.

(i.) Grandfather was a citizen and salter of London.

(ii.) H. R. Emmerson, Leyton (?), of H.M. Customs. Has issue:-

(iii.) Rev. G. T. Emmerson, of Preston, Lancs. His grandfather spelt his name Emerson, and it was always a disputed point which was correct, one or two m's. The family came from East Yorkshire, and claims no arms. Signed, H. R. Emmerson, Aug. 17, 1896.

(3) A. Churchill Emerson, of Leyton.

(i.) Arthur Emerson, m. Margaret Alderson, of Richmond (Yorks). Had issue:

(ii.) (1) Arthur William, ? ob. 1847; he left issue (vide infra). (2) Margaret, living 1847. (3) George, who went to Jamaica, living 1847. (4) Richard, living 1847. (5) Margaret. (6) Georgina. Both residing at Debenham, in Suffolk; living 1847. Arthur William left issue :-

(iii.) (1) A. Churchill (the contributor), b. at Camberwell, 1849. Has always spelt the name Emerson, and thinks the family came from Richmond (Yorkshire), but is not sure; no arms. Signed, A. C. Emerson, Leyton, July 4, 1896.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 3, Emmersons 0, Embersons 4 = 7.

#### XV.

### LONDON AND MIDDLESEX.

(1) William Emerson, of London and Brixton Hill.

(i.) Thomas Emerson, settled at Benton or Howe, Cumberland, and owned considerable property, which he left to Lord Lowther, m. Hoodless, who was a connection of Capel Atkinson. They left issue:—(1) Thomas, D.S.P. (2) John, went to U.S.A., et. 21, and died soon after arrival. (3) Isabella, D.S.P. (4) Richard, m. Sarah Quish (vide infra), b. 1817 near Carlisle. (5) William, D.S.P.

(ii.) Richard m. Sarah Quish, and left issue:-(1) Mary Elizabeth. (2) Isabella. (3) John, ob. 1885; issue, Richard Wilfrid and Ralph Waldo. (4) Margaret. (5) Laura.

(6) William (the contributor), b. 1865. (7) Edith.

(iii.) William (the contributor) m. Frances Eleanor Busby in July, 1895. Tradition that family originally came from Co. Durham, and is related to William Emerson, the mathematician. Were all fine men. Eldest uncle was known throughout Cumberland as an excellent wrestler and runner, one of the best in the county. Took third prize in wrestling at Carlisle when 17, open to the county. Always spelt the name Emerson; claims no arms. Signed, William Emerson, London, W., July 6, 1896.

(2) H. Emmerson, of Lambeth.

Informs me that "our family name is spelt Emmerson, 'Yorkshire,' not Emerson, rerican,' two distinct families." This history will show this contributor the dangers of 'American,' two distinct families." dogmatism. -- P. H. E.

(3) G. Emberson, London, S.W. Family originated at Long Sutton, Co. Lincoln. Has always spelt the name Emberson;

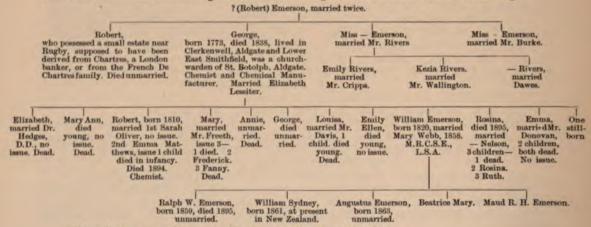
claims no arms.

(4) Martha Emerson, spinster, London, W.

Family belonged to Lincolnshire; no particulars given. Has heard a tradition that the family came over with Canute. No arms.

(5) Augustus Emerson, London, N.W.

So far as he knows, the family have always been Londoners, but has heard they originally came from France. Has always spelt the name Emerson. Believes his crest to be a stag, with the motto "Ich Dien." [No such crest ever granted to an Emerson.—P. H. E.]



Signed, Augustus Emerson, London, N.W., July 13, 1896.

 (6) Peter Emerson, Ealing Dean, London, W.
 (i.) Peter, ob. 1832. His father was born in Gray's Inn Road. Born near Oxford Street, and had issue :-(1) Peter, b. near Lisson Grove, now æt. 66. (2) Thomas, went to New

Zealand circa 1860, and D.S.P. 1862.

(ii.) Peter (the contributor) b. Feb. 23, 1830. Is married, and has three sons and five daughters. Has always spelt the name Emerson, and has been told his ancestors came from

Co. Durham; claims no arms. Signed, Peter Emerson, London, W., June 23, 1896.

(7) Mary Emerson, née Robertshaw, widow, æt. 72, London, N.

Widow of George Rose Emerson, ob. 1885, who was the only son of George Emerson and — White. The family said to have come from Oxfordshire. Several relatives went to the colonies and U.S.A., including three out of eight of her sons—two to Africa and one to America. Does not claim any arms. Mr. Emerson was a prolific writer, as the list of his

publications in Appendix proves. Signed, Mary Emerson, London N., July 15, 1896.

(8) George H. Emerson, London, E.C. (vide Captain Thomas Emerson, of Ramsgate).

(i.) John Emerson, ob. 1794, et. 43, when his son Thomas was about 12. He left issue:—

(i.) John Emerson, ob. 1794, at. 43, when his son Thomas was about 12. He left issue:—
(1) Thomas Griggs, a pilot for the north and south Channel. (2) Sarah, m. J. Ash, and had issue, Thomas and James Ash, who went to the U.S.A. (3) Girl, m.?.
(ii.) Thomas Griggs Emerson, the pilot, ob. Sept. 17, 1866, at. 82. He married and left issue:—(1) Thomas (Captain Thomas, of Ramsgate, q.v.). (2) George H. (the contributor).
(3) Dau., m. J. Green, Ely. (4) Dau. (R.), m. E. Sewell. The family came from Lincolnshire and claim no arms. Signed, George H. Emerson, July 4, 1896.
(9) Emma Emerson, of Archway Road, London.

Asks me if I am related to the Emerson family, if there is money in the Emerson family, and if I am writing a book, tries to bargain for a copy for information. Declined with thanks.—P. H. E.

with thanks .- P. H. E.

(10) Mark Emberson, of London, S.E. (i.) Abraham of Great Waltham, Essex, ob. Dec. 1887, et. 90 (contributor's grandfather). Believes his father and grandfather were farmers in the same county. He had a brother William at Great Waltham. Says his uncle is still a farmer in Essex, and sends me a cutting from Scott's "Pirate," from the end of Chapter XXIV., where occurs the name Emberson. P. H. E.

(11) Ernest Sugden Emerson, of London, S.E.

(i.) James, b. at Bristol, where he was town clerk and owned a brass foundry called "The Castle Green Foundry." He entertained William IV. at Bristol. He had a brother Thomas who went to U.S.A. He m. (1) Hon. Miss Walcot, niece to Lord Lyons, and had one son, Dr. James Lay Emerson, now dead. (2) Charlotte Scofield Sugden; had issue, including the contributor; all the boys were christened "Sugden."

(ii.) Ernest Sugden Emerson. Has heard that a great-grandfather was hung in the Irish Rebellion. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, E. S. Emerson, July 7, 1896. Mr. Emerson kindly sent me the copy of a letter he received from Ralf Waldo

Emerson which proves that R. W. E. did not know his own pedigree beyond his grandfather.

(12) H. Emerson, of London, S.W.

Asks me for my pedigree, and tells me some Emersons in this part of the world have a pedigree that won't bear looking into (I think I know them), and promises me his pedigree. I sent mine, but have received no reply.—P. H. E.

(13) W. R. Emerson, London, S.W.

States that his people came from Buckinghamshire.

(i.) Robert Emerson, left issue:—(1) William, ob. 1877, ct. 34, m. Sarah Harmer, of Brixton. (2) Emma Anne, m. Robert Line, her cousin, of Bucks. (3) Susanna Esther,

m. Goulding, of Dorsetshire. (4) Sarah Elizabeth, m. W. Henley, of Bucks, her cousin. (ii.) William and Sarah Harmer left issue:—(1) William R. (the contributor), et. 22, 1896, and six daughters. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, W. R. Emerson, London, S.W., July 11, 1896.
(14) F. A. Emmerson, Willesden Green.

Has forwarded my circular to his eldest sister in America, but I have had no further information .- P. H. E.

(15) Arthur Emerson, Brentford.

Father came to Brentford from Cottenham, Cambs., about sixty years ago, and has recently Has always spelt the name Emerson, and claims no arms.

(16) William A. Emerson, London, S.W. (vide Fisher Emerson, of Bath, and Emerson, of London).

Question 1 .- Vide pedigree of Fisher Emerson, of Bath, Mr. W. A. E. belongs to that family .- P. H. E.

Question 2.—Northumberland, but a very long time ago.

Question 3.—My own name has always been Emerson. Some members of the Emerson

family for some reason or other assumed the name of Emerson-Tennent,

Question 5.—I used to know one young Emerson, a cousin or second cousin of mine, who went out to South America, where he had relatives of his own name (probably relatives of mine also, although unknown), but this young fellow died out there.

Question 6 .- With Cooks, Pecks, Longs of Wootton-under-Edge, Gloucester, Keables of

West Lavington, Dyers of somewhere, and Randalls of Devizes.

Question 7.—Not being well up in heraldry, I do not quite understand the meaning of this question. The family crest, I have always been taught, was a "sinister hand gules," i.e., a baron's hand. It appears thus in Warburton's book of crests, and also in Fairbairn's, where it is quoted as belonging to the county of Northumberland. My father, grandfather, and probably generations before them, had used this as a trade mark on sacks, etc. I have lately heard that an old seal is somewhere in existence in possession of some member of the family, in which the hand is charged with a heart, with the motto "Love truth." [There is no record of any such Emerson crest; it must have been a trade token .- P. H. E.]

P.S.—I have heard that an Emerson, a great-uncle or some such relative of mine, was a big man in the Spitalfields silk trade when that was in its palmy days. I have also heard that Kew Bridge "belonged" to an Emerson, another great-uncle or something of that kind. Also have hear tales of other Emersons, sailors who were shipwrecked, and men of thrilling adventures in the bush, who used to turn up unexpectedly in England in impecunious condition.

(17) John Emmerson, London, S.E. (Croydon). (i.) John Emmerson, b. at Cottenham, Cambs. Had issue:—

(ii.) (1) John Emmerson, b. 1812, at the same place. Had issue:—
(iii.) (1) John (the contributor), b. Jan. 4, 1844. (2) William. (3) Josiah. Both living. The family are tall, powerful men. Has spelt the name Emmerson always. No arms. Signed, John Emmerson, Croydon, July, 1896.
(18) William Emerson, of The Sanctuary, Westminster, London, S.W.

A distinguished architect. His pedigree will be found in the Emersons of Bath (q,v).

(19) Robert Emerson, Uxbridge Road, London, W.
Parents owned the original "Old Hat" at Ealing. Father's brother went abroad. Brother George in the Royal Marines at Chatham. He served in the Egyptian campaign of 1897. Sisters living—(1) Jane. (2) Mary Ann. (3) Elizabeth. (4) Isabella, ob. in 1896. Signed, R. Emerson, Dec. 3, 1897.

Kelly's London, Suburban and Middlesex Directories, 1895; (Middlesex), London and Suburbs (1896). The addresses are therefore often counted twice over. Emersons 59, Emmersons 37, Embersons 7 = 103.

### XVI.

Co. Berks.
(1) Thomas G. Emerson, M.D., Ch.M. Queen's University, Ireland, of Wantage.

(i.) Great-grandfather, pioneer and organizer of the Orangemen in '98.

(ii.) Thomas, lived at Hilton Park, Clones, Co. Monaghan. His grandfather was a keen sportsman, but unlucky in horse-racing. He left issue:—(1) Thomas, emigrated to Australia (Sydney?) circa 1845-50. (2) John (vide infra). lived at Amchurch House, Clones, b. circa 1820, ob. circa 1884. (3) Mary, spinster, ob. circa 1886.
(iii.) John, m. Ann Sharpe, b. Co. Cavan, Ireland, circa 1836, and had issue:—(1) Thomas

Gilbert Emerson, M.D. (2) John, surgeon at Saltaire, Yorks. (3) J. S. Emerson (broker), living at Washington, U.S.A. (4) —. (5) —. (6) —. (iv.) Thos. Gilbert Emerson, M.D., m. Mary Evelyn Provis. No issue. The family

came from Co. Monaghan, Ireland. Educated at Carmichael Sch. of Med., Dublin; Richmond and Mercer Hospitals, Dublin; Trinity Coll., Dublin, and Queen's Coll., Galway. First Prizeman in Anatomy, Physiology, Surgery, Mat. Medica, Medical Jurisprudence at Carmichael Sch. of Med., Dublin. Claims no arms, but says his father did, but does not know on what grounds. July 13, 1896. Always spelt name Emerson. Signed, Thos. G. Emerson, Wantage,

(2) David Emerson, of Newport Pagnell.

Family originally belonged to Bletchley (Bucks), and many generations lived there.

His father and uncle lived there too, and were copyholders, and had to beat the bounds once in three years for custom. They once omitted to do this, and so rendered their title void, and the land reverted to the lord of the manor, Sir P. P. Duncomb. In trying to dispute the point, it was found that they had held the land for ten generations, but it was of no avail. Name always spelt Emerson.

(i.) John Emerson, brother of Thomas, m. twice. 1. 1st wife, and had issue:—(1) John.

(2) Thomas. (3) George, who was at the battle of Waterloo. (4) William.

2. 2nd wife, and they had issue:—(1) James, ob. at Bletchley. (2) Mary Anne, ob. at London.

(3) Elizabeth, ob. at Salford (Beds). (4) Robert, ob. at Salford (Beds). (5) Daniel, ob. at Bletchley. (6) David, b. 1802, ob. at Newport Pagnell, 1861.

(ii.) David (father of contributor), youngest son of John, b. 1802, ob. 1861. Had issue:

(iii.) David (the contributor), of Newport Pagnell. Signed, David Emerson, Newport Pagnell, July 4, 1896.

Kelly's Directory, 1895.—Emersons 3. Emparsons 0. Embassons 0.—2

Kelly's Directory, 1895.—Emersons 3, Emmersons 0, Embersons 0 = 3.

#### Co. KENT.

(1) R. Joynes Emmerson, of Sandwich, Kent.

Born 1812. Has always spelt the name Emmerson, and there is a tradition that his ancestors came from Yorkshire. Signed, R. Joynes Emmerson, Sandwich, June 18, 1896. Does not claim arms, but uses a demi-lion with battle-axe as crest, such as was never granted to any Emerson, let alone Emmerson, none of whom have ever been granted arms.

-P. H. E.

(2) Captain T. Emerson, Ramsgate, Kent.

Was for many years in the service of the Trinity House, London. Was 19 years in command of one of their steam vessels, and for 28 years superintendent of the Great Yarmouth district, inspecting lighthouses, light-vessels, buoys and surveying sands in the vicinity as required. Has a son in command of one of the Trinity House steamers. His grandfather came from Lincolnshire, and has always spelt his name Emerson and does not claim any arms. Thinks he is connected with a branch of Emersons formerly well known at Watton, in Norfolk.

(i.) John (grandfather), who had issue :—(ii.) Thomas Griggs, who had issue :—

(iii.) Thomas (the contributor), b. 1822. Signed, Thomas Emerson, Ramsgate, July 14,

(3) Mrs. Mary Emerson, Ramsgate, Kent.

Married eldest son of Captain T. Emerson, of Ramsgate. Her husband now dead. Signed, M. Emerson, Ramsgate, July 5, 1896.

With reference to Nos. 2 and 3 as above given, vide Geo. H. Emerson's return under London .- P. H. E.

 (4) Jacob Emerson, Swanley, Kent.
 (i.) John Emerson, b. 1755, buried 1839, et. 84. Born and buried at Tittleshall, Norfolk. John Emerson m. Mary ?, b. 1762, buried 1846, æt. 84. These extracts are from the Tittles-hall Parish Register. They left issue:—

(ii.) Father, b. at Tittleshall, Norfolk, March, 1793, ob. at Ryburgh, Norfolk, 1871. He left issue, eighteen children, seven of whom are alive, but the only surviving son besides contributor is ———, who has no issue. One sister m. Donath, another m. Hurst. There are some of the name who claim relationship in Sydney, N.S.W., but knows nothing of them. Father's brother William was an army pensioner, D.S.P. One of father's sisters m. Spendlove. (iii.) Jacob Emerson (the contributor), m. Annie Mace, and has issue:—(1) Ernest Edward, æt. 29, of Swanley, married. (2) Rowland, æt. 26, of Swanley, married. (3) Alice, æt. 28, spinster. (4) Mary, æt. 16, spinster. Is manager of Army and Navy Stores, and has been for 25 years. Has given much evidence and done much work on the railway rates controversy, see Blue Books, 1889, 1890, 1891. Has always spelt the name Emerson himself, but has known members of the family spell it Emmerson. Claims no arms. Signed, Jacob Emerson, Swanley, Oct. 15, 1896.

(5) A. T. Emerson, of Shortlands, Kent.

(i.) George Emerson, b. circa 1731, is believed to have lived latterly near Reeth, in Swalesdale, Yorkshire. He left issue:—

(ii.) George Emerson, b. 1772, ob. 1848. He left issue:-

(iii.) A. T. Emerson (the contributor). Does not know what county originally came from, has always spelt the name Emerson, and claims no arms. Signed, A. T. Emerson, Shortlands, July 7, 1896.

(6) F. Emmerson, Broadstairs, Kent.

(i.) William Emmerson, b. , of Walsingham, Norfolk, m. — Lynn, of Hempton, and settled at Toftstree (the next parish), ob. at. 82. They had issue:—

and settled at Tottstree (the next parish), ob. at. 82. They had issue:—

(ii.) Henry Emmerson, who married, and died 1896, at. 82. He and his wife had issue:—

(1) John Emmerson, whose son John went to India 30 years ago, and is now dead.

(2) James, whose son went to India 46 years ago, and is now dead.

(3) Charles. (4) Benjamin, living at Tofts, near Fakenham. (5) Henry (vide infra). (6) Daughter, m. Tufnell, of Maidstone. (7) Another daughter (?).

(iii.) Henry Emmerson, moved to Broadstairs and married, and has issue:—(1) Harry, in the Navy serving in Australia.

in the Navy, serving in Australia. (2) Fred (vide infra). (3) Charles. (4) William. (5) Rupert. (6) Daughter (?). (7) Daughter (?). (iv.) Fred Emmerson<sup>©</sup> (the contributor), living at Broadstairs, coxswain of B.A.R.C. Claims no arms. Signed, F. Emmerson, Broadstairs, July 1, 1896.

(7) Mrs. Sewell, née Emerson. †

Sister of Captain Thomas Emerson above-mentioned. Her father's eldest sister married a naval officer named James Ash, and their two sons went to the United States circa 1820 and settled there. Her sister m. John Green Ely, and she m. Edward Sewell. Signed, R. Sewell, Upper Clapton, London, July 14, 1896.

(8) Mrs. C. Flower Ellis, of Widmore, Bromley, Kent.

Great-grandmother was Eliz. Maria Emerson, b. May 9, 1786, m. Oct. 30, 1805, at Windsor, Nova Scotia, to Captain Thos. Appleton, Royal Marines, of H.M.S. La Ville de Milan. She died 1875. She was the dau. of John Emerson and Catherine Schwartz (vide infra) Emersons of Bognor. Catherine Schwartz was niece of the well-known Indian missionary

of that name, whose family originally came from Heidelburg.

of that name, whose family originally came from Heidelburg.

John Emerson and Catherine Schwartz, m. Aug. 17, 1777, had issue:—(1) John William, b. Oct. 28, 1778, ob. Oct. 16, 1805. (2) Otto William, b. Dec. 14, 178), ob. Oct. 23, 1803. (3) Eliz. Ann, b. May 3, 1782, ob. Sept. 17, 1782. (4) Thos. Palmer, b. July 9, 1783, ob. Aug. 30, 1783. (5) George Philip, b. Feb. 7, 1785, ob. Dec. 1, 1794. (6) Eliz. Maria, b. May 9, 1786, ob. March, 1875. (7) Henry Edward, b. Feb. 14, 1788, ob. Dec. 1, 1794. (8) Cath. Ann, b. Sept. 20, 1789, ob. 1884. (9) Susanna Louisa, b. Dec. 13, 1790, ob. 1885. (10) Frederick, b. March 25, 1792, ob. 1811. (11) Hugh Alexander, b. Sept. 23, 1793, ob. May, 1860. (12) Mary Amelia, b. June 22, 1795, ob. 1834. (13) Sophia Eustina, b. May 6, 1797, ob. 1888. (14) George Henry, b. Dec. 21, 1798, ob. July 3, 1889. (15) Mary Ann Isabella, b. Dec. 27, 1800, ob. Sept., 1873. (16) Edward Weeks, b. March 12, 1803, ob. 1825. (17) Otto William Gould, b. June 28, 1805, ob. 1886. Signed, C. Flower Ellis, Widmore, Bromley, Kent, Oct. 22, 1897. Widmore, Bromley, Kent, Oct. 22, 1897.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 7, Emmersons 7, Emberson 1 = 15.

\* Has since gone into the Navy.—P. H. E.
† I have to thank Mrs. Sewell especially for two lithographed pedigrees of the Lincolnshire Emersons of Serby
—the only armigerous Lincolnshire family of Emersons, whose history will be found elsewhere.—P. H. E.

### XVIII.

### Co. Sussex.

(1) E. G. W. Emerson, Bognor, Sussex.

(i.) John Emerson and his brother (name unknown) emigrated—John to Nova Scotia, the brother to the United States—about 1772. The brother of John was lost sight of. They are said to have gone from Lincolnshire. John moved to New York during the War of Independence, and contracted to feed prisoners of war, made a fortune and returned to Nova Scotia, and m. Catherine Schwartz, of German family, 17th Aug., 1777. John and Catherine left issue:—(1) John William, a captain in the Army and A.D.C. to the Duke of Kent, commander-in-chief of Nova Scotia. (2) Henry. (3) George. Both drowned. (4) Frederick. (5) Otto. Both joined the Navy and died. (6) Hugh Alexander, entered the Navy, retired and became a barrister (vide infra). (7) George Henry, a barrister and judge in Newfoundland. (8) William, settled in America and left issue. (9) Louisa, m. Count de Damas, an officer of the Foreign Legion stationed at Nova Scotia, and nephew of the Duke de Damas, an ancient French family. (10) Eliz. Maria, m. Captain T. Appleton, of the Royal Marines. are said to have gone from Lincolnshire. John moved to New York during the War of (11) Catherine Anne, m. Captain Drawater, of the Army. (12) Another sister, m. — Campbell, of Nova Scotia. (13) Isabel, m. Lieut. Elrington, of the Army. (14) Sophia. ob. unmarried at Brighton, England. (15) (16) (17) Died in infancy.

(ii.) Hugh Alexander m. Mary Burger and moved to Newfoundland, where he was for 25 years solicitor-general, and for several years puisne judge. He died in England in 1860. He left issue:—(1) Elder brother, bachelor. (2) E. G. W. (the contributor). (3) Sister, m.—Cowan (now dead), of Brisbane, Queensland. (4) Sister, spinster.

(iii.) E. G. W., bachelor, et. 63 (the contributor). Resides with his elder brother and (ii.) Stephen, of Kitty Crags, who had issue:

(iii.) Stephen, of Kitty Crags, who had issue:

(iii.) Cragge of Kitty Crags, who had issue:

(iii.) Cragge of Kitty Crags, who had issue:

(iii.) George, of Kitty Crags, who sold the freehold of Kitty Crags and moved to Redbank, near Appleby, Westmoreland. He had issue:—(1) Ralph (vide infra). (2) Ruth. (3) John. (4) William. (5) Stephen. (6) George. (7) Robert. (8) Sarah. (9) Jane and Dickenson (sic)?.

(iv.) Ralph, believes he is related to Ralph Waldo Emerson, but gives no proof; it is,

however, improbable. He has issue :-(v.) T. W. (the contributor), recently removed from Canterbury to Brighton. Name always spelt Emerson. Signed, T. W. Emerson, Brighton, July 28, 1896.

Kelly, 1895.—Emersons 2, Emmersons 2, Embersons 0 = 4.

### Co. Somerset.

(1) Major-General Alexander Emerson, of Cotlake House, Taunton.

The following notes are based on Burke's account, but revised and brought up to date from notes kindly supplied me by Major-General Alexander Lyon Emerson, and my own researches.

Lineage.—One of the earliest records of this Lincolnshire family is the will, proved 1605-6, of Alexander, the son of George Emerson. He appears to have been father of five One of which, sons.

Robert Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, Co. Lincoln, m. Elinor Wainwright, and was father of

Alexander Emerson, Esq., of Caistor and Glamford Briggs, an eminent barrister, who

\*I received a letter from a member of this family in Nova Scotia who used Ralf's (of Foxton) arms with Sir James Emerson-Tennent's motto, "Deus protector noster." No person originating from Lincolnshire has any claim to arms granted to a Durham family, nor claim to another mans motto; this is obviously the work of the "swindling heraldic stationer," and the writer will pardon my calling attention to such folly. Mr. Emerson, of Bognor, however, himself claims no arms, and since the family hail from Lincolnshire, if they are entitled to arms, there is obviously but one coat to which they are entitled.—P. H. E.

† Since moved to Liverpool.—P. H. E.

m. in 1666 his cousin, (1) Elizabeth, dau. and heir of Alexander Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, and had a numerous family by his three wives, the eldest son of which was:

Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Grimsby and Caistor, b. in 1628, who m. Mildred Saunderson, only dau. of George, third Viscount Castleton, and dying in 1667, was succeeded by his son, Thomas Emerson, Esq., of Caistor, Adm. 1710, who m. Isabel Ascough in 1686 and left

Alexander Emerson, Esq. of Caistor, who m. Alice, sole heiress of George Wharton,

Esq., of Retford, Notts, and had two sons :-

Thomas, who D.S.P., and Alexander Emerson, Esq., of Caistor, who succeeded under the will of G. Wharton, Esq., to the estate of West Retford, Co. Nottingham. He m. Elizabeth. second dau. and co-heiress of the Rev. Thomas Bosvile, rector of Ufford, Co. Northampton, by Elizabeth, his wife, sister and co-heir of John Bolle, Esq., of Thorpe Hall, Co. Lincoln, and by this lady (who m. secondly, in 1745, the Rev. Stephen Ashton, vicar of Louth) had issue:—(1) Alexander, heir (vide infra). (2) Wharton (Sir), Bart. and M.P., of East Retford House, Notts, and Kettlethorpe Park, Co. Lincoln, b. at Hackthorne, Co. Lincoln, in Feb., 1739-40, m., first, April 16, 1762, Anna Maria, eldest dau. and co-heir of Vincent Amcotts, Esq., of Harrington and Aistrop, Co. Lincoln, assumed in consequence the surname of Amcotts, and was created a Baronet in 1796; he had by her an only dau., Elizabeth, m. in 1780 to Sir John Ingilby, Bart., of Ripley. Sir Wharton m. secondly Amelia Teresa Campbell, and by her had one dau., Sophia Louisa, m. in 1826 to Matthew Wilson, Esq., of Eshton Hall, Co. York. Sir Wharton ob. in 1808. (3) Elizabeth, m. to Thomas Massing-

berd, Esq., of Gunby Park, Co. Lincoln.

The heir, Alexander Emerson, Esq., of West Retford House, Co. Notts, b. 1743, m. Susannah, second dau. (and co-heiress with her sister, Anne, wife of Major John Clutterbuck, Esq., of Warkworth, Co. Northumberland) of Captain Patrick Lyon, of East Thetford,

a descendant of the noble house of Strathmore, and left (with a dau., Harriet Lyona, m. first to Joseph Cavie, Esq., and secondly to Colonel Campbell) a son and successor,

Alexander Lyon Emerson, Esq., M.D., of West Retford House, Notts, and of Ulverscroft Abbey, Co. Leicester, also of Cumberworth and Thorpe, Co. Lincoln, and Gasington, Co. Durham, b. May 10, 1770, who entered the army March 5, 1795, and served throughout the campaigns in Holland, Egypt, Spain, Cape of Good Hope, etc. In 1817 he was one of the few promoted by the Prince Regent to the rank of deputy inspector of hospitals. Dr. Emerson was a good botanist and musician, playing extremely well on the organist. The organist to George III. bequeathed him a bust of Handel, now in Major-General Lyon Emerson's possession. Dr. Emerson m. Elizabeth, dau. of — Hunsdon, Esq., of Maldon, Co. Essex, and has issue:—(1) Alexander Lyon, his heir (vide infra). (2) William Henry, of Cumberworth and Thorne Co. Lincoln late 63rd Regt. He entered the army as ensign in the 10th Foot and Thorpe, Co. Lincoln, late 63rd Regt. He entered the army, as ensign in the 10th Foot, in 1842, and having obtained his lieutenancy in 1843, served throughout the campaign of the Sutledge, acting aide-de-camp to Brigadier Stracey, C.B., at Sobraon, and has received a medal and a clasp; m. in 1848 Flora Brenda, dau. and co-heir of F. D. Haynes, Esq., of Lonesome and Ashstead, Co. Surrey, by Mary, his wife, eldest surviving dau. of Sir Timothy Shelley, Bart., of Castle Goring; died without issue. (3) Thomas Wharton, of Cumberworth, Co. Lincoln, and late of Pembroke College, Oxford, m. Mary, dau. of R. Corringham, Esq., of Misterton, Notts, and has a son, Lyon Emerson. (4) Elizabeth, m. to Captain Tupman, R.N., of Reading, ob. in 1849, leaving issue. (5) Julia, did not marry. (6) Isabella Susanna, m. in 1859 to Robert Corringham, Esq., of Misterton and Gringley, Notts. (7) Anne Louisa, did not marry. Dr. Emerson d. July 24, 1834, was buried in Tunbridge Wells, and was succeeded by his eldest son, the Rev. Alexander Lyon Emerson, of Ulverscroft Abbey

The eldest of Dr. Emerson's sons, son and heir to Ulverscroft Abbey, was the Rev. Alexander Lyon Emerson, of Ulverscroft Abbey, Co. Leicester, and West Buckland, Co. Somerset, succeeded his father July 24, 1834, m. 1837 Julia, only surviving dau. of William Trenchard, Esq., of Taunton, and has issue. He sold Ulverscroft Abbey in 1837 to Lord Stamford. He left issue:—(1) Alexander Lyon, b. Feb. 11, 1838, 28th Regt., served in the

<sup>\*</sup> The 1666 Visitation ends with this Emerson, and the 1796 pedigree begins with the same person.-P. H. E.

Russian campaign (vide infra). (2) Charles Edward, ob. 1894, sine prole. (3) Wharton Amcotts, unmarried, alive, no issue. (4) Theodore Bosvile, ob. 1882, Major 19th Regt., retired Lieut.-Colonel, M. Alice Attrill in 1889, ob. Nov. 15, 1894, and left issue:—(1) Alexander Theodore. (2) Charles Edward. Both living. (5) Catherine Alice Mary, spinster,

Alexander Lyon, the son and heir, of Cotlake House, Taunton, Somersetshire, entered the army on Jan. 12th, 1855, as ensign in 28th Foot, and remained in it 32 years, retiring from the command in 1887 with honorary rank of Major-General. Served in Malta, India, Hong Kong, on staff as D.A.. Quartermaster-General in Jamaica, and Brigade-Major of Curragh Camp and Belfast district, also Assistant Quartermaster-General, Portsmouth, and on Prince Edward of Saxe-Weimar's staff at Portsmouth. Commanded 1st Gloucestershire

Regt. two years. M. in 1878 Edith Kate Eliza, dau. of Lieut.-Colonel Wyndham Baker, Royal Artillery, by Edith Lushington. Has one daughter, Ethel May, born Nov. 25, 1879. Arms—quarterly: 1 Emerson, 2 Bosvile, 3 Bolle, and 4 Lyon. Motto-"In te Domine speravi." Crest-none.

(2) J. Fisher Emerson, of Bath.

The accompanying pedigree was compiled from material kindly supplied by Mr. Joseph Fisher Em-This family are undoubted descendants of the Emersons of Co. Gloucester, whose pedigree and history are given under Co. Gloucester in Chapter IV. The family originated in Durham and is not armigerous. It has produced one distinguished man at present living, Mr. William Emerson, architect, of London. So far as is known and as records show it is not related to Ralph Waldo Emerson's family as some of its members have thought.

(3) Robert John Emmerson, Wincanton.
(i.) Hiram John. Had issue:—(1) Robert John (the contributor). (2) T. E. G., living at Yeovil. Moved to Wincanton from Lavington and Stanton. Claims no arms. Signed, R. J. Emmerson, Wincanton, June 22, 1896.

Kelly, 1894.- Emersons 4, Emmersons 0, Emberson 1 = 5.



JOSEPH FISHER EMERSON, at. 72.

### XX.

### SCOTLAND.

(1) Annie Emerson, of Edinburgh.

Annie Emerson, spinster, dau. of the late Mr. Emerson, of Beechpark, near Belfast, Ireland, and niece of Sir James Emerson-Tennant (q.v.). Has always spelt the name Emerson. Her brother served in the Army Service Corps in South Africa, and went through the Boer war, surviving the attack on Majuba Hill. He died 1893, unmarried. Her father went to Calcutta as managing director of the P.N.O. Company. Has only a married silve. Her father went to father the class brother of Sir James Emerson Tennant, used the serves are size a Sir James Emerson. father, the elder brother of Sir James Emerson-Tennant, used the same arms as Sir James Emerson-Tennant (q.v.). Signed, Annie Emerson, June 28, 1896. Book-plate contributed.—P. H. E.

(2) Thomas Emerson, of Aberdeen.

(i.) Thomas Emerson, of Mulgavie, Renfrewshire, had issue :- (1) William Emerson, went to America in 1874, et. 40, never heard of since, b. 1830. (2) Mary Emerson, went to New York, U.S.A., in 1868, et. 25, m. and died there, et. 42; b. 1843. (3) Thomas Emerson, b. Sept. 24, 1844. (4) James, went to America in 1872, at. 18, heard of at Crystal Island, California, in 1878; b. 1854. (5) Marion, m. Andrew Fulton, of Glasgow, both living.

(ii.) Thomas Emerson, was born at Springburn, Glasgow, Sept. 24, 1844, and moved to

Aberdeen 1887, and has issue:—(1) Annie. (2) Thomas. (3) Maggie. (4) Robert. (5) Alexander. Always spelt name Emerson and claims no arms. Signed, Thomas Emerson, Aberdeen.

Scotland. Edinburgh Post Office Directory, 1895, and State Directory. -- Emersons 2, Emmersons 2, Embersons 0; Aberdeen, 1893—Emersons 2 = 6. Ayr, Inverness, Glasgow, etc., none.

### XXI.

#### IRELAND.

(1) Grace Emerson, of Rostrevor, Co. Down.

(i.) John Emerson, b. 1763, m. 1790 Mary, dau. of John Martin Tubbermoney, Downpatrick. They had issue:—(1) Ellen, b. 1792, m. 1809, went to America same year. (2) John, b. 1794, m. in America, went out with his sister Ellen. (3) Grace, b. 1796, m. John Wilson, ob. 1867, no issue. (4) Robert, b. 1798, do not know where he died. (5) Mary, b. 1800, ob. 1875, unmarried. (6) Thomas (contributor's father), b. 1802, m. 1837, ob. 1881. (7) Joseph Martin, b. 1808, lost at sea 1849, unmarried. (8) Ruthven, b. 1810, ob. 1880, unmarried.

Joseph and Ruthven were poets.

(ii.) Thomas Emerson, b. 1802, m. 1837 Mary, dau. of James Kirkup, Northumberland. They had issue:—(1) Elizabeth Catherine, b. Sept. 27, 1838, m. 1857 John Calvert, son of John Calvert and grandson of Leonard Calvert, Co. Armagh. (2) John Thomas, b Dec. 31, 1839, ob. 1840. (3) Mary Grace (the contributor), b. Nov. 2, 1841, spinster. (4) Thomas Ruthven, b. Nov. 6, 1842, m. in America, settled in Arcata, California, one son, Thomas Henry, a very clever boy of 16. (5) Robert James, b. Sept. 26, 1844, m. 1889. (6) John, (Major) b. July 2, 1847, m. 1888, secondly 1895, one son, b. 1890 (vide infra). Always spelt the name Emerson. Claims no arms. Signed, Grace Emerson, Rostrevor, July 10, 1896.

Miss Grace Emerson has a tradition that her great-great-grandfather was an Englishman, who came over with William III and fought at the battle of the Boyne and settled in Ulster. Sir J. Emerson-Tennent

claimed kindred with her grandfather.



RUTHVEN EMERSON, born 1810, ob. 1880. From a painting by himself.

Miss Emerson has sent me a volume of poems by her two uncles, Joseph Martin and Ruthven Emerson, entitled "Lays of the Deep" (London: Marlborough & Co., 1878). These brothers were both water-colour artists as well. Joseph Martin was ever a rover on the sea, in which he finally found his grave (July, 1849), and Ruthven was a stay-at-home, never leaving Rostrevor. Of the two writers, Joseph appears to me the better, and his poems are distinctly good, showing keen observation and knowledge of the sea and ships, a certain power of expression, and a great love of nature. These poems, if not of first rank, are a long way ahead of much of the writing of the "minor poets" given in Mr. Traill's article, but these brothers knew nothing of, and cared less for, logrolling and booming. I must refer the reader to the volume itself. The drawings of Ruthven are rather formal, but he has a good sense of colour and decoration, lacking only the exquisite draughtsmanship which proclaims the master.

Miss Emerson's brother, whose portrait is here

given, is an able and distinguished officer, whose record I append in brief.

Major John Emerson, Commandant of the Military Police Corps, Provost Marshal of the Army, at present on the staff of His Royal Highness the Duke of Connaught, the General Officer commanding Aldershot, was born at Rostrevor, Co. Down, Ireland, in the year 1847. He was educated at Dr. Stackpole's Academy, Kingstown, and at Major Mark E. Frost's

Academy, Portsmouth. He joined the Royal Navy in 1865, and received his commission as Paymaster in July, 1869. He served in the Lion, guardship at Greenock, and H.M.S. Bristol flagship of Admiral Sir G Hornby on the west coast of Africa, and the Vestal, Investigator, "Dr. Livingstone's old ship," and on many others on the north coast of America, West Indies,

west coast of Ireland for a number of years. He left the Navy in 1871, and joined the 5th Princess Charlotte of Wales Dragoon Guards, commonly called the "Green Horse." He was employed on the recruiting staff, London, for some years, and obtained the regimental rank of Orderly Room Sergeant-Major before volunteering for active service on the outbreak of the Egyptian campaign, 1882. He accompanied Lord Wolseley through the campaign as the Sergeant-Major of the Combined Military Mounted and Foot Police, and took part in the battle of Tel-El-Keber and the advance on and the capture of Cairo. He was attached to the staff of Sir General Graham, V.C., K.C.B, during the first Eastern Soudan Campaign, 1884, and was present at the landing of the troops at Trinkitat, the battle of El-Teb, the relief of Tokat, the reconnaissance of El-Dubar and Affafeet, the battle of Tamai, the destruction of Osman Digna's village, and the affairs of Tamach and Handoub. He was mentioned in despatches in the London Gazette of the 24th of May, 1884, and was awarded the distinguished conduct medal for gallantry in the field, with two dates, (1) Feb. 29 and (2) March 13, 1884. He served on Lord Wolseley's staff during the whole of the Nile Expedition until the evacuation of Soudan. In pedition until the evacuation of Soudan. In

Major John Emerson,

Sept., 1885, he was commissioned Quarter
Commander of Military Police Corps, Provest-Marshal of the Army.

(On the Staff of the Duke of Connaught.)



master on the staff of the Army, and appointed Assistant Provost Marshal at the Curragh Camp, Ireland. In 1886 he was appointed to the commission of the peace for the town of Belfast, and during the riots of this year was dangerously wounded whilst endeavouring to protect the life of a man. He was Governor of the Military Prison, Curragh Camp, from 1885 to 1894. He was awarded the Royal Society medal for saving life from fire, 1891. The decorations in Major Emerson's possession are: the Egyptian medal with four clasps, distinguished conduct medal, Khedive's star, Humane Society medal. He was strongly recommended by His Royal Highness the Duke of Cambridge twice for the Albert medal for saving life, also for the medjidie of the 4th Class for service in Egypt. Major Emerson was appointed the rank of Major on the 19th of Sept., 1895.

I am especially indebted to Miss Grace Emerson for the volume of poems and the watercolour drawing by Ruthven, and to Major Emerson for his portrait .- P. H. E.

(2) Annie Emerson and Frances Mulock Emerson, Clarina, Co. Limerick.

In the early part of the sixteenth century, one Horatio Emerson, reputed to be an artist, m. Emily, dau. of Frederick Wetheral, of Castle Wetheral, King's County. They had issue: one son, John Swifte Emerson, who m. a L'Estrange, of the same county. They had issue: one son, Horatio Emerson, m. Emily Mulock, dau. of William Mulock, of Bellair, King's County, and had issue:—(1) John Joseph. (2) Elizabeth. (3) Frances, who died young. Elizabeth m. John North, of Fairview, Tyrrelspass, Co. Westmeath, and had issue :- (1) Emily, m. Courtney Stisted, Captain R.E. Scots. (2) Kathleen, m. William Gardiner, A.M. staff.

(3) Constance, m. Frank Anderson, Indian Civil servant (4) Col. David North, late Royal Artillery, now of Fairview, m. Mrs. Jack, of Halifax; they have issue-one daughter, et. five or six.

John Joseph Emerson (contributor's father) m. Mary Jane, eldest dau. of the late Captain Isaac North-Bomford, of Gallow and Ferns, Kilcock, Co. Meath. They had issue:—(1) Horatio (died young). (2) Isaac Bomford, m. Minnie, dau. of late John Wyley, of Leacroft, Isle of Wight; no issue. (3) John Joseph North. (4) Henry Robert Mulock, m. Georgina, dau. of George Andrews, of Kilkee; issue—Horace Andrews, Vivien, Eileen, Vera. (5) Charles St. Leger Shervington, not married. (6) David North-Bomford, m. Emily Constance, dau. of the late Samuel Martyn, of Thurloe Square, London; issue-Mary Nellie, aged ten months. (7) Frank, died young. (8) Belinda Bomford, m. J. C. Cooper, of Cooper Hill, Clarina, Co. Limerick; no issue. (9) Elizabeth, died young. (10) Emily Annabella, m. Athol Johnstone Dudgeon, son of the late Captain Ralf Dudgeon, of the 50th Regt.; issue-John Henry, Ralf Emerson (Athol), Mary.

Question 1. - Frances Wetheral Mulock (myself). Question 2 .- The Emersons came from Durham. Question 3 .- Our name was always Emerson.

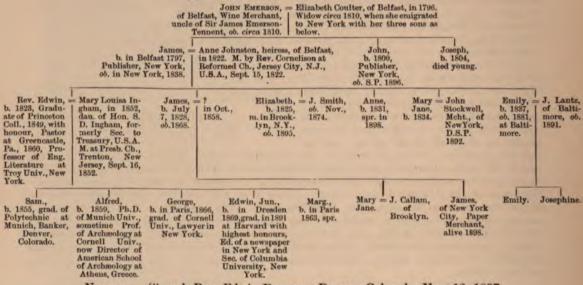
Question 4 .- My father was a celebrated athlete, as also is my youngest brother.

Question 5.—As far back as I know, none of my ancestors went abroad, they having lived on the Emerson property, Clonshaney and Deer Park, Ballycumber, King's County, which came to them through Emily Wetheral, of Castle Wetheral.

Question 7 .- We have arms.

Signed Frances Anne Emerson, Clarina, July 17, 1896.

### (3) Emersons, of Belfast and U.S.A.



Signed, Rev. Edwin Emerson, Denver, Colorado, Nov. 12, 1897. No arms.

(4) John C. Emerson, Ballydehob, Co. Cork. Family has been living at Bandon, in Co. Cork, for 300 years. Has a brother, Canon Emerson, of St. Peter's, Bandon, to whom referred, but received no reply .- P. H. E.

(5) Thomas Emerson, of Clifden, Co. Galway.

Says the name is to be found in Kilnaboy Church, Co. Clare, for several hundred years.

Many of his relations went to America. No arms. Signed, Thomas Emerson, Clifden, Nov. 9, 1897.

Kelly, 1894.—Emersons 18, Emmersons 4, Embersons 0 = 22.

### XXII. INDIA.

Thomas Emerson, B.A. (Cantab.), of Serajganj, Eastern Bengal. Came from Galway, Ireland, where his father, a builder, is at present living. His family

has resided in the county of Clare, at Corofin, since early in the seventeenth century. His father was born there in 1824 and m. Miss Roberts in 1839. His paternal grandfather was born at the same place circa 1790. His mother's father lived at Parsonstown, and her mother was Sidney Catherine Macmahon, a famous beauty. Through the Macmahons, lands in Clare came to his mother's brother. Has always spelt the name Emerson and claims no arms.

Signed, Thomas Emerson, Serajganj, Eastern Bengal, Aug. 9, 1896.
Mr. Thomas Emerson, an Indian Civil servant, was educated at Clongowes Wood College, the Royal University of Ireland, and Emmanuel College, Cambridge, where he graduated B.A. After the examination of 1873, he was appointed to Bengal, where he arrived Dec. 23, 1874,

and serves in Bengal as assistant magistrate and collector (vide Indian Official List, 1896).

Indian Official List, 1896—Emerson 1 (vide supra); Thacker's Indian Directory— Emersons 7 = 8.

### XXIII.

### BEYOND THE SEAS.

George Emerson, Hotel de Flandre, Calais.

- (i.) Edward Emmerson, or Emerson (spelt both ways), b. 1783, in Yorkshire. Had
  - (ii.) Edward, b. 1807, in Yorkshire. Had issue:-
  - (iii.) Edward Henry, b. 1830, in Yorkshire. Had issue :-

(iv.) James, b. in London.

Has heard Emerson, afterwards Emerson-Tennant, was cousin of his grandfather. J. E. E.,

brother abroad; also Est. E. in New Zealand (1870).

I do not know the English address of this contributor, therefore print him as "beyond the seas," but in his letter he speaks of returning to Bush Hill Park .- P. H. E.

### CHAPTER VI.º

## Emersons of Ipswich, Mass., and Bertfordshire.



DR. PAULINE E. CANFIELD, 1896. 06. 1897.

About three years ago, Dr. P. E. Canfield, my cousin, the enthusiastic genealogist of the registered branch of the Ipswich (Mass.) Emersons, wrote to me and

asked me the following questions:—
(1) Who was Ralf of Foxton, what was his pedigree, and what relation was he to the Ipswich

Emersons who claim his arms?

(2) Who was Thomas of Bradbury? what relation was he to Ralf of Foxton and to the Ipswich Emersons?

(3) Whether I could find out whence Thomas

of Ipswich emigrated in England?

Dr. Canfield informed me Professor B. K. Emerson had spent twelve years searching everything in America, and that nobody knew whence the Ipswich Emersons had come, though it was said Co. Durham, and suggested Thomas of Bradbury and Thomas of Ipswich were identical.

These simple questions, which it has taken me exactly three years' hard and unremitting work to answer, gave rise to this book. At the start I luckily made the acquaintance of

\* This chapter was written after the book had gone to press .- P. H. E.

Colonel J. P. Steel, R.E., who had for some years been working at a history of his own family, and he gave me much valuable help. The London Library was put under levy for books, and I began with zeal. I soon found nothing whatever was known of Thomas, of Ipswich, as regards his English life; and although Colonel Steel warned me it was very "chastening work," this genealogy—I should call it heart-breaking—I determined to solve these questions, and after I had in a year amassed a certain amount of information, I printed it in a little tentative pamphlet, entitled "Rough Notes on the Emerson Clan" (1896), to be distributed privately and to serve the purpose of occupying the ground, and of circulating with a view to gaining further information and corrections of errors. Like most of my brother genealogists, I soon began to find what absurd and often vain "family traditions" people perpetuate, and, worse than that, that many of the publications containing pedigrees of the better class were absolutely untrustworthy. On proving a pedigree given in Burke was spurious, I determined to trust nobody and believe nothing unsupported by legal evidence. But, alas! I made this discovery after the publication of my "Rough Notes," in which I had naïvely assumed certain printed pedigrees were trustworthy, and consequently based some of my suggestions thereupon. When I had learnt the ropes fairly well, I determined to pass every English county and Scotland and Ireland through a coarse-meshed strainer, as it were, feeling sure I should thus find answers to my questions—as I have done. In June, 1897, Professor B. K. Emerson sent me advance proofs of his 'Emersons in America." I begged him to omit the chapter on "Emersons in England," warning him that I had discovered certain printed pedigrees were spurious, and that therefore some of my suggestions in "Rough Notes" were no longer to be entertained; in effect, that his matter on the "Emersons in England" was worthless, and calculated to harm the good work he had done on the "Emerson

But to return. After nearly three years' hard work, my whole time being given up to the subject, I have partially succeeded in settling the Ralf of Foxton problem, so far as, I fear, it ever will be settled, in proving that there were three Thomases of Bradbury, and that he was not related to Ralf of Foxton, that neither of the three Thomases of Bradbury emigrated to Massachusetts, that they were descendants of William Emerson, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, bowyer, and were in no way connected with any Durham family, so far as is known. I had passed every county except Herts and Essex through my strainer, and only awaited a few documents to finish my rough search of them. When I got so near the end of my allotted task, I determined to print the book, and Mr. D. Nutt sent out prospectuses, advertising its probable publication in March, 1898. As I had to be ready for the printer, I advertised a reward of £15 in the new Genealogical Magazine, June, 1897, for the baptism certificates of the children of Thomas and Elizabeth Emerson, who emigrated to Ipswich, Mass., circa 1638. When my MS. went to the printers in February, 1898, I had a few registers remaining to be searched between 1615 and 1635—some dozen in Essex and three or four in Co. Herts.

On March 4, 1898, I wrote to Mr. F. Johnson, of Great Yarmouth, who has done a good deal of work for me, and asked him to go to Herts and Essex for me at once and search some dozen registers. He was at the time very busy, and wrote me in reply on March 5, 1898:—

DEAR DR. EMERSON,—I really am afraid I ought not to say I am willing to go to Herts and Essex, because I have not yet been to Lincoln and am not sure when I can go there as I am fairly busy here for some time. What part of Herts or Essex is it? Yours faithfully, (Signed) FRED. JOHNSON.

In reply, I told him various parishes in and about Bishop's Stortford, Co. Herts, and Great Dunmow in Essex, and that I should ask him to start at Bishop's Stortford. He was unfortunately unable to go, so I posted reward notices to all the Essex parishes, and wrote to Mr. W. Brigg, Editor of the Herts Genealogist, on Friday, March 11, Miss Walford, whom I had asked to look for any transcripts of Bishop's Stortford, Stondon and Sawbridgeworth at Somerset House, having told me of him. A copy of the letter to Mr. Brigg may be of interest, and is here printed, together with a "reward bill."

£15 REWARD. The above reward will be paid to the first person who supplies certified copies of the baptisms of Joseph, John, James, Elizabeth and Nathaniel, children of Thomas and Elizabeth Emerson, born between 1615 and 1635. Nathaniel born 1631. Clergymen will find it worth while to examine their register of baptisms for the above period in hopes of finding the information required. The above reward will be paid by P. H. Emerson, B.A., M.B. (Cantab.), The Nook, Oulton Broad, Lowestoft, to whom communications should be addressed.

The Noor, Oulton Broad, Lowestoff, Mar. 10, 1898.

Dear Str.,—Miss Walford has mentioned your name to me as an authority on Herts and Essex. In the first place I enclose a bill of a reward I am offering for certain baptisms. These people are Ralf Waldo Emerson's ancestors, who emigrated to Ipswich, Mass., U.S.A., circa-1638. Now I have traced Emersons to Herts and Essex, and I think very probably Essex or Herts is the county whence they emigrated. I have traced Emersons to Standon (Herts), Bishop's Stortford, Sawbridgeworth. Perhaps you have access to printed registers of these places and could look through the indexes. Also to various places in Suffolk.\* I should be glad to lear from you if you could help, and be glad also to pay the reward if you could find what I require. Yours very truly, (Signed) P. H. Emerson.—Brigg, Esq.

To my great joy, on the Sunday following (March 13) I received, about ten o'clock in the morning, the following telegram;:—

Harpenden, 9.4 a.m. 9.30 a.m.

Emerson, The Nook, Oulton Broad, Lowestoft.

Stamp.
Postal

Brigg.

And I knew the last problem was at last solved and my work done, for I knew Mr. Brigg was to be relied upon. Mr. Brigg went to Bishop's Stortford on Monday and bespoke the certificates, and sent them on after his letter of how he was fortunate enough to discover them, an extract of which I append:—

HARFENDEN, HERTS, 13 Mar., 1898.

DEAR SIR,—I am very much obliged to Miss Walford for mentioning my name to you, and more especially as I think the information I can give will be interesting. I am pleased also to think that another distinguished American will be able to trace his ancestry back to Hertfordsh re. Quite recently I was instrumental in tracing Mr. Secretary Olney's ancestors at St. Albans. I have a large collection of g-nealogical information relating to this county, and late last night came across the following items. (Here follows all entries of the name Emerson to 1612.) The above are all from the registers of Bishop's Stortford and I think must be what you want. I sent you a wire this morning announcing my discovery, and will go in to Stortford to-morrow to obtain the certificates you require and shall be pleased to accept the reward you have offered. Yours faithfully, (Signed) William Brigg.

I paid Mr. Brigg the reward as I had promised on the receipt of the certified copies of the entries, attested by Mr. Lane, the Vicar of St. Michael's Church, Bishop's Stortford.

So after hard and serious work all over England, success was reserved for the last moment and for one of the smallest counties in England. I was, I may say, led to think Bishop's Stortford "very likely" from Robert's, of Bishop's Stortford, will, and I had also actually examined Mr. Glascock's printed "Churchwardens' Accounts" before I wrote to Mr. Brigg; in fact, I was following my usual method of searching all extant registers (between 1615 and 1635) of any parish to which any record led me; and, curiously, I had sent a searcher to Much Hadham, the next parish, a year before. Bishop's Stortford, then, is the English home of



Photo

BISHOF'S STORTFORD, Co. HERTS. (Whence the Ipswich, Massachusetts, Emersons emigrated in 1638.)

E. B. Paulton.

the Ipswich Emersons, and I presume it will in future be added to the list of shrines which

†A curious mat\*\* or Saturday's date, i importance, might was wrongly dated. It was stamped March 12, been a mere matter of genealogy, but of legal always sleepy. American visitors to this country never miss. I am unable to give more than the accompanying pedigree and to say that Robert Emerson owned a freehold property some twelve acres in extent in Bishop's Stortford, called Muggle's Dale, and that Thomas, his eldest son, acted as collector for the poor of Bishop's Stortford in 1636, proving, therefore, he did not emigrate in the *Elizabeth and Anne* in 1635, as Professor B. K. Emerson states tradition has it, and which I have previously pointed out I very much doubted. There is no description of Thomas' occupation in the register. His wife was one Elizabeth Brewster, as will be seen by the pedigree—possibly a relation of William Brewster, the famous Pilgrim Father; but these and other matters I must reserve for a small and detailed work I shall write later on "The Emersons of Co. Herts and U.S.A." and fully illustrate—tracing Thomas' ancestors in the direct line as far back as I can, and giving every detail I can obtain of the family's life at Bishop's Stortford. This work I shall begin at once. I think I can descry the William and Mary who owned the silver cup which Mr. E. D. Emerson, of Waltham, possesses, and believe James Emerson, the son who did not go to Massachusetts, to be Lieut.-Colonel James Emerson, of Tangiers, W.P. 1664, as I had previously thought, and that Robert is the son of Thomas, of Great Dunmow, in Essex, and was baptized there in 1561. Great Dunmow is only seven or eight miles from Stortford, and I think, as I have previously stated, all these Herts and Essex Emersons are descendants of George and Alice Emerson, who held lands at Stanstead Montfichet in 1516; but as I have not at present proofs of the identities, etc., I will conjecture no more. It will be seen two of the dates of the baptism of Thomas's children were conjectured aright in America, viz., Joseph in 1620 and John 1625, and it is a great pity Professor B. K. Emerson ever meddled with the Hammett papers, and suggested John, who emigrated in 1635, æt. 25, was John, the son of Thomas. He was not, as I have already pointed out. Nor are there the additional children, viz., Thomas, Jun., and Sarah, as suggested by Professor B. K. Emerson. I have said before in this book that there was not an atom of proof to suppose the view that there were such children, and it is now plain that he had no such children. It is evident, too, that the age on Nathaniel's gravestone is incorrect. He is given as æt. 83, whereas he was born in 1630 and ob. 1712, æt. 82. The four additional children will come as a surprise. And, lastly, now we are a generation nearer Ralf of Foxton, we may speculate on the arms carved on Nathaniel's tombstone. Robert, if the Robert baptized at Great Dunmow in 1561, and if related to Ralf of Foxton, will be a grandson. That he was connected with well-to-do people I believe, for William Emerson, W.P. 1533, was lord of Doos Manor in Standon, as was his son Richard, W.P. 1562; and I may say I think Mr. Ed. D. Emerson's silver cup probably belonged to William and Mary Emerson, of Doos Manor, Standon. The cup was probably the work of a goldsmith, John Daniel, who worked 1530 to 1550 (Cripps); but proofs of this relationship must be sought. The possession of the cup by Thomas, son of Robert, is, however, prima facie evidence. I may say that Mr. Ed. D. Emerson, of Waltham, now the owner of the cup, is the only member of the family who had a correct idea whence the family came, for in a letter to me, dated March 8, 1898, he says :-

"Thomas himself was one of the best educated men in the Colony, and a man of considerable pecuniary means. I should perhaps think that he came from the neighbourhood of London; of this I have no record, but that his family as well as himself were people of education and refinement would seem to point to the metropolis rather than the country."

And he proves to be correct. The Durham theory does not seem to have had any weight

with him. I may say the statement by Professor B. K. Emerson in a letter to Dr. Canfield, that he had record of the property owned by Thomas Emerson in Weardale, and that he had letters giving the tradition some hundred years old, obviously require explanation, for these statements misled me considerably, and caused me an enormous amount of work, which I should never have otherwise undertaken, as also the statements, without an atom of proof, published by Mr. Egglestone, a local antiquary in Weardale. As I have said, I am under the impression Ralf of Foxton left Durham before 1575, when a Visitation of the county was held, for unless he died sine prole before that date, some of his descendants would surely have claimed the arms in 1575.

Joseph was then 18 in 1638, John 13, Nathaniel 8, Elizabeth 15 and Susan 6. The earliest register of Bishop's Stortford is unfortunately lost, the present register beginning in 1561, but the first Emerson entry is 1578—the marriage of Robert Emerson and S. Crabbe. For the benefit of English readers, we may repeat that Ralf Waldo Emerson is the direct lineal descendant of Joseph Emerson (Rev. Joseph, of Mendon), baptized at Bishop's Stortford, June 25, 1620.



of Robert, s. of Robert, whom I have lost sight of, or of Robert, brother of Thomas, and the Haverhill Emersons were also probably connected with this family, for they were described as "leather-sealers" or "stampers."

<sup>\*</sup> Mr. J. L. Glascock's "Records of St. Michael's Church, Bishop's Stortford," can now be obtained of Mr. Boardman, printer, of Bishop's Stortford, Co. Herts (price 5s.), and doubtless he will obtain the register for anyone when printed.

I walked along the silver thread, the Stort, to the breezy and pretty town of Sawbridgeworth; and another day I spent in exploring Standon and Much Hadham—places situated in valleys amid the rolling green hills of Hertfordshire. At Standon I was able to make this rubbing of the brass over Richard Emerson's grave, but the brass is so dented and bent, that it is very imperfect.



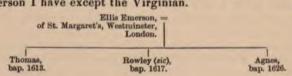
Rubbing of brass to Richard Emerson in Standon Church, Co. Herts.

The wording is already printed under Emersons of Co. Herts. Bishop's Stortford is within half an hour's ride from London, and Americans visiting it will find the old "George" comfortable—an historic old inn. From this centre they can explore the neighbourhood, and drive or cycle over to Standon, Much Hadham, Sawbridgeworth, Thorley and Great Dunmow, all places where the Emersons owned property in early days. I trust they will have better weather than the first "native"—myself—who returned to the home of his ancestors had. One walk was for sixteen miles in rain and mud and wind. I made a short entry in the visitors' book of the "return of the native," which my successors may see.

We were only enabled to search the Stortford register up to 1660, and found no further children of Robert, Junior. As I have said, however, Messrs. Brigg and Glascock are about to print the register, and we shall then know if there are any other recorded Emersons, but I fear not, and think that the remaining progeny of Robert, Jun. (if any), will be found in London, with which I have reason to believe the family were connected, and I hope in my new work referred to to clear the matter up. Should it turn out the Rowley and Haverhill Emersons are not connected with the Bishop's Stortford Emersons, as I submit, I fear I shall not discover their origin. John, son of Robert, Sen., is obviously not the Abigail emigrant, who emigrated in 1635, at. 20, therefore born in 1615 (lic. to go beyond the seas), therefore, not John, son of Robert, Sen., of Bishop's Stortford (vide pedigree).

not John, son of Robert, Sen., of Bishop's Stortford (vide pedigree).

The first Emersons to emigrate to America were the Virginian Emersons, viz., Ellis Emerson and his wife and child, Thomas, æt. 11, in 1623, who went with two servants to Martin's Hundred; obviously there were other children, for in 1624 Hotten gives further record: Alice and Robert, children of Mr. Emerson, died at Martin's Hundred—obviously the same Ellis Emerson. I could find no Ellis Emerson, but just before this chapter was sent to press, Mr. Ellison, churchwarden of St. Margaret's Church, Westminster, sent me the following record of an Ellis Emerson occurring in the St. Margaret's Parish Register, Westminster. It is the only Ellis Emerson I have except the Virginian.



Now 11 + 1613 = 1624, the date of emigration, when Thomas is given as aged 11. The Rowley and Agnes may be misspellings in the register or American record for Robert and Alice who died in Virginia in 1624, which, if this be the same family, still leaves an error to be corrected in the date of baptism of Agnes. Errors were frequent in these registers, and are frequent in their indexes now, and this Ellis is probably the emigrant; but the matter requires investigation, which cannot be undertaken now, as this chapter must needs go to press at once. I shall endeavour to clear the matter up in the small work I have already spoken of above.

The following notes and tracing of "Muggle's Dale," the field owned by Robert, of Stortford, and inherited by his son Thomas, of Ipswich, were kindly supplied by Mr. G. L. Glascock, and the two photographs were taken by his son, T. B. Glascock for this work,

and my thanks are due to both for their great kindness.



"Muggle's Dale" from Ordnance Survey, Tracing by G. L. Glascock.

"'Muggle's Dale' lies at the northern extremity of the parish, between the road leading from Stortford to Farnham and that leading from Stortford to Manuden. It is about  $1\frac{1}{2}$  miles north of the town of Stortford, next to Hazelend Wood by which it is bounded on three sides. On the Parish Map of 1823 it is numbered 406, and on a later map of 1839 it is numbered 521. The area of the field on both maps agrees with the Ordnance Map. In the Tithe Terrier of 1839 it is described as 'Muffles Dane.' On the Ordnance Survey Map it is numbered 51 and the acreage is given as 9.484. The

acreage is given as 9.484. The field next to it (number 48) is described in the Terrier of 1839 as 'Woodfield.' I send with this a tracing from the 25-in. Ordnance Map. I have marked the altitudes on this, the field itself would be about 240 ft. above sea level. The boundary between the Parish of Stortford and that of Farnham is shown by a red dotted line; this is also the boundary between Co. Herts and Co. Essex. In order to get to this field the owner must have possessed a right of way over two other fields, if these were not his property. The field No. 50 is partly in Farn-



Photo T. B. Glascock. Muggle's Dale, No. 1 view, Bishop's Stortford.



Photo T. B. Glascock.

Muggle's Dale, View No. 2.

Owned by Rob. Emberson in 1620 and inherited by his son Thomas, who emigrated to Mass., 1638.

ham and partly in Stortford, and is called in the Terrier of 1839 'Donnington's' or Dovington's, ? Dorrington's. The photos were taken from the spots indicated by a × on the rough tracing, No. 1 looking N.E. and No. 2 looking N.W. The crop of hay has just been carted and the small heaps you see in the field are the rakings." G. L. GLASCOCK.

### Errafa et Addenda.

### ERRATA.

Page 1, line 29, insert "," after occurs; p. 3, footnote, for "these" read "those;" p. 4, lines 11 and 12, for "Embersons" and "Amersons" read "Emberson" and "Amerson," and 1. 24, for "Emerson" read "Emberson;" p. 5, footnote 1 should be at bottom of p. 4; p. 6, 1. 6, for "1516" read "1525;" p. 9, 1. 42, for "County Durham" read "Bishopric of Durham," and 1. 56, for "Tennant" read "Tennent;" p. 15, lines 23 and 24, for "nor do" read "but," and 1. 24, after "possible" add "but not probable," and 1. 43, for "visitations" read "visitation," and for "and" read "or;" p. 47, l. 37, for "Longford Close" read "Langland Close;" p. 49, l. 7, for "Market Durham Cross" read "Durham Market Cross;" p. 62, l. 43, for "son" read "father;" p. 64, l. 42, for "Fitz-Hugh" read "Fitz-John;" p. 138, l. 23, for "Mr. C. Gang" read "Mr. C. Ganz."

### ADDENDA.

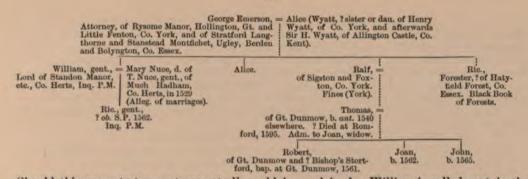
Frontispiece (portrait).-The engraver has shaded the charges on the bend wrongly, they

should be argent.

Cap. I. To p. 2.—The Coram Rege Roll, Mich., 17 Ed. IV., m. 65, gives us a John Emereson, yeoman, at Jafford, Co. Yorks. (1477). In the De Banco Rolls, 17 Hen. VII., roll 136, 15 Hen. VII., m. 419 dors., 17 Hen. VII., m. 430 dors., 23 Hen. VII., m. 82, we find George Emerson acting attorney for various persons in Notts, Yorks and Northumberland, and in 7 Hen. VIII., m. 568, we find this George licensed to lands in Co. Essex. So this George et Alice ux must be added to Emersons (p. 6) in various English Counties before 1525, to wit, to Co. York and Essex. And this George was apparently of considerable influence and social position—a lawyer of some sort (vide Emersons of Co. Essex and Herts). And the more one enquires into the early history of the family the more possible does it seem that it originated in Co. York, from Alan fil Emerie and Brian his son, who are mentioned in

Richmond Domesday, vide p. 1, Cap. I.

Cap. II. It will be noticed in the Richmond Herald's certified copy of Ralf of Foxton's arms, he says, "Ralf of Foxton, in the Bishopric of Durham." Now it has since occurred to arms, he says, "Raif of Foxton, in the Bishopric of Durham." Now it has since occurred to me that the possible solution of the Raif of Foxton identity is this—that he was not a Durham man at all but a Yorkshire man and hailed from the Yorkshire Foxton, which was in 26° Hen. VIII. in the "Bishopric of Durham," though not in the County of Durham, and curiously enough in Yorkshire Fines, Record Series, Vol. VII., p. 103, we find Raif Emerson, of Sigston, Co. Yorks, which adjoins Foxton, Co. Yorks. I have said under "Emersons of Co. York" that Ralf, of Northallerton, was probably identical with Ralf of Romanby (Humberstone's Survey); his will, proved 1597, is given in the Appendix, wherein a second wife, Isabel, and a dau, are mentioned, and this Ralf, of Northallerton, is distinctly described in his will as a yeoman and he came from Sedgefield. I think on consideration that probably Ralf of Sigston and Foxton, Co. York, and this man were not identical, as I suggested, and possibly Ralf of Sigston and Foxton is the long-lost armiger. Ralf, of Northallerton and Romanby, certainly was not an armiger. I hope to clear the matter up later, but as this new theory has struck me in time to make a note but not to investigate it. I print it. The Chancery Proceedings show Ralf, of Shotton, and his issue were not armigerous, i.e., they were yeomen, vide Chancery Proceedings (App.), and surely in legal proceedings and in their wills they would not have been described as yeomen if they were gentlemen, as I have all along suggested. thought too leads me to conclude that Ralf, of Brancepeth, W.P. 1581, was not the son of Ralf, of Shotton, W.D. 1561. His son was obviously Ralf, of Hollcoats, mentioned in Humberstone's Survey, and is most probably the Ralf bur. at Staindrop, 1540, probably dying sine prole. I conjecture that Ralf, of Sigston and Foxton, may now have been the son of George et Alice (Wyatt?) mentioned repeatedly in the De Banco Rolls, who migrated to Essex from Co. York; and if this should prove correct, it looks more than ever as if the early Essex and Herts Emersons were armigerous, and therefore the Emersons of Ipswich, Mass., were, as they claim to be, relatives of Ralf of Foxton, armiger. But all this must be proved and I give here a working hypothesis and a tentative pedigree, upon which lines further research may be carried out by those interested.



Should this prove to turn out correct all would be explained. William is called gent. in the Inq. P.M. and so is his son Richard; this is not proof but probability that they were armigerous. Richard obviously dies sine prole, vide his will and the Inq. P.M. Here would Here would be the William and Mary of the silver cup taken to the United States in 1638 (vide p. 12). Gt. Dunmow Register begins 1538 and there are no Emersons baps, till 1561, when Robert, son of Thomas, appears; obviously this Thomas moved there from elsewhere. Stortford Register begins 1561, but there are no Emersons until Robert's marriage to Susan Crabbe, of Bishop's Stortford, in 1578; obviously Robert moved there on his marriage, and is in all likelihood identical with Robert, of Gt. Dunmow, b. 1561. William, of Standon, and Ric., his son, were obviously stout Roman Catholics, probably Ralf was as stout a Protestant, They may have quarrelled and the Stortford family been disinherited on this account. "medal" in the possession of Sir John Evans suggests Ralf the armiger and his descendants were Protestants. Robert, of Stortford, was obviously an extreme Protestant, as we know his son Robert was, being returned as a "non-communicant," and Thomas' emigration to Ipswich was solely on this account. It is quite possible the relationships of this family may turn out differently, but I feel sure all the above are related and descendants of George and Alice (Wyatt?) who came into Essex in 1509-11. But I repeat all the above is merely a working hypothesis. Ralf, of Sigston and Foxton, Co. York, will have to be proved Ralf the armiger, and his relationship to George and Alice, of Yorks and Essex, will have to be proved. It will have to be proved that William, of Standon, is related to George and Alice ux.; that Thomas, of Gt. Dunmow, is related to Ralf, armiger; and that Robert, of Stortford, and Robert, of Gt. Dunmow, bap. 1561, are identical; and finally, if necessary, that Richard, of Hatyfield Forest, Co. Essex, is a relative. To Alexander, of Serby's, pedigree I have nothing to add except that Michael who was abroad in 1677 is not the Michael who emigrated to the United States. Whoever he was he returned and his Adm. is dated 1702, whereas Michael, of Haverhill, died in New England at a different date and never returned.

Cap. IV. To p. 19 .- I have said William William Emerson-Tennent died without issue.

This should be without male issue; he left two daughters according to Rev. Edwin Emerson. To p. 24.—Morant in his history of Essex gives many particulars of Dep.-Gov. S. Symonds' family. His father was Richard Symonds, ar., a cursitor in chancery, of Gt. Yeldham, Co. Essex. He married Eliz. Plumb, d. of Rob. Plumb, of Yeldham Hall, 9 Jan., 1580, and was buried at Gt. Yeldham, 8 July, 1627, his wife having been buried 24 June, 1611. They left five sons. Dep.-Gov. S. Symonds m. Dorothy Harlackden, and was Lord of Oliver's Manor, Topsfield, before emigrating and a Cursitor in Chancery.

To p. 31.—It will be seen by the key pedigree that there are one or two errors in the skeleton pedigree given on this page. John = Bainbridge should come out, Robert = Beatrice, being the son of Thomas R. Emerson, and Robert and Kirstan be removed from the top as they are possibly Emsons and not Emersons. The Brian disclaimed in 1615 was probably

Brian, senior, too.

To p. 38.—Though I have included Kirstan, vid. of Robt. Emerson, here, I must on further consideration omit her, as the Cursitor Rolls has the name spelt "Emusson," and probably this was an Emson, more especially as there is no record of an Emerson in Kellawe's Register. Kindly eliminate this couple from the pedigree sheet.

To p. 44.—Ralf, of Swalwell, marries Johanna Eskirk and has 9 ells of land in Wols.

Par. in 1518, leaving issue a dau. Joan who m. J. Bird.

To p. 48. -Dr. J. J. Emerson has found the proofs which join John Emerson, of Morland House, to John Emerson, of the North St., 1630. It was an error of mine to state that John Emerson, of Sedgefield, was on the jury; he was not, but was as described a "common calliver," vide Cursitor Rolls. The Sedgefield Emersons must not be confused with the East and West Murton Emersons, evidently different families. Whence John Emerson, of Sedgefield, came is unknown, possibly from Bishop's Auckland. Ralf, of Sedgefield, moved to Romanby (Northallerton), Co. York, was a yeoman and went out in female issue, vide his will in App.

To pp. 48 and 57.-I do not think Ralf, of Sigston, Co. York, and Ralf, of Romanby, are

identical.

To p. 55 .- Vide previous notes on earliest Yorkshire Emersons.

To p. 62.—Edward should be omitted from this pedigree, also the notes concerning him.

To p. 64.—This pedigree refers to Lord Burleigh's family, vide original MS.

To p. 77.—I was able to add Thomas Emerson, of Gt. Dunmow, here and to the Emersons of Herts in the revised proofs, for they were not discovered until July by Mr. F. Johnson.

To p. 81.—Robert Emerson's description as "curryer" is open to speculation. This may mean a currier of leather or a "courrier" on the great post system, for the words were often spelt in the same way in old days. If Eliz. Brewster, his son Thomas' wife, was a daughter of William Brewster, the Postmaster at Scrooby and famous elder of the Pilgrim Fathers, I should incline to the latter reading, and then the use of the field, Muggle's Dale (vide Cap. VI.), could be understood for pasture for horses—for curing leather it was useless—and as Robert was not an agriculturalist his possession of it has to be explained.

To p. 109.—The Cottenham (Cambs) Emersons are descended from the ancient Cot-

tenham Emersons, vide Cap. IV.

To p. 142.-Mr. A. Emerson has moved to London, N., and writes me he does not claim

any arms.

To sheet (key pedigree).—The line between Thomas Emeryson, Commissioner of Arrays, 1413, and his son Thomas = Johanna, should be dotted as not proven. I think a Robert should intervene here.



### General Index.

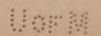
Aberdeen, 149, 150. Adams, H., 27. Thos., 87. Addlethorpe, co. Linc., 66. Aggawam, 23. Ainsworth, Edith Amy, 22, 29, 121-123. Joseph, 22, 29. Aimeric, Aimerick, Haimerico, Aimeric, Aimerick, Haimerico, Emericus, Aimeri, Emeric, Aimery, Emery, Aimeris, Emry, Emries, Eimery, Em-eric, Imric, Haimericus, Al-meric, 1, 3, 5. Aireo, Boy 9 Airey, Rev. —, 9. Aistrop, co. Line., 17. Alchinston, Ann. 51. Aldershot, 113. Alderson, Margaret, 141. Alford, Rev. G., 10.
Algakirk, co. Linc., 66.
Allen, Rachel Hill, 25, 27.
T., 71. Alton, R., 88.
Amcott, Amcotts, Anna Maria,
17, 60. Vincent, 17.
Amerton, Simon de, 7.
Amisons, Amysons, Ames, 7.
Angram, Jane, 89, 90.
Antoft, co. Linc., 65.
Appleby, Seth. 49. Appleby, Seth, 49.
Appleby, co. Westmoreland, 54.
Appulbie, co. Linc., 63. Aquatania, 33-6, 43. Arbuthnot, Sarah, 19. liam, 19. Ardmore, co. Armagh, 19. Arkle, W., 100. Armitage, Jane, 25. Armorial Bearings, 8, 9. Ascough, Isabel, 60, 148. Aston, Rev. Stephen, 17. Athill, C. H., Richmond Herald, Atkin, Eleanor, 49. Atkinson, Agnes, 43. Atterbie, co. Linc., 65. Attrill, Alice, 60. Attwood, —, 87. Aubrey, Richard, 71. Aycliffe, co. Durham, 53. Aycliffe, co. Durham, 53.
Aylmar, Ailmar, Almar, 5.
Aylsham, co. Norfolk, 110.
Bacon, Albert, 28. Cora, 28.
Edith, 28. Mary Oliver, 28.
S. E., 28. Walker, Oliver, 28.
Baddow, Little, Essex, 23.
Bailey, Rev. J., 9.
Bainbridge, Eliz., 33. J., 53.
Baker, Edith K. E., 60, 149.
S., 26. Wyndham, 149.
Balfour, Rev. C., 10.
Ball, Sarah I., 28.
Ballard, Isaac, 27. Samuel, 27.
Ballydehob, co. Cork, 152.
Bard, Ann, 60. Bard, Ann, 60. Bardfield. Great, Essex, 77. Bardsley, English Surnames by, 4-6.

Barker, —, 43. Robert, 43.
Barkford, Little, co. Beds, 77.
Barking, Essex, 80, 97.
Barmeton, Barmpton, 53.
Barnard, —, 60.
Barnard Castle, 46, 48, 52.
Barnetby-le-Wold, co. Linc., Barritt, Rev. W., 10. Barton-le-Street, 59. Bates, Ann, 45. Bath, 144, 149. Bath Easton, co. Somerset, 98, Batson, Mrs., 9.
Batter, Mary, 24.
Battle Abbey Roll, 1.
Bayley, Eva, 87.
Beale, Sir John, 98.
Bannayis, 132 Beale, Sir John, 98.
Beaumaris, 132.
Beaumaris, 132.
Beanmont, Rev. F., 10.
Bedford, 77.
Beeching, Rev. Canon, 10.
Begbie, Rev. A. J., 10.
Belcham, —, 77.
Belfast, co. Antrim, 18, 149, Bell, Allen, 45. John, 45. William, 45. —, 51. Bennett, Maria, 83. — 60. Benson, —, 60.
Berden, Essex, 77.
Bergholt, West, 78—9.
Bermudas, The, 88.
Bernard, Eliz., 17. William, 17. Berney, —, 74. Berry, Emma, 91, 97. Berwick-on-Tweed, 79, 85, 100. Best, Mary, 83.
Bewick, Robert, 44.
Biggins, Ann Dorothy, 20.
Eleazer, 20, 102. Biggleswade, 109, 139, 140. Billericay, 141. Bignell, Richard, 89. Billing, Jane Harris, 29. William, 22. Billing alias Trelawder, 111.
Astley Cooper, 29. Eliz., 29.
Jane Harris, 29, 123. Mar-Jane Harris, 29, 123. Margaret, 29. Reginald, 29. Richard, 29. Thomas, 29. Richard, 29. Thomas, 29. William, 29. Billsby, co. Linc., 61—2. Binham, 74. Bird, J., 161. Birmingham, 109. Birkbeck, Turner, 110. Birkenhead, 108. Bishop's Auckland, 47—8, 162. Bishop's Lynn, co. Norfolk 5. Bishop's Lynn, co. Norfolk, 5, 72-3. 72—3.
Bishop's Stortford, Herts, 77
—8, 80—1, 154—9, 161.
Bishop's Stortford, Herts, Muggle's Dane in, 159, 162.
Blackett, Ann, 47.
Blackheath, Kent, 89.

Blakiston, Henry, 53. Bletchley, 82, 145. Bliss, Phœbe, 25. Bluntisham, co. Hunts, 4, 71. Boddy, Rev. H., 10. Bognor, 147. Bolton, Alice Adams, 139. Dr. Bolton, Alice Adams, 139. Dr.
—, 139. Mary, 140.
Bolyngton, Essex, 77.
Boothby, co. Line., 62.
Bond, Jane, 54.
Bondby, co. Line., 65.
Bordeaux, 35—6.
Bosseville, Bosville, Boswell,
Eliz., 17, 60, 148. Rev.—,
17. Thos., 148.
Bottesford, co. Line., 65.
Bowcock, R., 45.
Bower, Eliz., 33. Will, 33.
Bradbury, co. Durham, 49, 53,
91, 93, 96, 154.
Bradford, George, 28. Bradford, George, 28. Bradstreat, Simon, 23. Brainford, New, 89. Brainford, Old, 89. Brancepeth, co. Durham, 2, 3, 15, 33, 38—9, 45—6, 53, 55, 72—3, 94, 160. Brandiston, 76. Brandiston, 76.
Brandon Ferry, co. Suff., 75, 79.
Brantingham, co. York, 56.
Brass, Will., 45.
Braybrooke, Lord, 9.
Brearton, 49, 50.
Brentford, 144. Brewster, —, 23. Eliz., 156, 162. J., 90. Will., 156, 162. Brice, Ann, 45. Brice, Ann, 45.
Bridge, Joseph, 78.
Brigg, W., 154—5.
Brigg, co. Linc., 63.
Brigham, Marg., 71.
Bright, F., 23.
Brighton, 147.
Bristol, 4, 83—4, 149.
Broadribb, Eliz. Bower, 149.
Broadstairs, 132—5, 146.
Brockelsbie, co. Linc., 65.
Bromley, Keut, 146.
Brooks, Phillips, 24.
Brotherlee, 51.
Brotherton, Rev. C. F., 10. Brotherton, Rev. C. F., 10. Brotherton, Rev. C. F., 10.
Brotton, Agnes, 58.
Browker, Hugh, 85—6. Johanna, 91.
Browne, Anne, 70. John, 24.
Isabel, 109. Margaret, 49.
Mary, 70. Rev. C., 9. Rev.
Dr., 23, 9. Sir H., 84. T.,
81, 156.
Brunings. 81, 156.
Bruninge, —, 76.
Buckyll, Joanna, 33.
Buenos Ayres, 149.
Bulkeley, Edw., 24. Eliz., 12,
22, 24—5, 156. Peter, 23—5.
Bullard, Isaac, 27. Samuel, 27.
Bullen, Mary, 27. Samuel, 27.
Bullinson, John, 48.

Bulloek, J., 83. T., 43. Burden, Cecilia, 53. 103-4. Thos., 103—4.
Burgesse, Thom., 71.
Burgh, co. Linc., 66—7.
Burlington, Vermont, 5.
Burn, E., 50. Francis, 58.
Burnham, Mary, 25—6.
Burnham Thorpe, Norfolk, 16, Burnhop, 33, 51. Burrows, Prof. Montague-, 9. Burton-on-Trent, 109. Burtresford, 51. Burtresford, 51.
Bury, co. Lanc., 60.
Bury St. Edmunds, 75.
Buryton, Hants, 98.
Bush, Peris, 27.
Bushby, Frances Eleanor, 142.
Butler, Mrs., 30. Thos., 83.
Buxall, 76. Byers Green, 47. Cabourn, co. Linc., 65. Cadney, co. Linc., 62—3, 66. Caistor, co. Linc., 61-4, 147-8. Calais, 153. Calais, 153.
Calcethorpe, co. Linc., 62.
Callam, J., 152.
Calthropp, Eliz., 89.
Calvert, Jane, 58. Jas. J., 110.
Cambridge, 118, 120—5.
Cambridge, Clare College in, 118 118.
Camera Club, 126—7.
Camfield, Canfield, D. S., 28.
Dr., 153, 156. Grace, 30.
L., 28. Pauline E., 28, 153.
P. E., 27. Dr. P. E., 9.
Caples, J. T., 28.
Cartwright, Peter, 58.
Cass, Rev. F. C. G., 10.
Castle Wetheral, 151—2.
Castleton George, Lord Vis-Castleton, George, Lord Vis-count, 64, 148, Joseph, Lord Viscount, 110. Nicho-las, Lord Viscount, 17. Caistor, co. Linc., 17.
Caistor, co. Linc., 17.
Cavet, —, 76.
Cawthorne, Ruth, 87.
Cecil, Geo., 65.
Chapman, Alice, 14.
Fridiman, 33.
Jane, 88.

L., 33. Chappell, Eliz., 66. Charlewood, —, 54. Chatham, Kent, 90—1. Chauncey, C., 23. Chelmsford, Essex, 23, 77. Chesman, J., 56. Chester, 106—8. Chester-le-Street, 101, 139— 141. Chichester, Rev. —, 10. Child, Rebecca Sarah 149. Chilton, Jane, 49.
Cincinnati, Ohio, 25.
Clarina, co. Limerick, 151—2.
Claxton, John, 49.



Clerke, Edw., 71. Clifden, co. Galway, 152. Clifton, 59. Clinton, Arbella, 23. Susan. Clipsham, Rutland, 23. Cloughwater, co. Cavan, 61. Clutterbuck, Anne, 148. John, 148. Cockermouth, co. Cumb., 53-4. Cockermouth, co. Cumb., ba—Cockerton, 33.
Colchester, Essex, 78.
Coldaston, Glouc., 2, 83—4.
College of Arms, 8.
Collins, Rev. M., 10.
Colls, W., of Barnes, 10.
Conadine, Isabel, 87.
Concord, U.S.A., 24—5, 10.
Coniscliffe, 52—3. Coniscliffe, 52-3. Coniscliffe, 52—3.
Coniscliffe, Vicar of, 10.
Constable, Sir Robt., 62.
Conyers, John, 57. Sir W., 55.
Cookson, Rev. —, 10.
Cooper, Rev. A., 9.
Copperwhite, —, 60.
Cosgrove, co. Northants., 68—9.
Coton Camba 5. Coton, Cambs., 5. Cottenham, 4, 71—2, 109—110, 144, 162. 144, 162.
Cottenham, Church End in, 4.
Cotton, J., 23.
Coulter, Eliz., 152.
Coventry, co. Warwick, 4, 23, 69, 70.
Cowing, Annie, 100.
North-Cox, Rev. H. E., 9.
Coxclose, 50, 87.
Crabbe, Susan, 156, 161.
Craddock, Mr., 23.
Crane, D. W., 28.
Cranleigh, 113—116, 123.
Crawe, Ann, 46. Margaret, 33.
R., 33.
Cremorne, co. Monaghan, 19. Cremorne, co. Monaghan, 19. Cripse, Eliz., 90. Cromwell, Thos., 15. Crook, Peter de[1], 3, 38. Cropwell, Catherine, 71. Crossman, J., 50. Croyland Abbey, 71—2. Cuba, 29, 112, 128. Cuba, 29, 112, 128.
Cullercoats, 140—1.
Cullum, Sir Hugh, 61.
Cummings, S., 26.
Dagenham, Essex, 77, 79, 80.
Dallmeyer, T. R., 8.
Danbury, Essex, 2.
Danes, The, 1.
Daniell, J., 47.
Danton, Jane, 89.
Darenth, Kent, 90.
Darling, J., 27. Sarah, 28.
Darlington, co. Durham, 31, 33, 46, 52, 101—2, 107.
Dartford, Kent, 90.
Davenport, J., 23. Davenport, J., 23.
Fox-Davies, A. C., 9.
Dawson, Faith, 52.
Deighton, 102, 105.
Delabar, Margt., 64. Stephen,

Delton, Mary, 91.
Denne, Jane, 51.
Dennison, Major-Gen., 23—4.
Denshaw, Alfred, 139. Benjamin, 139.
Dent, —, 54. General, 112.
Denton, Cicar of, 10. Denver, Colorado, 152. Deptford, 85, 87—8, 91, 96—7. Derbtord, 55, 67—8, 31, 50—7.
Derby, 61.
Detton, Mary, 91.
Devonport, Rev. —, 23.
Dickleburgh, 74.
Docking, 74.
Dordreyshiels, 52.
Dorr, Catherine, 26. Joseph, 26. Dowler, Dorothy, 88. Downe Chaplery, Kent, 90—1. Downham, 80. Downing, Rev. T. W., 10. Drewe, Rev. E., 10. Drewe, Rev. E., 10.
Drewe, Rev. E., 10.
Dromore, co. Down, 19.
Drypole, co. York, 55, 60.
Dublin, 44, 52—3, 99.
Dublin, Lord Mayor of, 18.
Duckett, Agnes, 47.
Dumbarton, N.B., 20.
Dunmow, Great, Essex, 77—8, 80—1,154,156,158,161—2.
Dunmow, Little, Essex, 79.
Dunnings, Rev. W., 9.
Durham, 1—4, 49, 53, 62, 91, 94, 96, 102, 107, 156.
Durham, Aimeric, Archdeacon of, 3, 33, 38, 43, 45.
Dustin, Hannah, 32.
Dyer, Elias, 149. Dyer, Elias, 149. Ealbeck, —, 54. Ealing, Middx., 89, 144. Easby Hall, Yorks., 102—3,9. Easington, 59. East Cottingwith, co. York, 56, 60.
Easterblackdene, 51.
Eastgate, co. Durham, 30—1, 33, 39, 40, 44, 50, 52—53, 75, 78.
Easton, John, 78. W., 97.
Easton Bavants, co. Suff., 76.
Eastwood Willows, 78.
Eaton Bavants, 23 Eastwood Willows, 78.
Eaton, Rev. —, 23.
Ebchester, 139—41.
Eddy, Hannah, 100.
Edinburgh, 149—50.
Egglestone, W. M., 9.
Eliot, Rev. —, 23.
Ellis, A. S., 9. C. Flower, 146
Ellison, Rob., 44. W. C., 9.
Ely, co. Cambs., 72.
Ely, co. Cambs., Bishop of, 9.
Emberson, Amberson, etc.
Rob., 5. C. Flower, 146. Rob., 5. Emberton, Paganus de, 7. Emerson, Derivation of name of, 1, 3, 5—7. of, 1, 3, 5—7.
Emerson, Etymology of name of, 1, 3—7.
Emerson, Emmerson, Emberson, etc. A. Churchill, 141–2.
A. L. (Major-Gen.), 9. A. T., 146. Abraham, 60, 143. Abigail, 65. Adam, 33, 39, 40, 50—1. Adam Robinson, 57. Agnes, 45, 53—4, 57—8, 66, 71, 83, 88, 158—9. Agnes Mary Hannah, 100. Alexander, 15—17, 30, 40, 51—2, 60—4, 67, 147—8, 161. Alexander Lyon, 17, 60, 64, 147—9. Alexander Theodore, 30, 60, 149. Alfred, 152. Alice, 14, 33, 45, 47—50, 57—60, 68—9, 156, 158—9, 160—1. Alice Hannah, 58. Alice May, 58. Allen, Abraham, 60, 143. 58. Alice May, 58. Allen, 73—4. Allison, 47. Ambrose, 49, 75, 149. Amelia Catherine, 110. Andrew, 83. Catherine, 110. Andrew, 83. Anna, 28. Anne, 13, 16, 22, 33, 43, 45, 47—9, 50—3, 55—60, 62, 65—6, 70—1, 75, 77, 81, 83—8, 90—2, 96, 98, 100—1, 110, 149, 152, 156. Ann Amelia, 110. Annie, 149, 151. Anthony, 45—6, 49, 57, 59, 85, 88, 100. Arbuthnot, 19. Arthur, 2, 10, 18, 33, 43—5, 47, 50—4, 83, 85, 88, 99, 141, 144. Arthur Broadribb, 149. Arthur Broadribb, 149. Arthur Broadribb, 149. Arthur Russell, 110. Augustus, 142. Avice, 83. B. K., 9. Bar-bara, 43, 45, 55, 58, 65. Bar-nard, 49. Bartholomew, 14, 49. Benjamin, 68, 156—7. 49. Benjamin, 68, 156—7. Bethia, 22. Brian, 10, 18, 31, 39, 44, 50, 52—3, 161. Catherine, 51, 53, 75, 77. Catherine Alice Mary, 60. Cecilia, 33, 87. Charl., 52. Charles, 14, 52, 55, 57, 60, 74, 102, 110—11. Charles Arthur, 20, 30, 102, 105. Charles Edward, 30, 60. Charles James, 100. Christian, 75, 86. Christina, 28. Constance Ann. tian, 75, 86. Christina, 28. Collabra, 58. Constance Ann tan, 75, 86. Christina, 28. Collabra, 58. Constance Ann Dorothy, 20, 30. Christopher, 33, 39, 43, 45—7, 49—54, 57—60, 68—9, 72—4, 77, 79, 85—8, 91—2, 102. Cuthbert, 14, 33, 40, 45, 50—4, 68, 86—7, 101, 109. Daniel, 22, 25, 32, 77. David, 22, 25, 77—8, 108, 145. Demarcus, 22, 28—9. Dorothy, 13, 17, 50, 54, 59—60, 65—6, 71, 77, 87—8. Dr. E. W., 10. Ebenezer, '22, 24—6, 87. E. D., 156, 9. Edith Harriet, 110. Edmund, 51, 55—6, 65, 86. Edward, 15, 22, 24—5, 40, 49—51, 53, 55—8, 60, 62, 65—6, 72, 77—8, 82, 85—6, 91, 98, 108, 110, 153. Edward D., 12. Edwin, 152, 161. Eldalı, 50. Elenzer Biggins, 20, 30, 102—5. Elin, 87. Elina, 49. Elinor,

43, 45, 48—50, 52, 60, 87, 91, 100. Eliza, 19. Elizabeth, 10, 16—17, 22, 24—6, 33, 43, 45—50, 51—3, 56—61, 63, 65—6, 68, 71, 73—7, 81—7, 88—91, 94, 97—100, 102, 107—10, 141, 149, 152, 154, 156—7. Eliz Mary 03, 05—5, 05, 71, 73—7, 81—7, 88—91, 94, 97—100, 102, 107—10, 141, 149, 152, 154, 156—7. Eliz. Mary, 58. Ellen, 14, 49, 53, 66, 73, 90—1. Ellen Miller, 110. Ellen Victoria, 110. Ellis, 88, 158—9. Emma, 74, 91, 143, 149. Emily, 141, 152. Emily Mary, 110—11. Emmot, 53. Enoch, 26. Enos, 66. Ephraim, 49. Erasmus, 90. Ernest Sugden, 143. Ester, 17, 58, 60, 77. Ethel Beatrice, 58. Ethelreda, 87. Ethel Mary, 30. Ethel Mary Alice Maud, 20, 30. Eva, 89. E. W., 9. Ezekiel, 22, 26, 29, 75. Ezra, 46—8, 52. F., 146. F. A., 143. Faith, 59, 90. Felicia, 61. Fenwick, 100. Ferdinand, 87. Fisher, 144. Frances, 33, 45, 49, 51, 53, 60, 66, 77, 83. Frances Mulock, 151—2. Francis, 17, 33, 47—50, 52—3, 60, 71, 75, 87, 89, 91. Frank Edw., 149. Fred., 100, 110. Fulk, 82—5. G. 8., 109. Geoffry, 2, 38, 40, 50—1,55—6,64,79. George, 14—16, 19, 28, 31, 33, 39, 41, 43—5, 47, 49, 50—4, 56—60, 62—3, 65—6, 75—82, 86—9, 91, 100, 109, 141—2, 147, 149, 152—3, 156, 160—1. Geo. Edw., 100, 106. Geo. H., 143, 145. Geo. Rose, 143. Geo. W., 101. Gertrude, 21. Gilbert, 43, Giles, 60, 62, 84. Gilian, 33. Rose, 143. Geo. W., 101. Gertrude, 21. Gilbert, 43. Giles, 60, 62, 84. Gilian, 33. Gladys, 22, 30, 126. Godfrey, 49, 65, 86. Grace, 60, 71, 86, 99, 150—1. Gregory, 57. Guy, 49. H. E., 113. H. G., 107. H. J., 141. H. R., 141. Hannah, 22, 24, 26, 28, 33, 52–4, 58, 83, 102. Hannah Maria, 48, 100. Harnays, 83. Hagriet, 101, 112. noys, 83. Harriet, 101, 110. helen, 52, 60, 62, 71, 91. Henry, 13, 33, 43, 45-8, 50-2, 57, 66, 73, 75-6, 79, 83, 86-7, 89-91, 96-8, 107-8, 141. Hen, Herrington, 140-1. Herb. Brie, 110-11. Hester, 66. Honor, 77, Herbis 151, 20, 140-15. 110-11. Hester, 66. Honor, 77. Horatio, 151-2. Hugh, 45, 51, 53, 60-1, 68-9. Humphrey, 13, 43-4, 47, 86, 91, 97. Isaac, 15, 60, 66. Isabella, 15, 33, 43, 49-56, 60, 65, 102, 106, 142, 160. J. J., 9. Jacob, 60, 74, 145-6. James, 6, 10, 19-20, 22, 24-6, 43, 49, 59, 71, 75, 77, 83, 87-9, 102-4, 107,

110, 149, 152, 156. Jas. Allen, 149. Jas. Broadribb, 149. Jas. John, 20, 30. Jane, 14, 24, 33, 45, 47 - 53, 56 - 60, 64 - 5, 77, 85 - 7, 90, 93 - 6, 98, 100, 110, 149. Jane -6, 98, 100, 110, 149. Jane Ann, 48. Jane Billing, 22, 29. Jane Harris, 123. Janet, 45, 51, 57, 60, 66. Jennetta, 16. Jeremiah, 110. Jeremy, 77. Jesse, 22, 28—9. Jewel, 52. Joan, 25, 39, 40, 43, 49, 57, 59, 65—6, 75, 77, 81, 83, 72, 8, 90, 97, 156, 161. Lehr, 57, 59, 65 – 6, 75, 77, 81, 83, 87–8, 90, 97, 156, 161. John, 2—4, 6, 11—13, 15—16, 22—6, 30—3, 40—1, 43—63, 65—7, 70—9, 81—3, 86—92, 96—104, 106—10, 139, 141—2, 144, 149, 150, 152, 156—8, 160, 162. John (Major), 150—1. John Bolton, 139. John C,, 152. John Foster, 58. John Geo., 110. John Hen., 110. John Jas., 20, 30, 102—6. John Johnson, 48. John Joseph, 110, 152. John Moody, 108, 110—11. John Robinson, 39, 102. John Thos., 53, 107. John Wm., 100. Jonas, 65—6. Jonathan, 32, 61, 102, 109. Jos., 52, 77. Joseph, 12—13, 22—6, 28, 54, 60, 68, 77, 86, 89—90, 100—2, 108, 111, 140—1, 149, 152, 154, 152, 154, 152, 154, 152, 154, 110, 120—11. -8,90,97,156,161. John, 108,111,140-1,149,152,154, 156. Jos. Fisher, 149. Jos. Martin, 150. Josephine, 152. Joshua, 101, 107. Josias, 77. Joshua, 101, 107. Josias, 77. Judith, 60, 65, 71, 83, 86, 91—2. Julia Rebecca, 110. tin, 82. Katherine, 13, 33, 43, 47, 49—50, 54, 69, 71, 83, 87—8. Kirstan, 38—40, 161. Lambert, 99. Lance-lot, 14, 33, 49, 54. Laurel, 10t, 14, 35, 49, 54. Laurel, 49. Lawrence, 33, 49. Leo-nard, 31, 33, 39, 55, 60, 88. Leonard Ainsworth, 22, 30, 124. Lettuce, 49. Lois, 22, 28. Louis, 22, 26. Louisa, 28. Louis, 22, 26. Louisa, 101,149. Lucy, 26, 86. Lucy Ann, 24. Lydia, 24, 77, 156. Lyon, 30, 50—2, 60. Lyona Harriet, 17, 60. Lyonell, 20, 33, 41, 45, 50, 56, 75. Mabel, 66. Magdalen, 33, 43, 86, 88—9. Makeway, 87. Marcus, 29. Margaret, 12, 14, 31, 33, 45—54, 56—60. 14, 31, 35, 45—54, 56—60, 65, 69, 71, 73, 76—7, 81, 83, 87—91, 96, 98, 102, 110, 152, 156. Marg. Helen, 110. Mar-156. Marg. Helen, 110. Margery, 29, 39, 47, 51, 86—7. Maria, 43, 45, 47, 60, 88, 100. Maria Ann, 110. Marian, 75. Marie, 65, 71, 85. Marjorie, 33, 51, 60, 77. Mark, 60, 143. Martha, 24, 65—6, 71, 83, 86—7, 141—2, 149. Martin, 45, 47. Mary, 11

—12, 14, 22, 24, 26—7, 33, 46, 48—9, 52, 54, 58—61, 65—6, 71, 73—83, 85, 87— 65—6, 71, 73—83, 85, 87—91, 100, 102, 107, 110, 143, 145,149,152,156,161. Mary Anne, 141. Mary Hannah, 100. Marthew, 4, 33, 71, 76—7, 80, 86, 88, 91, 97, 100. Matthew Sallit, 110—11. Mehitable, 26. Merryall, 49. Michael, 16—17, 32, 43, 60, 63, 65—7, 89, 99, 161. Michael Bard, 60. Mildred, 60, 91. Milo, 53. Nathaniel, 91. Milo, 53. Nathaniel, 11, 22, 24—26, 30, 66, 111, 154, 156. Nevison, 100. Nicholas, 33, 43, 45, 49—52, 54, 59, 74, 84, 88. Norman B., 149. Oliver, 51. Os-Nicholas, 33, 43, 45, 49—52, 54, 59, 74, 84, 88. Norman B., 149. Oliver, 51. Oswald, 61, 69—70. Patrick, 54. Paul, 60, 70. Pauline, 22, 28—9. Pauline Patty, 22, 28. Pelvus, 48. Peter, 7, 22, 24—5, 48—9, 77, 91, 96, 143. Peter Henry, 21—2, 30, 111—39. Philip, 43, 49, 52, 57—8, 60, 62, 75, 88. Philippa, 26. Philla-lego, 78. Phobe, 22, 26. Phyllis, 52. Prof. B. K., 5, 11, 23—6, 32, 9. R. Joynes, 145. Ralf, 3, 7, 9—11, 13—15, 18—19, 24, 31—3, 41, 43—7, 49—53, 56—7, 67, 72—3,75,77—81, 86—9, 91, 96, 98, 101, 109, 111, 154, 156—7, 160—2. Ralf Billing, 22, 30, 138—9. Ralf Waldo, 22, 25, 111, 140—1, 143, 149, 155—6. Rachael, 51. Raphnel, 68. Rebecca, 22, 77, 88—90. Reuben, 22 Rhoda, 22, 26—7, 87. Richard, 4, 5, 33, 39—41, 43, 45, 47, 50—3, 55—6, 60—3, 65—7, 70—2, 74, 76—84, 86—91, 96, 98, 101, 108, 110, 142, 156, 158, 161. Robert, 31, 14, 16—17, 31, 33, 38—41, 43—5, 47—66, 68, 71, 73—7, 81, 83, 85—90, 100—2, 108, 110, 142, 144, 147, 149, 156—9, 161—2. Rob. Boyd, 30. Rob. John, 149, Roger, 3, 52, 57, 59, 80, 86—8. Roland, 33, 40—1, 43, 51, 53 Boyd, 30. Rob. John, 138. Roger, 3, 52, 57, 59, 80, 86–8. Roland, 33, 40—1, 43, 51, 53 —4. Rose, 77. Rowley, 88, 157—9. Russell, 110. Rus-157—9. Russell, 110. Russell Houghton, 110. Ruthven, 150—1. Sally, 22, 26. Samson, 33. Samuel, 51, 63, Samson, 33. Samuel, 51, 63, 65, 68, 77, 86, 90, 152. Sarah, 18, 22, 24—6, 50—2, 65, 70—1, 77—8, 83, 86—8, 90—1, 149, 156. Seal, 66. Seth, 56. Sidney, 86, 149. Sibilla, 84. Silvester, 83. Simon, 43, 49, 55, 65. Squire Jesse, 28. Stephen, 29, 58,

65, 77, 101, 110. Stephen Cummings, 58. Stephen William, 58. Susan, 25—6, 33, 43, 59—60, 65, 68, 73, 75—7, 86, 88, 90—1, 156. Susanna, 17, 60, 71. Sybil, 22, 30, 49, 125. T. (Capt.), 145—6. T. W., 147. Tabita, 52. Theodore, 60. Theophilus, 60. Thomas, 4, 6, 10, 13—17, 21, 24, 26, 33, 38 13—17, 21, 24, 26—33, 38 —40, 43—71, 73—5, 77, 79 —102, 106—8, 111, 141—3, -102, 105—5, 111, 141—3, 148—9, 150, 152—4, 156—9, 161—2. Thos. G., 144—5. Thos. R., 31, 161. Thos. Wharton, 30. Thos. Wilson, Wharton, 30. Thos. Wilson, 101. Thomazine, 45, 87. Titus, 102. Tobias, 47—8. Tristram, 98. T. R. Pollite, 106. W. L., 109. W. R., 143. Walter Ric., 110. Wharton, 60, 64, 148. William, 2, 3, 6, 12—14, 19, 25, 33 39—41, 43—56, 58 liam, 2, 3, 6, 12—14, 19, 25, 33, 39—41, 43—56, 58—62, 65—71, 73—81, 83—4, 86—92, 96—8, 100—2, 106, 108, 141—2, 144, 149, 156, 161. Will. Ambrose, 149. Will. Camfield, 30. Will. Ernest, 149. Will. Fisher, 149. Will. Lindsay, 139. Will. Campe. Ernest, 149. Will. Fisher, 149. Will. Lindsay, 139. 149. Will. Lindsay, 139. Will. Mitchell, 110. Winifred Marion, 110—11. "Ulsey," 89. Ursula, 60. Vincent, 59. Zoë Orchis, 22, 30, 137. Emerson-Tennent, Edith Sarah, 19. Eleanor, 19. James, 10. Sir James, 10, 19, 20, 30, 67, 109, 147, 149, 150. William, 19, 161. Bam, 13, 101.
Emery, Alice, 1. Emerie fil.,
38. Joan, 2. Jolin, 1, 2.
Letitia, 2. Margaret, 1.
Paul, 2. Peter, 1. Richard,
2, 38, 43. Robert, 2. Thos.,
1, 2. Will, 2. Encrucijada, Cuba, 113. Palma Estate, near, 113. Endicott, -, 23. Enfield, Middx., 85—6, 91. Errington, Arth., 53. Thor Eskirk, Johanna, 161. Eston, co. York, 102-3. Evans, Sir J., 9.
Evans, Sir J., 9.
Evant, Frances Mary Eleanor,
20. Melville Francis, 20.
Farewell, John, 21. Thos., 83. Farlems, —, 51. Farnham, Surrey, 2. Farroe, Magdalen, 89.

Farroe, Magdalen, 89.
Fauconbridge, Joan, 57. Thos.,
57. Walter, 57.
Felstead, Essex, 77—80.
Fendrayton, co. Cambs., 71.
Fenton, co. York, 56—7.
Fenwick, —, 50.
Fetherstone, Eliz., 50, 79.
Jane, 14. Janet, 52. John,

14. J. 45, 46. Joseph, 51. Nicholas, Fetherstonhaugh, Mary, 15. Nicholas, 15. Field, Jocosa, 65. Filey, co. York, 55. Finchingfield, Essex, 77. Firely, Co. 107k, 55.
Finchingfield, Essex, 77.
Finsbury, Middx., 2.
Fisher, Dan, 27. Sir Edw., 70. Temperance, 149.
Fishburn, Co. Durham, 49.
Fitzjohn, John, 2.
Fitzhugh, Alan, 55, 64.
Flanders, 79, 85.
Folam, —, 54.
Flounders, Jane, 58.
Folkingham, Line., 6, 16, 43, 60—2, 66, 91.
Forthow, Furtho, co. Notts, 68.
Foster, Eliza, 33.
Fotherby, Agnes, 60.
Foxall, Mary, 87.
Foxton, Co. Durham, 7, 9—11, 13—5, 18—9, 24, 31—2, 41, 43, 46, 49, 96, 109, 111, 154, 156, 160—1. 156, 160-1. Frankham, Alice, 83. Freeman, Mary. Free alias Emerson, Israel, 90. Freeman, Mary.
Free alias Emerson, Israel, 90.
S., 90.
Fremingham, 15, 73.
Fremont, Ohio, 22, 29.
French, General, 112.
Freund, W., 28.
Fressingfield, 76.
Frisby, co. Linc., 66.
Froe, Margaret, 60.
Fry, E., 9.
Fuller, Emma Martha, 149.
J., 24, 156. John, 22.
Fulthorp, —, 50.
Galway, 153.
Garness, Eliz., 86.
Garragill, co. Cumb., 54.
Garragill Chapelry, 53.
Garret, Rev. J. R., 10.
Garth, Eliz., 97—8. Mary, 97. Rich., 97—8.
Gaston, Mary M., 28.
Gatecastle, 50—1.
Gayton-le-Marsh, co. Linc., 65.
Geare, A. T., 9.
Genn. Mr., 9. Gayton-le-Marsh, co. Linc., 65. Geare, A. T., 9. Gepp, Mr., 9. Gentt, Barbara, 47. Georgetown, Maine, 26. Gibson & Sons, Messrs., 8. Giffard, Rev. W., 9. Gifford, F., 26. Gilbert, Agnes, 87. Gill, Eliz., 87. Susanna, 102-3. Gillingham, 90. Girdler, W., 87. Gillingham, 90.
Girdler, W., 87.
Glamford Brigges, co. Linc.,
17, 63, 67, 147—8.
Glascock, G. L., 9. T. B., 8.
Glasgow, 149—50.
Glick, Eliz., 28. Geo., 28.
Gloucester, Mass., 24.
Golding, C., 9.
Gooding, —, 76. Gooding, -, 76.



Goold, Rev. F., 9. Goole, 106. Gordon, Capt., 9. Goulding, Mr., 9. Govett, Anna, 28. J. Strawn, 28. Sarah, 28. Stephen, 28. Sarah, 28. Stephen, Morse, 28. Goxhill, co. Linc., 62—63, 66. Graham, Mary Irving, 58. Grant, C., 9. Grave, Eliz., 156. Green, B., 26. Green Creek, co. Sandusky, Ohio, 22, 28—9. Ohio, 22, 28—9. Greenleaf, Capt., 24. Greenwell, Rev. Canon, 9. Greenwell, Rev. Canon, 9.
Greig, Rev. A., 10.
Griffin, T.
Griffiths, John, 149.
Grimsby, co. Linc., 17, 108.
Grimston, Rev. A., 9.
Grimston, co. York, 56.
Grotten, Suff., 23.
Castet, 74. Guist, 74.
Guinne, Eleanor of, 33—4.
Guinby, co. Linc., 17, 66—7.
Gunthorpe, 16, 74.
Gwatkin, Rev. H. M., 9.
Hackney, Middx., 86.
Hacon, Rev. W., 9.
Hackthorne, co. Linc., 17.
Hadham, Much (Great), co.
Herts, 77, 80, 81—2, 155, 158, 161. Guist, 74. 158, 161. Hadham, Little, co. Herts, 77, 81.

Hadley, Monken, 86, 89, 91, 93—6.

Hadlock, Deborah, 27.

Hagbourne, Berks., 84.

Hall Anno 25 Files 40 Halifax, 23, 106,
Hall, Anne, 65. Eliz., 49.
—, 50.
Hallingbury, Little, 78.
Hammond, Ann, 58. Mary, 58.
Hamsterly, co. Durham, 3, 46.
Hanging Wells, 33.
Hanningfield, East, 79, 80. Hanningfield, East, 79, 80.
Hansloppe, 82.
Hardgill, Alice, 14, 33, 46.
Christopher, 33.
Harison, Anne, 16, 50, 60, 79.
Eliz., 49. Christopher, 50.
Harleckden, Dorothy, 161.
Harrington, Linc., 17.
Harris, Jane, 22.
Harrison, Rev. — 10. Harrison, Rev. —, 10. Hartlepool, co. Durham, 20— 107. 107.

Harvey, Hervey, J., 76, 80.

Harward, Mary, 77.

Haskins, Ruth, 25.

Hatfield, 38—40, 43.

Hatfield, co. Essex, 78.

Haswell, F., 51.

Havana, 113, 124.

Haverhill, U.S.A., 32, 63.

Hay, Rev. E. F., 10.

Headlam, Thos. Emerson, 139.

Heaton, Norris, 107.

Heckethorne, Mr., 9.

Hedcorne, Kent, 2. Hedingham, Sible, 77, 79. Heighington, co. Durham, 50. Heighington, T., 43. Helen's Auckland, 48. Helmingham, 76. Hennage, Alice, 81. J. 80-81. W., 80-81. Hereford, 98. James, Heron, John, 56. Hetherington, Catherine, 140. Hewson, Rev. H. N. C., 10. Hexham, 100. Hilgny, co. Norfolk, 73-4. Higginson, F., 23. Hills, J., 90. Hindringham, 74. Hingham, co. Norfolk, 23. Hingham, Peter, 23. Hocken, Anne, 29. Hodgson, Hugh, 33. John, 33. Richard, 51. Holderness, co. York, 2. Holdham, Th., 82. Holdham, Th., 82.
Holford, —, 77.
Holkham, 110—11.
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 24.
Holt, Norfolk, 5, 72.
Hooker, P., 23.
Hooper, Geo., 83.
Hopper, Sarah, 109.
Hopton, Martin, 64.
Horbling, Leic., 23.
Hornblowe, 91, 97.
Hornsey, Janet, 60. Jennetta, 16. John, 16.
Horsham, 88, 97—8.
Horsley, —, 50—1. Ellen, 47.
Houghton, 39, 52.
Houghton le Skerne, 33, 53.
Howden, co. York, 56, 60, 65. Houghton le Skerne, 33, 53. Howden, co. York, 56, 60, 65. Howe, Mr. J. J., 10. Howsam, co. Linc., 63. Hoxne, 76. Hudles, Isab., 53. Huddlestone, Jos., 50. Huffard, Cassie, 28. Hugill, Eliz., 43. Hull, 108. Humble, Alice, 47. Anne, 33. Humphrey, J., 23. Hunsdon, Eliz., 60, 148. Hunsdon, Enz., vo., 148. Hunsworth, 59—60. Hunt, W., 26. Hurburt, John, 26. Hurrell, T., 77. Hurworth-on-Tees, 53, 101. Hurworth-on-Tees, Vicar of, 10. Hutchinson, Hanna, 49. Hynd, Janet, 48. Hynd, Janet, 48.
Igtham, 90—1.
Inge, Rev. J., 10.
Ingham, Mary Louisa, 152.
S. D., 152.
Ingilby, Sir John, 17, 60.
Iowa, U.S.A., 25.
Ipswich, 75—6, 94.
Ipswich, Mass., 10—13, 22—6,
30, 32, 63, 96, 153—5, 160—1.
Ireland, 98—9, 144.
Iresopburne, 51.

Isaacson, Rev., 9. Jackson, Rev., 9.
 Jackson, Eleanor, 19.
 Hugh,
 19.
 Isabel, 33, 52.
 Joan,
 Will., 58.
 Jefferson, Grace, 45.
 J., 27.
 Jediah, 26.
 Joseph, 26. Jediah, 26. Ruth, 26. Ruth, 26.

Jennison, Barbara, 50. John, 18. Th., 50. Will., 18, 44.

Jesson, T., 9.

Johnson, Johnston, Ann, 100, 152. Alice, 66. Eliz., 45.

Mr. F., 10. Lettuce, 49.

Lewis E., 110. Sir Nathaniel, 44. T., 23.

Jordan, Mr., 9.

Joyce, Martha, 77.

Keable, Th., 149.

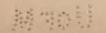
Kelfield, 59.

Kelke, Frances, 16—7, 60, 63. Kelke, Frances, 16—7, 60, 63. R., 16, 63. Kennedy, Rev. R., 9. Kenyon, Mr., 9. Kettlethorpe Park, Linc., 17. Kelvedon, Essex, 50, 75, 79, 85. 85. Kenningball, 73. Kemball, Eliz., 88. Kensal Green, Middx., 19. Kestell, John, 29. Key Pedigree, 33. King's Coll., London, 116. King's Coll. Hospital, 118—20, 125. King's Barton, co. Glouc., 43. Kinnett, E., 77. Kirby, Kirkby, John de, 38, 44.
Kirkcup, Jas., 150. Mary, 150.
Knaresboro, 106.
Knight, Martha, 86. Rev. H., 9.
Lamb, Rev. A. H., 9.
Lambeth, 97, 142.
Lambeth, 97, 142.
Lambeth, 97, 142.
Lambeter co. Durham, 43, 50. Lanchester, co. Durham, 3, 33, 38-40, 44-6. Lane, Cicely, 58. Rev. H. T., 10. Langham, 74. Langtoft, co. York, 55. Lantz, J., 152. La Palma Estate, Cuba, 113. Laplove, J., 77. Lark, J., 60. Laslett, Thos., 81. Will.Emerson Kendrick, 81. Lavendon, 82.
Lawrence, D. N., 27. P., 27.
Lawson, —, 50. Edm., 33.
Laxe alias Bromley, Eliz., 76— 7.
Lazonby, co. Cumb., 53—4.
Lee, —, 51. Captain R. P., 9.
G. Ambrose, Bluemantle, 9.
J. W., 28.
Leeds, 106.
Lewis, Marg., 48.
Lewisham, Kent, 89—90.
Leyton, Essex, 141—2.
Lincoln, City of, 63, 108.
Lincoln, Earl of, 23.

Lightly, Ellin, 16, 60. Lilliwhite, H., 86. Lintz Green, 50. Littleport, 71. Liverpool, 149. Lock, Sarah, 25. Lockwood, Eliz., 58. Loddon, co. Norfolk, 73. Lombardy, 3. Lordon, 84—9, 92, 142—3, Lordon, 84 149, 158. 149, 158.
London, Parish Registers of, 82, 85—9, 97—8.
Long Newton, Vicar of, 9.
Lostwithiel, Cornwall, 22, 29.
Lough, Eliz., 100.
Louth, co. Linc., 63, 108.
Louth Park, 63.
Lovely, Miss, 139.
Low Bishopsley, 33.
Lowell, 27. Lowell, 27. Lower, R., 29. Lowestoft, 76, 108, 135. Lowick, co. Northumberland, 6, 43, 45. Lowson, E., 55. Luckett, Anne, 90. Ludwell, co. Durham, 31—2, 45, 50, 56. Lynas, Ann, 58. Lynn, co. Norfolk, 72—3. Lynn Rygge, 51. Lyon, Anne, 148. Patrick, 17, 148. Susannah, 17, 60, 148. Mackean, John, 20. Mary, 20. Macmahon, Sidney Catherine, 153. Maidstone, Kent, 2.
Mallard, Mark, 45.
Manchester, 106.
Mangotsfield, Glouc., 83—4. Mangotsfield, Glouc., 83—4.
Manley, F. A., 9.
Mann, Rev. R., 10.
Maplethorpe, co. Linc., 66.
Market Rasen, co. Linc., 65.
Marley, Eliz., 43, 47. J., 43, 47.
Marsh, Abigail, 26.
Marshall, John, 71.
Marshfield, co. Glouc., 4, 83—4, 149. 4, 149. Marshfield, co. Glouc., Vicar of, 10. Martin's Hundred, 158 Marton, Yorks., 20, 103. Marton, Yorks., Tollesby Hall Massachusetts, 12, 22—6, 28 —9.
Massingbred, —, 60. Eliz., 17.
Thos., 17. Will., 17.
Maxwell, Mr., 8.
Mavflower (The), 23.
Meaborn[e], —, 50. Anthony,
13. Katherine, 13.
Melville, Rev. D. M., 10.
Mendon, 24—6, 156.
Metcelf Appe. 16. Esther

Metcalf, Anne, 16.

Esther.



16, 60, 63. Sir F., 63. Sir J., 16. Matthew, 16. Mary, 60. Methwold, 74.
Mewburn, Dorcas, 103.
Michael, Will., 88.
Michigan, U.S.A., 25. Middleton, 52.
Midleton, 52.
Miller, Ellen, 110. S. H., 9.
Will. Hen., 110.
Millet, Jas., 29.
Mills, Rev. J. R., D.D., 10. Milton, Mass., 24. Milton, Rev. H. A., 9. Molyneux, Anthony, 69. Rev. -, 61. Monken Hadley, 86, 89, 91, 94-6. Monte Video, 149. Montgomery, Rev. J., 9. Moody, John, 110, Mary, 25, Moody, John, 110, Mary, 25, 110.

Morgan, D. J., 28. Jenkin, 85.

Morse, Morss, Abigail, 27.
Daniel, 27. Dorcas, 27.
Ebenezer, 27. Eleazer, 27.
Eliz., 26—7. Eunice, 27.
Hannab, 27. Jemima, 27.
Jeremiah, 27. Jesse, 22, 25—8, 30. John, 27. Joseph, 27. Joshua, 27. Lois, 27.
Lydia, 27. Margery, 22, 25—7. Mary, 27. Kachel, 22. Ruth, 27. Samuel, 25, 27. Sarah, 27. Solomon, 27. Zipporah, 27.

Morton, Emme, 49. Peter de, 7. Rob. de, 7, 49.

Mowbray, John, 70.

Moxon, Rev. E., 9.

Murton, East, 49. 110. Murton, East, 49. Murton, West, 49. Musred, Ed., 90. Myers, Eliz., 53. Myers, Eliz., 53.

Nantwich, co. Cheshire, 61.

Nattrass, Eliz., 51. J., 51.

John, 51. R., 53.

Nevendon, Essex, 79—80.

Neville, Ann, 50. Charles, 73.

Christopher, 63. Geoffrey, 55. Katherine, 60, 63, 70.

Thos., 14. W., 57.

New Brighton, 108.

Newby, Mr., 9.

Newbury, Berks, 84. Newby, Mr., 9.
Newbury, Berks, 84.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 16, 32, 39, 43—5, 49—53, 87—8, 94, 100—1, 139, 140—1.
Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Vicar of St. John's Ch. in, 10.
Newce, Nuce, Clement, 80.
Mary, 77, 80, 161. Thos., 80—1, 161. Susan, 81, 87.
New England, 23.
New Plymouth, 23. New Plymouth, 23. Newport Pagnell, 82, 145. New York, 152. Nicholson, E., 109. K., 87. Norfolk, Duke of, 70. Norfolk, Duke of, John, 70. Thos., 73.

Norfolk Broads, 126-30, 132. Norman, Mary, 87.
Normanerosse, Hunts., 2.
Norreys, Geo., 87.
Northallerton, co. York, 56, 160. North-Bomford, Isaac, 152. Mary Jane, 152. Northampton, 68—9. Northmen, 1. Norton, Eliz., 91. Ric., 33, 49, 52. John. 23. Ric., 33, 49, 52. Norway, 79, 85. Norwich, 73—5, 110—11. Notley, Black, 77, 79. Notley, White, 77, 79—80. Nova Scotia, 147. Nuce, see Newce. Oakley, 76. Nuce, see Newce.
Oakley, 76.
Odell, Beds., 23—5.
Ohio, U.S.A., 25, 28—9.
Olorenshaw, Rev. J. R., 10.
Oman, Professor, 9.
Orcut, Thos., 22.
Ormesby, 102—3.
Osborne, Rev. W. M., 9.
Ostend, 85.
Otterington, North, 20. Otterington, North, 20. Oulton, Suffolk, 21, 111. Oulton Broad, 137—8. Owen, Nich., 83. Owen, Nich., 83.
Owton, 50.
Packe, Rev. W. J., 10.
Padgett, Eliz., 91—2, 94.
Painter, Eliz., 97. R., 97.
Roger, 91. T., 77.
Pallicer, Margt., 45.
Palmer, Mary, 83.
Papworth Agues, co. Hunts., 6, 70—1.
Paraclesham co. Fesca 76—8. Paraclesham, co. Essex, 76-8. Parke, Dinah, 33.
Parker, Bethia, 25.
Parkinson, Eliz., 31, 33.
Parish Registers, 14. Parish Registers, 14.
Paston, 74.
Paston, 74.
Peacock, Rev. E. Woodruffe, 10.
Pearson, Mary, 58. Rev. J., 9.
Pearts, —, 51.
Peck, W. B., 149.
Penniman, Eliz., 27. Mary, 27.
Percehay, Jane, 20. Margaret,
56. Mawde, 20, 56. Will.,
20, 56. 20, 56. Percy, Sir Anth., 18.
Perkins, Philippa, 24, 26.
Philadelphia, 113.
Philipson, W. J., 9.
Phillipp, Katherine, 31, 39, 53, Margt., 53. Thos., 31, 33, 39. 39.
Phillips, Anne, 53. Hannah,
27. Sam., of Salem, 11.
Rev. Sam., of Andover, 11.
Wendell, 27.
Phillimore, Mr., 9.
Phinney, J. B., 29. L. A., 29.
Pickerine, 59.

Pickering, 59.
Pinkney, Margt., 60.
Plattsburg, New York, 22, 28.
Playford, 76.

Plimpton, Dwight, 28. S., 27. Plumb, Eliz., 161. Rob., 161. Poitevin, Poictou, 1, 2. Poitevin, Poictou, Philip, Bp. of, 3, 33, 37—8, 46. Pondsford, Ann, 149. Potts, Gerard, 49. Poulson, Margery, 88. Pow, 52. York-Powell, Professor, 9. York-Powell, Professor, 9.
Preston, Lancs., 141.
Price, Ann, 87.
Prischard, Eric, 110—11.
Purcey, Rev. W., 9.
Putney, 102.
Quish, Sarah, 142.
"E. R.," Rev., 9.
Raby, co. Durham, 16, 49, 53, 72—3, 94.
Ramsey, Sir J., 93.
Ramsey, Sir J., 93.
Ramsed, 89, 90, 132, 143, 145.
Randell, W. B., 149. Randell, W. B., 149 Randell, W. B., 149.
Ransome, Susan, 110.
Ranthorpe, co. Line., 63.
Raw, Will of the, 2, 33, 45.
Raw, Will of the, Agnes, dau. of, 2, 33, 46.
Raw, Jemima, 45.
Rawdon, Eliz., 45.
Rayleigh, co. Essex, 23.
Rayne, Essex, 77, 79, 80.
Rea, Allison, 50.
Read, Reed, John, 25. Mary, 48. Redcar, Yorks., 20. Re[e]dmarshall, 49. Re[e]dmarshall, Vicar of, 10. Registrar-General, The, 9.
Repps, North, 73—4.
Retford, East, Notts, 17, 64, 67, 148. Retford, West, Notts, 17, 63, 67. Reynardson, John, 58. Riburgh Parva, 74. Richardson, Agnes, 49. Catheerine, 61. Richmond, Yorks, 1, 59, 141. Richmond, Yorks, Bp. of, 9. Rice, Susan, 73. Ripley Park, Yorks. Rippon, Ann, 47. Rise, Mary, 22, 25—6. Rivers, Emily, 142. Kezia, 142. Robiant, Anne, 91, 96-7 Robin Hood's Bay, 106. Robin, Lance, 51.
Robinson, Annie, 110—11.
Jane, 149. Jas., 100.
Rochester, Vermont, 22, 26, 28.
Rochford, 78. Rockville, co. Down, 19. Roger, Nathaniel, 23. Rogerley, Agnes, 33. Rogers, Anne, 59, 156. J., 156. Rolfe, —, 77. Romanby, Yorks., 49, 160, 162. Romford, Essex, 77—8.

Rookhope, 52. "Rookhope Ryde," 41.

Roper, Cuthbert, 49. Ross, Joan, 100. Ross, Joan, 100.
Rostrevor, co. Down, 150.
Rowe, B., 28.
Rowland, D., 77.
Rownaince, Eliz., 43.
Rowntrec, Rev. G. W., 10.
Russell, Ann, 110. Harriet, 11.
Ryan, Rev. A. T., 10.
Ryc, W., 9.
Rygh, Prof., of Christiania, 5.
Rylands, Mr., 9.
Rysome, Yorks., 56, 60.
Ryton, Vicar of, 10.
Ryton, Emma de, 38, 44. Thos.
de, 44. de, 44. Sadgrove, Rev. F. E., 10. Sadler, Anne, 33. Sir Ralf, 80, 84. 80, 81.
Saffold, —, 77.
St. Andrew's, 47.
St. Helen's, 47.
Saling Magna, Essex, 79.
Saltonstall, Sir R., 23.
Sanford, John, 50. Sands, Anne, 17, 60. Rob., 17, 60. Sandusky, 28—9. Sandwich, Kent, 89—90, 145. Sandwich, Kent, 89—90, 145.
Saul, Eliz., 65.
Saunderson, Barbara, 50.
Marg., 71. Mildred, 17, 60, 64, 148. Thos., 17.
Sawbridgeworth, 77, 80—2, 154—5, 158.
Saxby, co. Linc., 65.
Saxsted, 76.
Scarborough, Yorks., 2, 6, 55, 78. Schroeder, W. H., 28. Scotter, co. Linc., 66. Scredington, co. Linc., 66. Scredington, co. Linc., 66.
Scrowthy, 74.
Scaham Harbour, 101—2, 109.
Seaton, Rev. T., 9.
Seed, Rev. W., 10.
Segrev, Thos., 76.
Sedgefield, co. Durham, 14, 48
—9, 57, 103, 160, 162. Sefton, co. Lancs., 61. Selbe, R., 71.
Semer, Rev. John, 49.
Serajganj, Bengal, 153.
Serby, co. Linc., 17, 62, 66—7,
161. Sevenoaks, 97. Sewell, Mrs., 9. Sewell, Mrs., 9. R., 14
Shafto, Alice, 50.
Shalford, Essex, 77.
Sharpe, Mr., 9.
Shaw, John, 53.
Shawter, —, 51.
Sheele, Alice, 51.
Sheldon, Dorothy, 60.
Shenton, W., 139.
Shepherd, Rev. —, 23.
W. M., 9. S., 27.
Sherburn, co. York, 57.
Sherwood, G. T., 9.
28—9. Mrs., 28. R., 146. Rev. Judge,

Shevell, Isabel, 43. Shevell, Isabel, 43.
Shields, North, 141.
Shields, South, 141.
Shields, South, 141.
Shipley, Yorks, 107.
Shittelhope, 50.
Shoreham, 97—8.
Shorter, Mary Ann, 110.
Shorthorns, 51.
Shortlands, Kent, 146.
Shotton, Durham, 14—15, 49, 96, 160.
Sitailt Baldwyne 64. Daniel Sitsilt, Baldwyne, 64. Daniel, 64. Eustace, 64. Gerard, 64. Hen., 64. Jas, 64. John, 64. Joshua, 64. Mar-tin, 64. Rob., 64. Stigand, 64. Shakespeyer alias Emerson, Rob., 70. Skelton, co. York, 6, 23, 33, 43, 55—8, 60, 62. 43, 55—8, 60, 62.
Skinner, Anthony, 91—2.
Smith, Smyth, —, 26. Elinor,
50. D., 27. J., 152. Jane,
47. Joan, 73. John, 73.
Mr. —, of Lincoln, 9.
Smith, Rev. E. Payne-, 10.
Smith, Rev. W. Reid-, 9. Snawden, Thos., 45. Snodland, Kent, 90—1. Southey, Rev. H., 10. Spurgeon, Rev. J. N., 10. Solihull, co. Warwick, 69. South Burton, co. York, 57.
Southport, 106, 132.
Southwark, Surrey, 16, 61—2,
78, 80, 82, 84—9, 91—2, 96
—8, 154, 156.
Southwold, 124—6. Sparke, Ralph, 49. Sparrowe, Joan, 88. Stafford, Eliz., 33. Staindrop, co. Durham, 49, 53, 160.
Standish, co. Lancs., 23.
Standish, Miles, 23, 28.
Standon, Stondon, Herts., 77
—8, 80—2, 84, 87, 154—6, 158, 161. Stanger, Bridget, 43. Stanlope, Durham, 13, 33, 41, 50, 53, 83, 109.
Stanley, 33.
Stanstead Montfichet, Essex, Stanstead Monthchet, Essex, 77—8, 80, 156, 161.
Starling, W., 99.
Stebbing, Essex, 79.
Stedman, N., 27.
Steel, Col. J. P., 9.
Stephens, Stevens, Jacanim, 84. J., 90. Stevenson, John, 49. Stillingfleet, 59, 60. Stillman, J., 77. Stobbs, Marjorie, 51. Mary, 53. Stocks, Marg., 65. Stocksfield-on-Tyne, 140-Stockton, co. York, 56. Stockwell, John, 152. Stokesley, Yorks., 20.

Stokesley, Yorks., Easby Hall, Stokesley, Yorks., Easby Hall, in, 20. Stoodley, Rev., S. A., 10. Stopes, C. C., 9. Story, S., 26. Stone, Coutts, 149. Jenny, 149, Jessy, 149. Orlando, 149. Strange, Eliz., 21. Gertie, 83, 91. Walter, 21. 91. Walter, 21. Strangeways, Thos., 70. Stranton, 33, 49, 57, 59, 60. Stranton, Vicar of, 10. Streatham, co. Surrey, 97. Strood, Kent, 90—1. Stubbings, J., 156. Lydia, 24, 156. Suddick, Ann, 49. Suffern, Will., 19. Sunderland, 33, 39, 52—3, 100, 102. Sutton, co. Linc., 62, 65—6, Swaby, co. Linc., 62, 65—6. Swaffield, 74. Swanley, 145—6. Swathorp-Kyllam, co. York, 55. Swaton, co. Line., 66. Sweeting, Mr., 9. Swinhope, 52.

Symme, R., 92.

Symonds, Symons, —, 11.

Dep. Gov., 156, 161. Rev.

W., 10. Ric., 161. Rob., 84.

Ruth, 24, 156. Sam., 23—4. W., 65. Tabor, -, 77. Taft, Alphonso, 25. David, 25. Eliakim, 27. Eliz., 22, 25. Gideon, 27. Jane, 25, 27. Joseph, 25. Peter, 25. Rob., Sarah, 25. Tangiers, 24, 156.
Taunton, 147, 149.
Taylor, —, 50. Ann, 33. J.
J., 9. Tennent, Letitia, 19. Will., 19. Tempest, Nic., 84. Vane, 23. Theddlethorpe, co. Linc., 65, 108. Thirkeld, Threkeld, Agnes, 53. Geoffry, 53. John, 53. Maud, 53. Ric., 53. Rob., 53. Thomas, General -, 112. R. W., 28.
Thom[p]son, Alice, 58. Ben.,
27. Elinor, 45. John, 58.
Mary, 45. Ric., 49.
Thorley, Herts, 80—1, 158. Thornbarrow, Marg., 49.
Thorney, co. Cambs., 67, 72.
Thornton, Marg., 60. Roger, Throckmorton, Sir Nic, 84. Tipper, Joan, 83. Tittleshall, 145. Todd, Ann, 47. Elinor, 43. Thos., 68. Tollesby Hall, 104. Tomlins, Ann, 88. Toweester, Northants, 23. Trelawney, S., 29.

Trenchard, Julia Sophia, 60. Trevorder, co. Cornwall, 29.
Trusthorpe, co. Line., 65—6.
Tubbermoney, Ireland, 150.
Tuckwell, Rev. W., 9. Turner, Eliz., 53.
94. Mary, 49.
Twyford, Kent, 2.
Tydd St. Mary, 66.
Tyte, Hester, 87.
Ugley, Essex, 77. Jane, 91, Ulverscroft Abbey, co. Leicester, 64, 148. Unthank, —, 50—1, 78. Urwicke, 61. Uxbridge, 25—6, 89.
Vance, Catherine, 43. W., 80.
Vange, Essex, 79—80.
Vavasor, Edw., 55. Eliz., 55
—6. Hen., 55. Jane, 56.
John, 55—6. Will., 55—6. Venn, Mr., 9. Vermont, U.S.A., 25—6. Viell, Geo., 29. Virginia, 23, 88, 158—9. Wainwright, —, 17. E Elinor, 147. Walcott, Eliz., 26. Waldo, Rebecca, 12, 25. Walford, Mary, 77.
Wall, Eliz., 33. J. J., 9.
Wallace, Rev. J. Duncan C., 9.
Walker, —, 27. Anne, 59.
Walsham, North, 74. Walsingham, Great, 74. Waltham, co. Essex, 43, 76—8, 80, 143, 156. Walton, -, 51. Grace, 45. Ward, Ann, 33. Nath., 23. Sir S., 64. Ware, co. Herts, 23, 81.
Warner, Hen., 76. Mr., 9.
Warren, J., 73.
Warrington, co. Lanc., 60.
Watchman, Christopher, 73. Watkins, Archdeacon, 9. Watson, W. J., 9. Weardale, Weredale, Wierdale, co. Durham, 3, 13, 30, 33, 38—43, 46, 50—3, 79, 100 -2, 147, 156. Westgate, co. Durham, 13, 40, 50, 52, 101. Westgate Castle, co. Durham, Welborne, 59. Wells, Lydia, 24. Wells, Maine, 24. Welsh, Agnes, 83. Welton, 52.
Westbrooke, Rev. W., 9.
West Ham, Essex, 77.
West Kirby, Cheshire, 108,
110—11. Westminster, 2, 144, 158, Westmoreland, Earl of, 15, 70, 72-3. Westmoreland, Lady, 15, 72-3. Westnopburn, 51. Wetheral, Emily, 151. Fred-erick, 151.

Wharton, Alice, 60, 148. Geo., 148. Wheatley, Agnes, 43. Whickham, co. Durham, 43. White, Mercy, 27. Olive, 27. Whitfield, Ann, 33. J., 53. M., 33. Whiting, Caleb, 26. S., 23. Wickhampton, 74. Wickmore, 74. Wicks, J., 83. Wiggenhall, St. Peter, 74. Wilberforce, Adam, 65. bel, 56, 65. Wilder, J., 25. Wilkie, W., 9. Wilkinson, —, 50. Dorothy, 13. Lawrence, 13. Wilmington, Delaware, 112-3. Wilson, Ann, 49. J., 23. Jane, 43. Wilthery, —, 87. Wilton, Elinor, 52, Wincanton, 149. Winchester, 2. Windsor, Old, 84. Windsor, Old, 84. Wingfield, 76. Winslow, —, 23. Winthrop, John, 23. Wise, Alice, 70. I 87. W., 87. Ethelreda, Witton Chapelry, co. Durham, Witton Gilbert, co. Durham, 13, 45—6. Wivenhoe, Essex, 78. Wivenhoe, Essex, 78.
Woburn, co. Beds., 76, 78, 84.
Wolsingham, co. Durham, 39
—41, 50, 52, 79.
Wood, Eliz., 77. Isab., 58.
M., 27. Mary, 26. Neil, 27.
Woodman, John, 83.
Woodmans[e]y, Eliz., 22, 24, 156. Marg., 24. Rob., 22, 24. 24. Woodnorton, 74. Woods, Ezra, 26. Woodward, Martha, 24, 26. Woolmore, -, 77. Wootton, co. Line., 65. Workington, co. Cumberland, 53-4. Worlaby, co. Linc., 65. Worlaby, co. Linc., 65.
Wraby, co. Linc., 66.
Wrangham, Jane, 51.
Wright, Johanna, 55. Joseph, 75, 79. Mary, 50, 75, 79.
Mr., 9. P., 51. W., 91.
Wyatt, Alice, 77, 161. Hen., 56—7, 161. Rev. W., 9.
Sir Hen., 77, 161.
Yarm, 59, 60.
Yarmouth, Gt., 74, 110.
Yeldham, Great, Essex, 161.
Yeo. Frances, 43. Yeo, Frances, 43. Young, Anne, 87. J., 109. Mary Jane, 58. Will., 58, 110. (Compiled by E. W.)

# APPENDIX OF AUTHORITIES

ABSTRACTED FROM

Printed and Manuscript Sources.

## EMERSON, EMMERSON AND EMBERSON WILLS, PROBATES, INVENTORIES, ADMINISTRATIONS, ETC.,

AT THE DIFFERENT PROBATE REGISTRIES IN GREAT BRITAIN.

The earliest wills are those enrolled in the Court of Hustings (beginning 1258), next the early wills at Doctors' Commons begin 1350, but it must be remembered that until 32 Henry VIII. a testator could not dispose of a single foot of land by will-but only of money and personal property by testament, which was rarely signed and was ofttimes not written, but made by death-bed testament before witnesses, such being called a nuncupative will. If a person died without making any such declaration, an administra-

tion was granted in early days to his ordinary, but later on his next-of-kin.\*

Thousands of wills have been destroyed; one clerk at the Durham Registry in past days having lighted his pipe with them, and chuckled jocosely every time, "There goes another testator." Mr. Howe, of that Registry, estimates some 10,000 Durham wills, etc., have been lost for the period between 1540 and 1700. Many of the Registry indexes are badly done, and some wills are at out-of-the-way, "peculiar courts," so that, as in most work of this kind, the records here given are but very fragmentary; but I have tried to secure all wills existing to-day from the earliest record (generally in the sixteenth century) to 1700, omitting only the comparatively unimportant "peculiar courts."

There are, no doubt, other wills buried in private collections and at various public libraries, but all that are to be found at the various Registries in England and Wales, at Somerset House, and at the P.R.O. at Dublin and Edinburgh, are here given up to 1700.

I have printed the Durham wills in sections or groups, representing as nearly as possible the various families and the districts where they lived in early times.

### DURHAM WILLS.

DURHA

DURHAM CITY.

20 Mar., 1561. Will of Lyonell Emerson, of the Hunter Banks, in the parish of St. Oswalds in the City of Durham, my bodie to be buried within the Church of St. Oswalds. To my brother Rauffe, all my principal rayment. To my sister "Stellings" children every one of them a shepe hogge. To Jane Wilson and her sonne Robert Wilson 4 ewes. To Davie Gibson two children each of them one ewe and 1 ambe. To Jane Emerson, one cowe, 4 ewes and 4 lambs. Residue to my mother and make her Executrix.

25 Mar., 1567. Will of Janet Emerson, of Hunter banks, in the parish of St. Oswalds in the City of Durham, Widow. To be buried in St. Oswalds Church so nigh my husband's grave as convenient. To my Daughter "Stellings" children—five in number—a gimmer hogge each besides my sonne Lyonnell's bequest. To my Daughter Jane Wilson, Midow, a yewe. To John Gibson and Janet Gibson, my Daughter's children, a yewe each. To Janet Emerson, my Daughter's buldren, a yewe each. To Janet Emerson, of the parish of Sain Oswald, in the City of Durham, was granted to Thomas Wright, of — and Robert Knaggs, of Broom, in the parish of Sain Oswald, in the City of Durham, was granted to Thomas Wright, of — and Robert Knaggs, of Broom, in the parish of Sain Oswald, in the City of Durham, was granted to Thomas Wright, of — and Robert Knaggs, of Broom, in the parish of St. Oswalds, the lawful Guardians and Tators of Ralph and Margaret Emerson, the children of the said deceased (during minority).

Ap., 1661. Administration of the goods of John Emerson, of the city of Durham, Committed to George Emerson, the Father of deceased.

Dated 19 Dec., 1664; proved 1665. Will of Anthony Emmerson, draper, a parcel of ground on Sherburn Moore in the parish of Pittington, also one house in Gilligate,

wills.

also a house in Claypath in the said City adjoining to Thomas Emmerson on the East, and if my said grandchild shall die without issue I then devise the above premises to my son Thomas Emmerson and my Daughter Alice Wycliffe equally between them. I appoint the said Anthony Emerson and my said Daughter Alice Wycliffe Executors. Inventory, £35 3s. Sd.

Dated 8 Jan., 1666; proved 1866. Will of Thomas Emerson, of the Cittle of Durham, Cordwainer. I direct to be buried in the parish Church of Saint Nicholas in the said City. To my loving sister, Alice Snawdon, £5; to my Grandson, Thomas Snawdon, the younger, £20; to my Grandson, Thomas Snawdon, the younger, £20; to my Grandson, Thomas Snawdon, £20; to my Granddaughter, Margaret Snawdon, £50; to my Granddaughter, Margaret Snawdon, £50; to my Granddaughter, Jane Snawdon, £50; to James Snawdon's wife for a token, 10s.; to Christopher Whitfield's wife, 10s.; to my Daughter in law, Dorothy Brown, 20s.; to my loving Brother, Jarrard Vickars, £5, to be allowed him in the last payment of £30 which he oweth me as by a Bond will appear; to the wife of George Anderson as a token, 5s. Residue of my estate to my son in law Thomas Snawdon and his wife Elizabeth, and also give them the house I now dwell in and make them Executors. Amount of Inventory, £227 5s. 10d.

Dated 16 Jan., 1668; proved 1670. Will of Katherine Emmerson, of the City of Durham, Spinster. Whereas by Deed Poll bearing date 16th day of June, 1655, appointed limited and given unto my loving Cosins, Anthony Meaburn, of Pontop, in the County of Durham, Gentleman, and William Mowbrey, late of the Town and County of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant deceased, or the survivor and their , All these messuages, lands, tenements, with their appurtenances called Ludwell, and all my customary lands and Tenements within the parish of Stantang." Second Edition.

iii APPENDIX.

hopp or elsewhere in the County of Durham aforesaid, and all moneys raised therefrom. Now my mind is and I desire that my said cosin Anthony Meaburne (being the survivor) before making saie of my aforesaid property to offer the same to my lovinge Uncle, John Emmerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant and Alderman, if he will give the full worth of them; but if he refuse such offer, then to sell the same to whousover will give the most for it, and the money so raised to be given as follows:—"To the poor Catholics in and about the City of Durham, 40s. To the poor Catholics in and about the said town of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, 40s. To my poor neignbours in Crossgate, in the City of Durham, as under:—To Robert Burn, 5s.; to Francis Cortley, 5s.; Thomasine Rennison, 2s. 6d.; Ann Comyn, 2s. 6d.; Mary Comyn, 2s. 6d.; Elizabeth Jackson, 2s. 6d.; Elinor Barker, 2s. 6d. Igive and bequeath to Miles Carr, Gentleman, £450, and also £50 to such uses as I have given instructions by word of mouth nuto John Metcalfe, Gentleman, and others. I give £50 to my trusty and good friends Mr. Brown, Mr. John Metcalfe, Mr. Matthew Chambers and Thomas Pinkney, to be disposed of by them in such manuer as I have given them instructions by word of mouth. I give unto the three Daughters and children of my said uncle, Mr. John Emmerson, £15 equally between them. I give unto the three Daughters of my uncle, Christopher £30. To my Aunt, Elizabeth Mowbray, £5, and to her two Daughters, £10 between them. To John Emmerson, ate deceased, £20 between them. To John Emmerson, ate deceased, £20 between them. To my cosin, George Mowbray, £10; also to the children of my easin uncle, Kristopher, £30. To my Aunt, Elizabeth Mowbray, £5, and to her two Daughters, £10 between them. To my cosin, George Mowbray, £10; also to the children of my easin, Jane Mowbray, £5. To my cosin, Mrs. Isabella Butler, 2os.; and to her Daughter, Katherine Butler, to whom I was Godmother, £100; and also to my God-daughter, Katherine Stobbs; and unto Katherine Stobbs; and unto Kather

Teition of my said son to my Unele, Edward Kirby.

BREARTON (PAR STRANTON).

Will dated 7 Oct., 1582; proved 1582. Will of Francis Emerson, of Brierton, in the County of Durham, Yeoman, to be buried in the Church of Stranton. To Katherine, my wyfe, my black mare and feather bed. To Francis Emerson, my sonne, a baye mare and a cupboarde that was my Uncle's. To Bartholomew Emerson, my sonse, a bay colt stagg which is at Heslingdon. To Isabella Emerson, my Daughter, a braided whve and half of my household stuff which was in my house before I married my last wife. To Katherine Emerson, my Daughter, the other halfe of my household stuff. To George Emerson, my sonne, such right and title which I might have had in a certain farme of George Hall, my elafather, by a cert in deed of gift. To my sonne, John Emerson, a loade of Bigge. To my Daughter, Allis Willies, one bowle of wheate.

Dated about 26 Aug., 1590; proved 1590. Nonempative Will of Bartholomew Emerson, of Stranton, whereby he gave all his goods to his Brother, Francis Emerson, and his Sister, Kathren Robinson, dwelling at Yarm, and Godfray

Emerson, the Son of John Emerson, equally among them; and further directed that no part of his estate should go to his Brother Robinson or his sister at Shotton, in the County of Durham. N.B.—The above Testator was the Son of Francis Emerson, a Husbandman of Stranton, and at the time of his death certain evidence was adduced shewing that he was only 14 years of age, and not of lawful years to make a Will.—J. H. H.

Dated 16 July, 1597; proved 1508. Will of John Emerson, of Brearton, in Stranton parish in the County of Durham, Husbandman. To be buried in Stranton Churchyard at the South Chauncerie door. To my wife the black hawket cowe. To my sone, Godfraye Emerson, a redd Stott. To my sone, John Emerson, a branded stirke. To my sone, John Emerson, a branded stirke. To my sone, John Emerson, on black Quye. To my Daughter, Margaret Emerson, John Emerson and Thomas Emerson, and Quye stirke. Residue to my wife and my three sons Godfraye Emerson, John Emerson and Thomas Emerson, and make them Executors. Inventory, darde 29 Sept., 1507, and apprized by four indifferent men, namely, Robert Emerson, Symon Emerson, Cuthbert Renton and John Crawe. Debte owing by Testator—Item: To Francis Emerson to be paid at Mychaelmas, 13s. 4d.; more to be paid to the said F. E. at Martinmas, twelve months after, £7 12s.; To Symon Emerson, £2.

Dated 28 June, 1610; proved 1610. Will of Edward Emerson, of Stranton, in the County of Durham, Husbandman, my bodie to be buried in the Church of Stranton. I give the Lease of my farm at Stranton to my wyfe, Agness Emmerson, of Stranton, in the County of Durham, Husbandman, my bodie to be buried in the Church of Stranton. I give the thirde part of my goods (commonly called the Dead man's part) to my five children, viz., Lawrence Emmerson, Robert Emmerson, william Emmerson. I desire my two brethren, William Emmerson, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. I direct to be buried in the chancel of Stranton to my wife, Lettuce Emmerson, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. I direct to be buried in the chancel

Allen, Vicar of Stanton,

Executrix.

15 Dec., 1615. Administration of Thomas Emerson, of
Stranton, Committed to Lettice Emerson, the mother of
deceased, for benefit of Robert, Jaue, Symon, Christopher
and Elizabeth Emerson, the Brothers and Sisters of the

Stranton, Committed to Lettice Emerson, the mother of deceased for benefit of Robert, Jave, Symon, Christopher and Elizabeth Emerson, the Brothers and Sisters of the deceased.

Dated 18 Aug., 1619; proved 1619. Will of Godfrey Emmerson, of Brearton, in the parish of Stranton, Yeoman, the buried in the Churchy and of Stranton. To my younger son, Richard Emmerson, one ox stirke. To my younger son, Richard Emmerson, one ox stirke. To my younger son, Richard Emmerson, one ox stirke. To my younger son, Richard Emmerson, one ox stirke. To my younger son, Brother, John Emmerson, Owtonn, each a lambe. Residue to my wyfe, Margaret Emmerson, and my two sonns, John and Richard Emmerson, and any two sonns, John and Richard Emmerson, and appoint them Excentors. Witnesses to Will, Christopher Emmerson. Amount of Inventory, £184 17s. 8d.

Dated 30 Mar., 1626; proved 1626. Will of Christopher Emerson, of Bryerton, in the parish of Stranton. To my son, Robert Emerson, a Grey filley. To my son, Thomas Emerson, a baye Fillie. To my sone William, a broad headed browne quye. To my Daughter Elizabeth, £3, and appoint her natural Mother, my wyfe, Jane Emerson, to be her guardian. To my Daughter Jane, a browne quye. To my Cozen, Symon Emerson, of Stranton, 20s. To Bryan Jackson, my Brother-in-law, 20s. To Bryan Jackson, my Brother-in-law, 20s. To Mr. Allen, Vicar of Stranton, 20s. of that fortic shillings which he oweth me. I appoint my nephew, Symon Emerson, and my Brother-in-law, Bryan Jackson, Supervisors. I appoint my wyfe, Jane Emerson, and my son, Robert Emerson, Executors. Amount of Inventory, £182 19s. 8d.

Dated 13 Sept., 1658; proved 1671. Will of Lawrance Emerson, of Stranton, in the County of Durham. To be buried in Stranton, in the County of Durham. To be buried in Stranton, in the County of Durham. To be buried in Stranton, churchyard. I appoint my wife Sole Executor. To my eldest son, John Emerson, my house and garth after the decease of his mother. To my sonne, Chiris-

topher Emerson, the three acres of land lying in John Richardson's field. I direct my son Christopher shall pay to my Daughter Jane £5, and my said son John shall do likewise. Amount of Inventory, £9 18s. 4d.

IRESEYBURN, EAST AND WEST BLACKDEAN, LYNRIGG, WEARHEAD, BURNHOP AND WELLHOP.

July, 1616. Administration of the goods of George Emerson, of Ireseyburn, in the County of Durham, Comitted to Margaret Emerson of the same place, Widow, the Relict, for benefit of her self and Isabella, Anne, Margaret, Elizabeth and Thomas Emerson, the Children. Sureties, Lancelot Chapman of Newlands and George Chapman of Wolsingham.

and Thomas Emerson, the Children. Sureties, Lancelot Chapman of Newlands and George Chapman of Wolsingham.

10 May, 1617; proved 1617. Noncupative Will of Thomas Emerson, of Ireshopeburn in the parish of Stanhope, to be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my Daughter Annes Emerson, £10 &s. 8d.; to Cuthbert Emerson, son of Awthor Emerson, £10; to Thomas Emerson, son of Awthor Emerson, £10; to Thomas Emerson, son of Awthor Emerson and Janet Emerson, my sonn's Son, £10; to Anne Emerson and Janet Emerson, the Daughters of Awthor Emerson of the Emerson of his five children, each a lambe. Residue to my sone Awthor Emerson and appoint him Executor. Debts owing by Testator—Item: to Awthor Emerson of the Earnewell, 16a. 6d.

Dated 4 Dec., 1632; proved 1634. Will of Thomas Emerson the Elder, of Irseyburn, in Weardale in the parish of Stanhope, To Irseyburn, in Weardale in the parish of Stanhope, 12s. To my sone John Emerson, £3; to my sone Cuthbert Emerson, who is now beyond sea, as I do suppose, £10, to be paid unto him if ever he doe come to this countrie to demand the same himselfe, or otherwise my Executors hereafter named not to be charged with the payment of any part thereof; to my Daughter Elizabeth, 20s.; to Ann Emerson, Daughter to my sonnee William Emerson and Ralph Emerson and appoint them Executors. Inventory of the above prized 18 Dec., 1633, by William Emmerson, Ralph Stobbs, Cuthbert Emerson the Elder, and Cuthbert Emerson the younger. Amount of Inventory, £71 10s. 6d. Debts owing by above Testator—Uving to Margaret Emerson the younger. Amount of Inventory, £71 10s. 6d. Debts owing by above Testator—Uving to Margaret Emerson the younger. Amount of Inventory, £71 10s. 6d. Debts owing by above Testator—Uving to Margaret Emerson the Joungher of John Emerson of Burnhoppe, lat deceased, £10. Owing to John Emerson of Burnhoppe, lat deceased, £10. Owing to J

deceased, £10. Owing to John Emerson of Burtriforde, 40s.

Dated about 25 March, 1643; proved 1645. Noncupative Will of Thomas Emerson of Ayresayburn in the parish of Stanhope, Whereby he did forgive his mother Margaret Emerson 20s., which she oweth him. To his four sisters, one year's rent of profits and crops of the High Field and Hulls Field. Residue of his goods betwixt his wife and sonns and make them Executors. Inventory of Testator's estate dated 29 May, 1643, and prazed by William Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Cuthbert Emerson and John Lonsdaile. Dated 14 Oct., 1657; proved 1662. Will of William Emmerson, of Ireshopeburn in Weardale in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To my son William Emmerson, £24 to be paid in three payments; to my son Thomas Emmerson, one Table, one counter, one chair, etc., as long as my wife Scicely liveth; to my son John Emmerson, all my husbandry gear. Residue of my estate to my said wife and my sonne, John Emmerson, and appoint them Executors. I direct to be buried in the parish Churchyard of Stanhope. Amount of Inventory, £68 10s. 6d.

Sept., 1699. Administration of etc. of Thomas Emerson, of Ireshopeburn in Weardaile, was Committed to Elizabeth Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased. Surety to Bond, John Emmerson of Ireshopeburn, Yeoman.

Oct., 1670. Administration of the goods of Ralph Em-

Emission, the market and the control of Ireshopeburn, Yeoman.

Oct., 1670. Administration of the goods of Ralph Emmerson, of Wellhope, in the parish of Stanhope, Committed to John Emmerson, the Son of the deceased; Ann Emmerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased, having renounced administration.

Dated 2 Ap., 1634; proved 1634. Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of the Earnwell, in Wardell Forrest, in the parish of Stanhopp, Yeoman. To be buried in the parish churchyard of Stanhope, To my sister Mangaret, her Daughter, £1 10s. To my sister Margaret, her Daughter, £1. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, £3. I give the residue to my wife Jamle (alias) Denne, and my Daughter Annas, and appoint them Executives. Debts owing by Testator—To his sister Anne, now the wife of Richard Hodgson, of Durham, Cordwayner, for her portion, £77 5s. 4d. Amount of Inventory, £427 17s. 2d. Date of Will, 22 Max., 1576. Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of Burnhopeside, in the parish of Stanhoppe. To be buried

in the Churchyarde of Stanhoppe. To my eldest sonne, Cuthbert Emerson, one Kowe. To my sonne John, one Kowe. To my sonne George, one Kowe. To my sonne Mycholas, one Kowe. To Cuthbert Emerson, the Son of Nicholas Emerson, 2 gimmer hogges. To George Emerson, one stirke. Residue of my goods to my son, Rolland Emerson, and appoint him Executor.

10 Ap., 1620. Administration of John Emerson, of Burnop, parish of Stanhope, Committed to Margaret Emerson, the Widow, for benefit of self, and Christopher, Anne and Margaret Emerson, the children.

Dated 11 Nov., 1663; proved 1664. Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of Burnhop, in the parish of Stanhope. To my Daughter, Elizabeth Emerson, £40. To my Daughter, Mary Emerson, £40. To Robert Emerson, alias Featherston, one bill, £3 6s. 6d., which Mr. William Blacket, of Woodecroft, oweth me. To Ralph Emerson, my Brother, one coat and shirte. To my wife Jane my Lease which I hold of the Dean and Chapter of Durham, and after her decease to my son, Cuthbert Emerson, when he attains 21 years. I appoint my said wife sole Executrix of this my Will. Inventory, £103 15s.

Dated 24 Oct., 10562; proved 1662. Will of Thomas Emerson, of Easterblack-deane, in Weredale, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To my Mother, £10. To my Brother William schildren, one ahepe. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 10s. To Isabella Cuthbert, \$2s. Residue of my estate to my Brother, Cuthbert Emerson, and make him Executor. Administration of the goods of George Emmerson, of Easter black Dean, in the Chapelry of St. John's, Weardale, Committed to Thomas Emerson, he Son, of Envtherlee, Yeoman.

20 Sept., 1669. Inventory of the goods of Thomas Emerson, of Easter black Dean, in the Chapelry of St. John's, Weardale, Committed to Thomas Emmerson, the Son, of Envtherlee, Yeoman.

20 Sept., 1669. Inventory of the goods of Thomas Emerson, of Heaven of Easter Dake Dean, in the Chapelry of St. John's, Weardale, Committed to Thomas Fetherstone, Ralph Emerson and John Emerson. Of Wearhead, Will of Cuthbert Emerson, of Wearhead

HORSLEY, LUDWELL, BURTRESFORD, SHORT-HORNS AND SWINHOPE.

Dated 17 Mar., 1567. Will of Margaret Emerson, the late wife of John Emerson, of Ludwell. To Jane Emerson, my daughter, two Kye and 4 yewes; to Alice Emerson, my daughter, two Kye and 4 yewes; to Alice Emerson, my baughter, a whye stirke; to John Emerson the Sone of Richard Emerson, a yewe and 2 lambes; to Cuthbert Emerson, my sonne, a hawkett; to Thomas Bensone, the clarke, a lambe. Residue to Lyonnel Emerson, to Ric. Emerson, my sonnes, and Jane Emerson, my baughter, whom I also make Executors. Supervisors, Michael Fettstonhaugh, Esquire, and Anthony Nevell, Gentleman. Witnesses to Will, John Wright, Robt. Emerson of — Cuthbert Wright, Thomas Benson, the Curate of Stanhope-in-Wardell, with others. Inventory dated 3 April, 1567, praised by iiij, sworn men, viz., Anthony Nevell, Gentleman, John Wright, Cut bart Wright and Robert Emerson. P.S.—I imagine that the above Testator belonged to the parish of Stanhope or the Wearside district and that the address "Sunderland" given in the index is wrong. J. H. H.

Dated 7 March, 1565; proved 1557. Will of Robert Emerson, of Ludwell within the Park of Stanhopp, Yeoman. To be buried in the Chgarth of Stanhopp. To my youngest son Brian Emerson, 4 shepe; to my Daughter Margaret

APPENDIX.

Emerson, 4 shepe; to Richard Atkinson, a gimmer hogge with the wool on it. Residue to my wyfe Allison Emerson, Arthur Emerson and Brian Emerson, my sonns, and my Daughter Margaret Emerson, and make them Executors. Witnesses to Will, George Emerson, of West Yeat (Gate) John Atkinson, George Emerson, of Ludwell, and Robert Emerson, of gatte castell.

Dated 24 July, 1588; proved 1589. Will of Richard Emerson, of Ludwell, within the Park of Stanhopp, rooman, to be buried within the Chgarth of Stanhopp. To the poor Widows of the parish, 28. 4d. To my sonne, George Emerson, my tenement where I now dwell in, which I bought of my Brother I youel Emerson, of Ryeclell in Yorkshire; to my sone, John Emerson, 3 Kye; to Michael Fetherstonhaugh, Brother was Ralph Fetherstonhaugh, one owe; to John Fetherstonhaugh, the parish Glerk of Stanhope, a shepe; to my sonne George Emerson and Robert Emerson, my household stuff, and make Mr. John Fetherstonhaugh, Emerson, the Widow, for benefit of self and Robert, Margaret, Elizabeth and Brien Emerson, the children.

May, 1667. Administration of Arthur Emerson, of Ludwell, Committed to Jane Emerson, the Widow, the Relicit, Inventory, £44.

Dated 10 Dec., 1657; proved 1667. Will of Arthur Emerson, of Stanhopp. To be buried in Christian burial in the parish Churchyard of Stanhopp. To my Brother Thomas Emerson, 5th Sutherps. To be buried in Christian burial in the parish Churchyard of Stanhopp. To my Brother Thomas Emerson, 5th Sutherps. To be buried in Christian burial in the parish of Stanhopp. To be buried in Christian burial in the parish Churchyard of Stanhopp. To my Brother Thomas Emerson, on 5th Stanhopp. To be buried in Christian burial in the parish of Stanhopp. Robert Lee's three children, 6a. a piece. To my son-in-law, £40. Residue to my son and heir, John Emerson, on the Stanhope, Committed to Margery Emerson, of Burierson, and Emerson, of Horsley, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in Christian buried in the Churchyard Law, 200 Residue to my son George Emerson, of Horsley

Also to my said son Ralph, £6, which George Emerson the Elder, of Eastgate, oweth me. Residue of my estate to my said son and Daughter, and appoint them Executors. Debts owing to Testator—Hem, Robert Emerson, of Sundeland, 3s. 4d.; item, George Emerson, of Eastgait, £7; item, Ralph Emerson, £4 12s. 2d. Amount of Inventory, £195 13s. 4d. Debte owing to Testator, £102 13s. 4d.

Dated 16 Oct., 1655; proved 1678. Will of William Emerson, of Lowhorsley, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in the Church or Churchyard of the said parish. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 40s. To my eldest son, Ralph Emerson, great Bible and my sword. To my second son, John Emerson, £150. To my son, William Emerson, £100. To my Daughter, Margaret Emerson, £50. To the three youngest Daughters, Ann. Margery and Cathereon, £40 each. Residue to my son, Ralph Emerson. Executrix, my loving wife, Margery Emerson. From Inventory.—Due to Testator from one Jane Emerson, £50. To the said Jane Emerson by another Bond, dated 20th April, 1644, £8 3s. 8d.

Dated 1 Dec., 1634; proved 1634. Will of John Emmerson the Elder, of Burtreeford in the parish of Stanhope, Yoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope, Yoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope, Yoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope, Yoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope, To my son John Emerson, £15; to my Daughter, Margaret, £6; to my Sister, Jane Emerson, a yewe and a lambe. I appoint my sons Arthur Emerson and Thomas Emerson, Executors. Inventory dated 13 December, 1034, and apprized by Arthur Emerson, Thomas Emerson, of Burtriford in the parish of Stanhope in the County of Durham, Widow. To my son, Ralph Emerson, of Burtreeford, in the parish of Stanhope in the County of Durham, Widow. To my son, Ralph Emerson, 22; to my Daughter Jane Fetherston's children each, 10s.; to John Bell, son of my Daughter Kilzabeth Walton, £2; to my Daughter Jane Fetherston's children each, 10s.; to my Daughter Jane Fetherston's children each, 10s.; to my Daughter Jane

Emerson, and John Emerson, Senr. Amount of Inventory, £72 10s.

Dated 13 Ap., 1704; proved 1707. Will of John Emerson, Senior, of Butreeford, in Weredaile, Yeoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 10s.; to my Daughter Ann, 5s.; to my Daughter Sarah, £20; to my Daughter Jane, £20; to my Daughter Rachell, £20; to my son Thomas, £20; to my son John Emerson, two cupboards; to my Daughters, Jane, Sarah and Rachell, all the residue of my household goods. Residue of my estate to my son John Emerson and appoint him Executor. Amount of Inventory, £198s. 0d. Witness to Will, John Emerson.

GATE CASTLE, BROTHERLEE, SMALLBURNS, STOTFOLDBURNE, SUNDERLAND AND AMBLING GATE.

Dated —, proved 1583. Will (without a Date) of William Emerson, of Brotherlee in the parish of Stanhopp, Yeoman. To be buried in the church or churchyard of Stanhopp. To Jane Emerson, my maid servant, one younge whi. Residue of goods to my sone William and appoint him Executor, but direct him to pay to my sone Thomas at the end of 5 years the sum of £6 13s. 4d. I further command my said son William, to pay to my sone Edward, at the end of 5 years £10, and further to pay to my son Robert at the end of 4 years, £4 6s. 8d. Debts owing unto William Emerson of Brotherlee at the time of his death, namely, the 4 February, 1583—Item from John Emerson, the younger, of Burnhopp, £4; item from John Emerson, the younger, of Burnhopp, £14s.; item from Chris. Emerson, 6s.; item from Nicholas Emerson 2s. 8d.; item from William Emerson of the Frear Medowe, 6s. 8d.; item from Iyonel Emerson, 8d.; item from Widowe Emerson, of the Earnwell, 10s. item from Alison Emerson, of Linerig, 7s. 4d.; item from George Emerson, of Ireshopeburne, 8d.; item from George Emerson, of Ireshopeburne, 6d.; item from George Emerson, of Burtreford, 1s. 2d.; item from Ralph Emerson, of Burtreford, 1s. 2d.; item from Ralph Emerson, of Burtreford, 1s. 2d.; item from Ralph Emerson, of Stotsfoldburne, £2 17s. 6d.; to same John, 16s.; to same John, 12s.

Dated 27 Mar., 1609; proved 1609. Will of Nicholas

Emerson, of Billinghill (in lent money), 18s. 6d.; to the same George, 13s. 4d.; item from John Emerson of Stotsfoldburne, £2 17s. 6d.; to same John, 16s.; to same John, 12s.

Dated 27 Mar., 1609; proved 1609. Will of Nicholas Emerson, of Brothley. To be buried within the churchyard of Stanhopp. To my eldest sonne, John Emerson, 10 ginmers and one browne mare; to my son, Thomas Emerson, 4 quies; to my sone, Christopher Emerson, one cowe. Residue to my loving wife Jane and my Daughter Ane and make them Executors.

June 8, 1622. Will of Arthur Emerson, of Brotherlee, in the parish of Stanhope, was proved by Ann Emerson, Widow, the Relict of the Testator. Witnesses to Will, Guy Watson and Ralph Stobbs Amount of Inventory, £141 9s. 6d.

Dated 5 Jan., 1698; proved 1698. Will of Nicholas Emerson, of Brotherlee, in Weardale, Yeoman. My body to be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To the poor of the parish of Stanhope, 20s.; to my son, Nicholas Emerson one guinney. The rest of my goods whatsoever I give and bequeath unto Ann Emerson, my wife, and Anne Emerson, my Daughter, and make them joint Executrix's. Amount of Inventory, £189 12s. 0d.

14 July, 1675. Administration of William Emerson, of Ambling Gate in the parish of Stanhope. Committed to deceased. 1st Grant.

14 July, 1675. Tuition of the goods of the above William Emerson Committed to the said Elizabeth Emerson for the benefit of — Emerson, Lyonell, Elizabeth and Mary Emmerson, children of deceased (now minors). 2nd Grant.

Dated 3 Dec., 1568. Will of Edmund Emerson, of Gate Castell, my bodie to be buried in the Churchgarth of Stanhoppe. I will that my wyfe. Jane Emerson, shall occupy my farmholde for the term of 7 years, and afterwards my goods to be divided among my children, and if my wyfe and my son Alexander cannot agree as to the division at the end of 7 years, then my estate shall be divided by the Order of Mr. Authore Novell, Rauf Novell, Robert Emerson, Modern Emerson, Adam Emerson, Robert Emerson, with others.

23 June. 1626. Administration of Wil

Emerson, the children of deceased. Will of Wm. Emerson for this year is missing.
Will bearing no date; proved 12 March, 1613. Will of George Emerson the eldest, of Eastgate, in Weardaile, to be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhopp. To Jane Emerson, my Daughter, £50. To my sone Ralph Emerson's children, each a Ewe and one lambe. To my son, Cuthbert Emerson's children, each a Ewe and one lambe. To my son-in-lawe, John Stobbes, his children each a lambe. To my son-in-lawe, Christopher Harrison, his children each a lambe. To my Daughter Catherine's children, each a lambe. To my paughter Catherine's children, each a lambe. To my paughter Catherine's children, each a lambe. To my eldest son George, the residue of my goods, and appoint him Executor. Appraisors of Inventory of the above Testator:—George Emerson, of Ludwell; Cuthbert Emerson, of Fieldhead; Christopher Harrison, of Swinohouse; John Harrison, of Stone Carres.

Dated 10 Oct., 1627; proved 1629. Will of George Emerson, of Eastgate, in the parish of Stanhope. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhope. To my Brother, Ralph Emerson, £12 out of the rent of Eastgate. To Edward Burne, who married my Brother Francis's Daughter, 40s. I forgive my sister, Margery Stobbes, £4 which she oweth me. To Christopher Harrison, who married my sister Ann, £10. To Margery Emerson, to bind her apprentice, £5. To my Brother, Ralph Emerson's children, 40s. each. To the poor of Stanhope Parish, 40s. To my Brother Cuthbert's children, 40s. a piece. Residue to my nephew, George Emerson, and Christopher Harrison, my Brother in law, and make them Executors. I make Mr. Fernando Moorcroft, one of the Prebends of Durham Cathedral, and Ralph Emerson of Horsley, Supervisors.

son, my Brother in law, and make them Executors. I make Mr. Fernando Moorcroft, one of the Prebends of Durham Cathedral, and Ralph Emerson of Horsley, Supervisors.

17 Jan., 1569. Will of John Emerson, of Dandre Hole, in Weardell. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhopp. I give all my real and personal estate to my wyfe, Janet Emerson, and my fower children, that is to say, Rauf Emerson, and my fower children, that is to say, Rauf Emerson, and my fower children, that is to say, Rauf Emerson, expense, whom I also make Executors. Witnesses to will—Thomas Emerson, Ralf Fetherstone, Ralf Emerson and Richard Westwood.

1669. Inventory of the goods of George Emmerson, of Billingshields, in the parish of Stanhope. Amount of Inventory, £1698. 4d.

STANHOPE.

Dated 1 Ap., 1573; proved 1573. Will of Edward Emerson, of the parish of Stannope. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stannope. To my Daughter, Margaret Featherstone, fren — To Ralph Nateris' children, 7s. equally among them. To John Bainbridge's children, 7s. equally among them. To George Emmerson, of the Billingshilde, to bis children. To Richard Emmerson, my godson, 2s. To Edward Emmerson, my godson, 2s. To Ralph Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barmeton). To Richard Emmerson, my son, a Bedd (of Barnburnewell, in the said County, Husbandman.

1585, Nov. Probate of the Will of George Emerson, of Stanhoppe, was granted to George Emerson, the Son (by John Gibson, of Iresburn), for the benefit of the said George Emerson, so Runney of Carnburnewell, in the said County, Husbandman, for the benefit of Janet, Jane, Willia

me. Residue of goods to my mother, Isabella Emerson. To Henry Maddison, my Master, my best hatt. Inventry, £9.

Oct., 1603. Administration of the goods of Ralph Emmerson, of the parish of Stanhope, was granted (this date) to Allison Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the Intestate, for her use and benefit, and also for Agnes and Elizabeth Emerson, children of the deceased (now Minors).

18 Mar., 1609. Inventory of the goods of Cuthbert Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope, praised by four indifferent men, viz., Awther Emerson, George Emerson, Ralph Natras and Awther Emerson, amounting to £115 3s. 16d. Debts owing to the deceased;—1tem from Ralph Natres, of Pinfold House, two loads of Ore, £2; item from Author Emerson, of Lyning Rigg, one horse load of Ore, 5s. item from George Emerson, of Sparkey-le-halfe, a load of Ore, 10s.; item from George Emerson, of Sparkey-le-halfe, a load of Ore, 10s.; item from George Emerson, of Iseybourne, £1 18s. 5d. Debts owing by Testator;—1tem to Thoma, Emerson the Elder, £6 11s. 4d.; item to Thomas Emersons £3 13s.; item to John Emerson, of Ling rigg, £2 15s.; item to Robert Emerson, 3s.

Nov., 1617. Will of William Emerson, Senior, of parish of Stanhope, was proved by Margaret Emerson, Widow, the Relict of the Testator. Witnesses to Will, Robert Emerson and Nicholas Harrison.

Nov., 1617. Renunciation of the goods of Administration of William Emerson, the younger, of Stanhope, by the said Margaret Emerson, Widow.

May 4, 1622. Administration of the goods of William Emerson, of Stanhope, Committed to Eleanor Emerson, Widow.

May 4, 1622. Administration of the goods of William Emerson, of Stanhope, Committed to Eleanor Emerson, Widow.

APPENDIX.

11 Oct., 1624. Administration of William Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope, Committed to Margaret Emerson, the Widow, for benefit of self, and William, John and Katherine Emerson, the children.

2 June, 1626. Will of Joanna Emerson, of the parish of Stanhope, Widow, proved (this Date) by Margerie and Margaret, the Daughters of Testatrix. Power reserved of proving the will was granted Ann Emerson, the Daughter also. Inventory, £213 2s. 8d.

garet, the Daughters of Testatrix. Power reserved of proving the will was granted Ann Emerson, the Daughter also. Inventory, £213 2s. 8d.

ROOKHOPE, HANGING WELLS, ETC.
Dated 18 Feb., 1598; proved 1599. Will of Roland Emerson, of the Hinginge Wells, in the parish of Stanhopp, Yeoman. To be buried in the Churchyard of Stanhopp, To my sone Roland Emerson one Tenement being in Windie Side in Wairdaile in the said parish of rent 8s. 4d., which I bought, and also two other Tenements at Windie Side, upon condition that he pays his aister Ann Rippon yearly 20s.; to George Emerson, one Quye; to my sone, Hewe Hodgson, 6 Kye. Residue of my estate to my wife, Alias Emerson and appoint her Executrix and put her in trust to bring up my children. Debts owing by Testator—Item: to Arthur Emerson, 19s. 10d.; item to George Emerson, 6s. 8d.

Will dated 13 Mar., 1569. Will of Roland Emerson, of Lynesgarth, in the pish, of Stanhopp, Yeoman. I will that my wyfe Elizabeth Emerson, shall have my farmeholde for her widowright upon it, and bring up my children upon it in the fear of the lorde, and after her death I will that my Daughter, An Emerson, have the tytle and right of the said farmeholde by the Lycense of the lord and she to bring up upon the same her sisters, and to give to lasbell Emerson, my Daughter, at her marriage the sum of five markes. Residue to my said wife, Elizabeth Emerson, Ally Emerson, Anne Emerson, Isabell Emerson and Margaret Emerson, Imake Supervisors of will, my well-beloved Brethern, John Emerson and Lancelot Emerson, and my beloved friends, Robert Peitt, Nicholas Fetherston and Thomas Emerson, Junior, of Iresbourne.

Dated 17 Sept, 169; proved 1630. Will of Rowland Emmerson, of Low Bushopley, in the parish of Stanhope, Yeoman. To the poor of Stanhope, 20s.; to my son George Emerson, of Smale Burns, 20s., and I give to his children, Sept., 1674. Tuition Bond of the goods of Robert Emmerson, of Smale burne, in the parish of Stanhope, Committed to William Emmerson, on Newcastle-on-Tyne (the brother of the sai

Amount of Inventory, £10 os. Sd.

HAUGHTON-LE-SKERNE AND BARMPTON.

18 July, 1578. Will of Arthur Emerson, of Haughton.

To be buried in the parish Church of Haughton. To my
sister, Margaret Fetherstone, one Cowe and one calfe; to
my Brother, Christopher Emersone, one whie; to my sister,
Ann Nattrass, which she is indebted unto me, 20s.; to the
poor of the parish of Stanhoppe, in Wardell, 10s.; to my
Brother, Richard Emersone, one stagg. Residue to my
Brother Ralf Emersone, Brian Emerson and William
Emerson the younger, and make them Executors. I appoint William Emersone, my naturall Brother, Supervisor
of my Will. Witnesses to Will, William Emerson and
Ralf Emerson.

1604. Administration of the goods of William Emerson,
of Haughton, was Committed to William Emerson, the Son
of the said deceased.

1606. Inventory of the goods of William Emerson of Barmeton in the parish of Haughton in the County of Durbam, Yeoman, dated 24 May, 1606. Inventory of the goods of William Emerson, of Barmeton, of his goods at Fieldheade, in Weardaile. Norg.—The above Will is lost, and must have been for some time, as a note on the back of the Inventory proves this. No doubt this gentleman would be wealthy. In the year 1605, I observe from my MS. that a Wm. Emerson, described as of the parish of Haughton, died Intestate and that his son William took out Administration.—J. J. H.

Dated 5 Ap., 1636; proved 1636. Will of William Emmerson, of Barmton, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To be buried in the Church or Churchyard of Haughton. I give my interest in certain townfields and territories in Thorp Thewles, Fulthorpe, Little Stainton which I hold under a certain Deed dated lat August, of the 8th year of King Charles, Unto my wife, Ann Emmerson; to my Daughter Ann, All my interest in the lands at Cornforth, after her mother's death. I appoint my said wife sole Executor of my Will.

HAMSTERLEY (PAR WOLSINGHAM).

vii

after her mother's death. I appoint my said wife sole Executor of my Will.

HAMSTERLEY (PAR WOLSINGHAM).

1634. A declaration of the Account of Anne Emerson, Widow of the late Ralph Emerson (of the Chapelrie of Hamsterley, in the County of Durham), and all Administrator of the goods and chattels of the deceased made upon the Administration of his estate, which amounted to £40. Children -Joh. Emerson, Eliz. Emerson, Geo. Emerson, Alison Emerson, Chris. Emerson, Rob. Emerson.

Will dated 19 Feb., 1686; proved 1688. Will of Robert Emerson, of the Hybank, in the parish of Hamsterley, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. To my Daughter, Jaine, 4 ewes and half of my household stuff. To my daughter Ann, five ewes and the rest of my household goods. To my son Bobert Emerson, £10. To my son John, £10. To my son Tobias Emerson, four ewes and £10. To my son Robert Emerson, four ewes and £10. To my son Tobias Emerson, four ewes and £10. To my son following Emerson, four ewes and £10. To my son for Wolsingham, was proved by Ursula Vasie, Executrix.

21 Feb., 1679. Inventory of the goods of Arthur Emerson, of Wolsingham, in the County of Durham. The sum of £20 due by two several Bonds from John Emerson, of Sundrland, in Weardalle, as appears by his hand and Seale. The Administration Bonds for this year are much decayed and not readable.

Oct., 1692. Administration of Brian Emerson, of Bridgehouse, in the parish of Middleton-in-Teesdale, in the County of Durham. Committed to Isabella Emerson, Widow, the Relict. Inventory, £160 is, 2d. Tuition of John Emerson, Brian, Thomas, Arthur and Jane Emerson, wildow, the Relict. Inventory, £160 is, 2d. Tuition of John Emerson, Brian, Thomas, Arthur and Jane Emerson, of the William Emerson, of the waid Isabella Emerson.

DARLINGTON.

DARLINGTON.

DARLINGTON.

DARLINGTON.

1:01. Probate of the Will of William Emerson, of the parish of Darlington, was Proved by Agnes Emerson, Widow, the Reliet, one of the Executors. Power reserved to Margaret Emerson, the Daughter, the other Executor. 1605. Administration of the goods of Robert Emerson, of Darlington Parish, was Committed to Elizabeth Emerson, Widow, the Relict, for benefit of herself and of William Emerson, the Son of deceased (a Minor).

Ap., 1670. Inventory of the goods of Francis Emmerson, son of Leonard Emmerson, of Hill Close House, near Darlington, in the County of Durham. Amount of Inventory, 2008.

Dated 9 Mar., 1500; proceed 1210.

lington, in the County of Durham. Amount of Inventory, 2003.

Dated 9 Mar., 1709; proved 1710. Will of Dudley Emerson, of Hurworth, in the County of Durham, Gentleman. The sum of £240 which I am oweing to Jonathan Sissons, of Darlington, Gentleman, shall be paid out of my estate, messuages or land at Hurworth aforesaid. To my younger children, Dudley and Isabell Emerson, £100 each when they attain 21 years of age. To my beloved Brother and Sister Thomas and Ann Emerson, 5s. each. To my Brother Alexander Emerson, 12s. 6d. To my Brother Jonathan Emerson, all my messuages and lands at Hurworth, and also my messuages, lands and tenements in Wardayle, in the County of Durham, he first paying all legacies out of my estates. I devise the estates named (until my said son William attains the age of 21 years) To my beloved wife Margery Emerson, my beloved Brother Thomas Emerson, and my trusty friends John Jenison, of Hurworth, Gentleman, and Christopher Harrison, of the same place, Gentleman. Residue to wife and appoint her Sole Executrix.

SHOTTON AND STAINDROP.

SHOTTON AND STAINDROP. Emerson, Ralph, 1567, Husbandman. In the name of od, Amen. Anno Dni., 1567, and the third day of

October. I Ralph Emerson, of Shotton, of good and per fect remembrance, make this my last Will and Testament in manner and forme followinge, first and principally I do bequithe my, soule unto almightie god my creator and Redemer and my body to be buried wthin, the pish. Churchyarde of Stayndropp wth, my mortuaries thereto be done according unto the custom of the lawe, first I bequeathe unto my sonne Ralph a gimer, also to my doughter Marey\* a yew and a gimer, and to my sonne bartholomew a gimer. Item, my mynd and will is that John Fedderstone my father-in-law shall have my doughter Margrett and her childs portion, and Cuthbert Potter of langton should have my daughter Jane and hir childs portion, and should have my daughter Jane and hir childs portion, also fit will please my lords shall have two younger children and their childs portions, and also Thomas Navell shall have my son bartholomew and his childs portion, also if it will please my lords honor and goodness to lett my wyffe and Bartholomew my eldest son occupie the farming equally and betwixt them, and if it shall please god that my wyfe shall marry then my said sone bartholomew enter into the hole leving, if it please my Lord, Also my detts paid and legacys discharged. I do make my six childer for to be my Executors of all my goods quick and dead, forther I desier Thomas navall and John flatherstone for to se all these things done for the profett of my wiffe and childer. Witnes hereof—frances brackenbary, Thomas Navell,† John Laughstrawd, John Bailes.

Aug. 6., 1624. Administration of William Emerson, of Shotton, in the parish of Staindrop, Committed to Chris-

bracken bary, Thomas Navell,† John Laughstrawd., John Bailes.

Aug. 6., 1624. Administration of William Emerson, of Shotton, in the parish of Staindrop, Committed to Christopher Emerson, the Nephew, by a Brother of the deceased, to divide the goods between himself and Bartholomew Emerson, his father (and Brother of deceased).

Aug., 1624. Will of Margaret Emerson, of Shotton, in the parish of Staindrop, was Proved by Toby Jackson, the Sole Executor.

3 July, 1672; proved 1673. Will of Thomas Emerson, of Shotton, in the parish of Staindrop, Yeoman. To Cuthbert, Thomas, George, Margarett and Elizabeth, five of my Children, each £10. To my Daughter Mary, £5. Residue to my wife Elinor, and appoint her sole Executrix. Amount of Debts, £52 13s.; Amount of Estate, £61 9s. 2d.

LANGLEY (PAR STAINDROP).

21 Ap., 1577. Will of George Eme son, of Langley, in the parish of Staindrop. To be buried in the Chyard of Staindrop. I will that Christopher Emerson and Alis Emerson have either of them two yewes. I will that Elizabeth Newbye have the Lease of my Farmeholde. I will that Christopher Emerson have the residue of my estate, I appoint the said Elizabeth Newbye sole Executrix.

CHESTER-LE-STREET, GATESHEAD AND
WHICKHAM, ETC.
Nov., 1616. Administration of the goods of Henry Emerson, of Harraton, in the parish of Chester-le-Street, in the County of Durham, Committed to John Emerson, of the same place, the Son of the deceased. Sureties to Bond, Alexander Wilkinson, of the same place, and John Pinkney, of Woodstone House, in the said County.
Sept., 1665. Administration of John Emerson, of the parish of Gateshead, in the County of Durham, committed to Elizabeth Emerson, Widow, the Relict. Inventory, £11 2s. Sd.

parish of Gateshead, in the County of Durham, committed to Elizabeth Emerson, Widow, the Relict. Inventory, £11 2s. 8d.

June, 1666. Administration of William Emerson, of the parish of Whickham (near Gateshead), in the County of Durham, Com. to John Marley, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Merchant, the Principal Creditor. Inventory, £43 11s. 11d. Feb., 1691. Administration of the goods of James Emerson, of Dunston, in the parish of Whickham in the County of Durham, Committed to Anne Emerson, of Dunston, aforesaid, the lawful Widow and Relict of the said Intestate. Surety to Administration Bond, Thomas Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Taylor.

Sept., 1694. Administration of etc. Thomas Emerson, of the parish of Whickham, in the County of Durham, was Committed to Jane Emmerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased.

June, 1630. Administration of the goods of Philip Emerson, of Fryerhouses, in the County of Durham, committed to Eleanor Emerson, Widow, the Relict, for benefit of John and Isabella Emerson, their children.

\*Marey or Mercy. †Gent. of Raby, Will proved, Feb. 11, 1570, gives John Emerson, of Shotton, iiis.,—and to this state had the Neville's come after the rising of 1509.

‡ Vide Whickham Register.-P. H. E.

Dated 19 Mar., 1634; proved 1635. Will of John Emerson, of Cockclose, in the Countie of Durham, Yeoman, my bodie to be buried in the Churchyard of Lamesley, in the County of Durham. Fornsmuch as my sone George Emerson's bath had already his filial portion, I will, therefore, that he shall have no part of my goods, but I do, hereby, give unto Cicely his wife (who is now with me), £3 to be paid unto her at such time as she shall take the journey to London. After my wife shall receive her widow's portion, I give the remainder to my six children, namely, my sonns, John and William, and my Daughters, Anne, Isabella, Ellinor and Jane. I appoint my son, John Emerson, sole Executor. Amount of Inventory, £160 & 5d. Ralph Emerson oweth the above Testator £9 183. 4d.

Dated 24 Dec., 1677; proved 1678. Will of John Emmerson, of Coxclose, in the Chapelry of Lamesley, in the County of Durham, Yeoman. I give and devise my messuage or farmhold commonly called Eweshurst (alias) Ivey-lurst, near Lintz Green, in the County of Durham, unto my son, John Emmerson. To my wife, Anne Emmerson, one equal third part of all my stock, cattle and the residue of my personal estate; and the other two thirds equally among my twelve grandchildren, John Emmerson, Elizabeth Emmerson, Philip Hall, Thomas Hall, George Tailor, John Tailor, Tristram Fenwicke, James Fenwicke, William Fenwicke, Homas Fenwicke, would Jane Fenwicke, equally. I appoint my loving wife and my son, John Emmerson, Executors.

Dated 19 May, 1706; proved 1706. Will of John Emerson, 61 Coxclose, in the parish of Lamesley, in the County of Durham, Gentleman. To my loving wife, Jane Emerson, 2400 for life or Widowhood; to my three Daughters, Anne Emerson, Michael Emerson, and Elizabeth Emerson, Sarah Emerson, and Elizabeth Emerson, Sarah Emerson, Michael Emerson and John Emmerson, Sarah Emerson, Michael Emerson and John Emmerson, Sarah Emerson, Michael Emerson and John Emerson, Sarah Emerson, Michael Emerson and John Emerson, Sarah Emerson, Michael Emerson and John Emerson, Sarah

of Loosinghill, in the County of Durham, Executors In Trust.

LANCHESTER AND BRANCEPETH.

14 Dec., 1615; proved 1615. Will of Awthor Emerson, of Flass, in the parish of Lanchester, Yeoman, to be buried in the parish Church of Brancepeth. To Thomas Young and Nicholas Briggs, £13 18s. 0d., for the use of my sister, Elizabeth Richardson, to be paid her after the death of her husband, Lancelot Richardson; to my sister, Elizabeth Potts, 44s., which is in the hands of Robert Emerson, of Twisell;† to my Brother, George Emerson, my apparell; to Thomas Brass, 5s.; to Cuthbert and William Brass, 5s. each; to the Poor of Brancepeth parish, 10s. After all debts are paid, I give the Residue to Nicholas Briggs, and appoint him Executor.

May, 1616. Probate (of this Date) of Arthur Emerson, of Flass, in the parish of Brancepeth, in the County of Durham, was granted to Nicholas Briggs, the Sole Executor. Witnesses to Will, Cuthbert Brasse and John Sotheron. Letters...; against George Emerson and Elizabeth Richeson.

Witnesses to will, Challett Prices and Elizabeth Richeson.

May, 1616. Probate (of this date) of Arthur Emerson, of Flass, in the parish of Brancepeth, was granted to Nicholas Briggs, of Harum in the County of Durham. Sureties, John Rippon, of Prinrose Side, in the parish of Brancepeth, and John Harrison, of Sideburne (alias) Sligsburn House, in the County of Durham. 2nd note.

In the name of God, Ame. the 7th day of february in the yere of our lorde god 1571. I Rauff Enerson of Quarrall-hill in the pish. of branspeth, syke in my body and yet of good and perfect memorie at the makying hereof thanks be to god dothe make thys my laste Wyll and testament in manr. and forme followyng, first and principally I geve and comit my soll unto almighty god, my body to be buried in the pish, church of brancepeth with such funarable the day of my buriall as my executors shall thynk good, Also I geve unto the repacions of my pishe. church of brancepeth 2s. Also I geve and bequeathe unto my mother Annes Mallome all the occupation of my lease and farmeholde called the Quarrall hill duryng hir naturall lyff And after hyr diseasse I geve and bequeathe the sayd

<sup>\*</sup>George Emerson, of St. Nicholas, Bread Street, London, Cecilia, ob. London, vide London Wills,—P. H. E.

<sup>+</sup> Twizell is near Durham.

<sup>!</sup> Decayed and cannot be made out,

APPENDIX. ix

lease and farmehold called the quarrall hill unto my wyre Isabell Emerson duryng hyr naturall lyfe And after the dethe of my sayd wyfe Isabell Emerson I geve and bequethe the sayd lease of my farmehold of Quarrall Hyll unto my son John Emerson and the said John Emerson to have and occupie the same durying all the yeres not expyred after hys mother's decesses Also I geve and bequeathe unto my wyfe Isabell Emerson halfe of farmehold in Stanley and the other halfe of the aforesaid farmehold in Stanley I geve and bequeathe unto my ton sonnes John Emerson and George Emerson unto such time as that the said farmeholde called the quarrall hyll shall come to my wyff Isabell Emerson hands accordy go to thys my last wyll and testamt, as is above sayd and that then after that the sayd farmeholde called the quarrall hyll shall come to my wyff hands as is aforessyd then I wyll that my tou sonnes John Emerson and George Emerson shall occupy the sayd farmeholde called the quarrall hyll shall come to my wyff hands as is aforessyd then I wyll that my tou sonnes John Emerson and George Emerson shall occupy the sayd farmeholde of Stanley joyntely together so long as my said wyfe Isabell Emerson shall live and my saide wyfe Isabell Emerson is hall live and my saide wyfe Isabell Emerson is Stanley during all the holt tyme of yeares not expyred after the deathe of my said wyff and my sone John Emerson to leve the occupation thereof and to go to my farmeholde called the quarrall hyll according to thys my last wyll and testament as is aforessid Also I geve and bequeathe unto my sone George Emerson to helpe hym to Renew the Isase of Stanlay againe for hys ouns use the some of £8 & & & of good and lawfull money of England and my yong gray horse Also I geve unto my sone John Emerson my gray my my Halbell Emerson all my household stouffe at quarrall hill and Stanlay Also I geve and bequetathe unto my wyff Isabell Emerson, Jew sone some hypothese sone of the said changells, alt he rest of my goods moveable and unmoveb Imake my holle exceute

buried within the Churchyard of St. Nicholas (Newcastle). To Henry Emerson, my . . . . lying in the parish of Whickham, called the Dockendale. To my son Henry, my sease house which I do dwell in after the death of my wyfe, Anma Emerson. To my son William Emerson, my freehold called the Fogg Close, in the parish of Lauusley, and to his heirs, and failing issue, to come to my Daughters Barbary and Isabel equally. To my Daughter Barbary Emerson, my little house in the tenor of Lawrance Green. To my Daughter lashel Emerson, a little house in the tenor of Janet Cooke. Amount of Inventory, £9 los. £d.

April, 1657. Will of Ralph Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, was proved (this date) by Ann Emerson, the lawful Widow and Reliet of the Testator.

Dated 12 Jan., 1641; proved 1641. Will of Ann Emmerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Widow. To be buried in the Church of All Saints, Newcastle-on-Tyne, I give my tenement now in my own possession in Biker Chaire, Newcastle-on-Tyne, to my aon Roger Newby and his heirs, but I direct that my son Thomas Newby shall possess the above premises until my son Roger Newby shall attain 12 years. I give, devise and bequeath the residue of my estate to my said two somes, and appoint my said son, Thomas Newby, sole Excentor.

1445. July. Administration of the goods of William Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Committed to Bridget Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Committed to Bridget Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Committed to Thomas Rosendale, Principal Creditor of the Intestate.

1449. Feb. Administration of the goods of John Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Committed to Thomas Rosendale, of Kingston-upon-Hull, Yeoman.

7 Feb., 1664; proved 1664. Will of Ralph Emmerson, of the Town and County of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Gentleman.

To my sone Raliph Emmerson, the Huaband.

Dated 11 Mar., 1671; proved 1673. Will of John Emmerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Committed to Thomas Rosendale, of Kingston-upon-Hull, Yeoman.

7 To my Daughter Mare Emmerson, and Aplinor Emmerson, and Aplinor Emmerson, and Aplinor Emmerson, t

parish of Stanlarde, Ed. 1990.

Standard. I appoint my son-in-law, Mr. Thomas Jenison, Executor.

1672. Inventory of the goods of John Emmerson, of the Chapelry of All Saints, Newcastle-on-Tyne, Amount of Inventory, £64.

16 Ap., 1674. Administration of the goods of Robert Emmerson, of the parish of St. Nicholas, Newcastle-on-Tyne, was Committed to Susannah Emmerson, of Nowcastle on-Tyne, Widow.

March, 1676. Administration of the goods of John Emmerson, of Saint Nicholas, Newcastle-on-Tyne, was Committed to Alice Jennison, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, was Committed to Alice Jennison, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, and George Headlam, all of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Tutors, etc., of Jane, John and Henry Emerson, being the natural and lawful children of Gilbert Emmerson of All Saints, Newcastle-on-Tyne.

May, 1688. Administration of the goods of Susan Emmerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Widow, Committed to Mary Crosman, Widow, the Daughter of the said Intestate, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Oct., 1691. Administration of etc. of Christopher Emerson, of the Chapelry of All Saints, Newcastle-on-Tyne,

Marriner, was Committed to Isabell Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the said deceased.

Ap., 1696. Administration of etc. of Thomas Emerson, of the parish of Saint Nicholas, Newcastle-on-Tyne, Haberdasher, was Committed to Aithur Marshall, of City of London, Haberdasher (A Creditor of the said deceased).

Oct., 1696. Administration of (the unadministered goods) of Robert Emmerson, of St. Nicholas, Newcastle-on-Tyne, was Committed to John Crossman, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Merchant (left unadministered by Susan Emerson, the lawful Widow of deceased).

July, 1700. Administration of etc. John Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Hoastman, was Committed to Ellinor Emerson, the lawful Widow and Relict of the deceased. Bondsman, Ralf Emerson, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, Merchant and Alderman, Committed to Barbary Saville, of Golden Square, London, Widow (being the unadministered goods of the deceased left so unadministered by Thomas Jenison, now deceased, the Sole Executor of the said John Emerson, and also by Alice Jenison, now deceased).

CO. CUMBERLAND WILLS TO 1700.

(CARLISLE REGISTRY.)

John Emerson (1507). Admon. without Will, granted at Carlisle to Rowland Emmerson, the Son, 27 January, 1597. Inventory by Thomas Weddell, John Potter, Christopher Gaydell and Lancelott Gaydell.

Rowland Emerson (1630), of Lazonby, Cumberland, by Will dated 10 December, 1629, proved at Carlisle, 9 November, 1630, directs his body to be buried in Lazonby Churchyard, and Gives—To John and Jane, Children of John Miles, 10s.; to the other three Children of John Miles, 10s.; to the other three Children of John Miles, each a Lamb. The Rest of his goods to Thomas, Dorothie and Agnes, his own Children, and appoints them Executors. Witnesses—John Miles, William Emerson, John Wetherell.

William Emerson (1663), of Sandhill, in "Battle-burge." Angleby. Westmorland. by Wi

Miles, each a Lamb. The Rest of his goods to Thomas, Dorothie and Agnes, his own Children, and appoints them Executors. Witnesses—John Miles, William Emerson, John Wetherell.

William Enimerson (1663), of Sandhill, in "Battleburge," Appleby, Westmorland, by Will dated 2 February, 1658, proved at Carlisle, 15 April, 1663, directs his body to be buried in the parish Church of St. Michael, Appleby, "near to where the body of his daughter Katherine heth," and Gives To his eldest son John Emmerson, best cloake. To his Son Leonard Emmerson, 10s. To Ann Machell, eldest daughter of his daughter, "Barbary" Machell, one little chi-t. To his wife, Anne Emmerson, the rest of his goods, and appoints her Executrix. Witnesses—Robert Emmerson, John Emmerson, 1673, of Galhowes, in Bongate Appleby, Westmorland, Husbandman, by Will dated 14 April, 1673, proved at Carlisle, 1673 (exact date not given), directs his body to be buried in St. Michaels, Appleby Church, and Gives: To his Sister "Barbarey," one feather bed; and To his Son "Edmond Lowson," one "Cubart;" and "to every one of his three Sonnes, viz., John, Edmond Ann Emmerson, his Grand Children "Hogges" at Langton. To his Son, William, one bedstead, etc., and appoints him Sole Executor. "Witnesses—Edmond Lowson, William Emmerson, Phillip Machell.

Thomas Ematson, a 1683, Senior, of Plumpton Wall, Lazouby, Cumberland, by his Will dated 29 December, 1680, proved at Carlisle, 18 December, 1683, directs his body to be buried "in the parish Church Yard," amongst his Ancestors, at the discretion of his Executor, and Gives To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, £25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his Son John, £10. To his Son Thomas, e25. To his William Emmerson, his freehold Tenement at La

Emmerson, of Eshgill, in the parish of Garragill, in the Co. of Cumberland, Yeoman. I appoint my wife, Ann Emmerson, Enceutrix. One half of my land to my son Joseph when he attains 21. To my three children, each £20. To my son Nicholas Emmerson, £10. To my sister-Mary Forster, £4. To Thomas Watson, 20s. To Mary Watson and Ann Watson, 10s. each. Witnesses to Will—George Emmerson, Arthur Emmerson and Katherine Emmerson, of Eagill, in Priorsdaile, in the parish of Garrigill, in the County of Cumberland, Yeoman. To be buried at the parish thursh of Eagill, in Priorsdaile, in the parish of Garrigill, in the County of Cumberland, Yeoman. To be buried at the parish thursh of Eagill, in Priorsdaile, in the parish of Garrigill, in the County of Cumberland, Yeoman. To be buried at the parish thursh of Eagill, in Priorsdaile, in the parish of Garrigill, in the County of Eagills, and the Cuth the Eagill, To Joseph Foster's children, £5. To Hannah Watson, of Eagillside, £5. To Margaret Newton, my servante, £20. To Joseph Dixison and Abigill Dixison, the children of the late Cutht. Emerson, £4. To Joseph Archer, of Shieldhill, £5. To Isble Emmerson, Daughter of the late Cutht. Emerson, £10. To Mary Emmerson, Daughter of the late Cutht. Emerson, £2 10s. To the poor of the parish of Garrigill, £10. I leave my estate at fareshild in Nent Water unto my said wife for her life, and after her death to return to the heir of Arthur Emmerson, the parish differ and Arthur Emerson, of Turnings, the Eider, and appoint them Executors.

(PREROATIVE COURT OF CANTERURY.)

14 Dec., 1574. William Emerson the elder, utizen and bowyer of London, dwelling in the par. of St. Saviours, in Southwark, co. Surrey. To be buried in the par. Church of St. Saviours, Southwark. To John Emerson, my eldest son, my messnage or Bruehonse called the Salutacon, and two tents therets adjoining in the said par., in the tenture of John Emerson, my eldest son, my more part of the nouse called the Woolsacke, in Barmondesy St., in the par. of St. George, Southwark, bu

49 Scorr.

25 June, 1595. I, Thomas Emerson, sometime of Furnival's Inn, in Holborn, in co. Midd., gent., one of the sons of William Emmerson, late citizen and bowyer of London.

To be bur, in the parish Church of St. Saviour, Southwark,

<sup>\*</sup>Written "Ematson" throughout Will, but endorsed and indexed "Emmerson." Evidently an Emmeson,

xi APPENDIX.

whereof I am a parishioner, as near to the body of my late wife as possible. I give to my brother Humfrey Emerson, my messuage, lately called Hardles Tenement, now called the Axe, and all other the tenements and gardens lying within the gate thereof called the Axe gate, to hold for S. years after the death of Margard my now wife, toward the bringing up of my children John, Sarah and Susan Emerson; at the end of said term I give the said premises to my son Henry Emerson and his heirs; if he dies without issue, then to go to my said son John and his heirs; for default, to my said daus. Sara and Susan and their heirs for ever. All my lands and tents. In beptford alias West Greenwich, now in the occupation of Philip Bagley, Win. Currey and John Fawkner, and I a. of land bought of —— Fenix, in the tenure of John Goodson, I gigally, which was a subject of the said of the said

each. To my cousin, Elizabeth Emerson, daughter of my uncle, Edward Emerson, 40s. for a ring. To Thomas Luffer, towards his maintenance at the University, £20. Executive and residuary legatee, my wife. Overseers—Mr. Wm. Holbrook, preacher of the word at Ham; my uncle, Edward Emerson; my father-in-law, James Jackson; my cousins, Robert Greenwell, of London, Merchant; and Wm. Garthwaite, of London, Beewer; Hugh Stamford and John Rutlish. I give to each 20s. for a ring. Witnesses—Tho. Hulme, Rob. Swann, Thomas Arstrop.

18 Mar., 1622—3. Issued commission to Edward Emerson, uncle of and principal creditor of Thes. Emerson, deed., to administer the goods, etc., Joanna, the relict, first renouncing.

18 Mar., 1622—3. Issuen commission and leaved, to administer the goods, etc., Joanna, the relict, first renouncing.

83 Clark.

18 Aug., 1625. I, Joanne Emerson, of the parish of St. Brides. To my brother Edward Tille, a pair of sheets. To my cousin Barbarie Turner, a feather bed. To my brother Dennis Atkyms, a feather bed, etc. To my cousin Wm. Watts, a feather bed. To my daughter Elizabeth Emerson, all my goods and my debts, and I appoint her sole executrix, and my brother Dennis Attkyms, and my brother William Watts, overseers. If my [sie] daughter Elizabeth happen to die, my goods to be divided amongst the following:—My brother Edward Tilly, my brother Dennis, my cousin Barbarie Turner, my cousin William Watts (only in case she die within the next half-year). These has-handed to give a feather bod, etc., to Thomas Roogher, preacher. I, Joane Emerson, and Elizabeth Emerson, appoint my cousin, Wm. Watts, to be our sole executor. Witnesses—Robert Beswicke, Robert Wright, William Carbell, George Atkins. 22 Aug., 1625. Commission issued to Wm. Watts, the guardian of Elizabeth Emerson, to administer during her minority.

10 Dec., 1625. Commission issued to Anthony Ashfield, guardian of Elizabeth Emerson, to administer during her minority, Wm. Watts being dead.

21 Nov., 1563. Elizabeth Emerson, of the parish of St. Dunstan in the East, in the City of London, widow, made her will nuncupative as follows:—All her goods and the lease of her house to be sold, and the money divided amongst her 3 daus. Elizabeth, Mary and Katherine, and William Girdler, her dau.'s son, son of Wm. Girdler, citizen and grocer of London, deceased, each of the said daus. to be the others heir if they die before their lawful age or marriage, Testator's cousin, Richard Bowlande, citizen and "cowper" of London, to have the offer of the said lease. Witnesses—Ric. Johnson, grocer; Wm. Girdler, haberdasher; Ric. Bowland. "Cowper," and Mawdelin Smith.

On the 19 Nov., 1503, there issued a commission to Nicholas Bowlande named in the will [sie] to

Nicholas Bowlande named in the will [we] to administer the goods of deceased with the consent of Eliz. Emerson the daur.

7 FANE.

22 June, 1689. I, Robert Emerson, of the par, of St. Mary Magkalene, Bermondsey, in Co. Surrey, mariner, belonging to I. M. S., Bristol, have made my wife, Mary Emerson, my attorney and executrix, leaving to her all my goods, etc. The mark of Robert Emerson. Witnesses—Grifflit, John Wicks, Ser., Jno. Meicham, Wun. Penn, Leift, Edwd, Shaw Mast. Proved 5 Jan., 1691, by Mary the relict, 41 Connam.

29 Mar., 38 Eliz. I, John Emerson, oitizen and bowyer of London. To be bur. in the par. Church of St. Saviours. To my son Thomas, £200. To my dan. Anne, wife of Robert Symme, £150. My son-in-law Skinnar to retain in his hands to the use of his self and his wife my dau. £53 which he borrowed of me. I make my wife Elizabeth my sole executrix, for whose use I have made a bond of £1000 to my bro.-in-law Hugh Browker. The Hugh and Humfrey Emerson to be overseers. £5 to William Emerson. Residue to wife Elizabeth. Witness:—Jame Browker. Proved 1 June, 1697, by the executriz.

136 Sr. John.

1 Oct., 1631. I, Thomas Emerson, now of Ratcliff, par. of Stepney. Midd., Esq. I bequeath all my lands and houses, and whatsoever I am possessed of, or may or ought to be possessed of in Southwark, Co. Surrey, to John Emerson, my brother, and all my houses and tenements in Croncheth friers, near Tower Hill. To my younger brother Thomas Emerson and my two sisters, Elizabeth the Elder, and Elizabeth Emerson the younger, all my lands (sic), leases, etc., of Bradbury and Hilton, in the County Palatine of Durham. Witnesses:—Ely Tournor, Concel Machor (his mark), Anthony Skynner.

2 Dec., 1631. Issued commission to Mary Emerson, wife and relict of Thomas Emerson, late of Ratcliff, Stepney, to administer, etc.

15 Oct., 1664. I, Lieut. Colonel James Emerson, of Tanger, in Africa, To my brother Francis Smyth, 10s. To Hanna Smith, dau. of the said Francis, 10s. To my nephew Mr. Roberts, of the town of Stortford, in Hertfordshire, 10s. To Elizabeth, wife of the said Roberts, 10s. To Mr. Robert Wooley, 10s. The residue of my estate in England or Tanger, and particularly my messuage in Tanger, which I lately purchased of Captain Francis Allen, and all the money I left in the hands of Mr. Robert Wooley, to be divided between my wife, Lydia Emmerson, and my dau., Lydia Emmerson. Mr. Edmund Darcy to be executor, and Sir Tobias Bridge supervisor.

Tanger, 5 Jan., 1664—5. The above Will was examined before a full court, and proved to be the true will of the said deceased.

26 Ap., 1666. There issued a commission, to Left.

and Sir Tobias Bridge supervisor.

Tanger, 5 Jan., 1664—5. The above Will was examined before a full court, and proved to be the true will of the said deceased.

26 Ap., 1666. There issued a commission to Lydia Emmerson, the relict, to administer the goods of deced., the said executor first renouncing.

4 Nov., 1682. I, Cuthbert Emmerson, of the parish of St. Buttolph, Without Aldgate, in Co. Middlesex, noariner, bound on a voyage to the East Indies in the ship called the Golden Hare. Captain Scott Commander, have appointed Robert Toward, of the said parish, victualler, my lawful attoney, and I give him all my money, wages, etc., and make him my Executor. Witnesses:—Richard Gadge, Jon. Browne, Edw. Parnell. Proved 18 April, 1685.

108 COKER.

16 Dec., 1692. I, John Emerson, of the parish of St. Katherine Cole nan, in the City of London, gent., "Waiter" to the Honorable East India Company, do make Thomas Davye of the said parish, "waiter," my lawful attorney to demand from the Treasurer of the Navy, all the wages, prize money, etc., due to me, pursuant to their Majestics' Declaration of 23rd May, 1689. I leave all my goods to the said Thomas Davye, and make him my executor. Witnesses:—Wm. King, Eliz. Clarke, J. Pierce.

On the 19th July, 1693; there issued a commission to the said Thomas Davy, to administer the goods, etc., of the said Thomas Davy, to administer the goods, etc., of the said John Emmerson, bachelor, who died in the ship "le Armenia Merchant."

TUNETALL, fo. 225g.

8 Mar., 1533. I, Robert Emerson, "cytesen and lorymer of London. To be bur. in the Church of St. Katheryn, Christchurch, in Londou. To my company 40d. to drink if they come to my burial. To Elizabeth Emerson, a featherbed, etc. I forgive Nicholas Reynolds 12d. which he owes me. I forgive Nicholas Heynes all which he owes me. I forgive Anthony Nelson and Geo, Knyghtley 20s. of their "scores." The residue of my goods to Elyn, my wife, whom I make executrix. James Colyns, citizen and Jorn mer of London, to be supervisors. Witness s.—James

Job Brodoke. Proved 3 March, 1586—7, by Alice Emerson, the relict.

REGISTER NO. 17, fo. 25.

30 June, 28 Eliz. William Emmerson, late of Old Braynforde, in Co. Midd., waterman. To his son Ralph, the lease of his house and wharf, his boats, etc. To — Myles his consin, 20s. The rest of his goods to Magdalen his wife, whom he made executrix. Witnesses:—John Barber, John Willson, Thos. Hanbury, Hen. Furners, Wn. Banbery. Proved 13 July, 1586, by the relict.

COMMISSARY, LONDON.

7 July, 1612. I, Margaret Emerson, of London, widow. Whereas I have 2 leases from the Master and Fellows of Jesus Coll., Cambridge, made last Sept., one whereof is a tenement on Ludgate Hill, London, near Fleet St., called the Sign of the Horn, in the par, of St. Brides, and the other of certain tents, in Aldermanbury, in London, out of which tents, on Ludgate Hill. I have made a lease to Barbara Horneblow, widow, late wife of my son, Thos. Horneblow, deecd., for the benefit of the said Barbara and her children for 36 years; which said tents, now made into one the said Barbara has let by lease to William Middleburrowe. I now give all my interest in all the said tents to my son-in-law, Henry Parkelmust, citizen and grocer of London, and Mary his wife, they paying yearly

to my son, John Horneblow, £24; also to the 3 children of my son, Thomas Horneblow, to wit, John, William and Barbara, 40s. each quarterly. If the said Henry and Mary die without issue, then the remainder of my lease in St. Brides to remain to the said children of my said son Thomas. The said Henry and Mary to be executors, and Edward Trussell, elothworker, Thos. Carter, haberdasher, and Hugh Dale, goldsmith, to be overseers. The mark of Margaret Emerson. Witnesses:—Edw. Trussell, Thos. Carter, Barbara Horneblowe, Mary Snelling. Proved 7 Sept., 1612, by the exors.

7 Sept., 1627. I, George Emerson, of Wapping, in the par. of St. Mary, Matfellons, alias Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., chandler. To my cousin John Bell, 40s. and clothes. To my Godchild John Richards, 10s. The rest of my goods to my wife, Joan Emerson, and my dau, Mary Emerson. My friend, Wm. Holbrook, to be guardian of my said dau, until her age of 21 or marriage. If the said Mary die, then the moiety of my said goods to go to my brother, Arthur Emerson, and to my sister Margaret. To my cousin, Mr. Richard Sedgewicke, of Wapping, 20s., and I make him executor. The mark of Geo. Emerson. Witnesses:—Hen. Bonde, Aron Comport. Proved 30 Nov., 1627, by the exor. 2 May, 1669. I, John Emerson, of the par. of Hackney, in Co. Midd., yeonan. To my sister, Ann Counden, all arrears of my annuity of 6s. Sd., to be paid me by my mother. To my brother John Bell and my sister, 10s., and to their dau. Hannah, fs. 8d. To my brother Christopher, 10s., and to his wife and 3 children, 5s. each. To my bro. Roger, and my sister Christian, 5s. each. Mr. Jappaon, minister of this par,, to preach my sermon. To Katherine Whitelock, a bedstead, and to her son Jonathan, a calf, etc. To my bro. Sanuel Emerson, of White Cross St., London, the lease of my house and ground in Hackney, and I make him sole executor. I will that those houses and lands in Yorkshire which should by my father's will come to my said bro. Sanuel, after the death of my mother and myself, do accordingly come to

and myself, do accordingly come to him and his heire. John Emerson his mark. Witnesses:—Rob. Gardiner, Mary Roberts, Tho. Pownsett. Proved 3 May, 1669, by exor.

25 May, 1691. I, Gilbert Emerson, of the par. of Stepney, Midd., mariner, now belonging to T.M.S. the St. Andrew, make my wife, Grace Emerson, of the said par., spinster is/el, my attorney and executrix, leaving her all my goods. Witnesses:—Will. Morgan, Francis Burrell, Thos. Smithe, Tho. Shipeham, Geo. Lilburne. Proved 30 Dec., 1692, by the executrix.

13 Jan., 1697—S. I, Henry Emerson, now belonging to H.M.S. Glocester, have made my wife, Alice Emerson, of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., my attorney and executrix, leaving her all my goods. Witnesses:—J. Shorman, Ja. Fletcher, Robt. Thempson, Tho. Mellamb. Proved 27 Feb., 1698—9, by the executrix.

CONSISTORY COURT OF LONDON.

(Bisnor of Westminster's Court.)

24 Sept., 1548. I, Roger Emersonne, of the City of Westminster, yeoman of the King's most honourable guard. To be bur. in the Church of St. Margaret, Westminster. To the poor folk's chest there, 4d. The residue of my goods to my wife, Elizabeth Emerson, whom I make sole executrix. I desire Robert Grannte to be overseer. Witnesses:—Ric. Eliot and Anthomy Nycholsonne. Hungh Profit owes me [no sum given] for keeping his watch, as Richard Gibbes can testify. Proved 15 Nov., 1648, by the executrix.

9 Nov., 1663. I, George Emerson, of Limehouse, in Co. Midd., maniner. I give all my goods, etc., to my wife Dorithie Emerson, whom I make sole executrix. To my eldest son George Emerson, 5s. To my dau. Mary Baddum, 5s.; and to his wife, my dau. Mary Baddum, 5s.; and to his wife, my dau. Mary Baddum, 5s.; and to his wife, my dau. Mary Baddum, 5s.; and to his wife, my dau. Mary Baddum, 5s.; and to his wife, my dau. Mary Baddum, 5s.; and to each of his children, 12d. each. To my closes son George Emerson. Witnesses:—John Brewster, Nathaniel Morecocke. Proved 29 Dec., 1663, by Dorothy the relict.

57 Pyr.

27 May, 1673. Mathew Emerson. [No place mentioned

GO. LINCOLN.

Babinoton.

4 May, 1567. Edward Emerson, of Glamforth Brigges, in the diocess of Lincoln. To be buried in Wraby Churchydrd. To my wife [not named], £29 a piece. I make Alexander and George Iny sons, executors, and my Father and my brother Alexander, aupervisors. Witnesses:—George Emerson, Alexander Emerson. Witnesses:—George Emerson, Alexander Emerson the father, and Alexander and Emerson the father, and Alexander and Emerson the father, and Alexander and Emerson the Information of George Emerson the father, and Alexander and George, Executors.

8 Stratyon.

10 April, 1664. I., Alexander and George, Executors.

8 Stratyon.

11 April, 1664. I., Alexander and George, Executors.

8 Stratyon.

12 April, 1664. I., Alexander and George, Executors.

8 Stratyon.

13 April, 1664. I., Alexander and George, Executors.

8 Stratyon.

14 April, 1664. I., Alexander Emerson, of Sereby, Co. Lincoln, Yeoman, "not sonnde of body," but of good nemory. I desire to be buried in the Church of Sereby, To my wife, all my lands, etc., in Serebye during her life and widowhood; if she remarry, or at her decease, my son, Michael Emerson, and his heirs male, and in default to remain to my son Thomas Emerson, my son, and his heirs, or to the right heirs of my son, Michael Emerson, for ever. To my son Thomas Emerson, my lands, etc., in Glamford Briggs; after her decease, to remain to Robert Emerson, for ever. To my son Thomas Emerson, Mary son Thomas. To my wife, all my houses, lands, etc., in Glamford Briggs; after her decease, to remain to Robert Emerson, Mary Servenson and John Robinson, of Sereby, his mark. Thomas Emerson and John Robinson, of Sereby, his mark. Proved 10 Feb., 1005—6, by executor. (N.B.—Christian amane of wife not given.)

13 Sept., 1001. I., George Emerson, of Glamford Brigges, in Co. Lincoln, butcher. To be bur. in Wravbey Churchyard. To my son Edward and his heirs male; for default, to my son Alexander and his heirs male; for default, to my son Alexander and Inshers male. To my sister Elizabeth Smyte, 6,

Dixon, 10s. To the poor, 40s. To my daughter, Anne, all my plate and spoons. Executrix and residuary legates, Anne, my wife. Witnesses:—James Pickwell, his mark: Chr. Smith; John Dixon, his mark. Proved 6 May, 1631, by Anne Emerson, the relict.

AWELEY 92.

12 June, 1632. I, Anne Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, Co. Lincoln, Widow, desire to be buried in the churchyard of Wrawby, about the entering of the porch. To Thomas Baxter, clerk, minister of Wrawby, 40s. for a funeral sermon. To the poor, 20s.; and the poor of Glamford Briggs, 23. To poor in other parishes, 10s. to each parish. To my godsons Roger Fotherby, Gerrase Dixon, Robert Haley, and Robert Bray, and tomy goddaughter Anne Pickwell, 10s. each. To Elizabeth Klitchin, 10s., to be psid into the hands of my brother, Richard Harrison, 10s. To my brother Richard Harrison, and my two sisters, Jame Fletcher and Elizabeth Smith, of Glenthan, £10 each. To Anne Emerson, of Cadney, and Judith Emerson, lor sister, 20s. each. To Elizabeth Smith, of Glenthan, £10 each. To Anne Emerson, of Retford, £10. To the son of Wm. Wrexham, 20s. To Thomas Emerson, my grandchild, my little black naeg, and to Anne Emerson, my grandchild, my little black naeg, and to Anne Emerson, my daughter, the house in which I now live and £50, etc. To Elizabeth Binch Pickwell. 10s. etc. To Elizabeth Smith, of Glenthan, £10. To the son of Wm. Wrexham, 20s. To Thomas Emerson, my daughter, the house in which I now live and £50, etc. To Elizabeth Emerson, and Emerson, my grandchild, my little black naeg, and to Anne Emerson, my daughter, the house in which I now live and £50, etc. To Elizabeth Binch Pickwell. Proved 5 Sept. 1632, by the executors.

PICERGGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY.

6 Sept. 1632, by the executors.

PICERGGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY.

11 April, 1633. I, "Michell" Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, in Co. Lincoln, gent. To be buried in the parish Church of Cadney, where I was born. I forgive my father, Robert Beneson, and Elizabeth his wife, and to the place in the middle "lisie" where my f

ever my mills at Thetlethorpe-in-the-Marsh and Netleham, and the walke mill at Lowarth, and various sums of money owing to me by Jane Wheatley, of Ryeland, in Co. Line.; William Hooker, of Wadingham, yeeman; Goodwife Dennise, of Swineh-p; Thomas Odling, of Binibrooke; and John Viccars. The rent of the water mill close to be paid to John Greene, of Bishop's Norton. Legacies to Elizabeth Seggeswicke and William Carre (servants). To Lawrence Carliell, minister of Bishop's Norton, 5s. To Thomas Emmerson, my half brother, 20s. Legacies to John Gryser, of Stalinburgh; John Regall, of Dunston, his wife and 2 sons; to Abraham Cutler and his wife; Eliz. Seggeswick and Wm. Carre (servants). My dau. Anne to be sole executrix. Thomas Mason, of Binnibrook, Clerk; and Michael Weight, of the same, zent., to be overseers and guardian of my said children Robert and Anne. Robert Emmerson, his marke. Witnesses;—Wm. Carre, Eliz. Seggeswicke, Lawrence Carliell.

On the 15th Sept., 1653, there issued a commission to Thos. Mason and Michael Weight to admr. the goods, etc., of deced. during the minority of Anne, dau. and executrix.

Carre, Eliz, Seggeswicke, Lawrence Carliell.

On the 15th Sept., 1653, there issued a commission to Thos, Mason and Michael Weight to admr. the goods, etc., of deced. during the minority of Anne, dau. and executrix.

217 Pell.

17 Nov., 1658. I, William Emerson, of Caborne, in Co. Lincoln, husbandman. To be buried in the par. Church or Churchyard of Caborne. To my 6 sisters, 16s. each. To my brother, John Emerson, 10s. To my dau. Joan, wife William Symon, of Rothwell, £5. To my grandchild, Elizabeth Markham, 5 marks over and above what was left her by her father, to be paid her when she comes of age. To Eliz. Lanceinge, widow, Hen. Fish, Marie Cooke, widow, Ric. Hill, John Wright, Ric. Walsh, John Hunter, and William Boswell, the poor of our Town, 12d. each. To our Minister, Ric. Wilcocks, 10s. To my dau. Mary, £30.

The rest of my goods to my son William, whom I make sole executor. The marks of William Emerson.

18 Jan., 1658. I, William Emerson, of Brocklesbie, in Co. Lincoln, yeoman. To be bur. in the par. Church or Churchyard of Brocklesbie. To my Godchildren Robert Wreavle, Wm. Gibson, Thos. Lvell, Dorothy Browne, Thos. Jubb, Edward Russells and Wm. Temp, 5s. each. To Eliz. Harrison, John Longcaster, Rob. Trewen, Widow Smyth, Widow Hogg, Thos. Swynbourne, Widow Smyth, Widow Hogg, Thos. Lin

of all my said lands in Barnethy to my right heirs for ever. To my said sister Frances, the yearly rent of £30. To my nephew Wilfrid Smith, the yearly rent of £30. To my nephew Wilfrid Smith, the yearly rent of £30. To my nephew Side Smith, the yearly rent of £30. To my and sisters Eather and Susanna, 20 a. of meadow lying in Smithfield, they paying out of the same 40s. to the Churchwardens at Barnethy, to apprentice poor children. I give to the 2 dans. of my nephew. Alexander Emerson, and to their heirs for ever, the close called Scrivener's Close, which I formetly purchased of him. To my nephew Thomas Emerson, the cottage I purchased in Nettleton for his life, with like remainders over any father devised to him other lands in Nettleton. To my nephew Michael Emerson, for ever, all my lands and tents, in Brigg. To my nephew Wilfrid Smith, all my books of law and "presidents," and the 25 books of 'presidents of Declarations and pleadings," with a table thereto framed by my father, who left his law books at my "dispose." To my sister Sanda, my sister Benson, my niece Milared Emerson, and my cousin Anne Foxcroft, 20s. each. To my nephew Michael Emerson, £10. To my nephew John Barnard, £5. To my godan. Judith Skepper, £16: and to ber father, John Skepper, 20s. To my nephew Hompa Emerson, 20s. To my said feoffees, 20s. raceh; and to Win. Fitz-willsians, 26s. To my nieces Elizabeth, lasbell and Frances Bernard, £10 each, at their ages of £1. To my consiste Edward and Henry Weekely, £5 each. To my incee Elizabend, 20s. To my broke Book to my said sisters Esther and Susanna, whom I make executrices. To the poor of Serby and Castor, 20s. Witnesses:—Edward Norman, Samuel Manetey, £dw. Berry, Abaham Harle. Proved 24 Feb., 1679, by the said executrices, I This will is of great length, covering more than 7 large pages.]

20 Aug., 158£; 28 Eliza I. Thomas Emerson, of the parishes of Coldaston and Mangotfield, in Co., Glouc, yeoman. To be larr, in the Church of Mangotfield, I give to the year has my said kinsman, Thomas Emers

and my son, Erassmus Emerson, joint executors. To my grandchild Thomas Emerson, son of my son Thomas, £40, to be paid to him at his age of 21; if he die, the said money to be divided amongst my "sonne's Chilldren." I give the £8 in the hands of John Smith to the children of my son, William Emerson, to wit, Mary, Elizabeth and Erasmus Emerson. To each of my s ns, namely, John, Thomas, Richard and Henry Emerson, 5s. each. The mark of William Emerson. Witnesses:—Thomas Haverley, Mathew Losties. Proved 13 Jany., 1650—1, by the reliet, Joane Emerson.

William Emerson. Witnesses:—Thomas Baverley, Mathew Losties. Proved 13 Jany., 1650—1, by the relict, Joane Emerson.

189 Bowyer.

3 Sept., 1652. I, Erasmus Emerson, of the parish of Darenth, in Co. Kent, collarmaker. To Mary my wife, £5, and convenient room in my now dwelling house in Darenth during her life. To my gran-dau. Elizabeth Brewster, dau. of John Brewster, £10. To my gran-toon John Brewster, con of the said John, £20, he to have 20s. a year until his age of 21. To my granddau. Elizabeth Old, dau. of Lawrence Old, £15. To the child unborn of my dau. Alice, wife of the said Lawrence Old, £10. To my said dan. Alice, £10. To my dau. Anne Brewster, wife of the said John Brewster, £5. I give 3 parts of my estate to my said sons-in-law, their wives and children, and the 4th part thereof to my brothers and sisters. The said Lawrence Old to have £5 deducted out of the redemption of the wood called Hardinge. I make the said John Brewster and his dau. Elizabeth executors, and Barnard Ellis and my brother, Richard Emerson, overseers. Witnesses:—Thomas Yonge and Tho. Hawes. Proved 24 Sept., 1652, by John Brewster, executor.

28 Nov., 1653. I, Erasmas Emerson, of the parish of Dartford, in Co. Kent, yeoman. To be buried in the par. Church of Dartford, as near to my father as conveniently may be. To each of the children of my brothers William, John, Thomas, Henry and Richard, 5s. To Raiph Eaton, son of Paul Eaton, 5s. To my dau. Fayth Emerson, £100. The rest of my goods to my wife Rose Emison, whom I nake sole executrix. John Rowe and John Hewes, of Darford, to be overseers. If my said dau. die, then the said £100 to be divided amongst the children of my said brothers and the children of Margaret Batt, wife of Thomas Batt, of Earlich. Henry Frith, of Crayford, to be overseer concerning my dau, Faith's said legacy. Witnesses:—Henry Frith, John Lewes, Wm. Garnous. Proved 2 Feby, 1653—4.

SAHLORS.

SAILORS.

59 Sr. John.

29 Oct., 1630. I, Michaell Emerson, "Saylor," in the ship Jonah. To Mr. Lord, Chirurgeon, £3. To Edward George, Chirurgion's mate, £3. To Andrew Culliford, 20s. To John Scoll, 18s. To my sister Mawdlyn Farroe, £10. To Edward Michael, £10, and all else belonging to me. Witness:—Thomas Turner, Purser.

14 May, 1631. Issued commission to Ellis Michell, principal legatee named in the will of Michael Emerson, to administer goods, etc.

14 May, 1631. Issued commission to Elius Michael, principal legatee named in the will of Michael Emerson, to administer goods, etc.

106 Sader.

3 Oct., 1634. I, Henry Emerson, in the good ship Hart, Trumpeter. Whereas my brother, John Emerson, being drowned at Armagon, left me £50, which is in the Companies' hands, I leave the same to the parish of Stepney, for the use of the poor. To John Swanley, £8. To James Mathews, 20s. To Richard Foster, 20s. To Elizabeth Gribble, dwelling in Wapping, 10s. To Michael Bedwell, 20s. To William Bowen, 20s. To Michael Bedwell, 20s. To William Bowen, 20s. To Joseph Sturgis, 2°s. and my Trumpett. Executors—Captain Richard Swanley and James Mathews. Witnesses:—James Mathewe, Alexander Tripp, Richard Thornton. Proved S Oct., 1635, by Richard Swanley. Similar power reserved for James Mathews.

30 BoxD.

30 Nov., 1694. I, John Emmerson, cooper, belonging to their Majesties' Ship Winchester, make my sister, Elizabeth Emmerson, my lawful attorney, executor and universal legatee. Witnesses:—Thos. Butler, Edwd. Penoller, And. Maller. Proved 6 March, 1695, by the oath of Elizabeth Ely alias Emerson, wife of Thomas Ely, executrix.

28 June, 1695. I, Joseph Emerson, now belonging to H. M. Ship Rochester, have made my wife, Mary Emerson, of the parish of Aldgate, in Co. Middlesex, my lawful attorney, executrix and legatee. Witnesses:—J. Jones, Id.; Jam. Couch, Mar.; Gab. Gillingham, Clk.

17 Apr I, 1696. There issued a commission to Thomas Shruwsbridge, principal creditor of Joseph Emerson, late of the royal ship the Rochester, to administer goods of deced., Mary Emerson the relict first renouncing.

CO. YORK.

15 Jan., 1657. I, Christopher Emmerson, of Barton-in-the-Street, in Co. York, Clerk. To be bur. ander the great white atone which lies in Barton Chancel. I give my 2 houses built as one in New Malton in old Malton-gate, next to the new place, to my wife, Anne Emmerson, for her widowhood, she paying yearly out of the same to my son John 6s. Sd., and to my son Samuel, 5s. To my son Christopher, 23. To my son Samuel, 5s. To my son Christopher, 23. To my son Roger Emmerson, £3. To my son Edenard in his minority, £5. To my dau. Jane Emmerson, 29 nobles. To my dau. Christian Emmerson, £5 5s. My wife to have the tuition of the said Leonard and Christian, and to be sole executrix. To my sister Beverley, of Ruillinton (?), 2s. Legacies to Eliz. Bell, Mary Yates, of Malton, Eliz. Welburne (servant). My son John to have 1 of the said houses after the widowhood of my wife, and after his life natural the said houses to come to my son Samuel, and so from one son to another. Witnesses:—John Brathwaite and Barbara Harrison. Proved 13 March, 1857—8, by Annie, the relict. CO. DURHAM.

501 Wootton.

29 Jany., 1657. I, Lionell Emerson, of Shealehirst, in the parish of Stanhope, in Weardaill. To be buried in the Church or Churchyard of Stanhope. To my dau. Margery, £40, etc., etc. To my dau. Elizabeth, money and goods to the same value. My wife Grace to be sole executor, Lyonell Emerson, his marke. Witnesses:—John Barnbridge, Thos. Bowban, Lyonell Dickenson, Nicholas Richardson. Proved 22nd July, 1558.

CO. SUFFOLK.

75 PELL.

Memorandum that on or about the 16th of January, 1657, Elizabeth Emerson, of Easton, in Co. Suff., widow, made her will nuncupative as follows:—She gave all her goods equally between her children, John Emerson, Matthew Emerson, Susan Brunninge and Mary Cave. Witnesses:—Edward Capon, Margaret Kerridge.

The 16th day of February, 1658, admon. of the goods of deced. was granted to Matthew Emerson, son, and one of the legatees mentioned in the above will.

CO. OXFORD.

Dec., 1617. Fulke Emerson, of the

son, John Emerson, to be his executor. Witnesses:—Richard Smythe, Richard Ryder. Proved 12 Feb., 1617—8, by executor.

CO. CAMBRIDGE.

100 Sadler.

19 August, 1635. I, Thomas Emerson, Vicar of Wisbech, desire to be buried in the great Chancel of Wisbech, St. Peters, "nere unto my wyve's grave there." To my kinsman, Mr. Thomas Martin, Vicar of Stowe, 30s. To Mr. Anthony Fisher, gentleman, 20s. To Mr. Abel Hodges, Parson of Tid St. Gyles, 20s. I entreat said Anthony and Abel to be my overseers. To Beatrice Johnson, my maid-servant, 40s. To Anne Whisby, 10s. To the poor of Wisbech, St. Peters, 40s. The residue of my goods I give to my three daughter, Francis, Elizabeth and Anne, whom I make joint executrixes of my will. Witnesses:—Thomas Martin, the mark of Henry Harwicke. Proved 10 Oct., 1635, by Frances, Elizabeth and Anne Emerson.

CO. NORFOLK.

448 BERKLEY.

23 Aug., 1656. I, Nicholas Emerson, of Great Yarmouth, in Co. Norff., mariner. To my wife Frances Emerson, £10 and all my hou-chold goods. To my son Thomas Emerson, £20. To my dau. Emuse, £30. To my dau. Mary, £30. After the death of my said wife I give to the said Thomas, Emme and Mary, £40 more each. To every one of my grandchildren, 20s. To Thomasine Thompson, widow of Edward Thompson, deced., £5 towards the maintenance of her children by him. I make Mr. Thomas Meadowe, of Nicholas Emerson. Witnesses:—Geo. Gaell, Joseph Yates, Tho. Medow, mason. Proved S Dec., 1656.

176 Innv.

17 Jan., 1694—5. I, Henry Emerson, now belonging to H. M.S. the London, mariner, have made my wife, "Usley" Emerson, of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., my lawful attorney and executrix, leaving ther all my goods. Witnesses:—Francis Lanes, Patt. Mackie, S. Percivall, Tho. Coleman, cir, to Alexr, Cowse, not. pub.

CO. BEDFORD.

(PREROGATIVE COURT OF CANTERBURY.)

16 LOFTES.

4 Sept., 1558. William Emersam, of Woborne, in Co. Bedford, yeoman. To my sister Elizabeth Lay, an annuity of £22 6s. 8d. I make her my sole executrix. To Mr. John Easton, whom I make supervisor, my lease of Burses and Brentfoll which is in the hands of Giles Alens, "which Giles Alen Jyeth at one master Morris his howse againste the Standerde in Cheapside." To the said Elizabeth, £130 of goods in the hands of Thomas Lockey, of St. Albons, and William Saunders, of Pottesgrave, in Co. Bedford, gent.; also £6 13s. 4d., which Wm. Johnson, of North Crawley, took out of my house at Oobourne, I being prisoner in the King's Bench; also £63 for the occupation of my malt mill at Oobourne; my lease of Church Hale and Bygyngese, in Pachilsam and Great Stanbridge in Co. Essex; my lease of the manor of Hawstid; my lease of the manors of Warnors, Asplinge and Newlands, in Great Waltham, in Co. Essex. Legacies to Humfrey Mason, Geo. Robinson, Edmond More, Wm. Brooke. To Wm. Wiate, a "cloake of browne blew, which Thomas Morris tooke from my beddes syde forceably without my concent in the Kinges bentche, which cloake standeth me in xxvj.s." To Wm. Brooke and Wm. Wyate, 12 flaunders skins, which stand me in 28s., which skins John Alexander had of John Hamonde, promising him to lay out 12s. 10d. for another week's board, but he did not lay 1d., as appears by the marshall's books, for there was not ld. laid out for me at any man's hands after 1 had set my hands to the marshall's books, so I was robbed by him of my goods. To the said Eliz. Lax and Mr. John Easton authority for the payment of £54 which I laid out of tenths and subsidies, and the first fruits of the parsonage of Pecholsam, which John Standeche, Clerk, and John Milar, of Pecholsam, which John Standeche, Clerk, and John Milar, of Pecholsam, which John Standeche, Clerk, and John Milar, of Pecholsam, which John Standeche, Clerk, and John Milar, of Pecholsam, which John Standeche, Clerk, and John Milar, of Pecho

(No names given.) Proved 6th May, 1561, by Eliz. Laxe, alias Bromley.

28 Mar., 1637. I, Stephen Emmenson, of Little Barkeford. Co. Bedford, bequeath legacies to Elizabeth, ny lawful wife; Wm. Emmenson, my brother; Henry Emmenson, son of said Wm.; the 4 daughters of sd. Wm., Barbary, Elizabeth, Mary and Anne; Henry Emmenson, son of said Wm.; the 4 daughters of sd. Wm., Barbary, Elizabeth, Mary and Anne; Henry Emmenson, son of Henry Emmenson, my brother; the two daughters of sd. Edmond Emmenson, up brother; the two daughters of sd. Edmond, Jane and Elizabeth; Anne Sibly, widow, my sister; Thos. Hubbard, her son; Stephen Sibly, her son; Sibil Hubbard, her daughter. To John Jee, the elder, Nicholas Sansome, Grace Jackeson, Joane Larkinson, Anne Crumpe, Anne Wath, the poor of Little Barkeford. Executor and residuary legatee, Edmund Emmenson, my brother. Witnesses: Gilbert Ashley, the mark of Henric Tingie. (All money legacies, except a tenement, wherein he now dwells.) Proved 18 April, 1637, by Edmund Emmenson, the executor. (Abstracted thus on account of the spelling of the name Emmenson.)

16 Oct., 1657. I, Edward Emmersum, of the town and county of Bedford, husbandman. To my nephew John. son of John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. To Marie, dau. of the said John Ward, £5. STREAL.

Rush, Tho. Wiggins. Proved 24 Nov., 1657, by Mary, the relict.

CO. HERTFORD.
28 STREAL.
23 Oct., 1562. I, Richard Emerson, of Stondon, in Co. Hertford. To be buried in the parish Church of Stondon, near the place where my Father lies buried. To Simon Carter an annuity of £5 out of all my lands in Standon. All my lands and tents. in Co. Herts, to my executors to fulfill my will. Lease of all my lands in Stondon to John Westwood and Annis, his wife. £613s. 4d. to be paid yearly to James Hennage, my heir. As to my house and tenements within Trioity Gate without Aldersgate, in London, I give 1 tenement in the tenure of Crossell, the tailor, to Wm. Swayne, my Aunt's daughter's son, and to his heirs for ever. The other 2 tents., one occupied as a coal house, and the other in the tenure of Mother Gynings, together with the house I dwell in, I give to my executors, on condition that they sell them to some of my kindred who will give for them what I paid. If I lie long sick, I entreat old Mistress Glascok to forsake her dwelling in the coun-

try and to stay with me, in which case she to dwell in a portion of my said house without paying rent. I make my cousin Thomas Nuse, the elder, Rebastian Carter and Thos. Sunyth, excentors. Legacies to my muster, my cousin, Clement Nuse, the elder, Riv. Clarke and their wives, my cousin Goldesmyth, my cousin Dymnock, Eliz, Nuse, Clement Nuse, the Scoller, my cousin Dames wife, Margery Stopes, Lott's wife, my Godchildren, Thos. Nuse's dau., Stopes' son and Loft's son, my cousin Dames wife, Margery Godson Wm. Balle and his nother, Mother Carter and 5 of her children, Manuing's wife, Prater's wife, my Nurse Marshall, my cousin Godman's children, my cousin James Hennage's brothers and sisters, John Farmer and his wife, Fortune's wife, Wm. Hayt, Westwood's wife, Simon Carter, my cousin Thos. Nuse, Sebastian Carter, Thos. Smyth. £10 towards mending the high ways about Much Haddam, £13 % 8.3 d. amongst my poor kinsfolk. I make my cousins, Clement Newec, the elder, and Francis Goldamith. Witnesses:—Wm. Tooke, esq., Clement Nuse, junior, merchant, James Hennage, Thos. Nuse, gent., Walter Tooke, egent, Wm. Tooke, junior, Symon Carter and Wm. Curle. Proved 5 November, 1562.

CO. HUNTINGDON.

Memorandum that Richard Emerson, late of Bluntsham, in Co. Huntingdon, gent, deceased, made his will nunenpative on or about the 21st day of August, 1655, and thereby bequeathed all his goods whatsoever to his 2 sons, Matthew and Thomas Emerson. Witnesses:—John Aslry, Thos. Heddy.

On the 25th Feb., 1655—6, administration of all the goods, etc., of Ric. Emerson, deced,, was granted to Mathew Emerson, his eldest son.

15 Wootton.

7 Oct., 1657. I, Thomas Emerson, of Bluntsham, in Co, Huntingdon, gent. To be buried in the Church of Bluntsham and Earith, near to my father. To the children of my brother Thomas Allen, 20s. To the children of my bro, Robert Selby, £20 each, to be paid as above. To the dau. of Mary Stockdill, £22. To Henery Emerson, 19 sied. To the poor of Bluntsham and Earith, 20s. yagoly. 10 yas points of the executor.

18

## COMMISSARY COURT OF LONDON.

COMMISSARY COURT OF LONDON.

ADMONS.

14 Dec., 1587. There issued a comm. to Frances Emersam, relict of Ralph Emersam, late of the par. of Ellinge, to admr., etc.

23 Feb., 1606—7. There issued a commission to Agnes Emerson, relict of Henry Emerson, late of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., to admr., etc.

14 Sept., 1619. There issued a comm. to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of James Emerson, late of the par. of Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., to admr., etc.

9 June, 1626. There issued a comm. to Reginald Harris, one of the creditors of Cuthbert Emerson, who lately died in parts beyond the seas, to admr., etc.

22 Jan., 1627—8. There issued a comm. to William Emerson, brother of George Emerson, late of the par. of the Blessed Mary of Matfellon, alias Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., but who died in parts beyond the seas, to admr., etc.

6 May, 1631. There issued a comm. to Ellice (Ellicie) Michael, principal legate named in the will of Michael Emerson, late of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., but who died abroad, to admr., etc.

17th Sept., 1636. There issued a comm. to Sarah Emmerson, relict of William Emerson, late of the par. of St. Mary Matfellon, alias Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., to admr., etc.

29 July, 1675. There issued a comm. to Mary Emerson, 29 July, 1675. There issued a comm. to Mary Emerson,

Emerson, late of the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., but who died abroad, to admr., etc.

17th Sept., 1636. There issued a comm. to Sarah Emmerson, relict of William Emmerson, late of the par. of St. Mary Matfellon, alias Whitechapel, in Co. Midd., to admr., etc.

29 July, 1675. There issued a comm. to Mary Emerson, widow, relict of Robert Emerson, late of the par. of St. Albans, Woodstreet, London, to admr., etc.

20 Oct., 1690. There issued a comm. to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of Philip Emerson, late of the par. of St. Gilesin-the-Fields, Midd., to admr., etc.

Emerson, Charles, missing. Searched the whole year.

Vican General's Books.

17 Oct., 1634. Admon. of goods, etc., of Richard Emerson, late of New Branford, in Co. Midd., was granted to Elizabeth Emerson, his relict.

P.C.C. Admon.

14 Nov., 1631. Commission issued to Robert Forte, a creditor of Thomas Metham als. Emerson, late of the parish of St. Bride's, in Fleet Street, London, Bachelor, doceased, to administer goods, etc.

2 Dec., 1631. Commission issued to Mary Emerson, relict of Thomas Emerson, late of Ratelliff, par. of Stepney, Midd., deceased, to administer, etc.

14 Jan., 1632—3. Commission issued to Richard Emerson, son of John Emerson, while living of the parish of New Bramford, Go. Midd., deed, to administer, etc., Eva Emerson, the relict and administrative, being dead. (See May, 1629, page 95.)

27 May, 1633. Commission issued to James Clarke, creditor of Thomas Emerson, late in parts beyond the sea, deed., to administer, etc.

34 August, 1635. Commission issued to James Clarke, reditor of Thomas Emerson, late in parts beyond the sea, deed., to administer, etc. (See 1637—8.)

8 Mar., 1637—8. Commission issued to Catherine Emerson, the relict of John Emerson, late in parts beyond the sea, deed., to administer goods, etc., James Clarke, late administrator, being dead.

12 Dec., 1646. Commission issued to Catherine Emerson, the relict of John Emerson, late of the parish of St. Mary, Abchurch, London, deed., to administer goods, etc.

administrator, being dead.

12 Dec., 1646. Commission issued to Catherine Emerson, the reliet of John Emerson, late of the parish of St. Mary, Abchurch, Loudon, deed., to administer goods, etc.

26 Jan., 1646—7. Commission issued to Elizabeth Emerson, re Andrew, late of the parish of Mangotsfelld, Co. Gloucester, deed., to administer goods, etc.

1 Mar., 1649—50. Commission issued to Christopher Mickleton, creditor of Richard Emson, late of Lyuts, in Co. Durham, deed., to administer, etc.

31 Aug., 1624. Commission issued to Jane Emerson, relict of Thomas Emerson, Esq., late of Hadlye, Co. Midd., deed., to administer goods, etc. (See 1628, p. 60.)

25 June, 1628. Commission issued to John Emerson, son of Jane Emerson, late of St. Andrews, Holborn, London, to administer, etc.

15 Nov., 1628. Commission issued to John Emerson, son of Thomas Emerson, late of Hadley, Co. Midd., Esq., to administer goods, etc., of deceased; Jane Emerson, the relict and former administratrix, having died. (See Aug., 1624; p. 109.)

8 May, 1629. Commission issued to Eva Emerson, reliet of John Emerson, late of "Brainford Nova," Co. Midd., deed., to administer goods, etc. (See 14 Jan., 1622—3; p. 144.)

14 Oct., 1652. There issued a commission to Elizabeth Emerson, the relict of Cuthbert Emerson, late of Newcastle-

p. 144.)
14 Oct., 1652. There issued a commission to Elizabeth Emerson, the relict of Cuthbert Emerson, late of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, deced., to administer the goods, etc., of deced. 31 May, 1653. There issued a commission to Margaret Emerson, relict of Hugh Emerson, who lately died in parts beyond the seas, to administer the goods, etc.

23 Jan., 1655. There issued a commission to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of Hagbourus, in Co. Berk, to administration to Guthbert Emerson, late and curator assigned to Elizabeth, Thomas, John, George, Margaret and lasbell, children of William Emerson, late of Stanhop, in Co. Durham, deceased, intestate, to admr. the goods, etc., of deceased during the minority, and to the only use of the said children.

4 July, 1673. There issued a commission to Elizabeth Emerson, relict of John Emerson, late of Sandwick, in Co. Kent, but who died in parts beyond the sea, to admr. the goods, etc., of deced.

18 July, 1675. There issued a commission to Llydia Stubbing, dau. and next-of-kin of Lydia Emerson, late of the parish of St. Anne, Blackfriars, London, to admr. the goods, etc., of deced.

19 Oct., 1698. There issued a commission to Francis Briggs, principal creditor of George Emerson, late of the parish of Roderhith, in Co. Surrey, but who died on the high seas in the ship The Mary, bachelor, to admr. the goods, etc., of deced.

20 Oct., 1691. There issued a commission to Clowdisley Jonkinson, attorney of Richard Shaw, lawful heir (her legitimi) of William Emmerson, who lately died in the Royal Ship The Excert, to admr. goods of deced. to the use of the said Richard Shaw.

In the Calendar of Admons., Oct., 1665, the name of Marmaduke Emerson is most distinctly written, but in the Act Book it does not appear at all. I have searched to the end of Decr., 1665, in the hope of finding it.

17 Feb., 1672—3. There issued a comm. to Nicholas Feiton, principal creditor of John Emerson, lately belonging to the ship The Newestelle, but who died at Blackwali, in the par. of Stepney, in Co. Midd., to admr., etc., 23 Jan., 1631—2. There issued a comm. to Anne Emerson, widow, relict of Robert Emerson, late of the par. of St. Martin-in-the Fields, in Co. Midd., to admr., etc., 31 Jany, 1634—6. There issued a comm. to Anne Emerson, have of the par. of St. Sarah. Emerson, under our difference of the par. of St. Sarah. Em

I sqr., beinge sicke of body, but of good and sound memorie and understanding, the Name of God be praised, Doe make and ordaine this my last will and testament in maner and forme following: First I bequeath my sowle into the hands of my Creator, my body to the earth, assuredly beleeving by the only mercies of god and the only merite of my blessed savior, and by his divine power, sowle and body shall, at the finall Judgment, receive the inheritance of the faithful in the kingdom of heaven, And for my temporall estate, wherevth it hath pleased god to blesse me, I dispose of it in maner and forme following:—first I doe give and bequeath all my lande and houses, and whatsoever else I am possossed or may or ought to be possessed of in Southwark, in the County of Surrey, vnto my loving brother, John Emerson. Itm.: I doe give and bequeath unto my said brother John Emerson, all those my houses and tenements in Croucheth Friers, near Fower Hill. Itm.: I doe give and bequeath who my sounger brother, Tho. Emerson, and my two sisters, Elizabeth the elder, and Elizabeth Emerson, the younger, all my landes, leases or profitte whatsoever of Bradbury and Hilton, in the County Palatine of Durham. In witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this first day of October, 1631. Tho. Emerson. In the presence of Ely To'urner and Concel Machor, his marke, Anthony Skynner. Probate of the above Will was granted in I ondon December, 1631, to Maria Emerson, the Relict of Thomas Emerson, of Radeliffe, in the parish of Stepney.

An Inventorie of all the goods and chattels wch. Thomas Emerson, late of Lincolns Inn, Esquire, died possessed of wthin, the countie Pallatyne of Durham. Apprized the 20th day of July, 1632, by Thomas Tailor, George Wilkinson, William Wilson and Stephen Cocker. The Lease of Bradburie and Hilton wch. the said Thomas Emerson Did hold by lease of his Matie for one thousand yeares (whereof there are some few yeares unexpired), for wch. the said Thomas Emerson his executivas, adminores, [sci] and assignes are

Emerson, of Blackfr ars, in the County of Middlesex, was granted to Henry Townsend, of Detton in the County of Salop.

71 Irr.

5 Aug., 1693. I, William Emmerson, of Gateshead, in Co. Durham, mariner, make John Peirson, of Wapping, in Co. Midd., mariner, my attorney and executor, giving him all my goods, etc. Witnesses:—Wm. Milroy, Jane Jackson, Jno. Bulfinch. Proved 6 May, 1695.

11 Bucke.

[Printed because this family subsequently took the name of Emerson (vide Lincolnshire Emersons).—P. H. E.]

In the name of god. Amen. The xxj.stdaye of December in the yere of our lorde god, a Thousande fyre hundreth and fyftie. I, John Emotson, of Buryle, being hole of mynde and purfytt of remembrance, makith my last will and testament in maner and forme folowing:—Fyrst, I will my soule to god Almightie and to all the holly company of heaven, and my bodys to be buryed in the southe churche parishe of saynte peter in Buryhe aforesaide. I give to the poor mens boxe in Buryhe tenne shillinges. Item: To the mending of the Stanebowe way, vj.s. viij.d. Item: I will there be gyven in Almes to poore people in Hatofte. itjs. siijd. Item: To poore folkes in fforsbe, iijs. siijd. Item: In Cadilabe, to the poore my kx.d. Item: To the poore in Gumbe, xx.d. Item: To the poore in Wynthorpe, xx.d. Item: To the poor in Gumbe, xx.d. Item: To the poor in Wynthorpe, xx.d. Item: To the poor in Oxford, to be distributed there by the sight of Mr. President of the said College, foure poundes. Item: I give to Chrofer. Elen, xiij.s. iiij.d. and a black clooke that was his mothers, with a brazen weight. Item: To Jasper Elen, twentie shillinges. Item: To Jenyt Trew, their [sic] sister, vj.s. viij.d. Item: To Elizabeth Elen, vj.s. viij.d. Item: To Alice Elen, vi.s. viij.d. Item: To Elizabeth Elen, vj.s. viij.d. Item: To Alice Elen, vi.s. viij.d. Item: I give to Agnes Lynooln, whiche was the Childe of Mary, my daughter, Seven poundes. All thes legacies given, I will they shalbe delynered when they shall come to laufull age. Item: I give to every one

of my godchildren, viij.d. Item: I give to Robert Southwell, one shepe, they to be delyvered at Candelmas cum twellmoneth. Item: To Cristoon Southe, my servante, a Cowe, to be delyvered a yere after my deathe. Item: I give to William Emotson, my Sonne, ali suche woodse with other nylmentes as ya aboute my groundes. Item: To Richard trew, xij.d. And to Robert Wright, of Alforthe, viij.d.; and to his wyf, viij.d.; and the William Tenw, iij.d.; and every one of Robert Wrightes Children, iij.d. Item: I give to my My. master John Eton one of my four geldinges, that ya other one blacke wt. a white foote, or elles a bay wt. a bell in his hedd; and to my Mres, his wife, tenne shillinges, and to every one of his houshold, iij.d. Item: I give to Mr. John Cupplidike, twentie shillinges, and to his wyfe, tenne shillinges. And to Thomas Tornell, viij.d.; and to every one in his house, iij.d. The residee of my goodes (the poore folkes within, the parties of yt to William Emottson, my sonne. Index. Also I will be partered of the William and James aforesaid and the condition of the parties of the William and James aforesaid and the condition of the parties of the William and James aforesaid and the condition of the parties of the parties of the my death of the condition of the parties of the william and James aforesaid and the condition of the parties of the william and James aforesaid and the condition of the parties of the william and James aforesaid and the condition of the parties of the william and James myn Executors of this my last will and testament. Provyded always yf any discension or debate happen betwixten my said Executors of this my last will and testament. Provyded always yf any discension or debate happen betwixten my said Executors that then I will they shall byde th' order and agreement of my Mr. Master John Etton and Mr. John Cuppildyke, whon I make my surveys of this my last wyll and testament, william charles the will my last wyll and testament. Provyded always yf any discension or debate happen betwixten

APPENDIX. xix

sell my Salting Marsh lying in Canvy Island, in the said county, cont. 14 acres. I make my said wife and bro.-in-law exors. Witnesses:—Chas. Freman, sen., Chas. Freman, jun., Sarah Fillpot, Thes. Silvester. Proved 17 Oct., 1718.

ARCHDEACONRY OF COLCHESTER.

255 Roorg.

10 July, 1684. I, David Emerson, the elder, of West Bargholte, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To my son Thomas Emersun, 2 silver spoons, etc. To every one of the children of my dau. Margaret, 3s. 4d. To Margery, my dau., 1 silver spoon. To the 2 children of my dau. Margery, os. 8d. To John Maye, my brother's son, 1 cow, immediately after the decease of Jone, my wife. Residue of goods to my wife, whom I make exix. I make Davy Emison, and Thomas Emerson, my sons, overseers. To Ricd. and Robt. Kirbye, sons of my son Kirbye, a lamb each. Witnesses:—William Jolly, Richard Mason, the elder, and Ric. Mason, the younger. [Date of probate not given.]

ARCH. ESSEX. REGISTERED WILLS.

Siepiers 331.

In the month of March, 1600, Richard Emerson, of Mundon, in Co. Essex, made his will nuncupative as follows:—To his son Edward, £20. To his daus. Judith and Elizabeth, £20 each, at their ages of 21. To his daus. Helen and Anne, £10 each, to be paid at Michaelmas, 1603. The rest of his goods to his wife, Judith Emerson, whom he made sole executrix. Proved 11 Nov., 1601.

HILLS 190.

28 July, 1677. I, John Emerson, of Great Wakering, in Co. Essex. To my son-in-law, Eustace Kinett, the bed over the buttery, etc. To my kinaman, William Emerson, whom I make executor, I give £10 for the bringing up of John Justice. To Sarah Barnard, dau, of Robert Barnard, of Much Lees, in Essex, £10. To my Goddhild, Alice Greene, 5s. The rest of my goods to be divided between my executor and my kinsman, John Emerson, and my kinswonan, Sarah Emerson. Witnesses: Micab Stane, Mary Greene, John Deckes. Proved at Chelmesford, 19 July, 1678.

9 Atternury.

1 April, 1681. John Emerson, of the parish of Pitsey, in Co. Essex, late deceased. labourer. made his, will not contact the contact of the pari

19 July, 1678.

9 ATTERBURY.

I April, 1681. John Emerson, of the parish of Pitsey, in Co. Essex, late deceased, labourer, made his will nuncupative. To be bur. in the Churchyard of Pitsey. I give all my goods to Mary Charter, spinster, of the parish of Corringham, in Co. Essex, my intended wife, and I make her sole executirix. Witnesses:—Richard Glascock, Joseph Dennis, Lydia Glascock.

On the 11th day of April, 1681, administration of the goods of the said John Emerson was granted to the said Mary Charter.

On the 11th day of April, 1681, administration of the goods of the said John Emerson was granted to the said Mary Charter.

156n Luck.

10 June, 1721. I, Samuel Emson, of Bradwell juxta Mare, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To my son Samuel, all my lands and tenements in Bradwell. To my son John, 250, to be paid to him at his age of 21. To my granddau. Elizabeth Relton, £20 at her age of 21. To the said John, the bed "on the Hall Chamber," and the bed "on Parlour Chamber." The residue of all my goods to the said Samuel on condition that he look after the said John, giving him sufficient learning for "Comon Bussiness," and I make the said Samuel on condition that he look after the said John, giving him sufficient learning for "Comon Bussiness," and I make the said Samuel exor. Witnesses:—Richard Browne, Thos. Relton, Jac. Roberts. Proved 20 December, 1731.

COMMISSARY COURT OF LONDON (ESSEX AND HERTS).

ORIGINAL WILLS.

1 Feb., 1533. I, William Emerson, of the parish of Stondon, in Co. "Harfoth." To be buried before the altar of St. James, in the parish Church of Stondon. The residue of my goods to Mary, my wife; also my lauda and tenements in Stondon or elsewhere to her for her life, "she for to bryng hupe my son Rychard" till he age of 21 years, when she shall give him 40s. After the death of the said Mary, I give my lands to the said Richard and his heirs; for default of heirs, they shall go to Alice, my sister, and her heirs, according to the will of my father. [Name not given.] I make Mary, my wife, executrix, and Thomas Newes, gent., and Sir John Perrett, priest and vicer of Northmymya. Witnesses:—Ric. Langen. Wm. Grene, John Walter and Thes. Studlay. P. me Willin. Emerson, Proved 24 March, 1533.

29 Nov., 1610. Annis Emson, late of Eastwood, did speake these words following:—'Goodman Dawson, all my trust is in yow, And 1 have bene chargeable unto yow, And therefore those goods well. I have I praye yow take in recompence of the paynes and Chardges web. yow have bene chargeable unto yow, And therefore those goods wel

Dale, containing about 12 acres, near a field called Woodfeild, to hold for her life, with remainder after her death to Thomas Emberson, ny eldest son, and his heirs for ever. I give her also the messuage in Stortford wherein I now dwell for the term of 50 years; after her decease, I give the same to James Browne, son of my said dan. Margaret, for all the term of years then to come. The residue of my goods to the said Susan for her life, and after her death to my 4 children, Thomas, John, Anne and Margaret, My said wife to be executrix. Witnesses:—I hos. Jennyages, Thos. Barnarde. The mke of Robert Emberson. Proved at Stortford 23 January, 1e20—I.

13 June, 1631. I, John Emson, of Hediagham Syble, in Co. Essex, yeoman. I give to Rose, my wife, the customary lands thereto belonging, held of the manors of Bloys and Wethersfeld, for 5 years, for the bringing up of my children, she to take reasonable wood for her "freboote and burning" only, and not to sell any of the said premises. When the said term of 5 years has expired, I give the same to John Emson, and to like heirs for ever, my field, parcel of the premises, late parcel of a field or close called Lamborne field, adjoining my had called Omans, only excepted. The said John to pay to my s.m., Jercmy Emson, the said premises above excepted to the said Jeremy and his heirs for ever; My said John to pay to my s.m., Jercmy Emson, the aum of £23 at his age of 22; if he refuse, I give to my data. Margerye and Rose Emson, at their respective ages of 26 and 2; years. I give to Daniell Emson, my son, the 2 closes or crofts of Land called Omans, and the parcel of Lamborne field adjoining Omans, to hold to him and his heirs for ever; in to enter thereupon at his age of 14 years. If the said penies to ever, if the said penies to rever, in the called Omans, and the parcel of Lamborne field adjoining Omans, to hold to him and his heirs for ever; how the said suns, and give them the way and the parcel of received to my sond the danies of the said sunses of Power of the said

Katherine Emberson, and to my kinsman, Thomas Byatt, son of Thomas Byatt, my nephew, deceased, 2a. 6d. each. To Edward, Henry and Richard, brothers of the said Thomas, 1s. I make my friend and kinsman, Mr. John Rowland, of Sible Hedingham, tanner, sole exor. Witnesses:—John Clarke, John Edwards, Sanuel Read, Edmond Gall, John Laplove. The marke of Richard Emberson. Proved at Chelmsford? March, 1681.

26 Feb., 1691. I, John Emerson, of Felsted, in Co. Essex, Chirurgeon and Barber. I give to my mother Elizabeth, now the wife of Richard Wood, of Fairstead, in Co. Essex, Chirurgeon and Barber. I five to my mother Elizabeth, now the wife of Richard Wood, of Fairstead, in Co. Essex, an annuity of 40s. To my eldest bro., William Enerson, £20. To Marr, wife of George Holford, of Danbury, £3. To Lydia, dam. of Abraham Belcham, of Stratford, near London, £5, at her age of 21. To Sarah Bradshaw, dau. of John Bradshaw, and Sarab, his wife, £10. To my bro. James Emberson, and to Lydia, my sister, wife of Thomas Saffold, whom I make exors, the messuage wherein I now dwell in Felstead, with the apartment inhabited by John Chalk, for their lives, with remainder to the eldest son or heir male of my bro. William abovenamed; for default, to Peter Eyres, son of Peter Eyres and Mary, his wife, now dwelling in Fleet-street, London, £5. The rest of my goods to my said exors, to gether with a bond and deed of mortgage dated 6 March, 1689, from John Stokes to me. Witnesses:—Abraham Leader, John Eve, Jo. Bernard. John Emerson. Proved 29 May, 1691.

29 May, 1691.

COMM. LONDON (ESSEX AND HERTS).

1026—28; Fo. 91.

Emerson, widow, of Black Notley. Son; John. 8 April, 1661. Admon. of goods of John Emerson, of White Notley, grante to Eliz. Emerson the reliet.

Dunmowe, 26 Aug., 1661.

Marriage licence between Edward Cornell, of Bockinge, widower, and Elizabeth Emberson, of Notley, wittow, to be solemnized in the Church of Raine, Notley, or Fairsted.

1663—60.

Admon. of goods of John Emerson, of White Notley, granted to Elizabeth, his relict. Un fo. 18, described as Eliz. Cornell, alias Emerson, wife of Edward Cornell.

Admon. of goods of Simon Emerson, of Harwich, granted to William Hubbert, of Kelvedon.

ARCH. COLCHESTER.

Admon, of goods of Simon Emerson, of Harwich, granted to William Hubbert, of Kelvedon.

ARCH. COLCHESTER.

LAWRENCE 37.

4 Mar., 1593. I, Abraham Eversonne, of the parish of St. Botolph's, in the town of Colchester, Co. Essex, shoemaker. To be bur. in the Churchyard of the parish of St. Giles, Colchester. To my son, Raynold Eversonne, my house in the said par. of St. Giles, wherein William Cotten dwells; also my house there wherein Symon Munson dwells, to him and his heirs for ever. If the said Raynold die, his eldest an Richard to have the house wherein Simon Munson dwells. To Joan, my dau, the wife of Richard Poyner, the house in the par. of St. Botolphs, wherein the said Richard lives, and to her heirs for ever. When the said Joan dies, the said house to remain first to Richard Poyner, her son, and his heirs for ever; then the said Joan dies, the said house to remain first to Richard Poyner, her son, and his heirs for ever; if he die without issue, then to all her other children successively, according to the "lawdable Custom of this antient borough and Towne of Colchester." To William Smith, the husband of Cateren, my dan, the house in St. Giles' parish called Ventners, wherein Alexander Rayner lives, to hold for his life. After his decease, I give the same to John Smith, son of the said William and Cateren; if he die without i-sue, then to their other children. To my said 2 daus, I give the house in St. Botolph's parish wherein Ricd. Loggin, pewterer, lives, and to their heirs. My said son Raynold and my dau. Joan to be executors. John Barnard, weaver, and Wm. Smith, my son-in-law, to be supervisors. Witnesses:—John Barnard, Edward Pudnye. Abraham Everson, his marke. [Date of probate not given.]

WARDE 20.

3 May, 1985. I, Philallego Emson, of the parish of

Warde 20.

3 May, 1585. I, Philallego Emson, of the parish of Wevenho, in Co. Essex, labourer. To be bur. in Ingatestone, thereby and (Legacies to the poor of Ingatestone, Wevenho and Fingringho) to be paid out of the money which Mrs. Sherpe, of Fingringho, owes me. To Mother Gaunte, my keeper, 2s. To Mother Broune, my other keeper, 2s. To John Weddell, 2s. 6d., for writing my will. To good wiss mondes, my clocke. To Nic. Bullefonte, 2s. The rest of my goods to Margery, my wife, whom I make sole executivis. John Oddy to be supervisor. Witnesses:—Nic. Fence, John Woddell, Nic. Bullefounte and Thos. Skyfe. [Date of probate not given.]

Warder 41.

12 Nov., 1585. I, Margery Emsone, widow, dwelling in Wevenho, in Co. Esser. To be bur, in the Church yard of Wevenho. To Frances Stryng, my dau, any bed. To Rose, my dau, a bed. To Elizabeth, my dau, another bed, and "my kettell that I hade when I was a mayde." I make my kinsman, Robard Anser, dwelling in Much Horsle in E-sex, my exor., and Wm. Stryng, my son-in-law, my supervisor. Witnesses:—William Allen, John Myller, [Date of probate not given.]

Bacox 115.

2 May, 1600. I, Reynold Everson, of the par. of St. Giles, in Colchester, in Co. Essex, shoemaker. To be burried in the Churchyard of St. Giles. I give to Frances, my wife, my lands and tenements in the said par. of St. Giles, for her life. I will that the new house framed and set up at the back of the house wherein I now dwell shall be finished as soon as possible at her costs and charges. After the death of the said Frances, I will that my capital messuage wherein John Smythe, weaver, and John Stamsbye dwell, shall remain to Abraham Everson, my son, 24s. If the said Abraham die without isane, then the said premises to remain to my next heir. To Jacob Everson, my son, part of the house wherein I dwell, and the part wherein Robert Newman, to him and his heirs for ever. To Elz., my dau., wife of Aron Poykyn, the house wherein Robert Newman, to him and his heirs for ever. To Elz., my dau., wife of Aron Poykyn, the house wherein Robert Ow wells for her life; after her death. to William Poykyn, her son, and to his heirs. To Frances Everson, my dau., the house at the back newly built, to hold to her and her heirs for ever. To my son, Richard Everson, all my clothes. To the poor of St. Giles, 3 dozen of bread to be given to them at my burial. The residue of my goods to my wife, whom I make exor, together with William Smyth, my kinsman. Witness:—William Cocke, Rob. Crowe. Reynard Eversone, his marke. [Date of Probate not given.]

1 May, 1619. I, Frances Eversone, of Colchester, in Co. Essex, glover. To my son, Richard Ewerson, his marke. [Date of Pr

ARCH. MIDD.
BROWN 256.

11 April, 1630. I, John Emson, of Fynchingfeild, in Co. Essex, husbandman. To Elizabeth, my wife, the measuage wherein I dwell in Finchingfield, with all the lands both free and copy thereto belonging, for her life; after her decease, to my child unborn if a son; if a dau., then to the said dau, and to my other 3 daus, Anne, Elizabeth and Mary Emsou, to them and their heirs for ever. Also to my said 3 daus, my customary tenement in Shalford wherein — Starke dwells; also my tenement in Great Bardfeild both free and copy called Patridges, to enter upon the same at their respective ages of 21. My said wife to be executrix. Witnesses: — Thos. Livermore, Thos. Davie, Hen, Clarke. The mark of the testator. Proved 21 May, 1630.

1630.

COLE 86.

12 Aug., 1635. I, John Emberson, of Rayne, in Co. Essex. I give all my goods to Jane, my wife, whom I make sole executrix, for her maintenance and the bringing up of my children (not named). I appoint Ralph Josectine and Josias Smith, overseers. Witnesses:—Edw. Symons, Ralphe Josseline, Josias Smyth, Peter Josslin. John Embeson. Proved 6th April, 1636.

APPENDIX. XXI

COLE 135.

denne Choppin. my wife's danc. provided that the said Benitt give to the said Prudence £3. I make my said wife sole executivix. Witnesses:—Bennys Gooddaye, Robert Raymond. John Emberson, his signe. Proved at Dunnowe 5 Dec., 1613.

Dany 197.

1 Mar., 1625. I, Richard Emberson, of Felsted, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To Mr. Samuel Wharton, Vicar of Felsted, a piece of gold worth 20s. I will that Robert Chote, of Stebbinge, in Co. Essex, veoman, have the letting of all ray lands and lenoments in Felsted, Stebbinge and Little Dunnow alias Duomow Priory, until my son Richard shall accomplish his age of 21, for the bringing up of my said son, and of my 3 data, Susanna, Katherin and Rebecx. I give to my said so m Richard and his heirs for ever all my copyhold lands and tenements in Felsted called Colemans, at his age of 21, on condition that he pav to Susanna Emberson, my datu, £110 at her age of 20; to my dr. Katherine, £100 at her age of 18; and to my datu. Rebeccs, £100 at her age of 18; and to my datu. Ratherine, £100 at her age of 18; and to my datu. Susanna Emberson, to be poid to her at her age of 16; the said Robet Chote to be her guardian in the meantime. The said Robet Chote to be bend to have a said flower that the said Robet Chote to be executor. Richer. Emberson. Witnesses:—Robte, Levitt, Raphe Mott. Proved at Stebbinge, in Co. Essex, on Tuesday, the 4th day of April, 1626.

4 May, 1672. I. William Emberson, of Felsted, in Co. Essex, yeoman. To my son William Emberson, all my apparedl, and the money he owes me. To my datu. Lidla, the wife of Thomas-Safold, &s. I remit to Abraham Belcham, my son-in-law, £7 which he owes me, and I give to Anne his wife, my datu, &s. Whereas Thomas Woollmore, of Writtle, in. Co. Essex, is bound to me in an obligation of £10 for the payment of £2: I will the said £5 be paid to Elizabeth, my wife, to dispose of as follows:—20s. thereof only date the Roberton, £20 at her age of 21. To my datu. Sain whether he would not give something to his kindred, and he rapid at her age of 22. The

To my mother, Margery Trunke, my linen. All the rest of my goods to my said cousin, William Hodshon, whom I make sole executor. To Anne Backe, a ring. Witnesses:—John Runnfett, Joseph Abraham, servant to John Warner, Pub. Not. Proved 20 April, 1639. Parish of "Omnium Sanctorum in muro."

ARCHDEACONRY OF MIDDLESEX.
2: Aug., 1714. I, Anne Emmerson, of the par. of St. Paul, Covent Garden, late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, in Co. Midd., widow. To my sister, Anne Emmerson, £10. To my cousin, Katherine Johnson, £5. To my cousin, Jane Stanuton, eldest dau, of tay late cousin, Jane Stanuton, of Epsom, £5, and £1 to be distributed amongst her other children. To my cousin Robert George and his wife, and his son and daur., and son-in-law, and to his wife's mother, and to my cousin, Anne Christy and her husband and 2 sons, and her dau. and son-in-law, each of them a ring worth 20s. To each of my 4 tenants in Church Lane, a ring. I make my son-in-law, Thomas Barlow, and my said cousins, Robert George and Anne Christy, executors. I give my messuages in Church Lane or elsewhere in the par. of St. Martin-in-the-Fields, in Co. Midd., to my grandson, Richa d Barlow, and his heirs for ever; if he die without heirs, the said premises to go to my said cousins Rob, George and Anne Christy and their heirs. The rest of my goods to my said grandson, Richard Barlow. Witnesses:—Sarah Ravis, Mary Crew, Jno. Lane. Proved 23 June, 1725.

ARCH. BERKS.

REGISTRAEP WILLS.

Witnesses:—Sarah Ravis, Mary Crew, Jno. Lane. Proved 23 June, 1726.

ARCH. BERKS.
REDISTEARD WILLS.

16 Mar., 1594. I, Thomas Emerson, of Old Windsor, in Co. Berks, yeoman. To Jacanninfnim) Stevens, my mother, the house wherein she now dwells, with 8 a. of arable land and 8 a. of meadow belonging to the house wherein 1 now dwell, with a close called Hethers. To Elizabeth, my wife, the lease of the house wherein 1 now dwell, and the lease I hold of Mr. Martin; if she die before the latter (lease) expires, the same to go to my son, Thomas E. My wife to have the benefit of all my fee-simple land until my son comes to the age of 21; then I give it to him and his heirs; for default, then to my wife and her heirs for ever. Residue of goods to said wife and son, whom I make exors. Mr. John Waither and Mr. Robt, Fenne to be overseers. Witnesses:—John Havergill, John Tile. Proved 7 July, 1596, by the relict.

ADMON. ACT BOOK IV.; F. 21.

On the 13th day of March, 1665, letters of administration of the goods, etc., of Giles kmerson, of Abingdon, outler, were granted to Anne Emerson his relict.

ARCH. BUCKS.

Redistries for 1692—2; No. 85.

17 Sept., 1692. I, Justin Emerson, of Water Eaton, in the par. of Bletchley, in Co. Bucks, widow, "being taken suddenly of a violent distemper that may prove my desth by what Appeares." I give all my goods to my brother-in-law, John Hobbs, of Great Lynford, to pay my debth; if there be any overplus, he to distribute the same amongst my poor children [not named]. I make the said John Hobbs my sole executor. Witnesses:—Rebeckah Astin, Martha Browne, and Margt. Lankest r. Proved 17 Oct., 1692.

Redistries Fora 1722; No. 8.

Peb. 4, 1733. I. Geogree Emarges of Great Beight III.

Hobis my sole executor. Witnesses:—Reteckah Astin, Martha Browne, and Margt. Lankest r. Proved 17 Oct., 1692.

REGISTER FOR 1722; No. 3.

Peb. 4, 1721. I, George Emarson, of Great Brickhill, in the Archdeaconry of Bucks. I give to my wife, Elizabeth Emarson, all my goods and chattels, bills, bonds, etc. "To my three Godsons and one Goddaughter of my Brothers Enarsons children," 10s. each. To Jonathan, son of Richard Lawson, 5s. The marke of George Emerson. Witnesses:—Henry Cowley, Sarah Lawson, Richard Lawson. Proved 6th April, 1722.

Admon. Act Book, 1712—1812.

On the 17th day of May, 1734, admon. of the goods of Joane Emmerson, late of Bletchley, decessed, granted to Thomas Emmerson, her husband. No inventory exhibited.

REDISTER FOR 1142; No. 120.

24 April, 1742. I, John Emerson, of Bletchley, in Co. Bucks, geoman. I jive to my son, Thomas Emerson and his hears for ever, my 2 freehold enclosed closes, one being arable and the other swerd ground lying in the field and parish of Bletchley, on condition that he pay to my son-in-law, Joseph Holdham, of Bletchley, butcheer, 220 within 12 months after my death; to my son, John Emerson, £30 within 2 years after my death; to my daur, Mary Emerson, £30 within 3 years; to my son, John Emerson, £30 within 2 years after my death; to my daur, Mary Emerson, £32 within 3 years; to my son, John Emerson, £30 within 2 years after my death; to my daur, and to my granddaur., Justina Holdham, 50s. each. If my said son Thomas make default, the said closes to go to the said degatees. The said Thomas shall also pay out of the said closes 50s. to my grandson, Tho nas Emerson (his son), within 4 years after my death. The rest of my goods I

give to Lydia, my wife, and to John, my son, whom I make executors. Witnesses:—Thomas Emerson, William Allen, Ben Etheridge. Proved 25 Oct., 1742, by the said

### ROCHESTER WILLS.

give to Lydia, my wife, and to John, my son, whom I make executors. Witnesses:—Thomas Emerson, William Allen, Ben Ethericige. Proved 25 Oct., 1742, by the said exors.

ROCHESTER WILLS.
293, xx.
10 July, 1611. John Emerson, the elder, of Snodland, in Co. Kent weaver. To be bur, in the Churchyard of Snodland. I give to Mildred, my wife, the house wherein I now dwell for her Hie; and after her decease I give the same with the garden plot thereto belonging to my 2 daurs. Mildred Edmet and Emme Grynsted, to be divided between them. After the decease of the said Mildred Edmet, her share to go to Abraham Edmet, her son. My house at Ightham to be sold to pay my debts. I make my said wife executirs. Witnesses:—Abraham Coker, Whetenhall Tilghman. Proved 15 Nov., 1611.

ADMON. ACT BOOKS.
16306—1703; P. 151.
28 Dec., 1703. Commission issued to Mary Emerson, widow and relict of George Emerson, late of the par, of Strood, in Co. Kent, but who died in the Royal Ship the Sterling Castle, to admr., etc.
21 Nov., 1707. Commission to Anne Emerson, relict of Philip E., late of Chatham, in Co. Kent, but who died in the ship the "Associacion," to admr., etc.
22 Feb., 1725. Commission to Elizabeth Emberson widow and relict of William Emberson, late of par, of Wilmington, in Co. Kent, to administer, etc.
25 Oct., 1737. I, Mary Emerson, of Strood, in Co. Kent, widow. I give to my son, John Emerson, my bed, etc. To my daux., Eliz. Casselton (whom I make sole executrix), the rest of my goods. To my daurs, Mary Page and Sarah Skinner, Is. each. Tho. Fowler, E. Shaw, Tho. Dolbin. Proved at Rochester 24th November, 1727.

ST. PAUL'S CATHEDRAL.

On the 3rd days—1640—1671; Fo. 184.

On the Rose and Crowne Albey, near Grais Inn Lane, for 5 years; the work of the par, of St. Andrew, in Holborn, in Co. Midd. To Eliz. Reeve, my best bed, etc.; labor the lease of the house wherein I new dwell, situate

Saviours, in Co. Surrey, victualler. "I give to my Relations of what Denomination soever," Is. each if they shall think fit to demand it. All the rest of my goods, etc., to my wife Elizabeth, whom I make sole executrix. George Emmerson, his mark. Witnesses:—Wm. Hayle, Jos. Trott, Francis Keeble, Sam. Clark. Proved 5 Jan., 1725.

29 April, 1723. I, Henry Emerson, of the par. of St. George the Martyr, in Southwark, in Co. Surrey, victualler. I give to "each and every person that is any wise related unto me the sume of one shilling in full of all demands and pretences whatsoever out of my estate real and personal." The residue of my goods to my wife Martha so long as she remain my widow; if she marry again. I leave the same to my kinswoman, Marth [sic] Wynn. My said wife to be sole exor. Witnesses:—Joseph Moore, Richard Higgs, Sam. Kerk. Proved 7 April, 1731, by the relict.

relict.

COMM. SURREY.

ADMON.

5 January, 1712. There issued a Commission to Elizabeth
Emmerson, widow, relict of Ralph Emmerson, late of the
parish of St. Mary Magdalene, in Co. Surrey, to admr. the
goods, etc., of dec

ARCH. OXFORD.

ADMONS.

On the 7th day of Nov., 1644, letters of administration were granted to Avice Bowringe, widow, eister of the said Adriana Emerson of the City of Oxford, during the minority of the children of the said Adriana.

COMM. COURT OF LONDON (ESSEX AND HERTS).

1663—66. Elizabeth Emerson alias Cornell, administratrix. [This is marked through as above, and is evidently a mistake for John, who appears on the other side of the page.]

a mistake for John, who appears to the page.]

9 Dec., 1671. Letters of administration were granted to Thomas Emerson, son of Susan Emerson, late of Vange, in Co. Essex, widow.

MISSING WILLS (ARCH. LONDON).

Emerson, Matthew, 24 March, 1502—3. Emerson, Leonard, Sept., 1628.

CONSISTORY ROCHESTER.

Emerson, Wm., Grinwch., 1612—17; 286. [Nothing to be found either Original or Registered.]

RICHMOND WILLS.

EASTERN DEANERIES.

Emerson, Wm., Grinweb., 1612—17; 285. [Nothing to be found either Original or Registered.]

RICHMOND WILLS,
EASTERN DEANERIES.

11 April, 1571. I, John Emmerson, Curate of Earyholme. I will that Richard Warde have the half oxygang of land that John Dobson let to me, to help to bring him up at the school; and the whole oxygang of land of John Warde, if his brothers and sisters be content. Agnes Warde to have my best chest, etc. To Laurence Warde, Jane Ward, Edward Warde and Marie Warde, a silver spoon each. The residue of my goods to the said Laurence, Jane, Agnes, Edward and Richard Warde, whom I make executors. Debts owing to me:—First, Robert Emmerson, £10; Henry Emmersoun, 2s.; Ric. Northe, 3s. 4d.; the wife of Johnson the younger, 10d.; William Burton, 10d.; the neighbours of Earlholme at Whitsunday for tithes, £8; Thos. Fox-croft, of Brandon, 60s. Debts that I owe: "To my sister's children, to wit, Edward, Jane, Agnes, Mary and Richard Ward, £27; to William Burnet, és. &6.; to Cuthbert Wytham, 15s. Proved 21 Novr., 1571. Inventory amounts to £25 2s. 0d.

17 June, 1678. I, Ann Emerson, of Gilling, in Co. York, widow. To my son and heir, John Emerson, of Gilling, tailor, all my lands, tenements and writings whatsoever, to him and his heirs for ever. The said John to be executor. Witnesses:—William Nicholls, William Etherington, Robt. Etherington, George Kay. Proved at Richmond, 17 March, 1682.

Bond dated 17 March, 1682, whereby John Emerson, of

Etherington, George Kay. Proved at Richmond, 17 March, 1682.

Bond dated 17 March, 1682, whereby John Emerson, of Gilling, in Co. York, tailor, by Humphrey Grisedaile, of Richmond, cordwinder, his surety, is bound in the sum of £40 to perform the will of the said Anne Emerson.

24 Jany, 1721. I, Thomas Emerson, of Richmond, in Co. York, yeoman. I give to my son George, £5, to put him to a trade, and £5 when he comes of age. To my dau. Elizabeth, £10. To my dau. Margaret, £10. To Margaret, my wife, all my real personal estate, and I make her sole executirs. Thomas Emerson. Witnesses:—Richard Robinson, Ann Simpson, Mary Maugham. Proved 21 Feb., 1721 Inventory amounts to £28 10s. 0d.

Bond dated 21 Feb., 1721, whereby Margaret Emerson, of Richmond, widow, by Ric. Robinson, of Skeeby, in Co. York, yeoman, her surety, is bound in the sum of £100 to perform the will of the said Thomas Emerson.

WESTERN DEANERIES.

Bond dated 23 Aug., 1632, whereby Margaret Emerson, the daur., and Thomas Emerson, the son, administrators of

the goods of Lancelot Emmerson, their father, together with Thomas Harser (f) and Christopher Lowrance, of Clifton, within the Deanery of Copeland, their sureties, are bound in the sum of £26 to administer the goods of the said Lancelot Emerson, of the parish of Workinton, their late father, deceased. (There is no will in this case, and the inventory is missing.)

Bond dated 30 May, 1636, whereby Margaret Emberson, of Clifton Magna, in Co. Cumberland, widow, by Henry Phillipson, and John Thompson of the same, husbandmen, her sureties, is bound in the sum of £50 to administer the goods of Robert Emberson, late of Great Clifton, deceased. It is not stated whether the said Rob. was the husband of the said Margaret.] Inventory, drawn up 21th Oct., 1635, amounts to £20 19s. 8d. Debts owing to him, 5s. 6d. Debts owing by him, £6 lls. 8d.

Bond dated 26th Oct., 1675, whereby Thomas Sanderson, of Egremond, yeomen, his sureties, is bound in the sum of £20 to make a true Inventory of all the goods of Leonard Emerson, late of Egremond. Inventory amounts to £1 2s. 8d. Debts owing to deceased, £6 10s. 4d. [No Emersons mentioned.]

15 Sept., 1680. 1, John Emerson, of Cockermouth, in Co. Cumberlaud, tailer. I give my messuage and land in Cockermouth, which I lately bought of John Westray, to my 2 daturs. Mary and Hannah Emerson, and their heirs for ever, reserving the occupation and profit thereof to my now wife so long as she keeps my name. To Eliz. Atkinson, 5s. The rest of my goods to my wife Ann, whom, with my said daurs., I make executix. John Emerson, his marke. Witnesses:—John Dodgson, John Fisher. [Date of probate not given.]

Bond dated 26 April, 1681, whereby Jane Emerson, widow, of Cockermouth, by Joshua Lucock, of Cockermouth, and John Richardson, of Eglesfelld, in the par. of Brigham, her sureties, is bound in the sum of £30 to fulfil the will of the said John Emerson, so of the said Rot ert, his filia part. Jane Emson, her narke. Inventory, made 2 Feb., 1680.—I, amounts to £28 10s. 8d.

Bond dated 24th January,

Newbory. Inventory, made 20 Dec., 1689, amounts to £40 3s. 4d.

S. April, 1690. Bond whereby Elizabeth Emerson, widow, of Cockermouth, by Samuel Halloway and Michael Wilkinson, both of the same, yecomen, her sureties, is bound in the sum of £100 to administer all the goods, etc., of Thomas Emerson, of Cockermouth, her late husband, deceased, and to pay to John Emerson, son of the said Thomas Emerson, his child's part. Inventory, made 10 Feb., 1690, amounts to £52 13s. 0d.

DEANERY OF COPELAND.

S Dec., 1725. I, Thomas Emerson, of Great Clifton, in the par. of Workington, in Co. Cumberland, yeoman. I make my wife, Magdalen Emerson, my sole executrix. Thomas Emerson, his marke. Witnessee:—John Tiffin, John Harston, John Thompson. Proved 7 May, 1726, by the exor. Inventory amounts to £16 18s. 0d.

ARCH. LONDON.

ARCH. LONDON.

ARCH. LONDON.

7 Jan., 1692. I, Ruth Emerson, of London, widow. To my grandson, Richard Attwood, £25, to be raised out of my estate by my executrix, according to the direction of Thomas Gouge, senior, citizen and draper of London, whom I appoint overseer, and to be paid to the said Richard at his age of 21. If the said Richard die, the said money to go to the eldest child of my said [sic] dau. Ruth, and for want of any child, to the said Ruth for ever. My said dau. Ruth Attwood to have all my household goods until the said Richard attain his full age. To my sister, Sarah Withering, 2 gowns. To my bro., Thomas Withering, 20s. The rest of my goods to my said dau. Ruth, whom I make executrix. Ruth Emerson. Witnesses:—Edwd. Bannaster, Ann Bainton, Joseph Paratt, Jno. Portman. Proved 26 April, 1693. [Endorsed] Ruth Emmerson, of Trinity par., near Queenhith, London.

5 Jan., 1690. I, Robert Emerson, the elder, of Uxbridge, in Co. Middleser, tailor. Whereas my eldest son and heir apparent, Robert Emerson, of Uxbridge, owes me £70, I now give him £40 thereof, the residue to be paid by him to my executor. I give my freehold messuage with a curtilage, outhouses, gardens, etc., in Uxbridge, now in the possession of Roger Lea, to my grandson, Robert Emerson, eldest son of my said son Robert, and his heirs, he paying to his uncle, Richard Emerson, my youngest son, £15; if the said Richard die, the said money to be paid to Peter Goskill, of Hornchurch, in Co. Esex, gent., and his heirs, in trust for Richard and Mary Emerson, the only children of the said Richard and Mary Emerson, he only children of the said Richard die, the said noney to be paid to Peter Goskill, of Hornchurch, in Co. Esex, gent., and his heirs, in trust for Richard and Mary Emerson, he only children for the said Richard dau, a dish. To Lavendon, in Co. Bucks, widow. To Ann Hooton, of Sheriton, in Co. Bucks, 1 sheet, etc. To Eliz. Ward, wife of Richard Ward, 1 kettle. To Ann Bitchinall, my sister, a coat. The rest of my goods t

accutors. The mark of Mary Emerson. Witnesses:—John Burrage, John Woodden, Luke Sybthorp. Proved 16 April, 1684.

ARCH. SURREY.

19 Feb. . . I, John Emson, of the par. of St. Saviours, in Southwark, victualler. To be bur. in the par. church of . . . where my late deceased wife was buried. To the 2 sons of my late bro., Robert Emson, late of Hornsey, in Co. . . . £5 each; if they die, the same to go to Eliz. Carter, dau. of Wm. Carter. (Legacies to servante):—Legacies to Geo. Stamford, John Bromley, Tho. Kingston, of Gray's Inn Lane, John Clement, John Pentyer, Roger Hodden, Mrs. Rags, Hen. Greene. To William Sandes, my son-in-law, all the debts he owes me. The rest of my goods to Mary, my wife, whom I make exor. Hen. Greene, Wm. Russell, Ric. . . . to be overseers. The mke. of the said John Emson. Witnesses:—Ric. Hall, Hen. Greene, Wm. Russell, Thos. Kingston, Hugh Burrowes. Proved 4 June, 1605, by the executrix. [The right-hand side of this will has been eaten right away by a rat!]

OXFORD COURTS.

Bond dated 7 November, 1644, whereby Avice Bowring, of the City of Oxford, widow, by Henry Hall, of the University of Oxford, printer, her surety, is bound in the sum of £300. The condition of this obligation is, that if the said Avice Bowring, sister of Adran Emerson, deceased, whilst ahe lived the wife of John Emerson, la co of the par. of St. Mary the Virgin, Oxford, tailor, deceased, and exor. of the goods, etc., of deceased during the misority of John. Stephen, Alice and Mary Emerson, children of the said deced., do well and truly administer the said goods, etc., and pay the debts, then this oblit ation to be vo d.

WESTMINSTER William Emerson, enor, of Kensington, in Co. Midd., gent. To my dau, Anne Goundry, 1s., if demanded, I having already made provision for her according to my soliday. Ready made provision for her according to my soliday. Ready made provision for her according to my soliday. Ready made provision for her according to my soliday. Ready my son, Sedgwick Emerson, the interest on £300. To my so

On the 5th day of April, 1720, there issued a commission to Rose Emerson, widow, relict of Robert Emerson, late of the parish of St. Margarets, Westminster, to administer the goods, etc., of deceased.

RICHMOND WILLS.
DEAXERY OF COPELAND.

9 May, 1727. I, Patrick Emmerson, of Workington, in Co. Cumberland, yeoman. To my son, John Emmerson, I table, 2 long settles, and I grate standing in the forecom of ny dwelling house in Werkington. To my dan. Catherine, a great chest. To my dan. Isabell, my trunk. To my dan., Dorothy Ealbeck, 20s. To my dan., Mary Charlewood, £10. To my dan. Anne, £10. To all my said dans., £10 each. All the rest of my goods to my wife, Mary Emmerson, and to my friends, John Dickinson, of Streetgate, and John Hambleton, or Whitehaven, senior, whom I make exors. The residue of my leasehold estate I give to my wife and son John. Pat. Emerson. Witnesses:—John Lumley, Adam Thompson, Joseph Milner, Proved 24 July, 1728, by the relict. Inventory amounts to £432 14s. 8d. Debts owing by deced., £192. Clear, £200 14s. 8d.

resses:—John Lunley, Adam Thompson, Joseph Milner.
Proved 24 July, 1723, by the relict. Inventory amounts
to £432 14s. Sd. Debts owing by deced., £192. Clear,
£200 14s. Sd.

ARCH BERKS.
ACT BOOK II.; F. 232.
On the 16th day of August, 1632, admon. of goods, etc.,
of Giles Emerson, late of Newbury, in Co. Berks, yeoman,
was granted to Sibella Emerson, the relict. Inventory
amounts to £34 18s. 6d.

SHOREHAM AND CROYDON.

WILLS 1699—1711; F. 946.

1 Dec., 1706. I, Mary Emberson, "widow, in Crayford."
To be bur. in the Churchyard of C. ayford, by my late husband. All my goods to be divided amongst my 2 sons, John
and Jeremiab, my dau. Eliz. Hope, and my granddau,
Anne Storie, all of Crayford, in Co. Kent. To my son,
Isaac Eberson, 2s., he having already had £10 when he
went to his farm in North Fleet. John Holding to be exor.
Witnesses:—Gilb. Crockatt, Rector of Crayford, Saml.
Barnes, Clerk. Proved 17 Dec., 1706.
COMMISSARY LONDON (ESSEX AND HERTS).
14 Oct., 1727. I, Joseph Emberson, of White Notley, in
Co. Essex, yeoman. To Henry Runacle, of White Notley,
singleman, 4 crofts of land and pasture, with a tenement
thereon built, with a passage to and from the same through
a field called Little Perry field: the said crofts containing
about 7 a.; also another croft called Black Acre, adjoining
a messuage of John Wilsheire, of Terling, and Hannah, his
wife; all which said premises are in White Notley; Also
my copyhold estate called Webbs, being 1 messuage
with appurts in the occupation of John Francis, butcher.
To Joseph Runacle and his heirs for ever, my copyhold
estate, being 1 messuage, igarden and 3 a. of land in White
Notley, now in the occupation of John Francis, butcher.
To Joseph Runacle and his heirs for ever, my copyhold
estate, being 1 messuage, igarden and 3 a. of land in White
Notley, now in the occupation of John Francis, butcher.
To Joseph Runacle and his heirs for ever, my copyhold
estate, being 1 messuage, igarden and 3 a. of land in White
Notley, now in the occupation of John Francis, butcher.
To Jo

missing.

Emerson, Anna, 1725, 23 June. Will proved of Anne E., late of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, widow of Thos. Barlow, exor., power reserved to Rob., Geo. and Anne Christy, exors. Emerson, Thomas, 1731, 17 May. Comm. to Elig. E., relict of Thos. Emerson, late of Uxbridge in Co. Midd.

St. Katherines by the Tower, London, nil. Peculiar of Bocking and Writtle, Essex; Good Easter, Essex, nil. Arch. of Hitchin, 1556—1750, nil, registered wills.

Essex, nil. Arch. of Hitchin, 1526—1750, nil, registered wills.

Archdeacomy of London, Wills and Acts, 1393—1750.

Emerson, Mawdelina, 81, 30 Oct., 1570. Admon. of goods of M. E., par. of St. Andrew, Holborn, granted to Robert Mason, during the minority of James Poole, her son.

Emerson, Matthew, 107. Nothing extant, register missing. Will of M. E., of par. of St. Michael Bushingshawe.

Proved 24 Mar., 1592—3, by Margaret E., executrix.

Emerson, Thomas, 1611, Apl. 6. Admon. granted to Thos. E., late of St. Michael Bassingshawe, draper, granted to Catherine his relict.

Emerson, Ralf. 1625, 29 Aug. Admon. (with will) of goods of R. E., of the par. of Holy Trinity the Less, granted to Joan Johnson, the principal legatee.

Emsone, Ried., als. Emsdon, late of St. Botolph beyond Aldgate, bachelor, granted to John Emsone, his brother.

Emerson, Leonard, 1628, (Nothing extant for this year.)

Sep., will |sic| of L. E., of St. Margarets, Lothbury, bricklayer. Proved by Alice, the relict.

Emerson, Ferdinand, 1633, Dec. 3. Will of Ferdinand Emerson, John, 1639, Apl. 23. Will of John E., late of par, of All Saints London Wall.

Emerson, John, 1639, Apl. 23. Will of John E., late of par. of All Saints, London Wall. Proved by Wm. Hodge-

Emerson, John, 1639, Apl. 23. Will of John E., late of par. of All Saints, London Wall. Proved by Wm. Hodgeson, exor.

Emerson, Mary, 1639—1640, Jan. 11. Admon. of Mary E., par. of St. Botolph beyond Aldgate, granted to Susan Nuce, her sister.

Emerson, Thos., 1689, Nov. 1. Renunciation of admon. of goods of Thos. E., of St. James, Clerkenwell, made by Jane E., relict.

Emerson, Ruth, 1693, Apl. 26. Will of Ruth E., late of par. of ——. Proved by Ruth Attwood, exor.

Emerson, James, 1704, Feb. 1. Comm. to Mary E., relict of James E., late of par. of St. Leonard, Shoreditch, to admr. goods, etc.

Emerton, Thos., 1714, Aug. 10. Comm. to Eliz. E., relict of Thos. E., of par. of St. Botolph, Aldersgate, to admr. Emerson, Ebenezer, 1726, 15 Mar. Comm. to Eliz. E., relict of Ebenezer E., late of par. of St. Botolph, Aldgate.

Emerton, Francis, 1728, of par. of St. Botolph, Aldgate.

Emerson, William, 1729, May. Renunciation; no particulars to be found.

Arch. Rochester: No Emersons. Peculiar of Cliffe, nr. Rochester: No Emersons.

Dean and Chapter of St. Paul's, 1646—1750.

Emeson, John, Jan. 23, 1665. Will of John Emson, late of the precincts of Norton Folgate, in Co. Midd., bachelor, Proved by Thos. Purific.

Emerson, Cuthbert. Admon. 7 Jan., 1668, late of the precincts of Purpoole, in par. of St. Andrew's, Holborn, granted to Martha E., his daughter.

Emerson als. Butterworth, Eliz. (wife of John Butterworth), Oct. 1, 1683, Renunciation of Admons. of goods of Put Parl Emerson als. Sutterworth Eliz (wife of John Butterworth), Oct. 1, 1683, Renunciation of Admons. of goods of Call Emerson als. Sutterworth Liz. (wife of John Butterworth), Oct. 1, 1683, Renunciation of Admons. of goods of Call Emerson als. Butterworth Liz. (wife of John Butterworth), Oct. 1, 1683, Renunciation of Admons. of goods of Call Emerson als. Sutterworth Liz. (wife of John Butterworth), Oct. 1, 1683, Renunciation of Admons. of goods of Call Emerson als. Sutterworth Liz. (wife of John Butterworth).

granted to Martha E., his daughter.

Emerson als. Butterworth, Eliz. (wife of John Butterworth), Oct. 1, 1683, relict of John E., late of Norton Folgate.

12 March, 1685. Renunciation of Admons. of goods of Ralf Emmerson, late of Purpool, in par. of St. Andrew's, Holborn, made by Sidney E., his relict.

Emerson, Eliz., 2) Aug., 1723. Comm. to E. E., relict of Geo. E., late of St. Andrew's, Holborn.

Emerson, Rebecca, 28 Jan., 1731—2, relict of Ric. E., late of par. of St. Leonard, Shoreditch.

Consistory of Sarum, 1526—1744: No Emersons. Archdeaconry of Sarum, 1536—1700: No Emersons. Dean of Sarum, 1530—1746: No Emersons. Dean of Sarum, 1550—1750: No Emersons. Dean of Sarum, 1550—1750: No Emersons. Dean of Sarum, Gastle Combe, D. and C. Windsor, Durnford, D. and C. Sarum, Gillingham, Lyme Regis and Halstock, 1559—1750: No Emersons. Sub-Dean of Sarum, 1660—1750: No Emersons. Sub-Dean of Sarum, 1660—1750: No Emersons. Peculiars of Bishopston, Burbage, Combe and Harnham, etc., 1660—1750: No Emersons. Peculiars of Bishopston, Burbage, Combe and Harnham, etc., 1640—1680: No Emersons. Peculiars of Arches, London: No Emersons. Peculiars of Romersons. Peculiars of Shoreham and Croydon.

Emerson, John, Clerk, M.A. Licence to officiate in parish church of Shoreham and the chapel of Otford thereto annexed. 25 July, 1683; Act Book, 1629—1642; fo. 67.

Emerson, Thos., Clerk, M.A. Licence to officiate in the Chapel of Downe, Co. Kent. 24 May, 1638, Act Bk., 1629—1642; fo. 90s.

Emberson, Thos., Gillingham, Co. Kent. June, 1681, Bond and warrant. 22 July, 1681, admon. of goods of Thos., Emberson, Thos., Gillingham, Co. Kent. June, 1681, Bond and warrant. 22 July, 1681, admon. of goods of Thos., E., granted to Mary E., relict. Act Book, 1672—83, 104s.

APPENDIX. XXV

Wm. Storke, a jackett. Rauf Marshall, a fresid jackett. Lawrence Scarwen, a pare of hoise. Lease of my myine to Anne my wife, and Thomas Emerson. Res. to wife Anne, son Thomas, and daur., Sibille Emerson, exors. Witnesses: — William Atkynson, John Shepperd, John Richardson and Wm. Blakeburn. Proved 4 Sept., 1551 [sic], by the widow, power being reserved for the others, wiscon.

John Emerson, of Wresle. 2 Ang., 1540. [XI., 450.] To be burd. in W. Church. Brother Richard E., all my rayment and the horse that he useth to ride upon and a graymare, and to each of his sons Robte. and John, a young filly. John Emerson, xx.s. and my indenture of Burne leis, and Maister Vavisour to have it and him in keeping to his profit. Margaret Emerson, a cow. Thomas Emerson, my house in Howden. Residue, to wife Jennet, extrix. Witnesses: — Sr. Thos. Bachouse, vicar of Wresle, my curate, and Hnriee Smyth. Proved 14 Oct., 1540, by extrix. William (ny. Walter) Emerson, of Brantingham. Bland, John and Elizth, my children, exors. Witnesses: —Robt. Mylner, priest, Thomas Woodmanse, Robert Gray and John writh. Proved 9 March, 1540, by the widow and son Rd., power being reserved for John and Elizth, my children, exors. William Emerson, of Grymston, in parish of All Saints, called Kirkby Underdall. 8 April, 1353. [XI., 39.] To be burd. in St. Marie's Abboy, York. "To my lorde Abbott and his consect for my buryall and absolucen the ruy dunyde goldyng, if it please God me to depart wt. in the Citie of York." Sacrament of the altar at K. Underdall, an oxe styrke, to pray for my saull. Son Gregory, a whie styrke. To a childe of myne in Huby, a whie styrke. Residue in 3 parts—one between Antony, my son, and Margt, my dau.; the second, to Elizh, my wis styrke, and the hird, for the health of myne in Huby, a whie styrke. Residue in 3 parts—one second, to Elizh, my win synthes, and that done to my soul and my debts and legacies, and time the second of the second of

bert, one cubbert. Residue of goods to my wife, extrix. (Signed by mark.) Witnesses:—Richard Kerton, Hy. Hayton. No probate in Register (1670—1).

Richard Emerson, of Kelfeild, yeoman. 16 Aug., 1677. [LYIL, 513.] To be buried in decent manner. Daur. Elizth. E., the house wherein I live, being a cottage with the barne, garth and orchard, she paying to Anne E. and ffaith E., my daurs., 25 each. Daur. Anne E., three lands called Burnthates, in the Twhates feild, containing 3 roods of arable land (boundaries described). Also 14 rood of arable land (boundaries described). Also 14 rood of arable land (boundaries described). Also 12 roods in the North feild (boundaries described). Also 21 roods in the North feild (boundaries described). Also 21 roods in the Merce, called Burnthates, in the Twhates feild (boundaries described). Also 22 roods and 2 laif roods in the North Field (boundaries described). Residue of goods to daur. Elizth. Emerson, exx. My wife Isabell to have the house, barne, garth and orchard during her Hife. (Signed by mark.) Witnesses: Thomas Wray, Ellinor Wray, James Beverley. No probate in Register (1676—7).

Robert Emerson, of the Hoyle Mill, par. Hunsworth, mealeman. 19 Sept., 1689. [LVIII., 142.] To be buried in Xtian buriall. firancis fiether and Mary his wife, is, each, and to 4 of his children, lis. each. Son John and Alice his wife and 2 children, is, each. Son Stainfelial and Grace his wife and 2 children, ja. each. Thomas Allison and Dorothy his wife and 3 children, is, each. Son John and Alice his wife and craven, James Crosley. Proved 19th Oct., 1989, the exx.

Thomas Emmerson, of Lockington, labr. 13 May, 1681. [LIX., 7:1.] Body to the earth. Brother Robert Emmerson, 12d. in full satisfaction of what he shall or may claime out of my estate. Nephew Rd. Hogg, 121, for the like. Residue of goods to my wife, Martha Emmerson, extrix. (Signed by mark.) Witnesses:—Joseph Burton, Anne Craven, James Crosley. Proved 19th Oct., 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1989, 1

Parnell, £5 6s. 4d. Legacy to Ahn Emerson, £5 0s. C.L.
Legacy to Mary Riane, is. 0d. Legacy to Sister Elizth.,
1s. 0d. Debt to Wm. Booth, is. 8d. Debt to Rd. Malam,
1s. 8d.

John Emmerson, of Thorpe Salvin, 6 May, 1675. [Dean
and Chapter, 1675. Unregistered.]

Admon. Bond by James Bullimr., of Mattersey, Co. Nott.,
yeoman, and John Martin, of Thorpe Salvin, yeoman, in £40.

Inventory, 24 Sept., 1675, by Gervase Tunsell [also
written Stansell], John Wild, Robt. Berry and John Martine. Total, £18 0s. 4d.

Ales Emerson, of Clifton, Co. York, widow. 13 March,

1669. [Dean and Chapter. Unregd., 1670.] To be buried in parish churchyd. of St. Mareye's. Jane Maskell, of Selbey, wife to Thomas Maskell, a bedstead and various clothes. "To George Emerson Three Brother Childer, as many as comes within six monthes," 2s. 6d. cach. Jane Tomelinson, various clothes and 5s. Barbray Hodgson, the like. James Coates' sonne, of Yorke, 10s. Michaell Woodward's sonne, of Easingwold, 10s. Josif Herreson's daur., 5s. Residue of goods to Thos. Woodhard and John Maskell, exors. (Signed by mark.) Seal. Witnesses:—Anthony Betson, William Goodall, Wm. Tyson.

Bond, 10 April, 1670, by Thomas Woodhard, of Accombe, linen weaver, and Anthony Betson, of Clifton, yeoman, in £100. Inventory, £24.

Dorothy Emerson, of Mansfield (Notts.), widow. 15 May, 1747. [XCIII., 233.] Sister Fletcher, my gold watch chain and seal, "and all my Black and Gray close." Nephew John Danser, my yellow damask bed, etc., one large silver cup, 4 silver spoons marked **TED**. Nephew Hugh Fletcher, a

James, my yellow diamas, dea, etc., one large silver cap, 4 silver spoons marked TED. Nephew Hugh Fletcher, a pair of fine Irish linen sheets, etc., and to his wife, my sapet muf and gold buttons. Nephew Jacob Danser, all that moiety of land of mine in Darbieshire called Parceley Hey and Feacock Close, and £10. Nieces Elizth., Ruth and Frances Fletcher, all my wearing apparel, silks, lace and linen except my red satin quilted peticote, which I give to my nephew John Danser's wife. Also all my plate and china equally, and £5 each for mourning. The money that I have upon bond from my sister Fletcher and her son, my nephew John Danser, to go as I before disposed of it by a deed. Niece Stow, my dear husband's picture, and to her and Mr. Stow, each a guinea to buy rings. Mrs. Margt. Mumphesant, a gna. for a ring. Mr. John Warsop, 2 gna. for his civility and good services he has done for me. Servants, 20s. each. Exors., my sister Fletcher and my nephew, John Danser. Witnesses:—Margt. Mompesson, Elizth. Danser, Alice Martin. Proved at York, 3 Mch., 1749. George Emerson, of White Harworth, Durham Diocese. 5 July, 1631. (Prerogative Act Bik.) Admon. to John Emerson, of Sheildes, Co. Durham, brother of deed. "William Emerson, of Eastgate par. Stanhoppe, Durham Diocese. 7 Feb., 1635. (Prerog. Act Book.) Admon. to Mary, wife of Henry Blakinston, late wife of deed. "Barmeton family.—P. H. E.
Nicholas Emerson, of York. 12 April, 1618. (Prerog. Act Book.) Admon. to Margaret Emerson, the widow and relict.
Robert Emerson, of Bursey. 7 Feb., 1688. [Hull and 4 silver spoons marked TED. Nephew Hugh Fletcher, a

Nicholas Emerson, of York. 12 April, 1613. [Prerog. Act Book.] Admon. to Margaret Emerson, the widow and relict.

Robert Emerson, of Bursey. 7 Feb., 1638. [Hull and Harthill Act Bk.] Admon. to widow Isabella. Also curation of daur., Anne Emerson. Above £40.
Richard Emerson, of South Cliffe. 28 Sept., 1603. [Do.] Admon. to Margt. Emerson to the use of Richard Emerson, son of William Emerson, late of Elloughton, deed.
Robert Emerson, of Crawburn. 19 Nov., 1561. [Bulmer Act Bk.] Admon. to widow Joanna. Bond by admix., Robert Emerson, of Crawburn. 19 Nov., 1561. [Bulmer Act Bk.] Admon. to widow Joanna. Bond by admix., Robert Emerson, of York. 12 April, 1613. [City Act Book.] Admon. to Margt. Emerson, widow of deed. Above £40.
Robert Amerson, of Farburn. 16 Dec., 1519. (Latin.) [IX., 132.] To be buried in All Saints' Church, Leddesham. My best animal for my mortuary. High altar for tithea forgotten, xii.d. Repair of the images of the xii. Apostles, ijj.s. iijj.d. Son John (? a quarter of corn). Friars Preachers, of Pontefract, a quarter of malt for a mass of Scala Celi, and he who colebrates it to have iijj.d. Residue of goods to son, Thomas Amerson, exor. Witnesses:—Thos. Yllingworth, James Durn..., John Watter, John Huytt, James Huytt. Proved at York, 14 Feb., 1520, by the exor.
William Emerson, of the (Crosse?) House. S Sept., 1636, [Unregistd. Sept., 1638.] To be buried in Easington churchyard. Ellis Pinder, 1 cowe. John Anat, one ew. The other 2 children of Widow Anat, a lamb each. Marmaduke Chapman, x.ii, of the xx.ii. that is in Mr. Beckwith's hands. The wife of Mathewe Osbourne, of Wapley, 13s. 4d. Geo. Wilton, the younger, £3 6s. 8d. To the other 2 children of George Wilton, Marmaduke and John Wilton, xx.s. each. Easbell Pinder, the daur. of Nicolas Pinder, one ewe. Rd. Gumill and Wm. Gumill, of Gillimore, 5s. each. Osusin, Jane Emerson, of Bolby par. Esington. 4 Feb., 1561. [Cleveland Act Book.] Administration to Isabella, the relict of deceased. Bond by adminx., William Abott and Nicholas Emerson foded.

APPENDIX. xxvii

Anthony Emerson, of Redear. 28 April, 1569. [Vacancy Act Book, 1508-70, fo. 146.] Admon. to Ellen, the reliet of deed.

\*Alexander Emmerson, of Adlingfleete. 19 Feb., 1650.

\*Alexander Emmerson, of Adlingfleete. 19 Feb., 1650.

[Pontefract Act Book.] Admon. to Christopher Brumby, of Luddington, Co. Lincoln, yeeman (Gartrude Emmerson, widow of deed., reucouncing and consenting). Above 240. (N.B.—No Tuttion Bond in the Act Book.) \* Fide Lincolnshire pedigree.—P. H. E.

PERROGATIVE ACT BOOK AT YORK.

1749. Oct. 14. Timothy Emerson, gent., of Redgate Foot, in the parish of Wokingham, Co. Durham. Admon. to Dioah Emerson, his widow and reliet. No inventory exhibited, but Bond entered.

1749—30, March 3. Dorothy Emerson, of Mansfield, Co. Nott. Will proved by John Danser, gent., one of the exors. No inventory exhibited, but Bond entered.

RETFORD ACT BOOKS.

1745, Nov. 19. Tuttion of the person and portion of Wharton Emerson, a minor, the natural and lawful child of Alexander Emerson. A Schedule exhibited and Bond entered.

1745. Nov. 19. Thomas Emerson, of East Retford, gent.

of Alexander Emerson, of East Retford, granted to the said Alexander Emerson. A Schedule exhibited and Bond enter d.

1745, Nov. 19. Thomas Emerson, of East Retford, gent Admon., with will and codicil annexed, granted to Alexander Emerson, gent., tutor or guardian of Wharton Emerson, a minor, his residue of my wife's jointure, which I have power to dispose of if we have no issue. Goddaur. Elizth., eldest daur. of my sd. nephew, Alexx. Emerson, all my lands in Searby, North Kelsey and Caister, Co. Lincoln. To said Wharton Emerson, the rest of my plate and all my linen; and my friends, William Simpson, of Babworth, esgr., James Birch, of Thorp Hall, Co. Lincoln, and Geo. Mason, of Eaton, gentlenien, or one of them to take care of them till he attains 21. Each of my servants, 40s. Poor of East Retford, 40s. Poor of Sutton-on-Sound, 20s. Poor of Lattle Gringley, 20s. Residue of goods to sd. Wharton Emerson, but my sd. friends, Simjson, Birch and Mason. to take care of them for him till 21; and I give them 10 gnas, apiece and 5 gnas, apiece yearly during continuance of the trast, and I make them exors. Witnesses:—Anne Justice, Geo. Morton, John Barker. Codicil, 2 May, 1745. Wife Dorothy, all the arrears of rent from her jointure estate in Upton, Mansfield and Hucknal, under Huthwait, also pewter dishes and plates that came from Mansfield, and certain furniture (described). Geo. Morton, of Babworth, in regard to his civility and kind attendance of me in my illness, a waggon cart and a horse. Mr. Geo. Stow, my niece Alice's husband, my grow horse. As it is uncertain whether any or which of my Trustees will take upon them that Trust, I nominate Thomas Hutton, of Gai-sbro, gent, as an additional trustee. Witnesses:—John Barker, Elizth. Dickonson, John Dennison. Proved at York, 19 Nov., 1745.

them that Trust, I nominate Thomas Hutton, of Gairsbro', gent, as an additional trustee. Witnesses:—John Barker, Elizth. Dickonson, John Dennison. Proved at York, 19 Nov., 1745.

1746, May 26. Thomas Emerson, of East Retford. Admon. with will and codicil annexed (proved 13 Nov., 1745) granted to Elizth, Emerson, widow, tutor or guardian of Wharton Emerson, a minor, next-of-kin of sd. deci., and residuary legatee in sd. will named, to fulfil sd. will and codicil for the use and during the minority of said minor. No Inventory exhibited, but Bond entered. (Admon. with will and codicil annexed of goods twice unadministered, granted by the Principal Registry, 21 March, 1889.)

Thomas Emerson, of East Retford (Notts), gent. 30 April, 1745. (LXXXIX., 343.) Under a lingering and trouble-aome disorder of body. To Wharton Emerson, son of my brother, Alexander Emerson, my moiety of lands in Thornton-le-Clay, etc., Co. Lincoln, held by lease for 8 lives from the Bishop of Ely, charged nevertheless with an annuity of £40 to my wife Dorothy. To said wife Dorothy, a quantity of silver plate described, some marked TED and DS. Also the yellow damask bed, etc., now in the apple chamber, which came from Mansfield. To said Wharton Emerson, the rest of my household furniture at 21. Also my manor of Upton, Co. Notum., and lands there after my wife's death, the same being part of her jointure. Niece Alice, wife of Mr. Geo. Stow, in tail, all my lands etc., in Mansfield and Hucknall-under-Finthwalt, Co. Notum., being the son, next-of-kin of sd. deceased, to fulfil the said will and codicil for the use and during the minority of the said minor (William Simpson, George Mason and James Birch, esquires, and Thomas Hutton, gent., the exors. renouncing, as also Dorothy Emerson, widow and relict. No Inventory exhibited, but Bond entered. [Harthill Act Book.]

1746, May 14. Alexander Emerson, is widow and relict. No Inventory exhibited, but Bond is entered. [Harthill Act Book.]

Jolland, gent., principal creditor (Elizabeth Emerson, the widow and relict, renouncing). No Inventory exhibited, but Bond entered.

1746, May 26. Tuition of the person and portion of Wharton Emerson, a minor, aged 6 years, the natural and lawful child of Alexander Emerson, late of East Retford, esgr., deed., granted to Elizht. Emerson, widow, his mother. Schedule exhibited and Bond entered.

Robert Amerson for Stockton, in the parish of Bugthorpel, grasman. 17 March, 1674. [Bugthorpe Peculiar.]

To be buried in Stockton churchlyd. Son Seath, my house and yarde, and "one close called Dorland buckes, the highest end of little formodel closes that the waye lies through the Coman Right and the Kinges moore." John floster and his brother William floster, and Robert floster, the youngest, 20s. each at 21. William Amerson, son of Isable floster, 20s. at 21. Daurs. Isable and Jane, various furniture. Son Seath Amerson, exor. (Signed by mark. No seal.) Witnesses:—John Lund, Richard Lazin-by, Robert Bolton.

Inventory, 13 May, 1675, of the goods of Robt. Amerson, of Stockton, deed., appraised by Rd. Lazemby, Geo. Thompson and Robt. Bolton. Total, 28 11s. 4d.

Bond, 10 March, 1675, by Seath Emerson of .... (Liegdbe), Co. York, whelewerte, and John Lund, of Stockton, yeoman, in £30.

Bond, 19 March, 1680, by Ann Sampson, of East Retford, and Leonard Sampson of East Retford, in £36.

Richard Emerson, Barkston p. Sherburn. No date. Not found.

Richard Emerson, of Misterton. Will, 1675. [Dean and Chapter.] Not found.

All these Peculiar Wills are most difficult to find, being all unregistered. Possibly, if important, the two missing ones mighter, in York Minster.] S Nov., 1540. To be buried in My parish church earth. All my goods to wife Isabell, extrix. Witnesses:—Sr. Laurence Diconom, currate where my styfe was buried. To thouse that I did buy of RAJPh Willey of the work of the wills are most difficult to find, being all unregistered. Possibly, if important, the two missing ones might endournees and her heirs the house tha

not alphabetical): No Emersons. Archdeaconry of York, 1662—1839 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. North Newbald, 1683—1734 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Osbaldwick, 1631—1739 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Strensall, 1640—1739 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Wistow, 1617—1707: No Emersons. Subdeanery, 1676—1729 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Wadworth, 1708—1704 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Wadworth, 1708—1704 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons. Linton-on-Ouse: No Emersons. Prebendal Wills.—Ampleford, 1661—1827 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; Bugthorpe, 1609—1831 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons (Bugthorpe, 1609—1831 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; Bugthorpe, 1609—1831 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; Warthill, 1681—1837 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; Warthill, 1681—1837 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; Warthill, 1681—1837 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; 1847: No Emersons; No Emersons; Na Emersons; 1847: No Emersons; 1847: No Emersons, 1859—8: No Emersons: 1847: No Emersons, 1869—1858 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons; 1847: No Emersons, 1869—1858 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons, 1847: No Emersons, 1848—1770—7: No Emersons; 1847: No Emersons, 1848—1770—7: 1728—1858 (Index not alphabetical): No Emersons, 1847: No Emersons, 1848—1749; No Emersons, 1849—1749; No Emersons, 1849—1759; No Emersons, 1854; No Emerson, 1854; No Emerson, 1854; No Emerson, 1854; No Emerson, 1854

Admon., 1631. Emerson, Wm., of Eastgate, par. Stanhoppe, Durham diocese, Admon., 1625. Emerson, Nicholas, of York, Admon., 1613. Emerson, Ralph, of Northallerton, Will, 1597.

CHESTER REGISTRY.

Abstract of the Will of Francis Emerson, of Upper Ffoulcoats, in Tottington, in the County of Lancaster, dated the tertio day of May, 1670 (Miller). After payment of debts, etc., he divides his estate into three equal parts. First part to his Wife Elizabeth, another 3rd part to his Sons Peter and Joseph, and the remaining 3rd part (commonly called the deaths part) he takes unto himself and wholly gave the same unto his said Son Peter. By a Deed of Surrender (bearing even date with his Will) he according to the custom of the Manor of Tottington surrenderd. his estate (consisting of 1 barne and certain closes of ancient copyhold land called Neatherheyhead, the Neatherhey meadow, the Calf coate meadow, the Leigh Lounds in the Kilnefield, and the Hagge containing 5 acres and 10 falls; also a close of the new Improvement called Raddishes Wallbanck, and 1 rood 30 falls, and also 3 acres of land called Holehouse meadows) into the hands of John Coupe, of Heathyhill in Elton, in the County of Lancaster, yeoman, to be held by him according to his the said Testator's Will. The Exor. hereafter named to have power to sell so much land as will enable him to make up the whole portion of his said Son Peter's share to Four Score and eight pounds. The residue of the lands to go to his said son Joseph, his heirs and assigns for ever, anything to the Contrary notwithstanding. Appoints his Wife Elizabeth Sole Executrix, who proved the Will on the 18th Novr., 1671. Witnesses:—Jeremiah Ainsworth, Edmund Bury. Inventory filed gives total estate at £62 18s. 4d. Signed by Thomas Nabbes, John Romesbotham, Thomas Bridge and William Booth.

Abstract of the Will of Hugh Emmerson, of Wiche's Malbanke, in the County of Chester, Joyner, dated Fyfte May, 1038. After payment of debts, funeral expenses, etc., the rest and residue of goods moveable and unm

Funeral expenses and debts amounting to £11 %. 7d. Date of death, 6th May, 1638. Signed by Lawrence Davies, John Wright, Thomas Beech, Rondall Smith.

LICHFIELD REGISTRY.

1544, Oct. 3. Amerson, William,\* Curate of Foleshill, in the City of Coventry (Chaplen in Inventory). Will dated 16th June, 1544. To be buried in the Chapell of St. Lawrence, of Foleshill, in the new yle befor saint Oswald. Morgann, Ann; Eacon, Kateryr; Bacon, young Thomas; Ferner, Sr. John; Freman, Elizabeth; Torr, Rychard; Paynter, Alice; Amorson, Oswald; Amorson, Thomas; my brother, Executor. Freman, John; Torr, Rychard; Executors. Inventory, dated 10 June, 36 Henry VIII. Freman, John; Barton, Henry; Torr, Richard; appraisers. Amount, £11 13s. 4d. Proved by the sole Executor.

\*Vicar of Solihull (Birmingham).

Extract from Act Book. No other Record in the Registry. 11 Oct., 1557. The will of Thomas Amerson of the parish of St. Michael, Coventry, was proved by Paul Amerson, the Exor.

1560, May 30. Amerson, Thomas, of the City of Coventry, chandler. Will dated 26 July, 1559. "To be buried nygh to my father and mother theyr bodyes in Saynet mighelle's churche yarde." Nekson, Rychard; Lauranns, Elizabeth; Lauranns, William. "To my mother Wise, xii.d." To my brother Richard's wife, xii.d." Alyce, my wife; Amerson, Thomas; my son, Executors. Amerson, John; my brother, Supervisor. Rampton, John; Tanner, Supervisor. Taylyor, Margery; my servant. Amerson, Honnas; my child, under 21. Bruche, George; Vicar de Clerk, witness. Inventory, dated 26 Sept., 1559. Wysson, Ryc.; Roukton, Johan; Weyttley, Wyllyam; appraisers. Amount, £22 12s. 8d. Proved by Alice, the Relict. Power to Thomas the Son.

Extract from Act Book. No other Record in the Registry. 26 May 1601. Administration of William Engesco.

mess. Inventory, dated 26 Sept., 1550. Wysson, Ryc.; Roukton, Johan; Weyttley, Wyllyam; appraisers. Amount, £22 12s. 8d. Proved by Alice, the Relict. Power to Thomas the Son.

EXTRACT FROM ACT BOOK. No other Record in the Registry. 26 Mar., 1601. Administration of William Emerson and Pelicia, his wife, of the parish of All Saints, Derby, granted to Elizabeth Emerson, the Daughter.

EXTRACT FROM ACT BOOK. No other Record in the Registry. 7 April, 1608. Administration of John Emerson the elder and Margaret his wife, of the parish of Trinity, Coventry, was granted to John Emerson, the Son.

1816, Sept. 14. Emerson, John, of Kersley, in the City of Coventry, yeoman. Will dated 7 March, 1615. To be buried in the Churchyard of St. Michael, Coventry. Emerson, Anne, my brother Oswald's daughter; Woolf, William; Turner, Magdalen, my servant; Oswald my son, Katherine my wife, sole Executrix, mansion house land, etc., in Keresley. Emerson, Oswald; Emerson, Pawle; my Brethren, Supervisors. Burdett, Richard; Turnor, Magdalen; witnesses. Inventory, dated 23 March, 1615. Treene, Richard; Kinge, Ralph; Burdett, Richard; Turnor, Magdalen; witnesses. Inventory, dated 23 March, 1615. Treene, Richard; Kinge, Ralph; Burdett, Richard; of Keresley, Gent., appraisers. Amount, £36 3s. 10d. Proved by the sole Executrix.

1622, July 5. Emmerson, Thomas, of St. Michaels, Coventry, Administration granted to Emerson, Catherine, of Coventry, the Relict. Inventory, dated 4 April, 1622. Ollyver, George; Miller, Thomas; Bagott, George; appraisers. Amount, £6 0s. 7d.

1630. Emerson, Oswald, f the parish of Trinity, Coventry, Administration granted to Emerson als. Tompson, Sara (wife of John Tompson), he Daughter of the deceased. Tompson, John, of Coventry, Chaudler, Surety. Inventory, dated 1 July, 1651. Testator died 8 April, 1650. Chambers, Thomas; Lucas, Michael; Stretton, William, LECESTER REGISTRY.

Robert Shakyspeyre, else, symerson. In dei nomine, Amen, the iiij, day of Julij the yere of our lorde god mleccexvj. I, Robt. Shakyspeyre, else

APPENDIX. xxix

ijs. viij.d. Also I beqwethe unto ye church of Hathume for breykyng of ye grownde yr. as ny body shall lye, vj.s. viji.d. Also I bequeth unto oure lady antur ix.d. Also I bequeth unto our lady antur ix.d. Also I bequeth unto sent Katheryn in aly antur ix.d. Also I bequeth be thys ny least will only and an ownest seeman pryst to syng for ye heith of ny sould an ownest seeman pryst to syng for ye heith of ny sould all crystyn worles for ye space of oil cryst of the ny sould all crystyn world for years and owner nyght derrege wt. ix.l. an ecomedical on for ye heithe of my sovie and all crysten covers, and a tretail. wt. in ye pres wt. in ye oct. of same fest, and he to have for his serves vj. marke and vj.s. viji.d. vs. in the pryse, church to hathume upper rryng and downe lyeng. Also I bequeth to ye abbot of Garyngdon, viji.d., and evy. moke. wt. in ye place syngular, viji.d. Also I bequeth to ye poryses, of langley, xij d., and evy. relygus syst. wt. in ye place syngular vijid. Also I bequeth unto ye pryses, of derbe xij.d., and evy. ryleg, syst wt. in ye place, syngulare, iij.d. Also I bequethe unto wallow iij. marks and a shepe female. Also I bequethe unto Magaret Rycharson, iij. marks and a shepe female. Also I bequethe unto Wilm. Shakyspeyre, ny sevijd, d. and ij. ven calves and a shepe female. Also I bequethe unto Also I bequethe unto John Shakyspeyre, vj. s. vijd, d. and ij. ven calves and a shepe female. Also I bequethe unto John Shakyspeyre, vj. s. vijd, d. and ij. merdyns of John crosse wyff dowtrs, evy. of them ii.d. und shepe female. Also I bequethe unto John Shakyspeyre wall will be pryd. of Ryght be ye man or woman, a shepe female. Also I bequethe to Gyn. of Shak shepe female. Also I bequethe for Also I bequethe unto John shaw by seventhily d. can be pryd. of Ryght be ye man or woman, a shepe female. Also I bequethe to Ages Spadman ix.d. or a shepe. Also I bequeth to Ages Spadman ix.d. or a shepe. Also I bequethe for Shakyspeyre, wyley in the promote of Shakyspeyre, wyley in the promote of Shakyspey

John Emerson, of Fulstropp, in Trustropp, Co. Lincoln. 7 Jan., 1584. Brother Thomas Johnson, of Mablethorpe, and his son, Robert Johnson. Wife Alice, extrix. Brother Thes. Johnson, supervisor. Proved 30 March, 1588. Richard Emerson, of Gouxhill. 21 Nov., 1586. To be buried at Gouxhill. To the poor of Gouxhill, xj.d. Sonnes Samuell Emerson, George E., Richard E. and John E., v.li. each. Daur. Marie Emerson, v.li. Wife Hellen Emerson, extrix. To Alexander Emerson, x.li. Proved 10 Feb., 1586.

1586.

Thomas Emerson, of Howsame. 3 Jan., 1588. Daurs. Elizth. and Alice, £5 each. Thomas Emerson, half a quarter of barley. Sister Helen Smyth. Sonne Edward Emerson, £10. To the church of Cadney, xij.d. My wife, extrix. Proved 17 April, 1589.

William Emersone, of Swaton, Co. Lincoln, carpenter, 10 April, 1597. Sonne-in-law, Nicholas Bell, xx.s. Sonne-in-law, Richards Bell, xx.s. To everyone of my brother Thomas Emerson's children, of Swaton, 5d. Brother John's children, 5d. each. My mother, ilj.s. ilij.d. My sister Chappell, xx.d. Wife Elizth., extrix. Proved 16 June, 1597.

chappell, xr.d. Wife Elizth., extrix. Proved 16 June, 1597.

Elizebethe Emmersonne, of Thedlethorpe, All Saintes, Co. Lincoln, widdow. 4 Jan., 1595. Sone Thomas Emmerson, 40s. Sonne Robert Emerson. Nicholas Emerson, ny sonne Robert's sonne. Thomas Emerson, ny sonne Robert's sonne. Thomas Emerson, ny sonne Robert's childe. John Emerson, sone likewise to my sone Roberte, 20s. Elizth. Emersonne, daur. to my said sone Roberte, 20s. Elizth. Emersonne, daur. to my said sone Roberte, 20s. Elizth. Emersonne, daur. to my said sone Roberte, 20s. Elizth. Emersonne, daur. to my said sone Roberte, 20s. Elizth. Emerson, sone likewise to my sone Roberte, 20s. Elizth. Emerson, excr. Proved 21 April, 1596, by Alice Emmerson, exor. Proved 21 April, 1596, by Alice Emmerson, widow.

Robert Emerson, of Thedlethorpe [St.] Helen, laborer. 6th Feb., 1595. Eldest sonne Nicolas, sonne John, daur. Elizth. and sonne Thomas, 20s. each. Supervisor, Mr. Symonds. Wife Alice, extrix. My brother Thomas. My neighbour, Geo. Saull, iij.s. iij.d. Proved 20 April, 1596. Edwarde Emersonne, of Howsam, husbandman. 2 April, 1593. Brother-in-law, Edward Emerson. Wife Elizth. Emersonne, extrix. Proved 23 May, 1593.

Alice Emmersone, of Howsam, husbandman. 2 April, 1596. Edwarde Angram and his wief. Soute Richard Holland. Thomas Emersone, my daur. Seale's sonne. Cousine Andrew Lawghton. Sonne Edward Holland, exor. Proved 3 Oct., 1793.

Robert Emerson, of Mablethorpe, Co. Linc., yeoman. 16 May, 1599. To the Cathedral Church of Lincoln, xij.d. To the church of Mablethorpe, xij.d. Wife Joane, xxv.li. Sonne Thomas Emerson, all my landes. Brother, Thomas Maddison.

John Emerson, of Wootton, Co. Linc., husbn. 7 Aug., 1614. To be buried at Wootton. My two children, John

To the church of Mablethorpe, xij.d. Wife Joane, xxv.li. Sonne Thomas Emerson, all my landes. Brother, Thomas Maddyson, exor. Proved 30th June, 1600, by Thomas Maddyson, exor. Proved 30th June, 1600, by Thomas Maddison.

John Emerson, of Wootton, Co. Linc., lusbin. 7 Aug., 1614. To be buried at Wootton. My two children, John and Anne, seaven score pounds. My said danr's, grandmother Gillett. Poor of Wootton, 5s., and poor of Thornton, 5s., to be pa-d them yearly for the space of 12 yeares. Wife, Ursula Emerson, 20s. yearly for the space of 12 yeares or longer, according to her need. Children of Sanuell, Richard and George Encerson, my naturall brethren. My said brother, Samuel Emerson, of Goxhill, yeoman. John Hunter, of Thornton, one ewe, to be put forth for the use of the children of my said brother, John Hunter. Brother, George Emerson, of Wootton, laborer. Wife Ursula, extrix. John Emerson, of Howsana, Co. Linc., yeoman. 23 March, 1613. My wife and three children, namely, Alexander Emerson and Thomas Emerson, my sonnes, and Alice Emerson, my daur. Brother's sonnes, Alexander and Michaell Emerson, the sonnes of my brother, Robert Emerson, ij.s. vj.d., to buy them bowes and arrowes wthall. All the children of my sister Anne, xij.d. Wife Isabel, extrix. Proved 19 May, 1614, by the extrix.

An Emerson, of Addiethorpe, Co. Linc., widow. 23 March, 1617. To Christopher Geernewicke, my brother's sonne, ij.s. vj.d. George Hoglam and Francis Hoglam, the children of my sister Francis Hoglam, ij.s. vj.d. each. Consin William Geernewicke. Cousin Thomas Geernewicke, of Hogsthorpe, exor. Proved 24 April, 1617, by the exor.

Alice Emerson, of Gayton, Co. Linc., widowe. 26 July, 1620. To Anne Emerson and John Emerson, my sonnes, a shillinge. Son Edward Emerson, the children of my daur. Abigaile Hopkinson, deceased, 20s. To Richard Emerson, Thomass Emerson and Jonas Emerson and Jonas Emerson and Sanders and Emerson, 240. Baur., John Emerson, 240. Sister's son, Richard Grene. Sister Hawytte, 5s. Brother William Emerson. Siste

George Emerson, of East Raisin, cordwinder. 7 April, 29. Daur. Elizth. Emerson. Brother Willm. Emerson, pence. Wife Joyes Emerson, extrix. Proved 20 Oct.,

George Emerson, of East Raisin, cordwinder. 7 April, 1629. Daur. Elizth. Emerson. Brother Willin. Emerson, 12 pence. Wife Joyes Emerson, extrix. Proved 20 Oct., 1629.

Isaac Emerson, of Algarkirk, husbn. 29 June, 1630. To be buried at Algarkirk. To eyther of the sonnes of Thomas Emerson, my late brother, Thomas and John. Thomas, the son of William Emerson. Kinsman, George Brewer, of Kirton. Poor of Algarkirk, 1j.s. Wife Eflen, extrix. Proved 7 Feb, 1630.

Jonas Emerson, of Gayton-in-the-Marsh, husbn. 18 May, 1635. To be buried at Gayton. Legacy of 40s. given to my daur. Anne by my mother at her decease, and another legacy to my son John, deceased. Brother Edward Emerson. Daur. Marie, £10. Son Steven, £15. Daur. Alice, £10. Daur. Baidth, £10. The above legacies to be paid at 21. Wife Alice, extrix. Proved 19 June, 1635.

Alice Emerson, of Gayton, widow, 7 April, 1642. My brother John Wrangle. William Emerson, sonn to my brother Edward Emerson, and my sayd brother's daur. Alice, Daur.-in-law, Anne Emmerson, towards the augmentation. of the porion. given unto her by her father, my husband, at his death, fortye shillings. My six children, Steven, Marie, Alice, Susan, Elizth, and Judith. Son, Steven Emerson, of Worletby. 19 Feb., 1644. Wife Avia. My two children, Dorothy and John Emerson. Sonn-in-law, Robert Hall. Daur.-in-law, waller Hall. Baur-in-law, steven Emerson, of Gaiton.

John Emmerson, of Worletby. 19 Feb., 1644. Wife Avia. My two children, Dorothy and John Emerson. Sonn-in-law, Robert Hall. Daur.-in-law, Ann Hall. Sister, Ann Emerson. Proved 13 March, 1644.

John Emmerson, of Hotoft, Co. Lincoln. 1590. Admon. to widow Margaret. Inventory, £71 16s. 8d. [Unindexed Bonds.]

Alexander Emerson, of Searby, Co. Lincoln. 1590. Admon. to widow Margaret. Inventory, £71 16s. 8d. [Unindexed Bonds.]

Alexander Emerson, of Searby, Co. Lincoln. 15 November, 1535. [Dean and Chapter, 1554, fo. 151.] Admon. to widow Margaret. Inventory, £71 16s. 8d. [Unindexed Bonds.]

Alexander Emerson, of Searby, Co. Lincoln. 15 November

1630.

Elizabeth Emerson, of Owmby in Searbie, Co. Lincoln, spinster. 30 Dec., 1610. [Dean and Chapter, 1610, fo. 15.]

To be buried in Searbie churchyard. Edward Chinney, John and Richard Chinney, Robert Chinney and Marie, the five children of my brother-in-law, Robert Chinney. Overseers, John Good and Thomas Marshall. Witnesses:—Robert Marshall, Edward Green and Thomas Berrie. Proved 15 Jan., 1610—1611.

Jenett Emersonne, of Serebie, Co. Linc., widow. 24 May, 1612. (Dean and Chapter, 1612, fo. 47.) To be buried in Serebye Church, near my late husband, Alexander Emersonne. Sons John Emersonne, Thomas Emersonne and Michael Emersonne. Daur. Anne Fotherby. Daur. in-law Agnes Emersonne. Overseers, Thomas Burry, Clerk, and Robert Emersonne. Proved 19 June, 1612.

CAISTOR PECULIAR.

Thomas Emerson, of Caistor, 8 March, 1710. Admon. granted to Alexander Emerson and Thomas Emerson, sons of deceased.

Alice Emerson. 15 August, 1716. Tuition Bond, by George Wharton, conditioned to faithfully perform the office and tru-t of a guardian to Alice Emerson, late of Caistor, decd., the late wife of Alexander Emerson, late of the same place, also deed. (during her minority).

NEW SLEAFORD PECULIAR.

Thomas Emerson, of Sleaford, barber, 18 July, 1708. My two daurs. Alice and Elizth. Wife Elizth. Emerson, sole extrix. Proved at Sleaford, 6 Sept., 1708.

COURT OF THE ARCHDEACON OF STOW.

Thomas Emerson, of Burringham. SJune, 1629. Admon. of the goods and chattels of Thomas Emerson, of Burringham, deed., granted to Alexander Emerson, the natural and lawful brother of the deed.

COURT OF THE DEAN AND CHAPTER.

Thomas Emerson, of Caistor, gent. 7 Nov., 1667. To be buried at Searby. To my daur. Mildred and her heirs, all my land, arable, meadow and pasture in Ulceby, and if she die under 21, then same to be divided between my two sons, Thomas and Michael. My eldest son Alexander Emerson. Wife [notnamed] extrix. Proved 12 Dec., 1067.

Michael Emmerson, of North Kelsey, gent. 28 July. 1702.

if she die under 21, then same to be divided between my two sons, Thomas and Michael. My eldest son Alexander Emerson. Wife Inot named] extrix. Proved 12 Dec., 1067.

Michael Emmerson, of North Kelsey, gent. 28 July, 1702. Admon. granted to Ann Emmerson, the relict of deed. Surety, Thomas Emerson, of Caistor.

Thomas Emerson, of Howsham, in the parish of Cadney, yeoman. 20 May, 1656. To be buried in the church of Cadney near unto the place where my wife was buried. To Edward Emerson, my sonne, £20. Son Thomas Emerson, £20. Son Michaell, £5. Daur. Elizth. Lilforth. Son Robert Emerson, £5. Daur. Elizth. Grantham, 20s. Daur. Isabell Grantham, 3s. 4d., to be paid out of my lands and tenements in Howsham. Grandchild Ann Wright. Son John Emerson, sole exor. Proved 29 Sept., 1661.

Edward Emmerson, of Burgh-in-the-Marsh, laborer. 5 Oct., 1651. Son, Thomas Emmerson, £4. Youngest daur. Mary Emmerson. Eldest daur. Anne Emmerson, extrix. No probate? 17663.

Mary Emerson, of Gayton-le-Marsh, widow. 5 Aug., 1666. Son Thomas Emerson, 20s. Daur. Dorothy Johnson. Son Edward Emerson, 20s. Daur. Dorothy Johnson. Son Edward Emerson, 20s. Daur. Alice. Son William, £15. Grandchild Edward Emerson. Son Jonas, exor. Proved 24 April. 1667.

Alexander Emerson, of Caster (Caistor), esquire. 12 Sept., 1666. To be buried in the North He of Barnetby Church, "near the bones of my wives deceased frendes, where I hope her bodie will come to be interred also." My close of meadow in North Kelsey. . . . to my 2 daurs, Ester and Susanna. Eldest son Thomas Emerson, his own daughter Mildred. Wife Frances, all the part which to me belongeth of the Mannor of Barnetby. Son Alexander. Son Michael. Grandchild Thomas Emerson, Daur. Frances. Son Bernard. Daurs. Emerson, Sands, Smyth and Barnard, 20s. each for rings. Grandchild Alexander E., and his brothers. Grandchild John Farrer. Proved 7 Aug., 1667.

George Emerson, of Saxby, yeoman. 25 March, 1671. Wife Anne, £20. Second son, Robert. £10 (under 21). Daur. Anne Emerson, of Laceby, gent. 21 March, 1677.

APPENDIX. xxxi

1682. † His will was proved 27 Oct., 1750. § His will proved 20 Sept., 1713.

Thomas Emerson, of Brandicar, in the parish of Cadney, grasman. 1 Nov., 1681. Son Edward Emerson, £20. Daur. Ann Emerson. Wife Ann, extrix. Proved 26 April, 1692.

1682. † His will was proved 27 Oct., 1750. § His will proved 20 Sept., 1713.

Thomas Emerson, of Brandicar, in the parish of Cadney, grasman. 1 Nov., 1681. Son Edward Emerson, £20. Daur. Ann Emerson, Wife Ann, extrix. Proved 20 April, 1682.

Edward Emerson, of Howsham, in the parish of Cadney, husbandman. 1 March, 1684. To be buried as near my son Nich. as may be. Son John Emerson. Son-in-law, Thomas Manier. Brother John Emerson. Sen-in-law, Thomas Manier. Broved 16 May, 1685.

John Emerson, of Howsham, in the parish of Cadney, yeoman. 27 Jan., 1991. John Emerson, son of my brother, Edward Emerson. John Emerson, son of the 8d. Thomas Edward Emerson. Son of the 8d. Thomas Emerson. John Emerson, Edward Emerson and Anne, children of the said Thos. E. Residue to John E., son of Edda. E., exor. John Emerson, Edward Emerson and Sander Manier. John Emerson, 1966. Son Jones Emerson, 262. Edwardman. Emerson. John Emerson, 263. Edwardman. Emerson. 1966. Son Jones Emerson, 263. Edwardman. Emerson. John Emerson, edwardman. John Emerson, 264. Edwardman. John Emerson, 265. Edward Emerson, 264. Edwardman. John Emerson, 265. Edward Emmerson, of Tydd St. Mary, 9 March, 1695—6. Wife, Lydia Emerson. My two daurs. Elizth. Emerson and Sarah Emerson. John Emerson, my brother Henry Emerson's son, and his sister, Martha Emerson. Edward Emerson, my sister Ann Emerson's son. Wife, sole extrix. Proved 15 May, 1696.

George Emerson, of Gayton-in-ye-Marsh, husbandman, 17 June, 1695. Daur. Hester, £5. Sons Jones and Martin, £5 each. Son George. Kinsman John Taylor. Wife Elizth, extrix. Proved 11 May, 1696.

Brother Nathaniel Emerson, 5s. Daur. Elizth, Grant, now wife of Samuell Grant, of Trustthorpe, extrix. Proved 19 April, 1697, at Louth. Brook Emerson, of Sutton, widower. 8 March, 1686. Brother Nathaniel Emerson, 169. Daur. Elizth Grant, now wife of Samuell Grant, of Trusthorpe, extrix. Proved 19 April, 1

By Codicil dated 15th December, 1686. Articles of furniture are bequeathed to daughter Elizabeth, and £5 to Benjamin (son). [Not signed or witnessed.] Proved 24th December, 1686.

Will of Hugh Emerson, of Cosgrove, Northamptonabire, Yeoman. Dated xi.th November, 1596. Directs body to be buried in Cosgrove Church. Bequeaths to Agne, his wife, and Francis Emerson his son, "my messuage, lease, tenement and granut of lease lyinge and beinge with. the towner and fields of Cosgrove woh. I have barganed, farmed and taken of and wth. the Right Worshipfull St. Arthure Threckmorte, Knight." Also to son Francis a Cottage at Cosgrove, "weh. I bought of my kinsman, William Neale." To Nathaniell Durhim, "one heefor worth xi.s." To Anne Earle, daughter of Richard Earle, another heefor." To William Emerson, son of Francis, archive the heefor." Other bequests to Hugh, son of Francis, Raphaell, son of Francis Emerson, Francis, who are appointed Executors. Ordains as Overseers, Nicholas Burbery, Yeoman, and Robert Emerson, brother. Witnesses:—William Bradshawe, pson. of Cosgrove, Robt. Emerson and Nicholas Burbery. Proved in the Consistory Court of Peterborough, 16 April, 1692.

\*\*FITERBOROUGH REGISTRY.\*\*

\*\*Richard Emyson, of Cottenham, Cambs. (condition not stated), to be buried in Parish Churchyard of Cottenham (Executors to collect a debt of 28 of Robert Silye, of Stynes; 20s. of Alexander Smith). To my Wife and Son John and Son Richard. Elizabeth my Daughter to have Lease of my house in Church End, and enter immediately after my decease. My daughter-in-law Alice. Will dated 20 May, 1567; proved 13 June, 1567.

John Emerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Husbandman. To be buried in Churchyard at Cottenham. Bequeath house and all things belonging unto Robert Rivers and John Essex, two of the tenants of the Mannor of Crowland, upon trust to the use of my Wife unto Hope Theorem Cambs. Will dated 12 June, 1591.

\*\*Richard Emison, of Cottenham, Cambs., Carpendere. To be buried in the Parish Church yard of Comberton. 1 give unto William, E

James, £30. To my Son Francis, a Copyhold Messuage in Cottenham (Sole Executor.) W. dated 16 Feb., 1668; W. proved 16 Jan., 1668.

Richard Emmerson, the Elder, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Son William, a Messuage. To my Daughter Mary, the Wife of Edward Clerke, of Waterbeach, 26s. To my Wife Margaret, the residue (Sole Executrix). Will dated 11 July, 1677; proved Aug. 11, 1677.

William Emmerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Sister Grace (Wife of John Marshall, of Rampton). To my Wife Ann, Copyhold Messuage (Sole Executrix). To my Nephew Henry Marshall, x. lambs. Will dated 26 June, 1683.

William Emerson the Elder, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my eldest Daughter Ann, one truudle bed, etc., and £5. To my youngest Daughter Margaret, a bed and £5. To my Wife Mary, the residue. Will dated May 30, 1681.

Williams Emerson the Elder, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my eldest Daughter Ann, one trundle bed, etc., and £5. To my youngest Daughter Margaret, a bed and £5. To my Wife Mary, the residue. Will dated May 30, 1681.

Christopher Emerson, of Ely, Watchman. To my Wife Elizabeth (Sole Executrix), a house at Hilgay, at the decease of Ursula Emerson, my Mother. To my Daughters Elizabeth and Mary and Ellen, a house wherein I dwell. To my Son Christopher, a house in Hillgay, in Norfolk. Will dated 6th April, 1679: proved 26 April, 1680.

Thomas Emmerson, of Chesterton, Cambs., Shepherd. To my Wife Johana (Sole Executrix), my Messuage wherein I dwell for her life. To my Son William after her death, to bring up his Son and Daughter and Cousin, John Burgess, Will dated July 4th, 1694.

Francis Emmerson, Ser., of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Wife Elizabeth, Sacres of land at Cottenham for life. To my eldest Son Francis, after her death, also 21 roods of Mariab in Smithey Fenn, and 5 roods of meddow ground in the "Holme." To my Son Richard, £10 and 5 acres of Land called Brods, lying in Cottenham. To my Daughter Elizaheth, £30. To my Daughter Anne Hornebuckle, 5s. Wife Elizabeth and Son Francis Executors. Will dated 6 Oct., 1698.

Margaret Emmerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Widdow. To my elder Daughter Margaret, ½ acre of Arable land at Cottenham. To my second Daughter Elizabeth, 1 Acre of Free Franning (?) in Smithey Fen lying beneath Strong Hills in a certain Furlong called the Points. To my youngest Daughter Margaret, ½ acre of Free Franning? in Smithey Fenn in a certain Furlong called More Cast Furlong, both acres late purchased of William Humphrys, of Cottenham. Will dated May 4th, 1701.

Richard Emmerson, of Cottenham, Cambs., Blacksmith. To my Mother Ann, leasehold Cottage wherein I dwell and 5 roods of Mariah land in Smithey Fen, with the Lott and Common holden of Kings Colle Executrix), and after her decease To my Wife Margarett (Sole Executrix), and after her decease To my Fornace of Free Fenn in Smithey Fenn

Lincoln married into this family of Emotsons, and some of them afterwards changed their name to Emerson, an impudently assumed the Lincolnshire arms.—P. H. E.

Emotson, Robt., of Wisbech, Cambs., Carpenter. Will made 5th March, 1716. To my Brother Thomas, £50, whi is now in the hands of my Mother Elizabeth, given by my Father Robert. Bro. Thos. Sole Exor. Proved 5th May 1717, by Thomas, Sole Exor.

Emerson, Thomas, Vicar of Steeple Morden (Cambs.) Will made 1 May, 1714. To Elizabeth Brown, my Honse keeper (Widow Relict, of Wm. Brown, Senr.), for her life and then to her Son Thos., her Daur. Bridgett and he Grandr. Elizth. To any person related to rae, is. Proved 17 July, 1718, by Elizth. Brown, Sole Exix.

Emerson, Richd., of Fendrayton, Cambs., Yeoman. To my Daur. Mary, a Commonable House in Bluntisham after the dec. ase of Thos. Ridley, if she lives till 21; if not, Son Thomas. Daur. Mary Sole Exix. Will dated 28 May, 1715; proved 28 Sept., 1719.

Emotson, Elizabeth, of Thorney, Widow. Will dates 29 July, 1713. To my son Robert, £50 c/o his Guardian To Mary, Easter, Elizabeth, John, children of my bro. John Brookes, of Stamford, Afsd., Baker, and John Oldman, or Walsoken, Norfolk, Grassier, Guardians for Son Robe. Residue to Son Thomas. Proved 20 June, 1720.

Emerson, Richard, the Elder, of Linton, Cambs., Baker. Will dated 30 Nov., 1739. To my Son Richd., my friend Zacharias Wyatt, all my freehold houses upon trust to pumy Son John Apprentice, and then divide residue between my Sons Richd. and Thos. and John. Son Richd. to be Exor. Proved 1 March, 1739.

Emerson, Thos., of Papworth St. Agnes (no occa., Co. Hunts). To my two Cousins, Thos. Whitechurch, Ann Whitechurch and John Emerson, Thos., of Papworth St. Agnes (no occa., Co. Hunts). To my two Cousins, Thos. Whitechurch, Ann Whitechurch. To my five Nephews and Nieces, children of my Brother John Emerson, Into of my Niece, Susanna Gudgeon and Diana Gudgeon, the Daurs of my Niece, Susanna Gudgeon and Diana Gudgeon, the Daurs of my Niece, Diana Whitechurch, C

or Garon, Lines., also 13 acres in the Manor of Wall Sutton.
Mr. Wignal, of Wisbech, and Wife, Guardians. Proved
28 Aug., 1745.

Emerson, John, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To
my Wife Mary, the House I now live in and 3 acres of free
arable land in the fields of Cottenham, formerly Norman's,
also my acre of free marsh land in Smithey fen, formerly
my Fathers, after her decesse, unto my 2 Daughters, Alice
Wilson and Elizabeth Maile. To my Son James, their
Bror., £5. Wife Mary, Exix. Dated 20 March, 1742;
proved 10 June, 1749.

Emotson, Richd., of Whittlesey, Cambs., Surgeon and
Apothecary. Will dated 30 Oct., 1792. My 13 acres in
Walsoken, also 8 acres in Walton, Norfolk, in tenure of
Widow Moss, unto Wm. Carter, of Scrimsby, in the Coy.
of Lincoln, Farmer and Grazier, subject to a payment of
£50 to his Bror., Thos. Carter, of Friskney. 6 acres in
Walsoken unto Elisth. Purdeu, of Whittlesey, Spinster,
and then to John Johnson, of Bucknell, near Horneastle,
Grazier, My dwellinghouse in Whittlesey to sd. Elisth.
Purdeu. To Chas. Wignall, the only Son of my relation.
Richd. Wignall, deed. Elizth. Purdeu, Sole Extrix. Proved
24 June, 1793.

Emerson, John, of Cottenham, Cambs., Yeoman. To
my Son Francis Emerson, 8 acres and 1 rood in Cottenham
held of the Rectory Manor by Copy of Court Roll. To my
Daur. Ann Emerson, 3 acres in Smithey Fen, in Cottenham,
with appts. held of the Manor of Croylands. To my Wife
Mary, my Son John Emmerson, who owes me £400. Wife
Mary, Sole Exix. Will dated 6 Oct., 1796; proved 13 May,
1797.

NORWICH REGISTRY TO 1700.

NORWICH REGISTRY TO 1700.

Allen Emerson, of Norwich. Will of A. E., of the par. of St. Peter Mancroft, dated 9th Nov., 1641. Bequeaths to his w. Susan Emerson, all bis lands, tenements and hereditaments freehold and copyhold, situated in North Repps, late one Robert Byries, also house in wh. he lives in St. Peter M. parish for her natural life; after her decease to his eldest son Henry Emerson and his heires. Item, his died Susan and John Warren her husband, 24 Score. Item, his Son Allen, four score pounds; item, his son Robert, four score pounds; item, his son Four score pounds; item, his son John, four score

xxxiii

pounds—to be paid within one year of his death. In default of payment, power to enter upon certain lands at North Repps until paid. Desires that after the death of his w. his Son Henry shall take charge of his Son Christopher E., and should he refuse, he shall pay £100 to such one of his brothers and s. who will undertake it. Sd. Allen Emerson. Witnesses:—Will Hall, Anne Man, Richd. Gaile. Proved at Consy. Ct. of Norwich 11 Jam., 1641.

Emerson, widow of Richard Emerson, 1064, of Great Yarmouth, Mariner, leaves her money and goods to her Son Robert E. In presence of Thomas Ladd and Emerson, widow, late w. of Thomas Emerson, deaded to her Son Robert E. In presence of Thomas Ladd and Emerson, widow, late w. of Thomas Emerson, decased.

Norfolk Archberoonky.

Red. 1678, Fo. 846.

Mary Emerson, widow, of Hilgay, Co. Norf., sick. To be decently buried according to the ch. of England. Mentons Mary Emerson, elizabeth Emerson, daughters and executrixes. Son Robert Emerson, house at Feltwell. Grandchild John Emerson (son of my son, John Emerson, decased.) Grandchild Elizabeth Emerson (dau. of my son Robt. Emerson and Jane his w.). Grandchildren Mary and Jane (daus. of my son Robt. and Jane his w.). Grandchildren Francis Beaumont, dau., and Edmund Beaumont, s., of my dau. Margaret Beaumont, of Boughton. Mary Emerson. Wit.:—Nich. Spencer, Samuel Aldey. Proved 20 Jan., 1678—9, by the executrixes.

Christopher Emerson, of Hillgay, Co. Norf., weak, etc. To be buried according to Church of England. Mentions well beloved wife Ursula. Son Christopher Emerson, children of tay son John Emerson, and Elizabeth Emerson, of Hillgay, Co. Norf., weak, etc. 1858, Fo. 395; No. 61.

Robert Emerson, of Hillgay, Co. Norf. Mentions wife Jane Emerson. Son William Emerson. Dau. Mary Emerson. Dau. Jane Emerson. Dau. Blizth. Emerson. Wife Jane, Emerson. Son William Emerson. Dau. Mary Emerson. Dau. Jane Emerson. Dau. Blizth. Emerson. Wife Jane, Sole ex. Wit.:—Robt. Spencer, George Dearsley. Proved 11 June, 1688. (Contributed by Col. J. P. S.)

Dau. Jane Emerson. Dau. Elizth. Emerson. Wife Jane, sole ex. Wit:—Robt. Spencer, Nic. Spencer, George Dearsley. Proved 11 June, 1688. (Contributed by Col. J. P. S.)

REGISTER 1685; Fo. 7.

William Emerson, of Hilgay, Co. Norfk., Blacksmith. Mary, wife, house in Hilgay. Margaret Emerson, my daur., 10s. Robert Emerson, my son, 10s. Mary Emerson, my daur., 10s. at 21. Elizabeth Emerson, my daur., 10s. at 21. Elizabeth Emerson, my daur., 10s. at 21. Elizabeth Emerson, my daur., 10s. at 21. William Emerson, my son, 10s. at 21. Thomas Emerson, my son, 10s. at 21. William Reve, . . . . Portter. Dated 6 Decr., 1665. No proof recorded. SUFFOLK WILLS.

Fewich Redistrix.

Will of William Emerson, of Stoake next Ipswich. Wife Alyce Emerson. Daughter Alyce Emerson. Youngest son John Emerson. (No other relatives mentioned in Will.) Will dated 11 Jan., 1612; proved 28 July, 1614.

Robert Emerson, of Bromeswell, Suffolk, Sack Cloath weaver. Will dated 19th April, 1679. Gives all lands, messuages and tenements situate at Clopton. Suffolk to Brother-in-law, Marke King, of Charsfield, and Sister Rose (wife of Marke King) for life, after death of survivor, to heirs of Sister Rose. Gives all lands at Patistry to Sister Rose subject to payment of 50s. a year to Mother Elizabeth Wood. Gives £25 to Brother Thomas Wood, of Bromeswell, but if dead, to Sister Margaret Cole, 6 Bromeswell, widow. To Thomas Cole, Abraham Cole, Philip Cole and Robert Cole, Sons of said Margaret Cole, E5 each. Residue to Marke King, who is appointed sole Executor. Witnesses:—Elizabeth Wooll. Ann Greene, Gervas Hubbald. Proved 21st May, 1684.

John Emerson, of Easton, Suffolk, Blacksmyth. Will dated 21 May, 1684. Gives Wife Jane lands and tenements in Easton for life; after her death to Brother Matthew Emerson, of Brundish, Suffolk, yeoman; 40s. to Sister Susan Browning and the three children she had by Browning; 40s. to Jane, the Daughter of John Harvy, which he had by Tostator's Sister Elizabeth; £5 to Mary, wife of George Gooding; 40s. each to the two Sons,

APPENDIX.

his Son Henry, but if Henry dies to go to William Capon, another Son of Edward Capon. Edward Capon, the Elder, sole Executor. Witnesses:—Jonas Spurling, Elizabeth Marion, Nich. Freeman. Proved 12th December, 1692.

Bury St. Edmond's Wills.

Administration of Henry Emerson, of Chevington (Dec., 1089), and granted to Ambrose and Henry, the Sons.

CANTERBURY REGISTRY.

Robert Emmerson, of St. Lawrence, in Thanett, in the County of Kent, Taylor, by his Will bearing date the 25th Septembris, Anno Dni., 1636, and in the twelfth years of the raigns of Lord Charles by the grace of God of England, etc.: bequeaths his soule into the hands of Allmightie God, and his body to thearth to be interred in the Churchyard of St. Lawrence aforesaid. And he bequeaths the following legacies:—To his Wife Eve, the use of his house in S. Lawrence aforesaid, with thappurtenances and profits thereof during her naturall life, and after her decease he gives and bequeaths the same house to his two sonnes. Thomas Emerson and William Emerson, to be equally devided betwixt them, they paying unto his daughter Margarett three pounds of lawfull money of England, and to his other three daughters, Jane, Mary and Elizabeth, forty shillings a peece of like lawfull money within two monthes after the decease of his said Wife, equally to be paid betwixt his two sonnes aforesaid. All his movable goods he gives to his said Wife, and he appoints her sole Executrix of his Will. In witness whereof he sets his hand and seal. Robt. Emerson. Witnesses:—Hen. Johnson, Jo. Evers, William Fage, Wm. Dunkin, Vicar. Proved in the Archdeacon's Court of Canterbury the 18th day of October, 1636.

GLOUCESTER REGISTRY.

1685, Harnoys Emerson, Coldaston, yeoman. Wife Judith. Son Henry, Exor. Son Thomas. Son William. Dau. Judith married — Taylor. Bequeath Corn Ground called Crofts to his wife Judith. Mentions Grandson Harnoys or Hornois Emerson, the daus, of Andrew Emerson and Sarah his wife, 20s. apiece. Andrew was probably the testator's son. Will proved at Chipping Sodbur

nesses:—John Norris, John Bundocke. Pr. 13 Jan., 1657—8.

\* Printed because of doubtful spelling. Fide Chapter on Essex.—P. H. E.

LEWES REGISTRY.

Anne Emerson, of New Shoreham, in the County of Sussex, Widow, by her Will, dated the 5th June, 1677, bequeathed to her Brother, Edward Virgoe, of Cuckfield, Sussex, &2. To Anne Gates, Daughter of William and Alice Gates, the granddaughter of the deceased, the interest of the £20 given to the said Anne Gates nutil she attained 15 years of age. All the residue of her personal estate unto her granddaughter, Anne Woolvin, of New Shoreham, Spinster, whom she appointed sole Executrix. Will proved by Anne Woolvin, 6th July, 1678.

WINCHESTER REGISTRY.

Radulphus Emerson. In the name of Gode, Amen, the laste day of Auguste, the yeere of or lorde Gode, A thousand fyve hundred & xxiij. I, Ralphe Emerson, of the pysche of Buryton, make this, my laste wyll, aftr the manr & forme foloyange fyrst & foremyst I bequere my Soule to Allmyhity Gode to his blysyd modr. Seinte Marye, and to all the hole company of hevyn, and my body to be buryed wt. yn ye pysche churche of buryton aforescyd. Also I bequeve to the modr. Churche of Seinte Swythewn illj.d. Also to ye hye Aulter of ye pysche Churche of Buryton abovewrytt, ijz. iij,d. Also I bequeve to evry Stokyd lyrte mayntaynyd wt.yn yt. same churche, vij.d. Also for brekynge the grownd for my grave, vjs. vij.d. Also I bequeve to ye torches mayntaynyd wt.yn yt. forescyd Churche, xx.d. Also to bequeve to my Sone henry, ij.li. vjs. vij.d. Also to bequeve to my sone henry, ij.li. vjs. vij.d. Also to be preest to ayng for my soule and my bufactors on quarture of ye yeere, xxxiijs. siijd,d. Also I bequeve to my Sone henry, ij.li. vjs. vij.d. Also to my dowhter Margaret xl.a., and yf ytt shall fortune any of the to fayle before thei be maryable, then I wyll yt porcyon to be devydyd a mongs the odr. lengest lyvars in evyn poreyons, and yf ytt shall fortune nay wfe to fayle before ye yeeres some for yeeres of my Indetur. of ye ferme yt i dwellyn

expyryd, then I wyll yt my sonne henry occupy ye rest of ye yeeres, and yf yté shall fortune hy. to fayle wt. onte Ischewe yen. to remayne to my Sono Trystem: and to ye lengest lyvar of them too, or of my dowhters Anne and Margarat. And yf yth should fortune the all to fayle wt. oute yechewe be fore ye yeeres be expyryd, then I wyll ye yeeres to remayne to Wyllyan Emerson, my sonne, a yonge gray hors and my tawny gowne furryd wt. blake Iambe. Also Io bequeve to Wyllyan Emerson, my sonne, a yonge gray hors and my tawny gowne furryd wt. blake Iambe. Also to Wyllyan Emerson, my sonne, a yonge gray hors and my tawny gowne furryd wt. blake Iambe. Also to Wyllyan Emerson, my sonne, a yonge also beque to Jane & Isabell Scraggs to evy. of the. a cow and a qart. malt. Also to evy. of my godechyldryn a lambe. Also to viji, men to ber me to churche to evy. of them ilijd. Also I orden and make my trusty supysor of this my last wyll my broot Mayste, Thoas. Enresey, and I wyll be have for his labor xxxs. All the resedue of my goods, movable and unmovable, my detes fyrste payde & my wylf ultyflyld, I gyve and bequeve to Margaret, my wyfe, whome I orden and make my faythefull, trusty, and sole executive to bestowe for my soule as scheechall thynke moste pleasurd to God and helth to my soule & all crysten. Dat die R Ao. uts. ah ji testib. Willmo Nebb, clico, Joe bynkam and Joe Samson eu aliis.

Phath fult testm. retrosjit vije Novebris ao. Di. 1523 i Capella Soc. Elisabz, Comissa fuit Admistracio executrici in forma inris inrat, h het ad exhid. Inventarim in hoc loco die mercurii am. festu. Thome. (Printed because of doubtful spelling.—P. H. E.)

"Otto: F, 1566—1575.

"Paull Amorson, soolemaister of the queristers in New College in Oxon." My body to be buried in Christen man's buriall. To my brother, John Amorson, "all that litel goodes web. I have in his wor

1823—30, are now deposited in the General House, Edinburgh, "-J. E. Corrie, Commissary Office, Edinburgh, "Scotch Confirmations (Probates Angliec) are now granted and recorded in the Sheriff Courts, i.e., the County Courts of which the Sheriff of each county is the Judge. The Burgh register here relate mainly to titles of heritable property within the Burgh, and are of little genealogical value. The name Emerson does not occur in the Forfar Town or District Register, and I should think it extremely rare in Scotiand."—A. N. MacHardy, Town Clerk of Forfar, N. B. "The Records of the Commissary Office, Edinburgh, go back to the Reformation."—J. E. Currie.

"No charge is made for searches at the Record Office, Edinburgh, prior to 1780, if it is intended to print the result."—M. Livingstone, Record Office, Edinburgh, N. B. The Rev. W. McLeod, of Edinburgh, kindly searched the Testamentary Register of the Lohians at Edinburgh, 514—1700, and the Chronological Index in the Register House, and finds no Emersons, Embersons or Emmersons. I take leave to thank Mr. McLeod especially for his courtesy and kindness.—P. H. E.

LIST OF PRINTED WILLS AND INDEXES ALL SEARCHED FOR EMERSONS.

"The fifty earliest wills in the Court of Probate, London, 1387—1439," Early Eng. Text Soc., 1882. "The Register of Edmund Stafford," by J. C. Hingeston, Randolph, 1886, "Genealogical Gleanings in England," by H. F. Waters, Boston, 1885. A list of printed wills, "Notes and Queries," 3 series—II, 341, 408, 343, 515; III. 30, 75. "Early Montgomery Wills at Hereford Registry," Powysland Club, Vol. XVI, 29; XVII, 2083—1652, and fo, 149 wills and admons, granted in Consistory Court of York, 1600—1724. MS. wills and administrations," by J. G. Nichols, and the following, which, for the sake of convenience, I have, in this edition, arranged alphace of the Province of Wills from Dectors' Commons," by J. G. Nichols, and the following, which, for the sake of convenience, I have, in this edition, arranged alphace of the Bishops of Carlisle, 1833—1858, Clend

APPENDIX. XXXV

proved in the Hustings Court, 1258—1688," 2 vola., by Dr. Sharpe (a most excellent and valuable work). Norfolk "Early Norfolk Wills from the Norwich Registry," by John L'Estrange (being all the interesting wills from Regr. Haydon), 1370—1383. "Norfolk Antiquarian Miscellany," 1. pp. 345—412. "MSS. Collections," by A. Norris and J. L'Estrange, penss me; and by D'Ewes (Harl. MSS. 10). Northamptonshire and Rutland ("Calendar of Northamptonshire and Rutland Wills, 1510—1652," Mr. Phillimore (Index Library); now issued separately. Northern Counties: "Wills and Inventories illustrative of the History of the Northern Counties," published by the Surtees Society. Oxford: Griffiths "Index to Wills proved in the Court of the Chancellor of Oxford," Svo, 1862. Somersetshire: "Abstracts of S-mersetshire Wills," by the late Rev. F. Brown, F.S.A., printed by Mr. F. A. Crisp, Grove Park, Dennark Hill, S.E. (Second series in the press). Suffolk: "Calendar of Early Suffolk Wills," Ipwwich Registry, 1444—1620; "East Anglian," new series, begun Vol. 1., p. 340. "Calendar of Wills at Ipswich, 1444—1600," by F. A. Crisp (In the press). This, like most of Mr. Crisp's publications, is published at a prohibitive price, viz., £2 12a. 6d. These luxurious isanes atop much good work being done "Bury Wills and Inventories," by S. Tymms, published by the Canden Society in 1850. Sussex: "Sussex Wills and Administrations at Lewes, 1541—1652," by W. H. Hall. To be published by the Index Library (in the press). Yorkshire: "A Catalogue of the Yorkshire Wills at Somerst House, 1649—1660." Yorkshire Archi. and Top. Association. "Index to bundles of untranscribed Wills at York," temp. Charles I. id., not yet issued. "Testamenta Eboracensia," published by the Surtees Society, Index to original Letters of Administrations, printed by F. A. Crisp.—W. Re.

The wills up to 1700 at every registry in Eagland and Wales have been searched except Notts, which only includes one or two Peculiar Courts, the Notts wills having been formerly registered at York (p.v.

# Chancery Proceedings.

B. & A., 1558—1640. INDEX ONLY.

Bundle 58, No. 87. Plaintiff, Emerson, Anne; Defendans, Millington, John; subject, Money matters; county, Buckingham.

Bundle 59, No. 22. Plaintiff, Emerson, Thomas; Defendant, Woode, Robert; place, Boothby; county, Lincoln.

Bundle 69, No. 47. Plaintiff, Emetson (?), William; Defendant, Cocker, Christopher; place, Croft, parcels of manor of; county, Lincoln.

CHANCERLY PROCEEDINGS.

ELIZABETH.

Vol. I. E.e. 1, No. 3. Plaintiffs, George Emerson and Cuthbert Emerson; Defendant, George Lynsley; Object of the suit, Bill to complete contract for sale; county, Durham.

E.e. 1, No. 27. Plaintiffs, Henry Emerson, James Smith, Nicholas Elye and James Foster; Defendant, Wm, Derlett; object, Bill to quiet possession; county, Norfolk.

E.e. 2, No. 63. Plaintiff, John Emmerson; Defendants, Nich, Saunderson, Henry Jenkinson and William Evans; object, Claims under a will; county, Lincoln.

E.e. 3, No. 68. Plaintiff, Henry Emerson, son and heir of Thos. Emerson; Defendant, Humfrey Emerson; object, Claim by devise and as heir; counties, Southwark, London, Kent, Essex.

E.e. 5, No. 32. Plaintiff, Richd, Emerson; Defendant, Cuthbert Emerson; object, Claim under a settlement; county, Durham.

A.a. 8, No. 64. Plaintiff, Alexr. Allen; Defendant, Ralph Emerson; object, Wrongful posson, deeds, evidences; county, York.

B.b. 30, No. 36. Plaintiff, John'n Bancks; Defendants, Ralph Emerson; object, Wrongful posson, deeds, evidences; county, York.

Ralph Emerson; object, wrong, to county, York.

B.b. 30, No. 36. Plaintiff, Jon'n Bancks; Defendants, Ouswell Emerson, Margt. Emerson and Elizabeth Wilkes; object, Bill to complete sale and deliver deeds; county, Warwick.

Vol. II. L.l. 6, No. 59. Plaintiffs, Elizabeth Lego, widow,

Jno. Parker, Riehd. Thurnett, and Ellin, his wife; Defendants, Thos. Emerson, Wm. Clayton, Hugh Bowker, esq., and George Marre; object, Claim under a joint purchase; counties, Southwk., in Surrey, and London.
S.s. 10, No. 45. Plaintiff, Edwd. Stanhope, 1572; Defendants, Hy. Welbye, Stephen Harrington, Wm. Swanns-Farbarne, Juo. Stallingboroughe, Wm. Welford, Richard Emerson, Hy. Holeson, Wm. Slake, and Christr. Scrowbie; object, Claim by purchase; country, Lincoln.
W.w. 15, No. 2. Plaintiff, Richd. Welch, 1596; Defendants, Richd. Emerson and wife; object, Personal matters. Chascent Defoortroops. (Eliz., Jas. 1, Charles I.)
E. No. 15, No. 17. Emerson v. Hilyard.
E. No. 15, No. 20. † Emerton v. Compton.
E. No. 17, No. 4. Emerson v. Redshawe et Holmes.
Chascent Photography. (Series II., 1587—1596.)
Bundle 238, No. 5. Plaintiff, Emerson, Cuthbert; Defendant, Emerson, Robert; place, Cosgrove; county, Northampton.

E. No. 17, No. 4. Emerson v. Redshawe et Holmes.
Chancery Prochediscs. (Series II., 1587—1596.)
Bundle 238, No. 5. Plaintiff, Emerson, Cuthbert; Defendant, Emerson, Robert; place, Cosgrove; county, Northandpton.

(Series II., 1596—1616.)

Bundle 268, No. 47. Plaintiff, Emerson, Humphrey; Defendant, Emerson, Margaret, widow, and others; place, London; county, Middlesex.

Emerson; —Chancery Prochediscs.

(1558—1600) §: Bill, dated 24 June, 1555, by Anne Emerson v. John Milington. John Emerson, brother of Oratrix, entrusted 210 legacy to Anne, under their mother's will, to one, John Milington; anent-which £10, the present suit. (No Co. named, but Buckingham is given in the Index, q. v.) Answer of John Millington, not dated, says that he and the compit., about 6 years ago, were both in the house of Sir Nicha. Strelley, deed., the defet, being his servant, and the £10 in question was money which his master sent him is fetch from John Emerson, and which he gave to ad. Sir Nicholas. The replication and rejoinder give no further information. (Strelleys a Lincolnshire family.—P. H. E.)

§ 1811, dated 10 May, 1568, by Thomas Emerson, of Cadney, Co. Lincoln. Wood denies the assertion.

§ 19. Bill, dated 30 May, 1567, by William Emetson, of Lincoln, v. Christopher Cocker, regarding delivery of lands in the Manor of Crofte. Gives no genealogical particulars. (Much dainaged.)

Elizabeth. E. C. ; Bill, dated 23 April, 1592, by Henry Emerson, of Loddon, Co. Nord, yeoman, James Smith, Nicholas Elye and Jeames Foster, yeomen, r. William Poriett. The late James Smithe (deed. about 13 years since) was seized of 14 a l. in Loddon, held under the manor of Bacons. By his will he left same to Joan, his wife, until his son, William, was 21. About 4 years after (i.e., cive. 20 Eliz.), said Joan married Compite. Emerson, of the City of Lincoln, fishmonger, v. Nicholas Saunderson, Henry Jednikason and William Adams. Thomas Barker, late of Lincoln, fishmonger, v. Nicholas Saunderson, Henry Jednikason, by Sill, dated 25 Oct., 1509, by John

property in Southwark, etc., to his class son Thomas Emerson, and his heirs, and after his death ad. Thomas cutered into possession. Sd. Thomas married Anne Robiout, vily child of John Bobiout, nephew and heir of one Lawrence Bobiout, cit. and girdler of London; sald Anne being heir of messuages and lands in Southwark and Essex, devised by will of said Lawrence Robiout, dated 8 Oct., 5 and 6 P. and Mary. The whole of the premises have descended to Orator, a and h. of Thomas and Anne. One Humphrey Emerson, of S'thwark, has possessed himself of deeds, etc., relating to property, and keeps orators from his inheritance. Humphrey Emerson, in his answer dated 25 (and 7) Nov., 1900, says Thomas Emerson, father of Orator, did by will, dated about June, 37 Eliz, bequenthe messuages in S'thwark, etc., to defendant, to his use for 8 years after decease of Margaret Emerson, then wife of said Thomas, for the education of John, Sara and Susan Emerson, his children, with remr. to Compitt and his heirs, then to said John and his heirs, and in default again, to John Emerson and the defendant, his brothers. The said Margaret, his widow, still survives. Defdt. was appted. guardian to all Thomas's children. He placed Compitt, at school in the country, and afterwards sent him to Cambridge, where he continued till about 6 mths. ago, about which time he unadvisedly contracted himself to a young woman, and has since married her; and the svit is probably brought at the augustion of the friends of the wife. John Lowen, associated with compit, was lately a recusant, and in no way allied to Compite or his father.

E.e. § Bill, dated 23 June, 1596, by Richard Emerson, of the City of London, v. Cuthbert Emerson. Robert Emerson, of Gatecastle, Co. Durham, Orator's father, was sesied of mess, and lands in Stanhope in Wardell, held of the Bp. of Durham as of his Mr. of Stanhope. About 9 years ago, for the preferment of Graco, have a hout 9 years ago, for the preferment of George Emerson, defend to hope and the said premises. The answer real th

have wrongfully entered into said premises. The answer, replication and rejoinder contain nothing further re Emerson.

B.b. §2. Bill, dated 12 May, 1598, by Jonathas Bancks, v. Owawell Emerson, Margarett Emerson and Elizabeth Wilkes. The defdts. (Elizabeth Wilkes being widow of Walter Wilkes, deed.) hold deeds relating to a mess. In Coventry sold by said Walter to defdt.; but the purchase was not completed owing t. Walter's death. They refuse to carry out the agreement. Defdts.' answer says Margaret Emerson is a widow, and very aged.

Lal. §3. Bill, dated 23 Jan., 1596—7, by Elizabeth Lego and others, v. John Emerson, William Clayton, Hugh Bowker and George Marre. John Redman (father of Complainant, Elizabeth Lego) and William Emerson, oitizen and Bowyer, of London, conjointly bot, the Woolsack, in Bermondsey St., Southwark. The suit regards possession. John Emerson, in his answer, dated 3 Feb., 1596—7, says that Redman and Wm. Emerson agreed on 30 June, 4 and 5 P. and Mary, that the longest survivor should (inherit?) John Redman predeed. Wm. Emerson, defdt's. father. There is a great deal about Redman's family, but nothing further re Emerson. (Part decayed.)

W.w. §4. Bill dated 26 Nov., 1596, by Richard Welch, of London, Shoemaker, v. Richard Emerson and Agnes his wife. Compitt's sister, one Martha Welch, on coming to London from Co. Glouc., confided her goods and chattels to one Rd. Emerson, of Horton, Co. Glouc., yoman, and Agnes his wife. Martha died a yoar ago, and defdts. repudiate claims on them.

S.s. §2. Bill, dated 16 June, 1572, by Edward Stanhope, of Grey's Inne, Esq., v. Henry Welbye . . . . Richard Emerson, and others. Richard Emerson is one of the trustees appointed by defdt. Welbye, with regard to premises

in Gouxhill, Co. Lincoin, in order that wrongs committed by said Welbye on Complt. with regard to the property may be taken out of the cognisance of the common law. In the defendant's answer, Richard Emerson is styled the constable, and he and other defets, were called in as with the constable, and he and other defets. Were called in as with the constable, and he and other defets, were called in as with the constable, and he and other defets, were called in as with the constable, and he and other the constable, and susanah Fawdyn, widow, v. Henry Hillyard, Eseq, and John Barnard. Depns taken at Goxhill, Co. Lincoin, 22 Dec. 16 Car. I. Emerson and Welcome are owners of the Rectory of Goxhill. The suit regards lands asserted to belong to said Rectory.

Y. Depns, etc., in suit of John Emerson, gent., v. William Holmes and Thomas Redelshaw; taken at Rippon, Co. Yorke, 18 April, 1640. Snit brought on a/c of misdemeanours, etc., committed by Compltt's apprentice, John Race. John Emerson is apparently a merchantadventure, dealing especially in grain.

Ser. II. (1596-1010) W. Bill, dated 4 Nov., 1596, by Humphrey Emerson, exor. of last will of Thomas Emerson, late of the Emry, Southwark, gent., deed. v. Margaret was vidor and exx. of late Wm. Hornblowe, late Citizen and Goldsamth of London. By indenture made 23 Aug., 36 Elit., before their marriage they gave security for payments to Thomas and John Hornblowe for certain suns due. The suit is brot. by exor. of Thomas against the other parties to the Indenture.

(1587-1596) 22- Bill, dated 23 Apr., 1594, by Cuthbert Emerson, of Hansloppe, Co. Bucks, yeoman, v. Robert Emerson of Hansloppe, Co. Bucks, yeoman, v. Robert Emerson, of Hansloppe, Co. Bucks, yeoman, v. Rob

was to Brian.

Car. I. E.e. 10. Bill, dated 10 Oct., 1632, by Alexander

APPENDIX.

Emerson, of Glamford Briggs, Co. Line., gentn., v. Christopher Nevill, Rowland Farmery, and Katherine, his wife. One, Alexander Emerson, the elder, late of Glamford Briggs, Co. Line., deed. about 2 years since, bot. moiety of Rectory of Coxhill, Co. Line., and also a mes and lands in Barton on Humber, making his only son, Alexander, joint purchaser with him, though he paid no part of the purchase money, and could not altenate any part, etc. The son was a weak man, and when his father sent for him from London, where he then was, to bestow him in marriage with a gentlewoman, Christopher Nevill, then an inskeeper in Lincoln, tried to invelgie him into a marriage with his dau. Katherine (July, 1629). Alexx., junr., was then a minor, and he was married to her within a few hours. Alexander, senr., settled the Manor of Benning-holme, Co. York, on his said son, which, as soon as he came of age, he sold. Alexander, the father, and son, paid as un to Christopher and Katherine to be quit of all annoyance and to recover title deeds of lands first mentioned; but a few days after, sd. Katherine married One Bowland Farmery, of the City of Lincoln. In spite of which they conspire together to defrand your Orator (Alexx., Junr.).

E. e. \$\frac{1}{2}\$. Bill, dated \$Feb., 1985—6, by Richard Emerson, of Blunsham, als. Bluntisanan, Co. Hunts, x. Joane Vavisor and John Vavisor, Nicholas Palferriman and John Piers. Suit arises out of a proposed exchange of lands between the parties, who are all copyholders at Blunsham, of the Queen's Manor or Soke of Somersham, said Co. (Answer of St. Lawrence, & Co., yeoman, v. Abraham Bridge and Richard Eve, regarding lands settled on oratrix, March 23, Jas. L. by Abraham Bridge, father of late Joseph Bridge, on her marriage with said Joseph; who afterwards entered into a bond to pay his father an annuity of £20. Joseph died leaving 2 children and no means. Orators beg to be relieved of responsibility of bond. Answer of Richard Eve annexed, and the surface of the surface of the defeat of the surface

one of the defdts, to the bill of Christopher Emerson, re a debt in money.

E.e. 19. Bill, dated 12 Oct., 1642, by Christopher Emerson, of London, merchant, Jon. Hockenhull and Michael Oldisworth, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fields, Esqs., and William Wise, of Lincolu's Inn, Esq., r. Richard Derham and others, re interests in Sutton Marsh, Co. Lincoln, Duchy of Lancaster.

E. 20. Bill, dated 8 Feb., 1630, by Humfrey Emerson, William Emerson and John Emerson, 3 of the younger sons

xxxvii

of Henrie Emerson, late of South Lambeth, gent., decd., r. John Bennett and ors. In the suit (abstracted above) and other controversies between the late Henrie Emerson and Norton, Easton and Painter, the parties agreed to abide the decision of arbitrators. The award made provided a certain sum for the education of the six sons of Henry Emerson, in the december of the six sons of the Prize and John: Mathewe, Thomas and Henry being the the elder sons. The Compita, poor and fatherless young men, sue the defendts, who are trustees for the said sum. (Answer annexel.)

E. ½. The answer, dated 22 June, 1646, of Adrian and Giles Peters, 2 of the defendts to the Bill of Christopher Emerson, Michael Oldisworth and William Wise, Esq., reinterests, 2 of the defendts to the Bill of Christopher Emerson, Michael Oldisworth and William Wise, Esq., reinterests, 2 of the sension, gents., v. Tobye Combeted above—bill.)

Chas. I. E. e. §. 20 Ang., 1643. Christopher Emerson and Will. Kellaway, of London, gents., v. Tobye Combetes, and John Combetes, senior, gent. Defts, having sold the manor of lordship of Abbots Langley als. Lees Langley, in Co. Herts., 1 cap. mess. and other lands and tents. there to pits now with others of their name pretend title to the said premises. and disturb pilts in their enjoyment. Ecc. ½. 22 June, 1639. Alexander E., of Caster, in Co. Line, gent., Edw. Welcome, of Markett Staynton in sd. Co., gent., and Susanna Fawdyn, of Gothill, in said Co., gent., and Susanna Fawdyn, of Gothill, in said Co., widow, and Susanna Fawdyn, select of chill, cont. more than 330 a. which paid tithes to the rectory of Gorhill, and pits. being seject of sd. Rectory are also seised of a movable fee-simple in sd. prem. They demised sl. rectory to divers tenants. The said meadow has since the death of said Wellow. The said meadow has since the death of said wellow to the said susan, have a since the death of said susan since the many server of John Browne, merchant, to bill of Christopher Emerson, merchant, so bill of the since t

Bp. by ind. dated 16 Ap., 1641, demined sd. prem. to plt. for the lives of Thos. and Alex., 2 of the sons, and Dorothy, one of the dans. of plt. The sd. Rob. Sergeant being a contentious man of a very "crabbed and crookt contersacon," about 3 or 4 years ago persuaded Mrs. Parker and her dau. to pretend a title in sd. prem. in order to do plt. out of same.

E.e. \$\frac{1}{2}\$. Bill, dated \$50 Oct., 1636, of George Emerson, of Brackenhill, in Co. Durhan, gent., v. Christr. Harrison, of Endstate, in Stanhope Park, in sd. Co. By Ind. dated July, 14 Jas. I, 1616], Wm. Bp. of Durhan demised to George E., of the Eastgate, in Stanhope Park, gent., deed., the mess. called the Eastgate, in Werlale, and a parcel of ground there called the High of the Parke, in the ten. of sd. George, during the lives of plt. Geo. E., John E. and Hen. E., sons of Raphe E., of Unthanke, in Co. Durham, gent. So seised the sd. Geo. E., of Eastgate, by Jud. dated March, 15 Jas. I., made bet. himself of 1 part, and the sd. Ralph, by the name of Raphe E., of Wolsingham, bro. of sd. Geo., Ric. E., of Ludwell, Geo. E., of Barneton, and plt., by name of Geo. E., so f sd. Raphe, gent., of the other part, granted sd. prem. to sd. Raphe, Ric., Geo. and plt. for lives of plt. and of the said John and Hen. E. A lease of the sd. prem. for S years had been made to Christr. Harrison, of Eastgate, and at his requests a further lease for 5 years was nade to him by ind. dated Dec. 2 Chas. I, 1626, bet. the sd. Geo. E., of Eastgate, and plt. by name of Geo. E., in the said John and Hen. E. die in the yearly rent of 290. Geo. E., of Eastgate, and his will about Oct. 3 Chas. I, and devised sd. prem. to plt, as his nephew, and £10 year to sd. Christropher H., his bro. in law, and made plt. his sexor. The sd. Christr. have got poss. of sd. or right lease, now reduces to pay rent.

\*E.e. \$\frac{1}{2}\$. Bill, dated 4 Nov., 1033, of Eliz Emerson, the elder, and Eliz E., the younger, "for therelease had been and the contine so the part of the said parties of the part

E.e. \$\frac{1}{2}\$. Bill, dated 11 June, 1638, of John Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, Merchant Adventurer, v. Thos. Redshaw and Will. Holmes. Suit about John Race, of Rippon, who was made apprentice to sd. John E., Thos. Redshaw and Hugh Ripley being his bondsmen.

E.e. \$\frac{1}{2}\$. Bill, dated 3 May, 1620, of Edw. Emerson, of London, brewer, v. Rob. Swann. Thos. Emerson, of London, brewer, with Robt. Swann, his surety stood bound in the sum of £100 to one Groome, and entered into a bond, dated Aug., 20 Jas. 1. [1622], for counter security for sd. Swann. The sd. Thos. died owing £1000, and the sd. Swann claimed a large sum of plt. as admor. of his goods, etc.

anted Aug., 20 Jas. I. [1622], for counter security for sd.
Swann. The sd. Thos. died owing £1000, and the sd.
Swann claimed a large sum of plt. as admor. of his goods, etc.

E.e. \$\frac{15}{25}\$. Bill, dated \$\frac{1}{25}\$ Feb., 1635, of Ric. Emerson, of Blunsham als. Blundisham, in Co. Hunts, gent., v. Joan Vavisor, John Vasior and Nic. Palferryman, of Blunsham. Exchange of lands bet. the sd. parties, defts. giving to plt. 1 "rode" of land in Higham Furlong in the fields of Blunsham, for \$1\frac{1}{2}\$ "rode" of ground in Convay field.

Afterwards dfts. put plt. out of his poss. thereof.

E.e. \$\frac{1}{25}\$. Bill, dated 5 May, 1635, of John Emerson, of Brereton, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Rob. Chilton, of Brereton, prother of plt., was esised of 2 mess. in Brereton, by lease made 31 May, 44 Eliz., 1602, and held the same until 3 June, 5 Jas. I. [1607], when he assigned to plt. all his interest therein. About 20 Jas. I. [1622], plt. deputed Rob. Chilton, of Brereton, yeoman, got poss. of sd. Ind., and so obtained poss. of premises.

\*E.e. \$\frac{1}{4}\$. Bill, dated 4 Nov., 1633, of Eliz. Emerson, the elder, and kilz. E., the younger, daus. of Thos. E., late of Hadley, in Co. Midd., esq., deceased, v. John Emerson, Thos. Hensloe, and Mary, his wife, Ric. Manning and Rob. Matlett. [See E.e. \$\frac{1}{4}\$. No further information.] A long answer annexed, one side of which is torn. Deft., John E., says that the sd. Thos. E., the elder, his father, revoked his sd. will, wh. was found annongat some waste papers. The sd. Thos. left to sd. John, his son, £36 per ann., issuing out of lands in Southwark and houses near the Tower of London. To Will. E., another son, an annuity of £30. Deft. "Ric. Manning ... being bro.-in-law by marr. to the sd. Mary Hensloe, deft., "helped her to manage her affairs.

E.e. \$\frac{1}{2}\$. Bill, dated 26 June, 1637, of George Emerson, elize nand carpenter, of London, v. Robert E., Eliz. E. and Peter Bainbrigg, Geo. E., of Cutclose, in Co. Durham, yeoman, was heretofore seized of 1 tent. and

answer of Thos. Hoofe, deft. Dispute as to lands. County not given.

E.e. \$\frac{3}{2}\$. The replication of Humphrey Emerson and others to the answers of John Bennett and others. Nothing to show what the suit was about.

E.e. \$\frac{3}{2}\$. The replication of Christr. Emerson and Will. Wise, esquires, and others, plts., to the answers of Geo. Johnson, esq., Joseph Peters and Hen. Derham, gent., defts. Nothing to show what the suit was about.

E.e. \$\frac{3}{2}\$. The replication of Alexr. Emerson, gent., Edw. Welcome, gent., and Susanna Fawdyn, widow, plts., to the answers of Henry Hillyard, esq., and John Barnard, gent., defts. Concerning the tithes of the Rectory of \$\frac{7}{2}\$ in oname given.

E.e. \$\frac{3}{2}\$. The replication of Geo. Emerson, Will. Emerson and Francis Fullthrop, plts., to the answer of John Wadsworth, deft. Brian E., as servant to deft., helped

him in his wime business, and went abroad for him, but did not stay away longer than was necessary, and did not waste any goods either abroad or on the journey home, or in York, as in the said amswer is untruly pretended.

Chas I., E.e. 44. The answers of Thos. Hensice and Mary, his wife, 2 of the defta. to the bill of Eliz. Binerson, the elder, and Eliz. E., the younger, by Anthony Skynner and Rob. Nun, their guardians. Defta say that true it is that Thos. Emerson, the father, was seised of the sd. manors and lands of Bradbury and Hilton, and the west Park of Braunspeth, in Co. Durham, but they do not believe the said manors are worth more than £20 per aim. besides the yearly rent payable to his Majesty out of the same; they have heard that the said Fark of Braunspeth was let by Thos. E., the son, for £20 per aim. Defta, did not know the sd. Thos. E., the father, but they have heard that the said fark of Brancepeth was let by Thos. E., the son, for £20 per aim. Defta, did not know the sd. Thos. I. the father, but they have heard that the hands of the sd. Thos. How the said the same provided the sd. Thos. Protended will, dated about 2 years before his death. Not long after his death a "scrole," or waste paper, each the ull of sd. Thes. E., wherein some provision was made for plts. out of the sd. manors of Bradbury and Hilton, in which dead there was a power of revocation upon the tendering of sd. Thes. E., wherein some provision was made for plts, out of the sd. manors of Bradbury and Hilton, in which dead there was a power of revocation upon the tendering of 10s. by the sd. Jane, which revocation deft. afterwards aw. John E., deft, after death of sd. Jane, took out Letters of Admon. of her goods, and afterwards by a deed for a good aim of money conveyed to the sd. Thos. E., the son, suffers of goods, and afterwards by a deed for a good aim of money conveyed to the sd. Thos, the son, payable to the sd. Thos, the son, suffered great twulle and charge, notwithstanding which the sd. lands are still lable and charg

interest in Brancepeth West park to Hon. Gibb, esq., and caused deft. to give up his lease, since which time deft. has held same as tenant to sd. Gibb. Characters Processoricus. Jas. I.

B. \$\frac{\pi}{2}\$, \$\pi\$, \$\frac{\pi}{2}\$, \$\pi\$, \$\frac{\pi}{2}\$, \$\pi\$, \$\frac{\pi}{2}\$, \$\pi\$, \$\frac{\pi}{2}\$, \$\pi\$, \$\p

tion about 2 years ago of Sir Stephen Slany, of London, Kt., the sd. Slany having them by good conveyance from Patrick Sacheverell, Alexr. Williams having previously held a mortgage on them.

S. 23. Eill, dated 10 July, 1614, by Sir Edward Stanhope, of Celington, Co. York, Knight, v. Alexander Emerson. About 26 Sliz. Queen Eliz. granted the noiety of the Rectory of Gawxhill, Co. Linc., to Sir Edwd. Stanhope, compit.'s father, at rent of £28 per an., for a term of lives, wh. expired. It was then granted by Jas. I. to Francis Phillips and Francis Morice, who conveyed it to John Stanhope, who, by deed dated . . . . conveyed it to Alexander Emerson, of Brigge, Co. Linc., butcher. Stanhope had previously, during his possession, conveyed the moiety of the Rectory to said Alexr. E. and Alexander, his son; no deeds were drawn, and Emerson refuses to carry out his slare of the bargain. The answer of Alexander Emerson, taken at Cayster, Co. Lincoln, 17 Sept., 12 Jas. I., before Michael Spencer and Michael Emerson, gent.; said defdt. lives at Glamford Briggs, Co. Linc. In regard to the proposed conveyance of the moiety of the Rectory from Stanhope to himself, defdt. consulted one Michael Emerson, an attorney. Gives no further Emerson details.

S. 3½. The answer of Alexander Emerson, the elder, to the Compit. of John Stanhope, Esq., taken at Glamford Briggs S June, 13 James, before Thomas Pocklington and Michael Emerson, re title to moiety of Rectory of Gouxhill, as above, wh. he bot. of Complainant for £1025 in Oct, 9 Jas. I. to himself and his son Alexr. (then not above 8 years old) and their heirs.

T. ½. Bill dated 8 May, 1609, by John Turbervyle, of the Boro' of Southwark, Co. Surrey, v. Henry Emerson and James Turbervyle. Complt. has married the widow and admrx. of estate of Thomas Norton, late of Southwark, Innholder, and after their marriage, Henry Emerson, of Southwark, gent., became a suitor for Elizabeth Norton, eldest daughter of said Thomas, whereupon Complt. promised Elizabeth a portion of £50 over and above

said Henry in the theu mansion house of the said Henry near St. Margaret's Hill, Southwark, by Michaelmas 1604. The suit arises out of Emerson's conduct with regard to these bonds.

T. ½. Bill, dated 25 Oct., 1624, by Robert Tillettson, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, innholder, v. Edward Emerson and Robert Swanne. Richard Wilbraham, of London, Brewer, about 4 (?) years ago, then dwelling at the sign of the George, near Fleet Bridge, London, let the same to one Thomas Emerson, late of London, Innholder. deed., and Complt. served Emerson as tapster, paying Emerson percentage on all the ale, etc., he sold. Said Thomas Emerson died about 2 years since, of a very good and sufficient estate, his widow being admx.; one Edward Emerson, being amongst others engaged in various sureties for sd. Thomas, persuaded said widow to resign admon,, which he took upon hinself, and has turned Complt. out of the George, pretending he owes money to late Thomas' estate. The answer of defdts., dated 1 Nov, 1624, gives nothing further re Emerson.

T. ¼. Bill, dated 26 Jan., 1623. Further matter in the same suit as above (Tillettson v. Emerson and Swan). From Edward Emerson's answer, it appears Thomas Emerson made his wife Joan his exx., but it proving that his estate was not sufft. to discharge his debts, she renounced the exon.

T. ¼. Bill dated 13 Feb., 1608—9, by Joseph Thornton, of Shopland, Co. Essex, gent., v. Thomas Emerson. Complt. has possessed premises in St. Olave's, Hart Street, near the Tower of London, originally granted by Queen Elizabeth. 28 Feb., 38th year of her reign, to Thomas Hobson and Edmond Thornton; but one Thomas Emerson. Eq., pretends he holds demise of the same premises by letters patent from King James, dated 3 June, 5 Jas. L., and demands rent therefore.

CHANGEUV PROCEEDINGS. CHAS. I.

A. ½. Bill, dated 14 Feb., 1647—8, by Bartram Anderson, junr., of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, merchant, v. John Emerson. Complt.'s father held mess, in Newcastle, who has descended to Complt., of which John Emerson, merchant, dated 7 Ap

C. 48. Bill [the writ on which is dated 14 March, 8 Car. I.], by Humphrey Colles, of Costlen, Co. Glouc, seent, e. Edward Emerson, William Bankes and Richard Norris. In Aug., 1611, Orator, together with defdt, Wm. Bankes, of London, entered into a bond to pay 269 to one Edward Emerson, of London, betwer, on behalf of Sir John Chamberlane, late of Presbert, Co. Glouc, deed. Orator has never to his knowledge seen Emerson. Money was provided at once to pay bond, because Emerson was in want of money for his rent, in order to save his lease. Bankes has kept the bond uncancelled, and now sues for payment. Emerson being a mere puppet or else an accomplice. The answer of Edward Emerson was taken at Ynysarwed, Co. Glamorgan, 16 May, 1633; he has been for many years a prisoner in the King's Bench for debt, on a/c of having been surety for Sir John Chamberlane and ors; the did not hide himself to avoid pleff.; but having at last legally obtained liberty, and being unable to satisfy his creditors, withdrew into a safe place.

C. 132. Is the replication, dated 23 Oct., 1633, of Humphrey Colles, to answer of Edward Emerson; it contains nothing further.

D. \$2. Bill, dated 6 July, 1647, by John Dalton, of Barrowe, Co. Linc., gent., v. Alexander Emerson. By agreement, dated 8 June, 1624, Complt, agreed to sell to one Alexander Emerson, late of Glamford Briggs, Co. Linc., certain premises in Barton-on-Humber, sd. Co., for £640; Alexander ron-veyed his rights to one Alexa. Emerson, of Caister, Co. Linc., Egg., and afterwards died. About 15 years since Complt. mortgaged land in Barton to sd. Alexander, the younger; and Emerson has since advanced other sums on other lands there. Sues him for various unjust entries on his property, etc., etc. The signed Plea and demurrer of Alexander Emerson, dated 14 July, 1647, states that defdt is exor, of will of Anne Emerson, relict and certain premises in Barton, dated Hill. term, 21 Car. I., of Richard Derham, Complt., to answer of Christopher Emerson. (Contains no facts.) The Plea of Christ

xli APPENDIX.

ate of Estyate, Co. Durham, yeoman; the two latter on their own behalf and also for one Ralph Emerson and Lionell Emerson, then both of Shitlowburne, yeomen. They all failed to fulfil their promise of payment, and Complt. sued them in the King's Bench, Trin. term, 19 Chas. I., but was forced to desist by the wars; said Ralph is dead, but the others ought to be made to pay.

F. §2. Bill, dated 24 May, 1637, by John Fawldinge, of Yleeby (Ulceby), Co. Lincoln, yeoman, eldest a. of Thomas P., late of Goxbill, yeom. v. Alexander Emerson and Susau Fawldinge. After death of Complt.'s father, last summer, one Alexander Emerson, and Susau Fawldinge. After death of Complt.'s father, last summer, one Alexander Emerson, of Sereby, Co. Linc., Esq., entered into land that should rightfully descend by inheritance to Complt., pretending rights as mortgage; and has conspired with Susan, his stepmother, relict of said Thomas, to defraud Complt. Alexander Enerson's answer is dated 23 May, 1637; it gives nothing further about himself. answer is date about himself.

answer is dated 23 May, 1637; it gives nothing further about himself.

6. § 3. The replication [? Hil., 2 Car. 1.] of Robert Goodhall and others, to the answer of Michael Emerson, one of the defitis. (Contains no facts.)

K. ½. Answer, dated 18 Nov., 1644, of Mahew Emerson gent., one of the defitis to Compit. of Richard Ridwell, The suit concerns the tithes and globe lands of the Rector of Streatham. Emerson denies he was at any time a servant to the other defitis, Robert Tooker, Rector of Streatham; though he married the maidservant, or former maidservant, or s.d. Tooker. The lease of the tithes was granted in 1639. Emerson farmed the tithes for some time, but lost by it.

M. § 1. The replication, undated, of Jenkin Morgan, Esq., Compit, to the answer of the defitis, Christopher Emerson and Robert Thompson. Edward Emerson, therefore, an orthogon or cream lands of one Arthur Emerson, which mortgage on certain lands of one Arthur Emerson, which mortgage was never paid off as pretended. One Marie (mentioned in the Bill, and since the act referred to deed, got possession of the evidences; which were never conveyed to Marie by sd. Arthur, nor descended from her to leftits.

M. § Bill, dated 21 Nov., 1648, by Edward Manning.

mortgage was never paid off as pretended. One Marie (mentioned in the Bill, and since the act referred to deed.) got possession of the evidences; which were never conveyed to Marie by sd. Arthur, nor descended from her to lefdts.

M. V. Bill, dated 21 Nov., 1648, by Edward Manning, of London, gent., w. Mathew Emerson and Humfrie Emerson. One John Emerson, gent., deed., brother and h. of Thomas Emerson, Esq., deed., s. and h. of Thomas Emerson, Esq., deed., s. and h. of John Emerson, Esq., s. and h. of Wm. Emerson also deed., sold 3 mess. and a tent. used for a prison, etc., in the Boro' of Southwark, to one Rd. Manning, about 8 Jas. I., and sd. Manning (and your Orator after his death) enjoyed said premises till 2 or 3 years ago, when one Mathewe Emerson, s. of Henry Emerson, who was s. of Thomas, the younger son of William Emerson, commonly called the Boyer, long since deed., brought a writ of ejectment against Orator. Mathewe and Humfrey his brother pretend they have rights. The answer of Humfrey Emerson, dated 18th Jan., 1648—9, asys Manning had right to hold sd. premises only for term of life of Eme Emerson, wife of Humptrey Emerson, this defdt.'s uncle, viz., younger brother of Henry Emerson, defdt.'s father, deed., and soon after death of said Eme, i.e., about 2 or 3 days last past, Mathew, this defdt,'s elder brother, sealed lease of ejectment against Manning. The answer of Mathew Emerson, dated 25 April, 1649, says one Humpbrey Emerson, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left reversion therefore, being seised of the said premises, left neversion therefore, and the seise of the moiety

Regarding some bond said to have been forced on Compit. by Metham als. Emerson; contains no Emerson details.

O. 12. Bill, dated 29 April, 1937, by Edmund Osborne and Margarest, his wife, v. Elizabeth Horrex, Rd. Pulley and Edward Emerson. Said Margaret is relict and exx. of late Edmund Mason, of South Fambridge, Co. Essex, yeoman; bill concerns the ownership of Southsambridge Hall Farm, some stock of which was sold to Edward Emerson, oated 9 May, 1637, gives no particulars of biraself.

P. 4. The replication, dated 21 May if yearl, of Joseph Peters and others, to the answer of Christopher Emerson, is merely a denial without recital of any fact.

P. 7. The plea (1647) of Christopher Emerson, is merely a denial without recital of any fact.

P. 7. The plea (1647) of Christopher Emerson, is merely a denial without recital of any fact.

P. 7. The plea (1647) of Christopher Emerson, idealing with same matters as Chas, I. D. 12. The transactions in question date from 1645 to 1647; but there are no details re Christopher Emerson himself.

P. 7. Bill, dated 14 Oct. (1633, by William Pilmun, of Linebouse, Co. Midd., Ropemaker, e. Anne Emerson, John Emerson, late of Ipswich, Co. Suffolk, Mariner, deel., owner of 7.2 of "The Good Intent" ship, of I pswich, sold his interest to Orator, and went in her as master, carrying coals from Newcastle to London; the ship is lost and Emerson dead. Anne E. is his relict and Adxx., and lives at Ipswich. The answer of Anne Emerson, dated 25 Oct., 1633, says the ship and all on beard were lost in a passage to Newcastle; contains no genealogical particulars.

P. 13. Bill, dated 11 Peb, 1627—8, by William Plomer, of Radwell, Co. Hertford, r. Edward Emerson and Jenkin Morgan. The late Sir Win. Plomer, of Hill, Co. Bedf., Kt., about Oct., 1617, negotined with Morgan, et al. Christopher Emerson, and Jenkin Morgan is dated May, 162S. Emerson acknowledges 2 or 3 ill-assorted persons had a commo. in bankrupty issued against him for one or two small debts not due, he being surety for and admired

## Hundred and Close Rolls.

(EARLIEST TO 1640.)

(EARLIEST TO 1640.)

HUNDRED ROLLS (PRINTED), Vol. I.
Emme, Elyas, Fil., 216; Johes. Fil., 40; Ricard. Fil., 174; Robertas Fil., 284, 287, 288; Thom. Fil., 300, 449; Walts. Fil., 394; Wills. Fil., 277, 282.

HUNDRED ROLLS, Vol. II.
Amerton, Simon de, 609; Emme, Ad. F., 653; Joh. Fil., 481; Rad. Fil., 361; Ric. Fil., 331; Rob. Fil., 847; Rog. Fil., 624, 655; Sim. Fil., 351, 281. Rob. Fil., 870, 873; Walts. Fil., 472; Wills. Fil., 331, 847.

CLOSE ROLLP, Vol. I.
Filius Emme, Roburtus, haeres Sibillæ Filiæ Edwini, 485. 14 Henry III., p. 1., No. 17. Emma, Henry, son of, Citizen of London. Pardon of five marks out of twenty marks of tallage of City of London. Havering, 22 Jan. 24, Emma, Will., son of. See William.

29 Henry III., 23d. Ely, H., Bishop of; Emma, Richd., son of. See Cristien.

22 Henry III., 23d. Emma, Robt., son of. See Raynild. 26 Henry III., No. 8. Emma, Richd. and Will., sons of. See Fyschere.

31 Houry III., No. 8. Emma, Richd. and Will., sons of. See Fyschere.

33 Hy. III., No. 7. Emma, Alice, Widow of Roger, son of. Ball from Lincoln Prison for the death of Regin. le Tollere.

35 Hy. III. [8]. Emma, Will., Sou of. See Semp-

Tollere.

35 Hy, III. [8]. Emma, Will., Sou of. See Semp-

35 Hy. III. [8]. Emma, Will., Son of. See Semplingham.
36 Hy. III., 24. Amar., Will., son of. Replevin of his land, which was taken into the King's hand, for reception of thieves. Windsor, 12 Feb.
38 Hy. III. [4]. Emma, Will., son of. Bail from Bridgnorth prison for the death of Simon de Donyton. Oxon., 21 July.
36 Henry VIII., 2nd Pt. Mil. Inden. Fca. p. Thoma Speke Mil. Thome Emery.

4 Edw. VI., 5th Pt. Emery: Thomas Emery t. al. v. Francisco Goldsnythe.
5 Edw. VI., 6th Pt. Emery: Inden. Fca. Thome Emery p. Laurenciu. Gowre.
1 and 2 Philip and Mary, 8th Pt. Emerson: Carta Fca. Willo. Emerson v. Thome Seyred.
2 and 3 Philip and Mary, 5th Pt. Emerson: Wills. Emerson v. Thome Seyred.
3 and 4 Philip and Mary, 2nd Pt. Emerson: Inden. Fca. Willo. Emerson d. a. p. Nichm. Parkeman. 3rd Pt.—Emerson: Wills. Emerson v. Thome Broke, iij.Cli.
2 Elizabeth, 14th Pt. Emerye: Carta Fca. Petro Emery p. Willm. Roper t. al.
4 Elizabeth, 21st Pt. Emerson: Cart. Fca. Rico. Emerson p. Clement Newce.
7 Elizabeth, 21st Pt. Amyers: Inden. Fca. Edw. Amyers p. Johem Fenn.
9 Elizabeth, 27nd Part. Freeman: Inden. Fca. Johi. Freeman, p. Robtum. Emerson.
10 Elizabeth, 6th Part. Emeric: Wills. Emerye and al. v. Tho. Elwes Cme.
16 Elizabeth, 13th Part. Emerson: Scr. Fcm. Wille. Emerson p. Robtum. Cawson.
22 Elizabeth, 13th Part. Emerson: Inden. Fca. Anne Emerson vid. and al. p. Johem. Phenix. 17th Part.—Emerston Scriptum Fcm. Humfro. Emerson p. Henricum Knighte.
25 Elizabeth, 23rd Part. Emes, Wills., r. Willo. Peighan

Emerson vid. and al. p. Johem. Phenix. 17th Part.—Emerston Scriptum Fcm. Humfro. Emerston p. Henricum Knighte.

25 Elizabeth, 23rd Part. Emes, Wills., r. Willo. Peigham als. Hall, ilj.Cli., ex.

27 Eliz., 17th Pt. Ameston; Inden. Fca. Johi. Ameston and al. p. Alanu Barefoote.

28 Eliz., 7th Pt. Emerson: Inden. Fca. Thome Emerson p. Riom. Halsey.

29 Eliz., 6th Pt. Emerson: Scr. Fcm. Thome Emerson and als. p. Gilbtm. Rockett.

31 Eliz., 29th Pt. Emyre: Thomas Emyrye r. Rico Charnocke.

32 Eliz., 7th Pt. Emery: Inden. Fco. Willno. Emery p. Edwardu Wymarke.

33 Eliz., 28th Pt. Eston; Johes. Easton r. Humfro. Emerson xl.li.

39 Eliz., 16th Pt. Easton; Johes. Easton r. Humfro. Emerson xl.li.

40 Eliz., Pt. 28. Amerye; Scriptum Fcm. Robto. Amerye p. Tristramu White. 31st Pt.—Emerye: Willo. Emerye t. alii. r. Due. Eliz. Regine, xx.li.

42 Eliz., 3rd Pt. Emers: Inden. Fca. Willo. Emery p. Willm. Jackson Gen. 24th Pt.—Emerye; Inden. Fca. Thome Emery p. Edwrm. Leede.

INDENTURES.

31 Eliz., 28th Pt. Emers: Inden. Fca. Willo. Emers p. Willm. Jackson Gen. 24th Pt.—Emerye; Inden. Fca. Thome Emery p. Edwrm. Leede.

INDENTURES.

31 Eliz., 28th Pt. Emery et Charnok.

36 Eliz., 12 P. Amary, Ja., et Boys, Wills.

27 [Pt.]—Emeryon. Thomas et Ordway, Ws.

38 Eliz., 1st Pt. Emes., Ws., et Warren. 14th Pt.—Emerson. Thomas et Ordway, Ws.

39 Eliz., 13t Pt. Emes., Wills., t. al. et Maweitt Otho. 27 [Pt.]—Easton, Johes., et Emerson, Humfrs. This is not on the roll as stated in the Calr.

40 Eliz., 5 [Pt.] Emes., Ws., et Allison. 5 [Pt.]—Forrest, Jo., et Alyson qz. Emes. [? Pt.]—Emerye, Ws., et Rus.

41 Eliz., 1st Pt. Amery, Jo., et Boothe, Jo. Calr. of Hund. Rolls, Vol. II., p. 609. Co. Huntingdon. In a taken of the proper in the calr.

42 Eliz., 1st Pt. Amery, Jo., et Boothe, Jo. Calr. of Hund. Rolls, Vol. II., p. 609. Co. Huntingdon. In a taken of the proper in the Calr.

Rua.

44 Eliz., 1st Pt. Amery, Jo., et Boothe, Jo.
Calr. of Hund. Rolls, Vol. 11., p. 609. Co. Huntingdon.
Inq. taken 7 Edw. I. "Bondi Socomanni de Brampton."
..... Simon de Amerton holds 2 acres of hand for 12d.
Close Rolls, 20 H. III., mem. 2.d. Essex. The Bp.
of Ely sues (int. al.) Richard fil. Emme for lands in Hadstok
(by attorneys).
36 H. III., m. 24. Mandate issued to the Sheriff of
Worcester to make replevin to William Fitz Amar of his
lands seized for harbouring of thieves. Given at Windsor,
12 Feb.

lands seized for harbouring of thieves. Given at windsor, 12 Feb.

1 and 2 P. and M., pt. S. Grant by Henry Warner, of Great Waltham, Co. Essex, Esq., to William Emerson, of London, yeoman, in consideration of his help and services in Warner's difficulties, and aid in the recovery of said Warner's lands, of an annuity of £22 6s. Sd., out of his Manor of Churchhawe, psh. of Paraclesham, Co. Essex. Dated 16 Dec., 1 and 2 Philip and Mary.

2 and 3 P. and M., pt. 5. William Emerson, of London, enters into his own recognisances in £600, to Thomas Segree of Owborne, Co. Bedf., yoman, 16th June, 2 and 3 P. and M., to abide decision of arbitrators appointed to decide all matters at issue between them. "Woburn.

3 and 4 P. and M., pt. 2. Indenture, dated 28 July, 1556, Between Nicholas Packman, Citizen and Skinner of

APPENDIX.

London . . . . and William Emerson and John Redman, Citizens and Bowiers of London, granting a mess, etc., in Bermondsey St., psh. of St. Olave, Southwark, for £17. (Mess. called "The Wolsak.")

and 4 P. and M., pt. 3. William Emerson, of Peckelsham, Co. Essex, yeoman, enters into his own recognisances to Thomas Broke, of Erles Court, Co. Midd., Esq., as security for one Henry Cruche or Cryche, of Greysley, Co. Derb.

Pt. 21, 4 Eliz. Grant, by Clement Newce, Song. (Figure 1)

3 and 4 P. and M., pt. 3. William Emerson, of Peckelsham, Co. Essex, yeoman, enters into his own recognisances to Thomas Broke, of Erles Court, Co. Midd, Esq., as security for one Henry Cruche or Cryche, of Greysley, Co. Derb.
Pt. 21, 4 Eliz. Grant, by Clement Newce, Senr., Citizen and Mercer of London, to Richard Emerson, of Stondon, Co. Hertf., gent., George Haynes of Much Hadham, st. Oc., yeoman, John Seli, of Little Hadham, yeoman, and John Dammes, of Much Hadham, yeoman, and John Dammes, of Much Hadham, yeoman, and John Dammes, of Much Hadham, Stonden, Thorley and Sabridgeworth, Co. Hertf., with the reservation of messuages called Barwyck and Byggins, in Stonden, etc., as trustees to various uses. Dated 18 June, 1962.
9 Eliz., pt. 22. Indent. dated 29 March, 9 Eliz., between Robert Emerson, of Cograve, Co. Northt., yeonam, and John Freeman, of Moulton, ed. Co., merchant of the Staple, by which Emerson grants 4 those mes., lands, etc., in Cograve, Potters Perry and Furthoo, Co. Northt., late in occupation of himself, John Chesso, John Raighodd, Thomas Frenche and Alice Coleman, wdw., and bot. by sd. Emerson, of Farnando Pulton, for 26 Nobert Cawson, of Clapham, Co. Survey, and William Emerson, junr., Cit. and Bowyer of London, by which Cawson grants a house called Bolers, in West Wickham, Co. Kent, etc., in trust, for certain uses. Dated 1st Sept., 1574.
22 Eliz., pt. 13. Indent., dated 12 Aug., 1580, between John Phenix, of London, merchant ranger, of the lat part, and Anne Emerson, her son, of the 2nd pt., by which said Phenix for a sum of money to be path, grants to will consult wark, Co. Surrey, gent, and Johanna his wife, of all his rights in a mess. in Camberwell, late in the occur of Win. Foster, Ct. and haberdasher of Lond, deed., 1st Aug., 1577.
22 Eliz., pt. 17. Grant, by Henry Knighte, of Brockhooles, Co. Surrey, gent, as and h. of late Henry Knighte, of do., deed. (for £15 os. Sd.), to Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, Co. Surrey, sent, and Humphrey Emerson, of Southwark, South, as a Humphrey Emer

xliii

his molety of the mess. called Cookes Farm, in the par. of West Wickham, in Co. Kent, and the molety of the arable pasture and woodgrounds cont. 70 in the sd. par.

Emerson and Armstronge. 2 Jas. L. p. 9. 12 March. Ind. bet. Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., and Gabriel Armstronge, of Thorpe in the Colottes, in Co. Nottingham, esq. Whereas King Jas. L., by Letters Patent dated 2nd of this instante Marchs, has granted to Sir John Ramsey and the sd. Thos. Emerson (inter alia) the portion of tithes yearly growing in Cossall, in Co. Nottingham, late in the tenure of Christ. Plattes, to hold to them and their heirs for ever: And whereas the said Sir John, by deed dated 11th of this sd. month of March, has released to sd. Thos. E. all his estate and right in the sd. tithes. Now the sd. Thos., for £16 13s. 4d., has sold to the sd. Gabriel Armstronge and his heirs for ever, the sd. premises.

Emerson and Hopkins. 2 Jas. I., p. 13. 23 June, 1604. Ind. bet. Henry Emerson, of Stokwell, in the par. of Lambehithe, in Co. Surrey, gent., and John Hopkyns, citizen and salter, of London. Whereas Lawrence Robjont, late citizen and girdler, of London, by his will bequeathed his mess. called the Cock and the Key, in the par. of St. Dunstan's in the West, in Fleet Street, London, to Joan, his wife, for her life, with divers remainders over: And whereas the immediate remainder or reversion of the moiety thereof expectant upon the death of the sd. Joan, now called Joan Sandbache, widow, may be in the sd. Henry and his heirs, derived to him by divers mensne discents. from the next of kin of sd. Lawrence: Now the sd. Hen. E., for a certain sum of money, has granted to sd. John Hopkins his sd. remainder and reversion to hold to him and his heirs for ever.

2 Jas. I., p. 22. 27 Aug. Ind. bet. Emma Emerson,

kin of sd. Lawrence: Now the sd. Hen. E., for a certain sum of money, has granted to sd. John Hopkins his sd. remainder and reversion to hold to him and his heirs for ever.

2 Jas. I., p. 22. 27 Aug. Ind. bet. Emma Emerson, of the par, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, in Co. Surrey, widow, late wife of Humphrey E., gent., deced., and Ric. Mellersh, gent., of the one part, and Hugh Browker, esq., and Peter Turner, of the par, of Little St. Ellens. within Bishopsgate, London, M.D., of the other part. The sd. Emma, for £500, has sold to the sd. Hugh and Peter all those mess., lands and tents, wherein the sd. Humphrey had any estate, and which, by his will, dated 14 Nov. last past, he bequeathed to sd. Emma for life, except one cap. mess. wherein she now lives, in the par, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, near a tent, called the Spurre, to hold during the natural life of sd. Emma.

Goddard and Emerson. 44 Eliz, p. 24. Indenture made 10 May, 44 (1602) Eliz, between John Goddard, of Enfield, in Co. Midd., brewer, Thos. Hutton, of London, gent., and others, of the one part, and Hugh Browker, of par, of St. Saviour's, in Sowthwork, in Co. Surrey, Esq., and Thos. Emerson, of the Inner Temple, of London, gent., of the other part. The sd. John Goddard and others have granted to the sd. Hugh and Thomas a messnage, garden, barn, stable, one parcel of meadow or pasture cont. S a. to sd. mess. belonging, etc., etc., situate at Bulles Crosse, in par, of Enfield, in Co. Midd., to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

Easton and Emerson. 2 James L., p. 9. 27 Aug. Indenture made between William Easton, of Lambeth, in Co. Surrey, gent., of the other part. For £83 10s. the sd. Wm. Easton grants to ad. Hen. his moiety of the mess called Cooke's Farm, lying in par. of West Wickham, in Co. Kent, in the tenure of —— Phillipp, widow, and also moiety of all the arable, pasture and woodground cont. 7 a. to the said mess. belonging, in the sd. part, with all his right and title to same to remain to sd. Hen., E. and his heirs for ever.

Emerson a

Thomas for £107 4s. 0d. sold to the said Rob, and Edward a cottage in Dugmanton, in Co. Derby, 10 a. of pasture in Borne, in Co. Lincoln, 1 cottage in Ellington, in Co. Northumberland, and 1 mill there, and all the rents, farms and other lands there amounting to £s, yardly, 1close of pasture called St. John's land in Burton, in Co. Northbland, lands in Morpeth in said Co., a tenement called Marcleote Wall, in Slaley, within the barony of Bywell, in St. Co., and 1 orchard and 12 a. of land there, 1 tenement in the Beermarket in Newcastle-on-Tyne: to hold to them and their heirs for ever in as ample manner as the King by Letters Patent, dated 2 Mar. in the said year, granted the said premises (siere slaie) to Sir John Ranusey and Thos. E. The said Sir John released bis estate in same to sai. Thos. E. on the 11th March.

Humble and Emerson. 2 Jas. L., p. 26. 20 July. Ind. between Rie. Humble, of London, vintner, Wm. Gaughton, of Loudon, Dyer, Geo. Payne, of London, grocer, and others of the 1 part, and Emma Emerson, of par. of St. Saviour's, Southwark, in Co. Surrey, widow, late wife of Humphrey E., of St. Saviour's, end. deced., of the other part. The sd. Rie. Humble, Wm. Gaughton and others have sold to sd. Emma their measuages, lands, etc., stc., in ad. par. of St. Saviour's, and all their lands lying in the common field called St. George's field in par. of St. George, in Co. Surrey; all which premises the said Emma by deed, dated 1 Feb. last past, sold to the sd. Humble and others, and which were left to ber by the sd. Humphrey to hold the same for her life.

Ramsey Miles et Emerson. 2 Jas. L., p. 27. 11 March. Ind. between Sir John Ramsey, Knt., and Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq. Whereas King James by Letters Patent, dated 2nd March in sd. year, granted to sd. Sir John and Thos. E. a tenement in Lucker, in Co. Northumberland, a tent. in Yardley, in ad. Q., 3 a. of meadow in Bilson, in Co. Suff., 4 purprestures and other brooks called Durneford Brooks, at Durnford Bridge, in Chertsey, in Co. Surrey, the condit

of St. Helens, in Bishopsgate; also S tents. in par. of St. Augustine, London, of yearly value of £5 13s. 4d.; 1 mess. called Broadyates, in Esatharnetham, in Co. Witts., of yearly value of 40s.; 1 cottage there, value Ss.; all the premises in Yevell, in Co. Somerset, formerly sold by sd. Thos. E. and win. Bennett to any other person: to hold to the sd. Thos. E. and his heirs for ever.

Bennett et Cowdall. 5 Jas. L., p. 19. 7 May. Ind. bet. Will. Bennett, of London, gent., and Ric. Cowdall, of London, gent., and Ric. Sell to ad. Thos. Buxton premises in Clayton, in Co. Essex.

Emerson and al. et Marshe. 4 Jas. I. 4 Jan. Ind. bet. Thos. E., of London, Esq., and Wm. Bennett, of London, gent., of one part, and Wn. Marshe, of Co. Lincoln, Glover, of the other part. The sd. Thos. E. and Wm. B. have sold to Wm. M. a tent. and garden in Rowghton, in Co. Lincoln, of yearly value of 8s.

Cowdall and al. et Emerson. 5 Jas. I., p. 21. 4 June. Ind. bet. Ric. Cowdall and Henr Skynner, of London, Esq., of the other part. The sd. Ric. and Hen. have sold to sd. Thos. one tent. in par., of St. Olave, next the Tower of London, with garden thereto belonging, two other gardens in sd. par., four tents. in sd. par., six other tents. in sd., art., particulars of all given], of yearly value of £0:1 burgage in Yevell, in Co. Somerset, others burgages there, 1 tent. in Salisbury, other tents. there.

Sentleger et Emerson. 6 Jas. 1., p. 23, n. 39. 18 Nov., 5 Jas. I. John Sentleger, of "Heigh Holborne," in Co. Midd, Esq., has sold to Thos. Emerson, of London, Esq., and Will. Gore on the south, and the highway called Bowlane, leading towards Garlickhill on the west; also obstupents of the sold James, leading towards Garlickhill on the west; also awate piece called a yard to the sold, hower, the service of the sold James, and Bridget, his wife, a mess., garden, or

xlv APPENDIX.

Whereas, King Jas. I., by Letters Patent, dated 27 Nov. last, granted (inter chia) to the st. Thos. E. and Ric. Cowdall the manor of Gryndon, in Co. Durham, sometime parcel of the lands of Robert Bowes, ess, c. exhanged, to hold of the King in chief by the service of the 20th part of a knight stee, paying therefore yearly the fee farm rent of £83 7a. 0d. Now for the sum of £700 the sd. Thos. and Ric. grant to the sd. Rob. More the ad Manor, to him and his helms for ever.

Cowdals et Emerson. 3 Jas. I., p. 27. 20 Dec, 7 Jas. I. Ind. bet. Richard Cowdall, of London, gent., and Thos. Richard Thos. and their heirs for ever, the capital mess. or grange of Grast Broughton and Greenchaugh, in Clevoland, in Co. York, of the yearly value of £20, parcel of lands of Rob. Bowes, est, exchanged. Now the sd. Ric. for 10s. to him in land, paid by sd. Thos. R., has sold to him the sd. mess., to hold to him and his heirs for ever.

Emerson of Sympson. J Jas. I., p. 44, No. 6. 20 Oct. Williams of the St. More of Stotheld bourne, in Co. Durham, yeoman, edges that he owes to Ric. Sympson, of London, edges that he owes to Ric. Sympson, of London, edges that he over to Ric. Sympson, of London, edges that he over to Ric. Sympson, of London, edge, the City of Coventry, chandler, acknowledged a debt of £100 to £4w. Philipp, Knt., Master of the Robia. Parkinson et Eureson. 10 Jas. I., p. 39, n. 44. 31 July, 1612. Ind. bet, Thos. Parkinson, of Burniston, in Co. York, esq., and Christr. Parkinson, his son and heir, apparent. The said Parkinsons have sold to the said & a the moiety of the manor or lordship of Consistoline, in Co. Lincoln, sometime parcel of the inheritance of Henry Langholune, esq. To hold to the sd. Alexa. E., senior, for his life; after his decease, to the use of Alexa E., his son, and heir apparent. The said Parkinsons have and of Edult, to the use of the heirs male of the heirs male of

29 Ap. last, demised the same to sd. Jas. Ireland and Edw. E., they to sell the same, and divide the money amongst his kinsfolk. Now for the sum of £560 the said Jas. and Edward have sold the same to said Arthur Dallevall and Thos. E. and their heirs for ever.

14 Jas. I., p. 11, No. 16. 20 Feb. Ind. bet. Sir John Cullymer, of London, Knt., and Nicholas Hawys, of London, gent., of one part, and Thos. E., of London, Esq. The sd. John and Nic. for £700 have sold to sd. Thos. E. and his heirs for ever the capital mess. or grange called Great Broughton and Greenehaugh, in Cleveland, in Great Broughton, in Co. York.

14 Jas. I., p. 10, No. 4, 10 Mar. Ind. bet. Rob. Earl of

ever the capital mess. or grange called Great Broughton and Greenehaugh, in Cleveland, in Great Broughton, in Co. York.

14 Jas. I., p. 16, No. 4. 10 Mar. Ind. bet, Rob., Earl of Sussex and Sir John Ramsey, Knt., of one part, and Edw., Alforde, of Offington, in Co. Sussex, esq., and Thos. E., of London, esq., of the other part. The ad. Earl and Sir John have sold to sd. Edw. and Thos. the manor of Ramsey in Co. Essex, and all the messuages, lands, etc., called Michelstow, Bridgehall, Lanelaum als, Lavenhams, Fulton and Foulton, in Co. Essex, to sd. manor belonging: to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

14 James I., p. 38. 20 March, 1616. Ind. bet. Sir Thos. Vavasor, Knt., Peter Vanlore, senior, of London, esq., and Will. Ferrers, citizen and mercer, of London, of the one part, and Edw. Alforde, of Offington, in Co. Sussex, esq., and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., of the other part. The sd. Sir Thos., Peter and Will. have sold to the sd. Fdw. and Thos. and their heirs for ever the manor or lord-ship of Zouches, situate in Metheringham, Danston and Blancknye, in Co. Line; also the mess. in Metheringham called Clarke's Farme, I mess. there called Akams Farm, I mess. there called the Crosse House, and a cottage called Breames House, which sd. premises are of the clear yearly value of £550 at the least.

15 Jas. I., p. 22, No. 42. 24 Mar. Ind. bet. Sir John Ramsey, Knt., Viscount Haddington and Eliz, his wife, of the lst part, and Edw. Alforde, of Offington, in Co. Sussex, esq., and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq. The sd. Sir John and Eliz, have sold to sd. Edw. and Thos. and their heirs for ever the monastery, capital messasage, mansion and manor honse of Alnewicke, in Co. Northumberland; also the tithes or tenths of the mill of Alnewicke, of the yearly value of £11 6s. 8d.; also the tithes great and small arising in the towns, fields, parishes and precincts of Shilbottle, Lesburie, Hawkehill, Bilton Longe, Haughton, Alnewicke, Westparke, Cowledge Parke, Hull Parke and Donnicke als. Denwicke in the ad. County:

last-mentioned titles during the life of the sd. Earl and Countess.

15 Jas. I., p. 33, n. 15. 20 Dec. Ind. bet. Thos. Cullwick, of London, gent., and Mary his wife, of the 1 part, and Samuel Turner, of London, M.D., and Thos. Emerson, of Hadley, in Co. Midd., Esq. Whereas the said Thos. and Mary by ind., dated 16 Uct. last, granted to the sd. Samuel and Thos. E. the cap. mess., tent. or chief massion house called Penged Hall, and 3 little houses thereto adjoining in the par. of St. Thomas the Apostle, in the ward of St. Martin-in-the-Vintry, London; also the tents. and stables in the par. of the Holy Trinity, in Knightrider St., in the City of London; to hold to them and their heirs for ever; upon which sd. premises the sd. Thos. Culwick and Mary levied a fine in Michaelmas term last, whereby they acknowledged the sd. premises to be the right of the sd. Samuel and Thos. E. Now all the sd. parties agree that the said fine shall be to the use of the sd. Sam. and Thos. for ever.

Samuel and Thos. E. Now all the sd. parties agree that the said fine shall be to the use of the sd. Sam. and Thos. For ever.

16 Jas. I., p. 10, p. 60, 23 March, 15 Jas. I. Ind. bet. Thos. Emerson, of Hadley, in Co. Midd., Esq., and Edmund Randolph, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., Esq., and William Emerson, gent., 3rd son of sd. Thos. Whereas the sd. Thos. E. stands seised in his demesne as of fee of divers mess., houses, buildings, lands, etc., in Great Marlow, in Co. Bucks, which he purclused to him and his heirs for ever of Sir John Ramsey, Knt. Now the sd. Thos. agrees that he and his heirs will be seised of the sd. premises to the use of himself for life; after his decease, to the use of the sd. Will. E. and his heirs male; for default, to the use of the right heirs of sd. Thos., and lastly, for def., to the nse of the right heirs of sd. Will. for ever.

16 Jas. I., p. 10, is. 61. 10 Feb., 15 Jas. I. Ind. bet. Sam. Turner, of London, M.D., son and heir of Peter Terner, late of London, M.D., deced., and Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., and Thos. E., junior, son and heir app. of sd. Thos. The said Samuel for bs. has sold to the sd. Thos. and Thos. the tithes and tenths in Burneham and Cipenham, in Co. Bucks, of the yearly value of £15 os. 11d., to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

16 Jas. L., p. 17, p. 49, 20 March, 15 Jas. I. Ind. bet. Rob. Kympton, of Hadley, dios Monken Hadley, in Co. Midd., Esq., and Thos. E., of London, Esq. The sd. Rob

for £40 has sold to ad. Thos. and his heirs for ever a messwith a garden in Hadley.

16 Jan. I., 18 Jan. 30 June. Ind. bet. Rob. Kymptom.

16 Jan. I., 18 Jan. 25 June. Ind. bet. Rob. Kymptom.

17 June. Ever. Pr. £45 the set Job., grante to the stamoshace £57. Pr. £45 the set Job., grante to the stamoshace £57. Pr. £45 the set Job., grante to the stamoshace £57. Pr. £45 the set Job., grante to the stamoshace £57. Pr. £45 the set Job., grante London, and his heirs for ever an annuity evently reach the hard of £6 June. In Hadley called Lawes lands, cont. about 10 s.

16 Jan. 1, p. 18, n. 43, 20 Mar., 1617. Ind. bet. Dame Dorothy Cope, widow, late wife of Sir Walter Cope, late of Kensington, in Co. Midd., deed, and Jan. Bover, citizen and fishmonger of London, of the 1 part, and Edw. Alford, of Offington, in Co. Midd., esq., and Thos. Emerson, of Hadleigh, in Co. Midd., esq., and Thos. Emerson, of Hadleigh, in Co. Midd., esq., and Thos. Emerson, in Kingston, Surbiton, Norbiton, Hampehatch, Petersham, Kaye and Sheen, in Co. Surrey.

16 Jas. I., p. 34, n. 101. 21 July, 1618. Hen. Emerson, of South Lambeth, in Co. Surrey, gent., acknowledges a debt of £500 to Wm. Richardson, of the par, of St. Saviour's, Southwark, in Co. Surrey, gent.

18 Jas. I., p. 3, n. 2. 11 Nov., 1620. Whereas, Jas. Ireland, of London, gent,, and Edw. Emerson, citizen and brower, of London, exors, of will of Rog. Bellowe, by ind. of sale, dated 28 Dec., 1614, bet. themselves of the one part, and Arthur Dallevall, citizen and haberdasher, of London, for £500, sold to the sd. Arthur and Thos. the capital mess. and browhouse called the 'Gailt Harte, alias the Reddharte, in the par. of St. Giles Without Cripplegate, London; Know all men that 1, John Budd, of par. of St. Sepulcher without Newgate, London, yeoman, a and h. of John Budd, late of Walworth, in Co. Surrey, husbandhaman, and Anne, his wife, one of the sisters of the sd. Roger, have released to the sd. Arthur and Thomasa and their heirs for ever, in Land, alias Tylers.

18 Jas. I., p. 3, n.

that they owe to Jas. Wolmerdge, Knt., one of the Masters of the Court of Chancery, £40.

3 Chas. I., p. 24, n. 23. 20 Ap. Ind. bet. Anthony Skynner, of London, haberdasher, and Thos. Emerson, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., gent. For £2000 the sd. Anthony has sold to the sd. Thos., and his heirs for ever, 18 mess, attuate in Crutched Friars, in the par. of St. Olaves, near Tower Hill, all of them adjoining, on the right hand of the way leading northward; also 1 mess, at or near St. Margaret's Hill, in the borough of Southwark, in the par, of St. Saviour's, als. St. Mary Overy, in Co. Surrey; also a cap, mess, called "The Salutation," in par. of St. Saviour's, in Southwark, etc., etc.; also 1 piece of ground on St. Margaret's Hill, in sd. par. of St. Saviour, and cont. in length from the pavement being of freestone before the pump there 63 feet, demised by Humphrey Emerson, gent., to Matthew Kinge and Thos. Cowell; I chamber within the court-hall adjoining St. Margaret's Hill, in sd. par., late pared of the inheritance of Thos. Emerson, senior, deced.

3 Chas. I., p. 37, n. 6. I May. Ind. bet. Thos. Emerson, s. and h. of Thos. E., late of Hadley, in Co. Midd., esq., deced., John E., 2nd s. of sd. Thos., deced., and Nic., for 5s. to them paid by sd. Jane, and the sd. John for £200 to him paid by sd. Jane, have sold to her and her heirs for ever, their part and purpart of the Rectory and Church of Grimolby, in Co. Linc., and the half, or purpart, of all the tithes of grass, grain and hay thereto belonging; also the rod of land, meadow and pasture called Ornesbye Garth, in Grymolbye.

3 Chas. I., p. 42, n. 178. 15 May. Thos. Emerson, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., esq., acknowledges that he owes £3000 to Edw. Ramsey, Esq., and Nic. Hawes, gent.

5 Chas. I., p. 42, n. 178. 15 May. Thos. Emerson, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., esq., acknowledges that he owes £3000 to Edw. Ramsey, Esq., and Nic. Hawes, gent.

5 Chas. I., p. 40, n. 183. 19 May. Thos. Emerson, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., esq., acknowledges that h

Cropley, citizen and mercer of London, £500. This recognizance is void, because on the 14th of May, 6 Class. I., the sd. Edw. declared that he had received all the said money.

7 Chas. I., p. 27, n. 23. Ind., made 6th May, bet. Sir John Howland, of Streatham, in Co. Surrey, Knt., of one part, and Henry Ellott and Mathewe Emerson, of Streatham, in Co. Surrey; gents. For 10s. the said Sir John has sold to the sd. Henry and Mathewe the manor of Tootingbeck, in Co. Surrey; also messuages, houses, etc., in Seething Lane, London, and in Tower street, and in the par. of All Hallows, Barking, and All Saints. Barking; also the capital mansion house in Streatham called Colbrandes; to hold to them and their heirs for ever.

11 Chas. I., p. 24, n. 5. 23 Oct. Ind., made bet. Andrew Troughton, citizen and grocer, of London, on the one part, and Henry Sparke, of the par, of St. Andrew, Holborn, in Co. Midd., gent., and Foulk Emerson, citizen and haberdasher, of London, of the other part. The sd. Andrew for 5s. has sold to the said Hen. and Foulk and their heirs for ever the mess. called the White Hart, lying in Bucklers Bury, in par. of St. Stephen in Walbrooke, in the ward of Cheap, London.

11 Chas. I., p. 27, n. 12. 12 Feb. Ind. bet. Sir John Howland, of Streatham, in Co. Surrey, Knt., and Dame Cicilie his wife, of the one part, and Nathaniel Tipton and Mathew Emerson, of Streatham, gents., of the other part. Said Sir John and Dame Cicilie for 20s. have sold to the said Nathaniel and Mathewe, and their heirs for ever messuages, etc., in Seething Lane, London, and in Tower St., in the par. of All Hallows, Barking, and All Saints, Barking.

13 Chas. I., p. 37, n. 4. 20 Nov., 1637. Ind. bet. Hen. Rogers, of London, gent., of the one part, and Christr. Emerson, of London, merchant, and Will. Wise, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., Esq., of the other part. The sd. Hen. has sold to the sd. Christr. and William and their heirs for ever the Marsh called Sutton Marsh, in the part of Holland in Co. Linc., called Sutton Marsh, in the p

xlvii · APPENDIX.

liam Wise, of Lincoln's Inn, in Co. Midd., esq., and Christr. Enumerson, of London, merchant. The st. Will. has demised to the st. Christr. the farm called Drihill Farm, in the par. of Sundrish and Cheving, in Co. Kent; also a mill called Sundrish Mill, and a tenement called Chenninges, for 99 years next coming, at the yearly rent of 12d. On the last day of Nov., 16 Chas. I., the sd. Will. Wise came and acknowledged the sd. indenture and all things therein contained.

of Sundrish and Cheving, in Co. Kent; also a mill called Sundrish Mill, and a tenement called Chenninges, for 99 years next coming, at the yearly rent of 12d. On the last day of Nov., 16 Chas. I., the ad. Will. Wise came and acknowledged the ad. indenture and all things therein contained.

2 Jas. I., between Sir John Hannsey, K., and Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one pt., and Edward Furthoe, of John March, et al., and Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one pt., and Edward Furthoe, of Orthoe, Esq., of the other part; being sale, for 4137 lbs., to Furthoe, of Northwood Coppice, adjoining the Forest of Whittelwood, Co. Northton, sometime parcel of the possessions of one Furthoe, Esq., with all its appurts, etc., granted by letters patent, dated 2 March, 2 Jas. I., pt. 30. (No. 1795.) Indenture, made 16 March, between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Thomas Dec., of Orde, Co. Durham, gent., of the others; being sale by Emerson (for £40), to Urde, of tent. in Lucker, Co. Northbld, with its appurts. in Yantley, sd. Co., lately pared of the possessions of Aluvick Monastery and Lately and the St. of the Co., and the same to Emerson by deed, dated ItlM March instant.

3 Jas. I., pt. 30. (No. 1801.) Indenture, made 21 March, 2 Jas. I., bet. 31 (No. 1801.) Indenture, made 21 March, 2 Jas. I., between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Thomas Marshall, of St. Martin-sin-the-Fields, of the other, by which Emers in grants to Marshall its rights in lands and bents. in Westbarford, psh. of Horton. Co. Northbld, formerly pared of the possessions of the Monastery of Tinmouth, granted to Sir John Ramsey, and sd. Emerson by letters patent, dated 2 March, 23 Jas. I., be (No. 1804.) Indenture, dated 17 May, between Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and Thomas Emerson, of London, Esq., of the one part, and the sale by Emerson and Bennett, for the Sund, in Co

1612, between Henry Emerson, of Stockwell, Co. Surrey, gent., of the one part, and Thos. Ashton, Cit. and Haberdasher, of London, of the other; being deed of sale (for £153) by Emerson of mess. on Ludgate Hill, in the psh. of St. Martin within Ludgate, Lon. (the mess. is minutely described), wh. descended to said Emerson from John Robiont, his grandfather; said Emerson being s. and h. of Anne Emerson, deed., wife of Thomas Emerson, late of Southwark, gent., deed., and dan. of said John Robiont, Cit. and girdler of London; and John R. had the mess by bequest from one Lawrence R., late Cit. and girdler of London, deed. Elizabeth, wife of Henry E., joins in the grant.

of Anne Emerson, deed., wife of Thomas Emerson; late of Sonthwark, gent., deed., and dau. of aid John Robiont, Cit. and girdler of London, and John R. had the mess by bequest from one Lawrence R., late Cit. and girdler of London, deed. Elizabeth, wife of Henry E., joins in the grant.

12 Jas. I., pt. 5. (No. 2203.) Indre., dated 10 Dec., 1613, between Henry Emerson, of South Lambeth, Co. Surrey, gent., and John Watts. Cit. and Brower, of London, by which Emerson (for 2000) sells 29 mess., in the psh. of St. Saviour's, Southwark, which ed. Henry inherits as above from John Robiont, and finally from Lawrence R. Elizabeth, his wife, joins as above.

12 Jas. I., pt. 7. (No. 2205.) Indre., dated 6 Dec., 1614, between James Ireland, of London, gent., and Edward Emerson. Cit. and Brower, of London, gent., and Edward Emerson. Cit. and Brower of London, deed., of the one part, and John Allyn, Cit. and Plasterer, of London, of the other; selling to Allyn a mess. in Cocke Lane, part of the estate of deed.

12 Jas. L., pt. 40. (No. 2238.) Indre., dated 20 July, 1614, between the same parties, and to the same effect as the indre. next above.

13 Jas. L., pt. 27. (No. 2264.) Indre., dated 28 Dec., 1614, between James Irelaud and Edwd. Emerson, as above, of the first part; and Arthur Delavali, Cit. and Haberdasher, of London, and Thomas Emerson, Cit. and Brower, of London, of the other; being deed of sale of the "Gilt Hart' or "Red Hart," in the psh. of St. Giles's without Criplegate; part of the estate of the late Roger Bellowe.

21 Jas. L., pt. 28. (No. 2360.) Indre., 31 Dec., between John Emerson, of the City of Oxon., Tallor, and William Grice, of the same, vintner; being trust deed, assigning to Wm. Grice (as by Indre. of 12 Feb. last past agreed upon) a mess, etc., in St. Michael's Oxford, and elsewhere in the City, to the use of John Emerson and Adry, his wife, on the other, being deed of Sale of the Manor of Monken Hadley, Co., Midd., twice, and Sir Richard Lovelace, of Hurley, Co. Berks, Kt., and Francis Lovelace, ge

9 Chas. I., pt. 34. (No. 2989.) Indre., dated 26 May, 7 Chas. I., betw. Thomas Emerson, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., and Richard Maning, of Maydenbradley, Co. Witts, Esq., being trust deed by Emerson, granting rents of Manor of Caversham, Co. Berks., after his own decease, and during the life of his now wife, Mary, to use of the sd. Mary. The said rents were bot. by Emerson for term of lives, from Henry Gibb, by Indre. dated 18 Nov., 4 Chas. I., and were originally granted by letters patent of 30 July, 21 Jas. I., to Thos. Gybbs and Lawrence Whitaker.

13 Chas. I., pt. 11. (No. 3117.) Indre., dated 4 May, betw. William Emerson als Anderson, of Wegenhall St. Peter, Co. Norfolk, yeoman, and Gregory Gorsell, of Watlington, Co. Norf., Esq., and Thos. Wilford, of Wiggenhall St. Peter, gent., being deed of sale by Emerson of mess. called Sparks Chautrey, and lands in Wiggenhall St. Peter, for a certain sum.

13 Chas. I., pt. 24. (No. 3130.) Indre. dated 2 Nov., 1637, betw. Andrewe Troughton, of Thwaites in Milham, Co. Cumberland, gent., Henry Sparke, of St. Andrew's, Holborn, Co. Middx., gent., and Fulke Eme son, of the psh. of St. Gregorie's, London, Haberdasher, and Richard Franck, of Takeley, Co. Essex, gent., s. and h. app. of Arthur Franck, late Cit. and Skinner, of London, now deed, of the one part, and John Hatt, of London, geut., of the other part, being deed of sale (for £590), of two mess., called "Talbott" and "Whitchart," in Bucklersbury, psh. of St. Stephen, Walbrook, London.

#### Patent Rolls.

(3 MS. vols. Henry III. not searched.)

Catent Rename to the Mayor and Sheriffa of London. One of the witnesses, William, son of Amis. Tower of London, 5 Mch., 16 John, 1215.

12 Edw. I., mem. 2. Protection and safe conduct, until Michaelmas, for Richd. Reymundi and Richd., son of Emma, and their fellows, men of the Abbot of S. Wereburg, Chester, going by sea to buy necessaries for the Abbot. Lampader, 12 Nov., 1284.

27 Edw. I., m. 7 d. Commission to Wm. de Mortuo-Mari and Bogo de Knovill, on complaint by Peter Corbet that. . . . Hugh, son of Emma (and others), lately entered his free chase at Worthin and Habberle, Co. Salop, hunted therein and carried away deer. 18 Oct., 1299, Westr.

21 Edw. I., m. 17. Licence for the alienation in mortmain by . . . John, son of Geoffrey, son of Emma, and Wm., son of Geoff., son of Emma, to the prior and brethren of the hospital of S. Mary, Gt. Massingham, of land. Westr., 12 May, 1293.

26 Edw. I., m. 4. Pardon to John, son of Thos., son of Gilbt. de Appelby, by reason of service in Scotld., for the death of Roger, son of Emma Attetounende. Jedburgh, 4 Oct., 1298.

4 Ed. II., pt. I., m. 6. Pardon to John, son of Emma de Horton, for death of Robt. Godard, of Horton, and for other felonies. Linlithgow, 28 Oct., 1310.

4 Ed. II., pt. II., m. 12. Pardon to Robt. Ordlof, of Aldeby, for death of Jno., son of Emma and Enorge. Berwk-on-Tweed, 29 May, 1311.

4 Ed. II., pt. II., m. 6. Pardon to Ranulph le Mercer, of Kylvynton, for death of Ralph, son of Emma and confirm. to prior and convent of Bridlington of divers grants, etc., viz., by . . . . Wm., son of Emma de Haterbergh, of a bovate of land and a tof. . . . York, 7 Mch., 1312.

6 Ed. II., pt. II., m. 6. Pardon to Robt., son of Alan Emmesson, Edmd. Johaneserjaunt Emmeson . . . by Alice, late wife of Roger le Bygod . . . Westr., 7 Sept., 1312.

1 Ed. III., pt. II., m. 6. Pardon to Alan, son of Emma, for death . . . York, 7 Mch., 1312.

1 Ed. III., pt. II., m. 13. Pardon to Martin, son of Wm. de Karilool, of death of Robt., son of Emma de Huster. . . . York, 18 June, 1

xlix APPENDIX.

1 James I., Part 9, 1st February. The King to Alex. Emerson. Licence to alienate the Manor of Rainethorpe, Co. Lincoln, to Thos. Merburye.

2 James I., Part 10, 2nd March. The King to John Ramsay, Kt., and Thomas Emerson. The Manor of Swaffham, in Co. Cantabury, and others in Northumberland, Surrey, Cornwall, Derby, Lincoln, York, Nottingham, Northampton, to them and their heirs in perpetuity.

4 James I., Part 17, 1st March. To John Ramsey, Lord Haddington. Licence to alienate the 10th of grain growing in the parish of Hoton Cranswick, Co. York, to Thomas Emerson, Esq.

4 James I., Part 18, 18th September. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esq.

4 James I., Part 21, 26 October. The King to Thomas Emerson, and William Bennett. The free Chapel of Fichelden, Co. Wilts, with others in same County, and in Dorset, Bristol, Devon, Berks, Kent, Huntingdon, Sussex, Lincoln, Nottingham and Southampton, to them and their heirs in perpetuity.

4 James I., Part 29, 19 February. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esquire, and Wm. Bennet, gent., messuage and tenement lying in parish of St. Martins, City of London, with others in Cos. Somerset, Wilts, Lincoln, to them and their heirs in perpetuity.

5 James I., Part 24, 18 October The King to Thomas Emerson. Messuage in St. David Downe, and others in Cos. Devon, Dorset, Somerset, Lincoln, Leicester, Oxford, Southampton, Wilts, Northumberland and York, to him and his heirs in fee in perpetuity.

7 James I., Part 12, 27 November. The King to Thomas Emerson. All the Burgh of Malmesbury et divers others, in Wilts, Dorset, Lancaster, Lincoln, York, Durham, to him and his heirs in perpetuity.

12 James I., Part 12, No. 92, 19 February. The King to Thomas Emerson and Martin James. A messuage called Romeden, in Smarden, and others in Kent; to them and their heirs.

Romeden, in Smarden, and others in Kent; to them and their heirs.

13 James I., Part 12, No. 92, 19 February. The King to Thomas Emerson. The Manor of New Langport, in Co. Kent, to him and his heirs.

14 James I., Part 18, No. 3, 1st Oct. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esq. Site of the Manor of Parva Chilton, and others in Durham, Huntingdon, Kent and Berks, to him and his heirs.

15 James I., Part 10, No. 17, 30th May. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esqr. Manors of New Langport and Sevans, and others in Co. Kent, to him and his heirs.

15 James I., Part 77, No. 41, 1st December. The King to Thomas Emerson. Licence to alienate the site of the Manor of Parva Chilton, and others in Durham, to Edward Cropley.

Manor of Parva Chilton, and others in Durham, to Edward Cropley.

18 James I., Part 28, No. 40, 8th July. The King to Thomas Emerson and others. 20 messnages in town of London, acquires of Thomas Culwich, to him and his heirs, and a messuage called Renged Hall.

19 James I., part 18, No. 33, 2nd April. The King to Thomas Emerson and others. Licence to alienate a messuage called Renged Half and others in London, to Robert Kympton and others.

1 Charles I., Part 23, No. 16, 1st December. The King to Thomas Emerson. Licence to alienate a messuage called the Vicarage, and others in Co. Middlesex, to Matthew Thwayte and others.

2 Charles I. (1627), Part 30, No. 73, 2nd January. The King to Jane Emerson, widow. Licence to alienate the Manor of Monken, in Co. Middlesex, to Michael Grigg and others.

Manor of Monken, in Co. Middlesex, to Michael Grigg and others.

6 Charles L. Part 26, No. 65, 1st January. The King to Alexander Emerson. Licence to alienate all that messuage in Cunisholme, Lincoln, to William Blanchard Knight.

7 Charles L., Part 30, No. 25, 1st April. The King to Thomas Emerson, Esq. Licence to alienate half the lauds, one cottage, 120 acres of land in Neenessvage and Wabtowne, Co. Salop, and half of three messuages in Gleebury Mortimer, Gleeburie Barnes and Hopton Wafrey, Co. Salop, to Richard Manyage.

13 Charles L., Part 12, No. 2, 1st September. The King to Fulconi Emerson and others. Licence to alienate two messuages in the parish of St. Stephen's in Walbroke, City of London, to John Hall.

13 Charles L., Part 37, No. 66, 28 Juna. The King to Matthew Emerson and others. The manor of Tootingbeck, Co. Surrey, acquired of John Holland Knight.

(Rolls from 21 Chas. I. to 12 Chas. II. missing.)

2 Jas. I., part 10, memb. 14. The King to all, etc., greeting. Know ye that We in consideration of the true and acceptable service rendered to Us by Our beloved servant, John Ramsey, Knight, and for divers other good

causes Us thereunto moving, of Our special grace do by these presents grant to the said John Ramey and to Our beloved subject Thomas Emerson, and their heirs all that Our mann-rof Swaffham, in Co. Cambridge, withallits rights, members and appurts, by the clear yearly value of 230s. 24, late parcel of the possessions of the late Priory of Swaffham Bulbeck in Co. Cambs, and Suffolk, with all its appurts, of the clear yearly value of 284 &s. 84, late parcel of the possessions of the Bishoprick of Ely; all the rents of Our free tenants in Swaffham Bulbeck, of the clear yearly value of 284 &s. 84, late parcel of the possessions of the Bishoprick of Ely; all the rents of Our trenants and tenements there held at will, amounting to 11s, yearly; all that Our fashery with the alder trees in Swaffham Bulbeck; Our fashery called the Harpe in Middenhall, in Cos. Cambs. and Suffolk; 30 acros of woodland parcel of Our wood called Nonnes Wood; the messnage or tenement in Ditton Valence, otherwise called Woodditton, in Co. Cambs, late in the tenure of Henry Tayler, and all the meadows, feedings, pastures, rents and profits to the said messuage belonging; all that house late the Priory of Swaffham Bulbeck, orchards, gardens, etc., being within the site and precinct of the said late Priory; 3082 acres of land in Swaffham Bulbeck; pasture for 300 sheep yearly upon the common there; 29 a. of meadow and 17 a. of pasture there, to the said late Priory belonging; the water-mill there with appurts, and all the lands, closes, meadows, pastures, house, ditches and fishings to the said mull adjoining and belonging; the tenement in Vardley in the south of the said said the priory belonging; the water-mill there with appurts, and all profits of Our court in Swaffham Bulbeck; the themse of the said tenement in Lucker, in Co. Northumberland, in the tenure of Henry Pope; and all perquisite and profits of Our court in Swaffham Bulbeck; in the side of the Bands of the late Priory of the late Priory of the late the tenure of Themse Configure, the

tion of Thomas Robston, late parcel of the possessions of the late Momastery of Hexham, in the said county; 1 cottage and 2 closes situate in Historia in co. York, sometime in some of the common of the control of the

of frank pledge, fairs, markets, tolls, customs, etc., etc., whatsoever situate, lying and being within Our said counties, vills, fields, parishes, to the said manons, messuages, lands, tenements, etc., etc., in any way belonging or appertaining: Also the reversions and remainders of all the said premises, dependent or expectant upon any denises or grants for terms of lives or years, or otherwise; also the rents, reversions and yearly profits whatsoever reserved apon any grants of the said premises; And moreover We have granted and hereby do grant to the said Sir John Ramsey and Thomas Emerson and their heirs that they may for ever have in all the said premises all, so much, the like and such courts leet, views of frank pledge, law daies, assize, assize of bread, when and ale, chattles waived, estrays, chattles for felons and fully, free and all other rights, jurisdictions, customs, privileges, profits and advantages whatsoever, and as fully, freely and whiolly, and in such ample manner and form as any Bishop, Prior or Priore or Abbott or Abbess at any time litherto had, held, grant or confirmation thereof made by Use or any or contraction thereof made by Use or any or use or enjoyed the same by readecessors have had or enjoyed the same. The said manor of Swaftham Bubbeck and other, the speniess in Swaftham Bubbeck and other, the premises in Swaftham Bubbeck, Mildenhall, Woodditton and Ditton Valence, £34 5s. 8d.; the tenement in Lucker, 10s.; the tenement in Paramson in Swaftham Bubbeck and other, the premises in Swaftham Bubbeck, Mildenhall, Woodditton and Ditton Valence, £34 5s. 8d.; the premises in Chertsey, 8s.; the premises in Borne, 13s. 4d.; the premises in Chertsey, 8s.; the premises in Burne, 13s. 4d.; the premises in Chertsey, 8s.; the premises in Hinton, 6s. 8d.; those in Wildenhall, Woodditton and Ditton Valence, £34 5s. 8d.; the premises in Inningham, 2cs. 8d.; those in Slaley, 8s. 4d.; those in Crutched Frye

li APPENDIX.

Viscount, of Our special grace have granted to Our beloved subject, Thomas Emerson, Esq., and his heits all that Our Rectory and Church of Burgham, in Co. Kent, with all their rights, members and appurts., of the yearly rent or value of £13 6s. 8d., alet parcel of the possessions of the late Priory or Hospital of St. John of Jerusalem, in England; also all them ressuages, mills, houses, buildings, structures, barns, stables, dovecots, gardens, orchards, lands, tenements, meadows, pastures, fee ings, commons, glebe lands, wastes, furze, heaths, moors, marshes, woods, underwoods, trees, tithes of sheaves of corn, grain, hay, wool, etc., etc., and all other tithes whatsoever large and small; also oblations, fruits, profits, waters, fisheries, warrens, mines, quarries, reuts and services, knights fees, wards, marriages, eschates, fines, heriots, cours leet, views of frank pledge, chattels waived, estrays, fairs, markets, tolls, franchiese, etc., etc., within the said county of Kent, to the said Rectory belonging; also the reversions of the said premises of lives or years or otherwise; also all rents and yearly profits reserved upon any grant or demise of the said premises all, such and the like courts leet, views of frank pledge, assize and assize of bread, wine and ale, chattels waived, estrays, chattels of felous and fugitives, knights fees, wards, marriages, reliefs, heriots, etc., etc., as fully and freely as any Prior or Priory or the H-spital of St. John of Jerusalem in England, hitherto held and onjoyed them, by pretext of any charter, grant or gift made by Us or Our progenitors, and as freely and in such ampet manner and form as We or Our progenitors held the same. We also give to the said Thomas Emerson and his heirs to the sole and proper use of him and his heirs for ever: To hold of Us and Our heirs as of Our manor of East Greenwich in Our County of Kent by featly only in free and common socage, and not in chief or by knights' service. Those Our Letters Patents to be in all things firm, valid and patent

Wellande in Cookham, in Co. Berks, now or late in the tenure of Richard Hartwell, of the yearly rant of 12d., lately given by William Brice for the maintenance of a light in the Chapel of Maydenheathe, in Co. Berks; I other acre of land called Lampe Acre, in Cookeham, in the tenure of John Entman, of the yearly value of 12d., given for the use of I light for ever in the Church of Cookham; a tenement and 14 a. of arable land in Maydenheathe aforesaid, in the tenure of John Comyn, of the yearly rent of is, 8d.; besides 2s. 4d. paid to the College of Eton, lately given for the use of the Chapel in Maydenheathe; which said premises are situate in Maydenheathe; in the parishes of Cookham and Braye, of the yearly rent of 6s. 8d.; 3 selions or lex Lees lying tegether in 1 pasture in Madingley, in the tenure of Prancis Hyude, Esq.; a burn and 1 pightell of Iand and pasture thereto adjoining cont. 1 road, in Madingley; in the tenure of Prancis Hyude, Esq.; a burn and 1 pightell of Iand and pasture thereto adjoining cont. 1 road, in Madingley; in the ten. of Henry Reynolds; 2 selions or lex Lees of pasture, cont. 1 a. in Madingley; 1 pightell of nature cont. 2 a.; 1 a. of meadow in the common field of Madingley; 2. 3d. of arable land in Madingley amount to the clear yearly value of 2ls. 4d., and were lare parcel of the possessions of the late Priory of Chutteras, in Co. Cambs., now dissolved; all the lands, meadows, feedings and pastures in Paxton, in Co. Hunta, in the ten. of Agnes Angell, of the yearly value of 20s. 8d. late parcel of the poss. of the late Monastery of Bushlemeade, in Co. Hereford; a tenement in the City of Chichester, in Co. Sussex, in the tenure of William Comber, of the yearly rent of 28s. 4d.; 1 also Our other tenement in the said City in the pa ish of St. Bartholomew, next the West; te, in the tenure of Edmund Vincente, of the yearly rent of 20s. and all the buildings, house, barns, stables, gardens, cellars, shops, ways, paths, waste grounds and exercise of the poss. of the late Monastery of Hydr

high altar within the Church of Orcheston, of the yearly value of 16d.; also all the messuages, mills, houses, harm, orchards, gardens, lands, commons, glebe lands, wastes, woods, advorsons and free gifts and right of patronage of all the Churches, vicenges, Chaple, tithes of sheaves, grains, hay, wool, etc., and all other tithes whatsoever, waters, finels, beriots, courts leet, chattels waived, extraya, fairs, markets, tolls, customs, and all advantages and emoluments whatsoever, situate, forthcoming, growing or emerging in or upon any of the above recited premises; also the reversions of all the said premises, dependent or expectant upon any dennise or grant for the terms of lives or years or otherwise; also all the rents and premises. We also grant to the said Thomas Emerson and William Bennett, that they and their heirs may for ever hold and enjoy within the said premises all, such and the like courts leet, riews of frank pelige, lawedaies, assizes, assize of bread, wine and ale, chattels waived, estrays, chattels of felons and fugitives, wards, marriages, etc., etc., and all advantages whatsoever as fully, freely and wholly and in such ample manner as any Abbot or Prior. Abbess or Prioress ever held and enjoyed the same by pretext of any charter or grant heretofore made to them by Us or Our progenitors of the said premises, and in as ample manner as why other or the received premises and always reserving to Us and Our heirs all the residue of the lands and tents, parved of the said stipend of 1 priest in Ugboroughe of the yearly rent of 18s.; To have, hold and enjoy all the said premises to the said Thomas Emerson and William Bennett and their heirs, to their sole and proper use for ever; To hold of Us and Our heirs all the residue of the lands and tents, parved of the said attjend of 1 priest in Ugboroughe of the yearly rent of 18s.; To have, hold and enjoy all the said premises to the said Thomas Emerson and William Bennett and their heirs, to their observations of the profits of fairs and markets in Cer

of Christopher Preston; the lands and tents, called Brackrige, parcel of the demosne lands of the late Priory or Monastery of Cartemacle; all which said premises in Cartemacle are of the yearly value together with perquesites of court and 29s. 8d. of the increment of rent, £62 12s 8d.; late parcel of the lands and poss, exchanged with King Hen. 8 by Thos. Holcrote, Kut., and before that parcel of the lands and poss, exchanged with King Hen. 8 by Thos. Holcrote, Kut., and before that parcel of the lands and posse, exchanged with King Hen. 8 by Thos. Holcrote, Kut. and before the present of the lands in Maltby, in Co. Linc, in the ten. of Ric. Heathe, gent.; which said premises in Beisbie, Hagnabye and Maltby are of the yearly value of £14, late parcel of the poss. of Edward Lord Clinton exchanged, and before that the poss. of the Abbey of Hagnabie; the manor of Bentley, in Co. York, of the yearly rent of £23 2s. 11d., late parcel of poss. of Robert, Earl of Leicester, exchanged; the capital messnage or grange of Grate Broughton and Greenchaughe in Cleveland, in Co. York, of the yearly rent of £25; sometime parcel of poss. of Robert Bowes, £84, exchanged, and before that of Michael Tempest, attainted; the manor or capital messnage of Grindom, in Co. Durham, late parcel of the poss. of Robert Bowes, £84, exchanged; the manor or capital messnage of Grindom, in Co. Durham, late parcel of the said Robert Bowes, £84, exchanged; and before that of Michael Tempest, actainted; the manor or capital messnage of Grindom, in Co. Durham, late of the said Robert Bowes, £84, exchanged; and bands of the said Robert Bowes, £84, exchanged; the manors of Barnes Hamilden and Clowerofte, in Co. Durham, late of the said Robert Bowes, £84, exchanged; the manor of said the messnages, buildings, barns, gardens, lands, lebel ands, woods, trees, tithes great and small, waters, fisheries, warrans, mines, rents and services, knights fees, wards, marriages, etc., etc., etc., markets, fair, tolls, frank, lebel and proper were from the manors o

liii

as of their gift, and by the same fine We will grant the said premises to the said Thomas and Richard and their heirs for ever: To held of Us and Our heirs as of Our mamor of East Greenwich, in Co. Kent, by featly, only in free and common scage, and not in capite or by knights service, rendering yearly to Us and Our heirs for the said manor of Grindon £37 7a. 0d.; for the manors of Barnes Hamylden and Clowerofte, £33 4a. 8d. into the Receipt of Our Exchequer at Westminster, at the Feast of the Annunciation of the B.V.M. and 8t. Michael the Archangel yearly for ever. We also grant to the said Thomas Emerson and Richard Cowdall all the issues, rents, profits, revenues and arrears of the said borough of Mamesburye, the manor and borough of Wareham. the nanors of Cartemeale, Reisbre and Bentley, and of the capital messuage of Great Broughton and Greenchaugh from the Feast of St. Michael Last past up to the present time, without rendering any account for the same to Us or Our heirs. And whereast the said manor or capital messuage of Gryndon now andscharged before the Auditor of Our County or Bishopric of Durham at the yearly rent of £109 15s. 8d. per ann., for which said manor the yearly rent of £209 per ann. for which said manor the yearly rent of £23 7a. 0d. only is reserved to Us and Our heirs by these presents; and whereas also the manors of Barnes Hamylden and Cloweorofte now stand charge before our said Audien at the yearly rent of £33 4s. 8d. only is reserved to Us. We of Our abundant grace have granted to the said Viscount Haddington, Thomas Emerson and Richard Cowdall that they shall not in any way be disturbed in the enjoyment of the said premises, nor charged with the payment of any same of money or any recompence to Us because the above recited premises are of greater yearly value than is reserved to Us by these presents. Moreover We have granted to the said Thomas are of greater yearly value than for the premises are of greater yearly value than for the premises are of greater yearly value than the prem

Mannor and late Prioric of Swaffham Bulbeck aforesaid, And coviji, acr, dimid, of arable land, One libertic and sheepes walke for cee, sheepe, And also xxtic acres of masdowe and xvij, acres of pasture rented together by the said particular at a viji, 1, xvija, xv. d, per annum, All veb, are (by the said particular and Ires, patentes) sayd to be in Swaffham Bulbeck aforesaid. Whereas xviji, acres (pasture) doe lye inclosed within, the said acres of pasture) doe lye inclosed within, the floreand homestalls and enclosures adjoyning to the foresaid Scite and homeyardes, and are within, the parish of Swaffham Prior in the said Countie of Cambridge, web, said towne of Swaffham prior is next adjoining to Swaffham Bulbeck aforesaid. And whereas One Mease place or tenent, called Lambelohum (Rented by the said particular at £5 ds, 5d, per annum) is by the said lies, patentes menconed to be in the counties of Cambridge and Suff, or either of them, and by the said particular expressed to be in Swaffham Bulbeck aforesaid, Whereas the said ffarme lyeth in Mildemhall, in the Countie of Swiff. And Moreover the landes, tensuts, and one flishing in Mildemhall aforesaid Called the Harpe, rented by the said particular at jis, vijid, per annum, is menoned by the said ffarme lyeth in Moreover the landes, tensuts, and the said lies, patentes, and one flishing in Mildemhall aforesaid Called the Harpe, rented by the said particular at jis, vijid, per annum, is menoned by the said res, patentes, and one flishing in Mildemhall aforesaid called whereas one Messuage or tenent. In Ditton Valence alias Web and the said landes, tents, and flishing idid not passe to the said Patentese by force of our said lres, patentes. And whereas one Messuage or tenent in Ditton Valence alias Web and the said respectively at the said respectively at the said respectively at the said respectively. The same particular rented at vila, p. ann., and the other xilije, macres residue are by the said particular rented to the said ship pointing to the said Alberton

bridge and Suff. (wth. the alteracons, addicons. and amendemtes. aforesaid), to our Welbeloved Subjectes John Walter, Esquier, and Richard Locksmith, gent., and their heires in fee flarme reserving to us, our heires and successors the foresaid yearly rent of xxxvij.l. vij.s. iiij.d. reserved in and by our said Ires, patentes, which is all the rent that is nowe answered vnto vs for the same, and more than hath been answered to any of our predecessors or progenitors for the same, And the said Priorie and other the premisses to be houlden of vo'our heires and successors in free and common socage as of our Mannor of Easte greenwich in our countie of Kent, And the same Ires, patentes subscribed wth. our signe manual shall be a sufficient Warrant and discharge in that behalfe. Given, etc. I have viewed this draught, and do fynde it (for any thinge that appears to me) to be just and true, and no prejudice to his matie. to be granted, seing his matie. hath more reserved by this booke than ever was answered before for the possessions of the said priorie to his matie, as by the auditors particular appeareth. Edw. Coke. Sir Francis Lake to ingros this booke for the Kinge's signature, 7 May, 1605. J. Dorset, Endorseed, J. For Sir Jo. Ramsey, To Mr. Attorner generall for passing of Swafham, etc.

Jas. I., Vol. XIX., No. 49. James, etc. Whereas by our former warrent to you, directed vnder our greate seale of England, we have signifyed our pleasure for payment of the somme of xv.li. to our servant Sr. James Sandilande, knight, one of the gentlemen velvers of our privy Chamber, to be taken as of our free giftes out of such monies as should be forfaited to vs by anie recusantes for not repairing to the Church according to the lawes of this realme vpon weh, our warrant and grant ther hath not hitherto bene anie hing payd vnto him for some causes knowen to us, And now the sayd Sr. James Sandilandes hath made humble suite to Usto pay the somme of 300 poundes of the seid Jooli, to Thomas Emerson, one of his Creditors, which we are

# Inquisitions P. M.

Eschr. Q. R., Escheator's Accts., Inquisitions, etc. Vol. VI., 14 Edw. 111. to 1 Rich. II., Group I. to Group V. 23 and 24 Edw. III., Group II. 4 P.M., Edmundi Ammory (Bels.), v. Cal., Vol. ij., p. 164, No. 58.

14 and 15 Edw. HI., Group III. 5 P.M., Johannis Amory (Essex), v. Cal., Vol. ij., p. 99, No. 13. 22 P.M., Johannis Amori (Essex), v. Cal., Vol. ij., p. 99, No. 13. 22 P.M., Johannis Amori (Essex), v. Cal., Vol. ij., p. 99, No. 13. 22 P.M., Johannis Amori (Essex), v. Cal., Vol. ij., p. 99, No. 13. 22 P.M., Johannis Amori (Essex), v. Cal., Vol. ij., p. 90, No. 13. Col. inc. 8 De bonis'et catallis Roberti filli Walterii filli Emme de Gunthorp qui contra Regem forisfecit co quod interfuit cum Th-ma Moubray nuper Comite Marcscallo dieq un diebn nuper Comes occasione rebellionis sue contra Regem forisfecit. Item de possessionitus diversorum aliorum similiter forisfactorum.

Vol. 13, Hen. VII. to the end. 3 and 4, 4 and 5 Ph. and Mar., Co. Linc. 5 P.M., Pauli Emery de Thurleby.

1 Mary Part 1, No. 49. Inquistion taken at Bishop Hatfield, in Co. Herts, 4 Jan. 1 Mary [1554], before John Brocket and others, after the death of William Emierson, by the oath of Thomas Kent, James Chaumber, etc., etc., jurors, who say that William Emierson, long before his death, was seised of 1 manor, 20 a. of land, 60 a. of pasture, 5 a. of

meadow, 20 a. of wood and 3s. 4d. of rent called Doos in the par. of Stondon, in Co. Herts; 6a. of meadow called Rothwell Meadower there; 50 a. of pasture there called Slowfeld and Pondecrofte; 2 tenements and 10 a. of land there called Rydgewyns and Ramseis; also of 1 other tenement in Stondon Street, in his demesne as of fee. And so seised, the said William took to wife Mary Nuce, daw. of Thos. Nuce, gent., and they had issue Richard Emerson. By charter, dated 9 Feb., 25 Hen. 8 [1534], the said Win. Emerson granted all the said premises to Thomas Hennage, Knt., John Hennage, Edward Leventhorp, Will. Barlee, Knt., John Hennage, Edward Leventhorp, Will. Barlee, Eaq., Thomas Nuce, gent., and John Perrot, clerk, for ever, to the use of their homas with the said premises to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of their heirs; and for der., to the use of the right heirs of the said William for over. The said premises called Dos are held of the Queen in chief by knights service, and are worth per ann., clear, 16s. 8d. 11 a. parcel of the sd. 6 a. called Rothwell Meadowe are held of Ralph Sadler, Knt., as of his manor of Stondon by copy of court roll, and by the yearly rent of Ss., and the other 44 arcs are held of the said Ralph by fealty only, and are worth, per ann., clear, 16s. 8d. The premises called Slowfeld and Pondecrofte are held of the manor of Meltley by the service of 4s. Ralph Sadler as of his axid Manor of Stondon by the service of 4s. per ann., and are worth per ann., 68s. 4d. The premises called Kidgewyns and Ramseis are held of the said Ralph Sadler as of his axid Manor of Stondon by the service of 4s. per ann., and are worth per ann., clear, 36s. 8d. The tent. in Stondon Street is held of the manor of Ston

and h. of Will. Hennage and Alexand is now aged 28 years and more.

25 Eliz., p. 1, n. 118. [In the calendar the name is given as John Emotson, alias Emerson.] Inqn. taken at Boston, in Co. Lincoln, 10 Sept., 25 Eliz. [1583], before Will. Pistor, esq., escheator, after the death of John Emotson, late of Gunbie, in Co. Linc., yeoman, by the oath of Francis Robtson, etc., etc., jurors, who say that John Emotson was seised in his demesses as of fee of I mess, 49 a. of land, 16 a. of meadow, 10 a. of pasture and 2 a. of wood in Gunbie, Stepinge Magna, Bratofte and Waineflette All Saints, in Co. Linc., late of Anthony Gunbye, gent.; 1 neess., 30 a. of land and 20 a. of pasture in Gunbie, Candlesbie and Orbie, in sd. Co., late of Rob. Whitinge; 2 tents, and 25 a. of pasture in Crofte and all those rents and services issuing out of the lands of John Pellson and the heirs of —— Lynley, in Brughe, late of the Vavasors; 3 a. of pasture in Brughe, in a place there called Collegarthes; 2 a. of pasture there called Mokeland;

lv APPENDIX.

S parcel of marsh or moss in Wainedete St, Mary; 22 a. of pasture in Brughe called Pyncrakes land; the reversion of 2 mess, and of other lands, etc., in Firsbyc; of 1 other mess, with toft and of otherlands in Friskeney, late of John Cutte; of 1 barn and lands in the occupation of Ric. Bonner; and of 1 other mess, and 9 a. of pasture in Brughe, late in the occ. of Jas. Turtle; all which sci. premises Alice Ent. (1) and the pasture of the control of the

16 Jas. I., p. 2, n. 86. Inqn. taken at Horncastle, 7 August, 16 Jas. I. [1618], before Anthony Holland, est., eschestor, after the death of Thos. Emotson, gent., late of Gunby, in Co. Ianc. [in the writ he us spoken of as Thos. Emotson alias Emerson], by the oath of Christr. Roodes, of Scambelaby, etc., etc., jurors, who say that Thos. Emotson was seized of I mess. 30 a. of land and 20 a. of pasture in Gunby, Candleaby and Orby, sometime of Rob. Whittinge, etc., etc., [the premises are almost worf for word like those named in the inq. of John Emotson als. Emerson, Linc., 25 Elix., p. 1, n. 118]. The sd. Thos. died at Gunby, 19 May, 16 Jas. I. [1618]; Will E. is his son and beir apparent, and was then aged 8 years and more.

7 Chas I., p. 1, n. 95. Inqn. taken at Wragby in Co. Linc., 1 June, 7 Chas. I. [1631], before John Julyan, gent., escheator, after the death of Alexanuer Emerson, senior, late of Glamford Brigge, in the sd. Co., gent., by the oath of Christr. Thompson, of Benningworth, gent., etc., etc., jurors, who say that Alexander E. was seised in his demesne, as of fee of 3 messuages, 3 gardens, 1 orchard, 40 a. of land, 20 a. of meadow, 40 a. of pasture and 200 a. of salt marsh in Fulstow and Marsh Chapell in the sd. Co. So seised, the ad. Alexr., by charter dated 18 Sept., 2 Chns. I. [1626], granted all the sd. premises to Jas. Tenny, gent., and Will Metcalfe, gent., to the use of the sd. Alexr., and Will Metcalfe, gent., to the use of the sd. Alexr., and Will Metcalfe, gent., to the use of the sd. Alexr., and Will Alexander E., senior, for his life; after his decease, to the use of Anne, his younger dau., for her life; after her decease, to the use of Alexr. E., junior, gent., then of Serby, now of Glamford Brigges, and his heirs for ever. Before the death of the sd. Alexr., E., junior, and Francis Clarke, to the use of the sd. Alexr., exceeding the character of the sd. Alexr., where the sd. Alexr., harder her his wife for the sd. Alexr., and Anne, and Alexr. E., junior, and Eliz. his wife, elder da

seised of I mess., I garden, etc., etc., in Goxhill, purchased of Rob. Hooton, esc., 2 cottages there pur. of Will. and John Beaumont, and I mess., I i cottages, I windmill, etc., etc., in Barton-on-Humber, and so seised, by his will, dated 22 Jan., 1630, gave the sd. prem., pur. of Rob. Hooton, to Anne his wife and her heirs for ever, and I of the 2 cottages there pur. of Will. Beaumont, to Edward E., son of his deced. bro. George, and to his heirs for ever, and all the sd. cottages to Alexr. E. of Retford, in Co. Notts, younger s. of his sd. deced. bro. George, and his heirs for ever, and all the sd. prem. in Barton-on-Humber to the sd. Alexr., junr., his son-in-law. The sd. prem. in Fulstow and Marsh Chappell are held of John Hatcher, Knt., as of his manor of Fulstow, in free and common socage, by fealty, suit at court and certain yearly rents, and are worth per ann., clear, £5. The prem. in Adling-fleet and the moiety of the 4th part of sd. manor of Adlingfleet are held of the King as of his manor of Epworth by fealty only, in free and common socage, by fealty, suit at court and near Act and are worth per ann. clear, £4. The prem. in Caster, pur. of Anth. Scupholme, are held of Edw. Aysocyte, Knt., as of his manor of Caser, £4. The prem. in Caster, pur. of Anth. Scupholme, are held of Edw. Aysocyte, Knt., as of his manor of Caser, in free and common socage, by fealty, suit at court, and the yearly rent of 18s., and are worth per ann., clear, 29s. The other prem. in Caster are held of sd. Edw. as of his sd. manor in free and common socage, by fealty, suit at court and the yearly rent of 19s., and are worth per ann., clear, 29s. The other prem. in Caster are held of the Queen as of her manor of Goxhill in free and common socage, by fealty, suit at court only, and are worth per ann., clear, 19s. The 2 cottages there are held of Bridget Skymer, widow, as of her manor of Barton-on-Humber are held of the Queen as of her manor of Barton in free and common socage, by fealty and suit at court only, and are worth per

York, 5 July, 10 Chas. I. [1634], before John Batte, esq., secheator, after the death of Will. Emerson, late of Skelton, by the oath of Joseph Rogers, etc., ctc., jurors, who say that Will E. was seised in his demense as of fee of 1 mess. I croft and 1 bovate of land, meadow and pasture; the purchased of Rowland Wilson and John Havelocke; I mess. I croft, 1 bovate of land, meadow and pasture there, purchased of Rowland Wilson and John Havelocke; I mess. I croft, 1 bovate of land, mea. and pas. there, lately pur. of Janie Westland: I mess., I toft, I croft and 1 bovate of land, mea. and pas. there, lately pur. of Janie Westland: I mess., I toft, I croft and 1 bovate of land, mea. and pas. there, lately pur. of Janie Westland: I mess., I toft, I croft and 1 bovate of land, mea. and pas. there, lately pur. of Janie Westland: I mess., I toft, I croft and 1 bovate of land, mea. and pas. there, lately pur. of Janie Westland: I mess., I toft, I croft and 1 bovate of land, mea. and pas. there, lately pur. of Janie Westland: I mess. I toft, I croft of Thos. Darcy and Conyers Darcy; I rood of pasture lying in a large close called the Mildeltes, within the lordship of Upletham, and pasture for 18 beasts in the said close. All the sd. perm. in Skelton, except those purchased of the Large, and are worth per ann., clear, 18. The prem. in the sd. pasture called Mildeltes are held of the heirs of the late Lord Conyers as of his manor of Marske by knights service, and are worth per ann., clear, 2s. William E. sided 29 Sept. last past; William E. is his son and next heir, and was then aged 34 years.

Escheators inq. P.M.: No Emersons.

Vol. I., Hess. III. To Eow. II.

Page 2; 64 Hen. III. (1242), No. 129. Gilbertus Amorey pro Abbé de Kaynesham Luttelton unum messag. 6 bovat. terr. and 10s. redditus cum secilia. bm. Somerset.

P. 210, 33 Edw. II. (1365), No. 225. Gilbertus Amorey de Kaynesham pro Abbe de Kaynesham Induced the Wichesomb Hospital Schuller Schuller Schuller Schuller Schuller Schuller Schuller Schuller Schuller Schul

#### Ancient Deeds.

[Leic.] B. 203. Grant by Richard Amory, of Thorpe, near Barkeby, to his son, John Amory, of the same place, of a messuage and lands in Thorpe aforesaid, and in Hamilton, Wednesday after St. John, ante Portam Latinum, 9 Hen. IV. [1408]. Essex. C. 421. Grant by Henry Wyat, esquire, to

[Leie.] B. 203. Grant by Richard Amory, of Thorpe, near Barksby, to his son, John Amory, of the same place, of a messuage and lands in Thorpe aforesaid, and in Hamilton. Wednesday after St. John, ante Portam Latinum, 9 Hen. IV. [1408].

Essex. C. 421. Grant by Henry Wyat, esquire, to George Emereson and Alice, his wife, of all his lands, etc., in Stratford Langthorn, in the parish of Westham, in a place called "Le Lake," adjoining the water called "le Ley," and the land of Robert Gaynesford, called "le Ley," and the land of Robert Gaynesford, called "le Ley," and the land of Robert Gaynesford, called "le Helmes"; also of a messuage and garden, and land called "le Welowe Hoopes," in Stratford, between Charlesbrigge alias (?) Canllesbridge, and the land which lately belonged to the Earl of Salisbury. Appointment of Edward Baynes, attorney to deliver seisin. I May, I Hen. 8 [1509]. Endorsed: Memorandum of livery of seisin.

[Herts.] B. 2907. Notification by Nicholas, archdeacon of Huntingdon to the clergy of his archdeaconry, that at the presentation of Richard, son of Galo, he had instituted the prior and canons of Assebi as persons of the church of Putcham (Putchaham). Witnesses:—Adam de Ameri, etc. [A.D. 1159—1184].

C. 1895. Release by Isabel de Amary, late the wife of Wm. Briton, of Teghne, to the brethern of the hospital of the Holy Trinity without Northampton, of all right in the holm of Teghne, which the said brethern have of the gift of Martin de Pateshull, and of the confirmation of helate husband. Witnesses:—Stephen Chaplajain, of Torph, Ralph, parson of Boketon, and others, plts., and Wm. Norreys, kt., deforciant whereby the latter acknowledges the manor and advowson of Church of Ramenham, 80 mess., etc., there to be the bishops. . . . . Quinzaine of St. Martin and Catave of Hilary, 18 Hen. VII. [1502—3].

[Suff.] A. 3286. Grant by Isabel, dau. of Letitia de Allintone, to Robe, her son, and Matilda, her dau., of a mess. with a toft and croft in Allintone, the croft abutting on Rudich way; 2 a. on Allin

on the backsyde of the said seat house, etc., etc. treorge Emerson."

'1580, December 1st. Indenture tripartite Hugh Carlell, of Sedgefield, yeoman, and Jennet, his wife, sister and one of the co-heirs of William Bell, son and heir of Alexander Bell, late of Blaydon, yeoman, of the 1st part; John Lawson, of the Streteyats, yeoman, and Elynor, his wife, another sister of the said William Bell, of the 2nd part, and George Emerson, of Newcastle, yeoman, of the 3rd part, and George Emerson, of Newcastle, yeoman, of the 3rd part, and of the 3rd Alexander Bell the full three parts of two closes at Whickham, called the Lyngre, or Flydger field, and the Fogge, or Whynnye close, and to the said George Emerson the fourth part of the same, and that it had been agreed among the several parties to divide the inheritance in the said fields or closes, which descended to Carlell and

wife and Lawson and wife after the death of Bell, and to Emerson by purchase. [The Lyngye field being divided into three parts, Carlell and wife were to have the central portion, being on-half the area of the field, Lawson and wife to have the southern part of the same, and the southern part of the Fogge close, which abutted upon "Streteyate Loyning," while Emerson took the northern part of both fields 1"

wife and Lawson and wife after the death of Bell, and to Emerson by purchase. (The Lyngys field being divided into three parts, Carlell and wife were to have the central portion, being one-half the area of the field, Lawson and wife to have the southern part of the same, and the southern part of the Fogge close, which abutted upon "Streteyate Loyning," while Emerson took the northern part of both fields.]

"1011. November 16. Indenture between Anne Emerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, widow, and William Emerson, of the same town, skinner and glover, of the one part, and George Wheatley and Martin Wheatley, of Ravensworth, in the county of Durham, yeoman, on the other part. Witnesseth that whereas the said Anne and William, by their indenture of lease, dated May 4, 8 James I. [1610], demised, etc., and to farm letten to Archenbalde Gibson and Andrew Bucke, of Streateyate, yeomen, all that tenement or farmhold, situate at Streatyate, in the parish of Lamseley, now in the tenure of the said Archenbalde and Andrew, or their assigns, and all buildings, lands, etc., thereto belonging. "Except alwayser reserved out of the saide indenture of lease and demise to the said Anne and William, their heires, exors, or assignes, twenty sheape geat, to feat and Andrewe, their exors, and assignes as their owne sheepe, from tyme to tyme, both sommer and winter. And alsoe, except to them, the said Anne and William, their heirs, exors, and assignes, the best chamber in the said Tenta, to be helde and vased by them, when to them or any of them it shabe thought mete, with free ingresse, caresse, and regresse to and from the same, by the wayes and passages the held and eventually extended possessed, and server and the said Anne and William St. as Martinmas and Pentecost by even portions. "And whereas, alsoe, the said William Emerson is nowe lawfully estated, possessed, and seized to him and his heires of and in one Tonte with the said and solempnized between the said Europea, not he was a subject of the work and solempnized between the sa

Estate and parties aforesaid in love and quietnesse. They, the said parties, have mutually referred, submitted, and bound themselves or eard to the Award, Arbiterment, Order, Dece and Judgement of the Award, Arbiterment, and wee, having taken you are the burthen thereof, on the control of the control of the control of the parties, and wee, having taken you are the burthen thereof, have ordered and determyned as followeth: that is to asie, Item, wee doe hereby Order, Judge, Determyne and Award, That the whole Lands, Grounds and Tenements whereof the said William Emerson dyed possess or web, belonged to his Ancestors, scituate att or nere the streetyste, in the County of Durham, consisting of the Seathowse, The Lingey feild and flogger Close, and other the appurtenances now in occupation of Henry Stotherin, of fleskyde, with his Tenants or assignes, Together with all profits and benefits by wayleaves, Mynes of Cole, or otherwise howsoever, shall be from henceforth held, vsed, and enjoyed equally betwixt the said Henry Emerson and the said Barbara, wife of the said John Aire, and their respective heires and assignes for ever, It-m, we doe also hereby Order, Judge, Determyne and Award, That the Lands, grounds and Tenements whereof the said William Emerson dyed possest, or web, belonged to his Ancestors, scituate in or nere the Townshipp and territorics of Whickham, in the said County of Durham, consisting of the freehold Land called the Dockenhale and the copyhold Land called the Dockenhale and the copy and the said Lands and benefits by wa

#### Royalist Composition Z'apers.

EXTRACT FROM CALENDAR OF THE COMMITTEE FOR COMPOUNDING.
Claimants on the estate of Richard Emerson, late of

#### Recusant Rolls.

Roll 42, 10 Charles I., County York. The tenants and occupiers of the lands and tenements of George Emmerson, of Barmeton, owe 40s. per annum, according to the composition made 20th September, 1632, by virtue of the aforesaid commission, by the demise of a quarter of the third part of half a messuage with its appertenances in Barmeton aforesaid for the term of his life, as found by the inquisition of the lat September in the second year of Charles. To have 30s. per ann. as above for the term aforesaid. Paying the king 40s. per annum by equal portions at the aforesaid feasts. The first payment to begin as above. And 100s.

APPENDIX.

for the past years. Total, £7. The same George Emmerson owes £6 for arrears of the aforesaid premises before the date of the said composition owed for three whole years as above. To be paid at the six feasts aforesaid. At each feast 20s. The tenants and occupiers of the lands and tenements of William Emmerson, of Barmeton, son of the said George Emmerson, owe 100s. per annum, according to the composition made the same day and year by virtue of the aforesaid commission for the demise of a quarter of the third part of the other half of the said messnage, with its appurtenances in Barmeton aforesaid, not found by the inquisition made as above for the term aforesaid. Paying to the king 60s. per annum, and after the death of his said father, George Emmerson, 40s. per annum, in equal portions at the feasts aforesaid. The first payment to begin as above. And £12 10s. for the past years. Total, £17 10s. The same William Emmerson owes £9 for arrears of the premises. 60s. per annum owed for three years before the date of the said composition. To be paid at the six feasts aforesaid, at each feast 30s.

Roll 42, County Durham. From Robert Emmerson, of Sparkerley, to be paid in equal portions yearly for the rent of his goods, 50s. In charge for one year ended, etc., as above, 50s., to be paid in equal portions, etc. And also for the rent of the premises for half a year ended, etc., as above 25s. Total, 75s.

Roll 49, 8 Charles I., London, Middlesex. Fardinand Emerson, of Old Holborn, yeoman, £10 for recusancy.

Roll 39, 7 Chas. I., Co. Durham. From George Emerson, of Barmeton, for the rent of two parts of the moiety of a messuage, with its appurtenances in Barmeton, son of the aforesaid decreased decreased George Emerson, for the rent of two parts of the moiety of the aforesaid not found by the inquisition, payable at the usual terms in equal portions, 60s., yearly, viz., this in charge for half a year ended as above, one payable at the said William Emerson agreed to pay an increased rent of 40s. more annually for the other

by reason of the recusancy of the same Ferdinand.

Roll 30, 19 James I., 1922, Lincoln. Edward Enterson, of Barrowe, £40.

Roll 45, 13 Charles I, 1637. Robert Emerson, of Sparkerly, in the parish of Stanhopp, in Co. Durham, yeoman, convicted recusant; owes 50a, per annum for a composition made 19th August, 1635, by virtue of the aforessid commission for his personal estate in goods, and for debts and forfeitures to the king by reason of his recusancy as above be paid to the king during his life and recusancy as above 50a, per annum in equal portions at the feasts aforessid. The first payment to begin as above. The aforessid Robert Emerson is not to be burdened with arrears of debt before Martinmas, 1634, because he was not convicted before Mortinmas, 1634, because he was not convicted before Martinmas, and Pentecost last, to be paid at Martinmas and Pentecost of Ludwell, widow, for the rent of two parts of the fourth part of one tenement and six across of land called Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, and for personal estate in goods. Paying at the feast of St. Martin and Fentecost by equal portions 40a, per annum. Here in charge for two years and a half, ended at the feast of Pentecost this year, 1638, 10ar To be paid at the feast of St. Martin and Fentecost by equal portions 4nd alards for the rent of the premises for one year ended at the feast of for the rent of the premises for one year ended at the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Martin, this year, 1638, 10ar the feast of St. Ma

Roll 44, 12 Charles I. 1636. The tenants of the lands and tenements of Robert Emmerson, of Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, in the county aforesaid (Durham), owe £20 per annum for the r nt of two parts of a messuage there, and 100 acres of meadow and pasture belonging to the same messuage, and of part now in the occupation of Christopher Emmerson and George Bainebrigge, of the yearly value of £30 [whereof he is acised]. Taken into the hand of the Lord King the day and year aforesaid. And £10 for the past half year. Total, £30. And he answers in the 14th roll of this king in York, for the same farm and its arrears.

Christopher Emmerson and George Bainebrigge, of the yearly value of £30 [whereof he is acised]. Taken into the hand of the Lord King the day and year aforesaid. And £10 for the past half year. Total, £30. And he answers in the 14th roll of this king in York, for the same farm and its arrears.

Roll 44. The tenants of the lands and tenements of Elizabeth Emmerson, of Pontaffe, in the county aforesaid, widow, owe £8 12s. 4d. per annum for the rent of four parts (whereof she is seised) of one tenement in Ludwell, in the county aforesaid, and 40 acres of land, meadow and nasture, belonging to the same tenement, and part in the tenure of the aforesaid Elizabeth or her assigns of the annual value beyond reprisals, £13. Taken the day and year aforesaid £4 6s. 8d. for the past half year. Total, £13. The same Elizabeth Rumerson, £10 for the price of her goods and chattels returned there.

Roll 44. Francis Emmerson, of Whitton, in the parish of Grindon, in the county aforesaid [Durham], £16 for the price of five cows, thirty sheep, and one horse returned there.

Roll 44. William Emmerson, of Barrington († Barmeton), in the parish of Haughton, in the county aforesaid, owes £20 12s. 4d. per annum for the rent of two parts (whereof he is selsed) of a third part of one neessuage in Corneforth and 200 acres of land, arable, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same messuage, and part in right of Anne his wife, now in the occupation of Robert Widhouse and others, of the yearly value beyond reprisals of £20. And of two parts of one messuage in Tongethickes, in the county aforesaid, and 290 acres of land, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same messuage, and part in right of Anne his wife, now in the occupation of Robert Widhouse and others, of the yearly value beyond reprisals of £20. And of two parts of one messuage in Tongethickes, in the county aforesaid, and 290 acres of land, meadow and pasture, belonging to the same message in Tongethickes, in the county aforesaid, and £20 acres of land, meadow and pasture, belonging to

for the past year. Total, £40. But they do not owe the whole thereof, nor ought the said rent to be hereafter charged, by consideration of the Barons mentioned in the memorandum on the Treasurer's Remembrancer side for the 16th year of this King, viz., among the records for Michaelmas Term, Roll —, in a certain proceeding touching John Emerson, tenant of the aforesaid farm. The tenants and occupiers of the lands and tenements of Elizabeth Emerson, of Ludwell, Co. Durham, being a convicted recusant, owe 40s. p. annum according to the composition made 21st August, 1638, by virtue of the aforesaid commission, by the demise of two parts of the fourth part of a tenement and 60 acres of land called Ludwell, in the parish of Stanhope, found by the inquisition of the 28th March, in the 12th year of the present King Charles, and to have for her personal estate for the term of forty-one years, if the aforesaid premises shall happen to be for so long in the hand of the king, his heirs or successors by reason of the recusancy of the aforesaid Elizabeth. Paying annually for it to the king, his heirs or successors, 40s. at the Feast of St. Martin and Pentecost in equal portions. The first payment to begin at Martinmas, 1638, And 100s. The first payment to begin at Martinmas, 1638, Pentecost and Martinmas, 1639 and 1640, at each payment, 20s. And 20s. for half the past year. Total, £8. Roll 46, Co. Hertford, 14 Chas. I. George Emberson, of Hadham Magna, gentleman, £00 for recusancy.

Rolls 47 and 48, 15 and 16 Chas. I., contain no entries.

Durham Visitation Pedigrees, etc.

Durham Visitation Pedigrees, by Joseph Foster, 1575, 1615, and 1666, p. 131, Fulthorpe, of Tunstall: Sir Roger Fulthorpe, Kt., sonne of Alan Fulthorpe, of the Bishopricke.

4. Gabriel Fulthorpe, a = Barbara, dau. of John Emermerchant in Newcastle.

1. Mary, d. y. 2. Barbara, John, d. y.

Harl: MS, 1153, fo. 7, Visitation of Durham taken 1615: Maddyson.

Wills Maddison de = Johanna filia t. hered Willi Marley
Ellergill in Epatu. | de Unthank in Epatu.

Ricus, m. = filia Robti. Hagthorp. Willm. m. = filia Jacobi Wiclif de W.

Alexander = filia xpoferi Ducket de Graye in Madison. | Westml.

filiam = Lionellum = filia Emerson. Elrington. Madison. 1 uxorem.

Harl: MS. 1153, fo. 17: Wilkinson. Willmus Wilkinson de Harpley House in Epatu. | Jana filia Roberti Hall de Staveley and Grenecroft,

Lancelottum W. de ead = Katerina filia Tho. Leighe
Laur W. de ead t. = Dorothea filia t. cob. Radi
fferey Epatu, 1615. | Emerson de Westgate Castle,
in Wardall.

Johem Hered = Eliz. filia 26. An. 1615. | Wi. Boxe. Et. 26. An. 1615. Mariam.

Nicolaum. Willm. Margar.

Mariam.

Elizah.

Harl. MS. 168, Visitation of Durham, 1675: Nil.

Harl. MS. 1540, Visitation of Durham, 1615. (Contains the same information as I have copied from Harl: MS. 153, fo. 7 and 17). Fo. 143: "A note of all such Parsons as ware Disclamed in the time of this Vesetation, 1615."

... Darnetone, Easte and weste Ward.—Thomas Dobbison, of Wooddifield; Bryan Emerson, of Estyate....

Thomas Emerson, of Darnton.... Fo. 157 b: A drawing of Ralf of Foxton's arms. These Armes and Crest were granted to Raffe Emerson, of floxton, in the bishoprick of Durham, by a pattent dated the 26 H. 8, by Sr. Thomas Wall, Knt., als. Garter King of Armes.

Mentions of Emerson in Lanad. M S. 856; Fo. (new No.) 87. A Catalogue of the Gentrye of the Countye Palatine of Durham:—Emerson of Eastyate; beares axure on a bend aryt. three Spread Eagles Sable. Fos. 163—187. County of Lincolne. Fo. 165; (Pedigree of Cecil, Lord Burleigh), as published under Emersons of Co. Lincoln (q.v.).

"Gerard Sisill maried foure wives, first Margaret, daughtr. of Stephen Delabar, and had yssue, John; his second wife (sic.) to Sr. Simon Ward, by her he had yssue, James; third wife, daughter of Martin Hopton, and had yssue, Martin, Henry, Dauid and Johan. Last wife, Jane, the daughter of Robert Emerson, and had yssue, Stigand, that was abing.

as slaine."
Lysons' Durbam Coll. (Add. MS. 9458, fo. 4-7.) Con-

#### Wiographies, etc.

Foley's "History of the English Jesuita." Series 5, p. 17.
Emerson, Ralph, Temporal Coadjutor, was born in the
diocese of Durham about 1551; entered the Society in Rome
about 1509, and was formed in Rome in 1579. He was one
of the first three Englishmen of his degree who entered the
Society, and left Rome with Fathers Parsons and Campion
for England, April 18, 1580. He landed at Dover with
Father Campion on June 25 following, and was arrested

APPENDIX.

lxi

with him at the port, but by a singular providence both were soon after released. He was the special companion assigned to Father Campion in his short but successful apostolical career through a portion of England. After the martyrdom of Father Campion, in December, 1981, Brother Emerson, whom Father Campion used to call "his little man," managed to escape into France, and joined Father Robert Parsons at Rouen, who afterwards assigned him as Socius to Father William Holt in his expedition to Soctland, and later on to Father William Weston, whom he accompanied from France to England in 1584. He was seized with a number of Catholic books entrusted to his care, and committed to prison, first to the Counter in the Poultry, and then to the Clink, where he enjoyed the company of Father John Gerard for a long time. He was subsequently removed to Newgate, and finally transferred to the horrible dungeons of Wisbeach Castle, from whence he was removed to Framlingham Castle, Suffolk, upon the accession of James I., in 1603, and was sent thence into banishment with many others. He had long been completely helpless from paralysis, brought on by his intense sufferings during an imprisonment of twenty years in some of the most loathsome dungeons of the time. He died a holy death at St. Omer's College, March 2, 1604, at 53, having afforded to all an example of heroic patience and edification. [The above is very much condensed.]

\*\*Gentleman's Magazine commencing 1731, 1732; Rev. Mr. Emmerson, Rector of St. Ethelberg, in Bishopgate St., died 17th June. 1734; John Emerson, of Putney, Esq., married to M—o, of Futham, widow. [An ink spot over the name.] 1735; Wm. Morgan, Esq., to Miss Emerson, worth £14,000, married at Richmond. 1735; At he assizes, Kingston, Joseph Emmerson and John James, alias Black Jack, sentenced to be hanged in chains (9th Aug.) for entering the house of Jasper Hale, Esq., of Feckham, and wounding him and his servant. They were hanged on the 20 Aug. [having, in the meantime, endeavoured to break out of gaol

## Q.N. Licences to pass beyond the Seas.

17—18 Jas. I. No. 8 (1620—40), London. The names of such persons as have received their passes and tendered and taken their eaths of Allegiance in this Porte in one whole year ending at Xpms., 1621.

25 Jan., 1620. Robert Emerson, aged xxv. yeres, intending to pass over into the Netherlands to serve as a souldier under the Lo. Lisle, Hath taken the oath of allegeance, die et Ao. prd.

13 Feb., 1629. The names of such men as are to be conducted over to Tetts, in Gulickland. Willm. flurrs. Robert Emerson.

No. 12, 16th March, 1623. John Emerson, aged 18 years, and Michael Ancock, aged 23 years, intending to pass over to Vlishing to serve as souldiers, have tendered and taken the oath of allegeance.

2 Jan., 1634. Urcilla Emerson, wife of Thomas Emerson, dwelling in Flush.

1 July, 1635. In the Abigail for New England. Jo. Emerson, aged 20.

No. 17, 21 Feb., 1631. John Emerson, of age xxvij. yeres, intending to passe to ye Lowe countries to serve, Hath tendered and taken ye oath of allegeance. John Emerson.

16 Jan., 1631. Thomas Symonds xxxv. yeres old. . . . . . Michell Emerson, 28 yeres old . . . . to passe to Dunkerk to fetch a shipp thence to this Port of London.

## Emerson Authors.

BRITISH MUSEUM CATALOGUE (1896).
Emerson ( ), of Concord, New Hampshire. See Kittdge ( ), of Concord. Report of the case of Kittredge

redge ( ), of Concord. Report of the case of Kittreuge v. Emerson, 1844. Emerson ( ), of Conway, U.S. A view of the Divine Perfections. On Regeneration. On living under the eye of God. Three Sermons. See Christian Religion, Sermons, c., 1799. En

Emerson (Frederick). See Swan (W. D.). Questions adapted to Emerson's Arithmetic, etc., 1845. 12mo. Communication to the American Academy of Arta and Sciences relative to the late report on the subject of ventilation and chimney-pots. Boston (Mass.), 1848, 8vo. Emerson's First Part. The North American Arithmetic. Part First for young learners. New York, 1845. Emerson's Second Part. The North American Arithmetic (e.c., Philadelphia, 1845. Emerson's Third Part. The North American Arithmetic (Part Second and Part Third). For the use of Teachers. Boston (Mass.), 1840. Emerson's Third Part. The North American Arithmetic (Part Second and Part Third). For the use of Teachers. Boston (Mass.), 1840. Emerson (George Barrell). See Couldburn' (W.). Coulburn's First-Lessons. Intellectual Arithmetic. Emerson (George Barrell). See Coulburn' (W.). Coulburn's First-Lessons. Intellectual Arithmetic. Emerson (George Barrell). See Coulburn' (W.). Coulburn's First-Lessons. Intellectual Arithmetic. Emerson (George Barrell). See Coulburn' (W.). Coulburn's First-Lessons. Intellectual Arithmetic. Emerson (G. B.). The Classical Reader, etc., 1830. 12mo. See May (S. J.). Memor of S. J. May (Compiled and Edited by G. B. E., S. May, and P. J. Mumford), 1674. 12mo. See Sullivan (W.). The Political Class Book. . . . With an Appendix . . . by G. B. E., etc., 1839. 12mo. An Address delivered at the opening of the Boston Mechanics Institution, etc. Boston (Mass.), 1827. 8vo. The Advancement of the Common Schools: An Address delivered massed in the Common Schools: An Address delivered on the 23 August, 1843, before the pupils and Alumni of the Normal School at Bridgewater, M.S., Boston (Mass.), 1842. 12mo. Education in Massachusetts. Early legislation and history. See Academics, Boston, Massachusetts. Mass. Historical Society, etc., 1860. 8vo. History and Design of the American Institute of Instruction, etc. Boston (Mass.), 1842. 12mo. Moral Education: A Lecture delivered at New Bedford before the American Institute of Instruction, etc. Boston (

4to.

Emerson (J. M.). European Glimpses and Glances, p. 221. Cassell & Co., New York, 1889. Stimulants: Uses and how best Conserved. Moral and Legal Reform Methods, p. 61. Dick & Fitzgerald, New York, 1888. Emerson (J. S.). See Webster (N.), Ll.D. The Hoakakaolelo no na Huaolelo Boritania, etc. [A translation by J. S. E. of the abridgment of Noah Webster's "Dictionary,"

in which the English words are explained in Hawaiian.]
1845. 8vo.

Emicron (James), afterwards Tennent (Sir J. E.). See
Palma de Cesnolla (A.), Count. Greece Vindicated. In
Two Letters. . . . To which are added Critical Remarks
on the works on the subject by . . . Emicron, etc., 1826.
8vo. Belgium. 2 Vols. London, 1841. Plano. Ceylon;
An Account of the Island, Physical, Historical, and Topographical, with Notices of its Natural History, Antiquities
and Productions. 2 Vols. London, 1849. 8vo. Fifth
edition, 1890. A series of fifteen views in Ceylon, illustrative of Sir J. E. Tennent's works, from sketches made
on the spot by C. O'Brien. With descriptive letterpress
selected from Sir J. E. Tennent's Works.] London, 1864.
Fol. Christianity in Ceylon, with an Historical Sketch of
the Brahminical and Buddhist Superstitions. London,
1890. 8vo. The Last Heir of Glenkerrin. See S., H. A.
Tales of All Nations, 1827. 12mo. Letters from the
Ægean, 2 Vols. London, 1829. 8vo. A picture of Greece
in 1825, as exhibited in the Personal Narratives of J. E.,
Count Pecchio and W. K. Humphreya. Compr sing a
detailed account of the events of the late campaign, and
sketches of the principal military, naval and political chiefs.
2 Vols. 1826 12mo. Sketches of the Natural History of
Ceylon, including a monograph of the elephant . . . With
engravings, etc. London, 1861. 8vo. The Story of the
Guns. London, 1863. Another Story of the Guns: or,
Sir E. Tennent's and the Whitworth Gun. By the Fraser
Reviewer. London (Principal and Cannier), 1876. 8vo. Africatise on the
Copyright of Designs for Printed Fabrics: With considerations on the ne casity of its extension, and copious notices
of the state of telico printing in Belgium, Germany and
the States of the Promonomy of the Guns. London,
1841. 12mo. The Wild Elephant, and the method of
capturing and taming it in Ceylon. London, 1867. 8vo.
Wine, its Use and Taxation: An inquiry into the operations
of the wine duties on consumption and revenue. London,
1841. 12mo. The Wild Elephant, and

lxiii APPENDIX.

May Day and Other Pieces [Poems]. Boston, Cambridge [Mass.] 1867. Svo. The Method of Nature: An Oration delivered before the Society of the Adelphi, in Waterville College, in Maine, Aug. 11, 1841. Beaton, Mass. 1841. Svo. Essays: Representative Men. Society and Solitude. With an Introduction by H. Morley, pp. v. 282. 1888. Morley's Universal Library. Nature: An essay and lectures on the times. London, 1844. Svo. On oration delivered before the Literary Societies of Dartmouth College, etc. Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1838. An oration delivered before the Phi. Beta Kappa Society, Cambridge [Mass.], 1838. Svo. Parnassus. Selections from various Poets. Edited by R. W. E. Boston [Mass.], 1875. Svo. Poems. Boston [Mass.], 1847. Power, Wealth, Illusions. Boston [U.S.], 1876. Svo. Permassus. Selections from various Poets. Edited by R. W. E. Boston [Mass.], 1836. Svo. Representative Men [Lectures]. Catholic Series, 1844. 12mo. Emerson, Ralph Waldo. Miscellanies: Embracing Nature Addresses and Lectures. New and revised edition, 1876. 16mo. An Address delivered before the Senior Class in Divinity College, Cambridge, Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1838. Svo. An Addressed selivered in the Cont-House in Divinity College, Cambridge, Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1848. Svo. Biographical Sketch of H. D. Thoreau Excursions, etc. 1863. Books, Art., Eloquence. Cambridge [Mass.], 1876. 24mo. Part of the Emancipation of the Negroes in the British West Indies. Boston [Mass.], 1844. Svo. Biographical Sketch of H. D. Thoreau Excursions, etc. 1863. Books, Art., Eloquence. Cambridge [Mass.], 1876. 24mo. Part of the Vest Pooks Series for Schools. Culture, Behaviour, Benaty. Boston, Cambridge [Mass.], 1876. 24mo. Part of the Vest Pooks Series of Standard and Popular Anthors. Eight Essays. G. Slater, London, 1850. Svo. English Traits. London, 1865. Svo. Essays, Scoond Series. Catholic Series, 1844. 12mo. Ferruae of the Repablic: Lecture, etc., pp. 44. Houghton, Oegood & Co., Roston [Mass.], 1870. Sec Poriodical molitors of public development theore

delivered before the Roxbury Charitable Society, etc. Boston (Mass.), 1800. Svo. A Discourse [on Gal. v., 1.], delivered in Harvard, July 4, 1790. . . . the Anniversary of American Independence, etc. Boston, 1794. A Discourse [on Ezek. xxxvil., 5.], delivered on the Anniversary of the Massachusetts Humane Society, etc. Boston [Mass.], 1807. Svo. An Historical Sketch of the first Church in Boston, from its formation to the present time. To which are added two sermons, etc. Sketch of the Life and Character of the late Dr. Clarke. Character of Mr. Emerson. Extracted from J. S. Buckminster's sermon at his funeral. Boston, Mass., 1812. Svo. An exition, pronounced July 5, 1802, in Commemoration of American Independence. Boston, 1802. Piety and Arms: A sermon [on Fs. cxlix., 6.], preached before the Artillery Company on the anniversary of their election of officers. Gnoton, Mass., 1799. 8vo. A selection of Fsalms and Hymns. Boston, Mass., 1802. 12mo. A Sermon [on Jervi., 20.], deducted of Elizabeth Bowdoin, Boston, 1803. A Sermon [on 2 Cor. ii., 16.1, preached at the ordination of R. Sunley, etc. Winder, Mass., 1801. 8vo.

Emerson (William), Mathematician, Life. See Bowe (W.). Some account. The Arithmetic of Infinities and the Differential Method. Illustrated by Examples, London, 1767. Svo. The Art of Surveying, or Measuring, being a mechanical work, adapted to the business and practice of tradesmen and artificers. London, 1770. Chronology, or the Art of Reckoning Weighing and Measuring, being a mechanical work, adapted to the business and practice of tradesmen and artificers. London, 1770. Chronology, or the Art of Reckoning Time; describing the several Divisions of Time in Common Use, founded upon Astronomical Principles. To which is added a short Chronological Table. London, 1770. Svo. Cyclomathesis; or an easy Introduction to the several Branches of the Mathematics, etc. 1770. Dialing; or the Art of Drawing Dials on all sorts of Planes whatsoever. London, 1770, 8vo. The Doctrine of Fuxions, not only explaining the

Emerson (William), Architect. The World's Fair Buildings, Chicago. [An article in the Journal of the Royal Institute of British Architects.] London, 1893. 4to. Emerson (William), of Belfast? The Scripturality and Consistency of the Westminster Confession of Faith carefully examined: With reasons for not acquiescing in established systems of theology. Belfast, 1843. 12mo. Emerson (William), Poet. Papers from my Desk and other poems. London, 1873. 16mo. Emerson (William), Quaker. See Bewick (John), Rector of Stanhope. An answer to a Quaker [W. E.]. Seventeen heads of queries, etc. 1660. 4to. Emerson (William A.). History of the Town of Douglas, Massachusetts, from the earliest period to the close of 1878, pp. 359. F. W. Bird. Boston [Mass.]. Providence, R. I., printed 1879. Practical Instruction in the Art of Wood Engraving. Illustrated. East Douglas [Mass.], 1876. 8vo. Handbook of Wood Engraving. Illustrated. New edition, pp. 95. Lee & Shepard, Boston [Mass.], 1881. 8vo.

1881. 8vo.
Emerson (Willis George). Gray Rocks: A tale of the
Middle-West, pp. 255. Laird & Lec, Chicago [1894]. 8vo.
Emersone (John). The World's Prospect; or, a Commentarie upon Isa. xxxiii. 14, in which words are declared how
farre the saints may sinne against knowledge and conscience, and yet not sin against the Holy Ghost. London,
1646. 12mo.

## Fine Rolls, etc.

(7 JOHN. PRINTED.)

Norhamt. Hugh, fil' Emme (son of Emma), gives half a mark for having a writ of inquisition whether he be guilty of the death of Ralph de Witef' or not.

Norhamt. Hugh, fil' Emme, gives 1 mark for same.

Kent. 6 John. Of Rob., fil' Emme, for a surety, half a

Excerpta e Rotulis Finum. Printed. Hen. III.
Norf. Sarra, d. of William, gives half a mark for having a "pone" against Thomas de Amary and Basiliam, his wife, of the moiety of the quarter of a knight's fee, with appurts. in Seengham. And it is commanded to the sheriff of Norfolk to take, etc. Witness the King, at Westminster, 25 March, 8 Hen. III.
MS. Calendars of Fine Rolls. Edw. I. and 1—7 Edw. II. [Nothing under Amerson, Emerson or fil' Emme, etc.] [The above are the only Calendars of Fine Rolls.]
Abstracts of Caown Leases. Jas. I.
Durham. Dennise made to Robert Foster and William Paxton, tenants of certain lands, tenements and other hereditaments in Easington, Shotton, Thorpe and Hawthorne, in the Bishopric of Durham for 40 years, paying therefor yearly, £3 19s. Sd.
Durham. Demise made to Thomas Jennyson and James Bolland of 2 parts of the 3rd part of the manor of Carlebury, with certain closes there, and in Walworth, parcel of the lands of Marie Jennyson, recusant. To hold for 21 years, paying yearly £5.

Emerson Money in Chancery.

In the Supplement to the London Gazette, Tuesday, Mar. 3rd, 1896, there is only one Emerson given whose descendants are entitled to money now in Chancery, viz. — "Emerson. Ac. opened 1758. Last trans. 8 Aug., 1761. Payment out. Ord. 28 Feb., 1758. Page 1407, H 2."
Judging from several letters received from correspondents there seems to be an idea there are many sums of Emerson money in Chancery. This is an error, and anybody for fourteen stamps can obtain the only authentic and reliable list of such moneys, published annually in a Supplement to the London Gazette, by writing to Messrs. J. & J. W. Harrison, 47, St. Martin's Lane, London, W.C., the publishers.

#### University Grads., Poctors, Lawyers, etc.

ALUMNI OXONIKUSES, 1500—1714. BY JOSEPH FOSTER, Emerson, Edward, s. Tho., of Gaiton, co. Lincoln, pp. Lincoln Coll., matric. 18 Dec., 1667, aged 17; B.A., 1671. Emerson, Fulke, of Oxon, pleb. Brasenose Coll., matric. 10 Nov., 1621, aged 17. Emersonne, John, of Northampton, pleb., Brasenose Coll., matric. 24 Nov., 1598, aged 17; B.A., from St. Edmund Hall, 4 July, 1609. Emerson, Ralph (Radolphus), of co. Durham, pleb.

Queen's Coll.; matric. 17 Nov., 1581, aged 17. [Query—Was this Ralph the Jesuit ?]
Emmerson, Ralph, s. Joh., of Newcastle, Northumberland, gent., 8t. Edmund Hall; matric. 14 April, 1686, aged 15; B.A., 1689; M.A., 1700; vicar of Potton, Beds., 1693; rector of 8t. Ethelburga, London, 1729, until his death, 17 June, 1732. See Foster's Index Eccl.\*
Emerson, Richard (Emarson), of co. Lincoln, pleb. Magdalen Coll; matric. 25 Oct., 1589, aged 16; chorister, 1589—91. See Bloxham, i. 23.† [† No further information.] Emerson, Thomas, chaplatu, M.A. (sup. 22 Jan.), 1505—6. Emerson, Thomas, of co. Warwick, pleb. Queen's Coll.; matric. 4 Nov., 1585, aged 16; B.A., 1 July, 1590; M.A., 12 April, 1595; one of these names Canon, of Chiehester, 1610; another, vicar of Wisbech, St. Mary, 1615. See Foster's Index Eccl.\*

\* [The only Vol. of Foster's Index Eccl. in the Museum is 1800—40.]
Emerson, Thomas, s. Giles, of Newbery, Berks, pleb. New Inn Hall; matric. 18 Feb., 1624—5, aged 18; B.A. from Magdalen Hall, 24 Jan., 1627—8; M.A., 8 June, 1630.

Emerson, Rev. Alexander Lyon, 1st s. Alexander Lyon, of Retford, Notts., gent., Pembroke Coll.; matric. 29 March, 1839, aged 17; B.A., 1834, of Ulverseroft Abbey, co. Leicester, and West Buckland, Somerset.

Emerson, George, 2nd s. William, of London, arm.‡ Brasenose Coll.; matric. 10 June, 1834, aged 18; B.A., 1835; M.A., 1861; bar.-at-law, Inner Temple, 1862; died 1870.

Emerson, Robert, s. Robert, of Titchwell, Norfolk, arm.‡ Magdalen Hall; matric. 18 Oct., 1777, aged 28.

1858; M.A., 1861; bar.-at-law, Inner Temple, 1862; died. 1870.

Emerson, Robert, s. Robert, of Titchwell. Norfolk, arm.; Magdalen Hall; matric. 18 Oct., 1777, aged 28.

Emerson, Thomas Wharton, armiger, 3rd s. Alexander. Lyon, of Brompton, Middlesex; "M.D." Pembroke Coll. Emmerson, Arthur, s. John, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, pleb. University Coll.; matric. 3 July, 1729, aged 18; B.A., 1733.

Emmerson, John, s. John, of Middleton, co. Durham, gent., Lincoln Coll.; matric. 30 April, 1729, aged 16; B.A., 1 March, 1725—6; M.A., 26 March, 1729—30.

GRADUATI CANTABRIDIENCES.

1659—1823.

Emerson, Pet. Jas., A.B., 1697; A.M., 1691.

Emerson, Mic. Jas., A.B., 1687; A.M., 1691.

Emerson, Gul. Cath., A.B., 1704.

Emerson, Gul. Cath., A.B., 1704.

Emerson, John Ja., A. Te., LL.B., 1870; LL.M., 1876; LL.D., 1882.

Emerson, Fleizer Biggina, A. Te., A.B., 1871.

Emerson, Pet. Hen., Cla. A.B., 1884.

L.D., 1882.
Emerson, Eleizer Biggins, A. Te., A.B., 1871.
Emerson, Pet. Hen., Cla. A.B., 1884.
1884—1896.
Emerson, Pet. Hen., Cla. M.B., 1885.
Emerson, Just. Will., Down A.B., 1887.
1895—1897.
UNDERGRADUATES,
Emerson, A. Caius.

Emerson, Just. Will., Down A.B., 1887.

1895—1897.

Undergraduates,

Emerson, A., Caius.

Emerson, H. J., Clare.

Emerson, J. J., Trinity Hall.

Dorbham University Calendar.

Emmerson, J. B., M.D., Coll. Med., 1873.

Emmerson, W. L., L.M., Coll. Med., 1873.

Foster's Men-at-the-Bar.

Emerson, John James, I.L.D., Trin. Hall, Camb., 1882, from Shrewsbury School; lord of the Manors of Easby, Deighton and Kirby-in-Cleveland; J.P. Yorks., North Riding; a Commissioner of Income and Land Taxes for Albertonshire in 1879; a Student of the Juner Temple, 16 April, 1868 (then aged 20); called to the Bar & June, 1872 (eldest son of James Emerson, Esq., of Easby Hall, Yorks.). Born 21 May, 1847; married 20 April, 1876, Frances Mary Eleanor, eldest daughter of late Lieut.-Col. Melville Francis Evatt, Bengal Staff Corps, and has issue. Manor House, Deighton, Northallerton; Easby Hall, Great Ayton; St. Stephen's Club, S.W.

Dullis University.

Catalogue of Graduates from the earliest records to July, 1896, with supplement to 1868.

Emerson (Edward Robert), B.A., Vern., 1861.

Emerson (Horace), B.A., Est., 1818.

Emerson (John), B.A., Vern., 1846.

Emerson (John), B.A., Vern., 1846.

Emerson (Edward Robert), M.A., Est., 1873; B.D., Hiem., 1874; D.D., Hiem., 1876.

Eoinburgen University.

Catalogue of Graduates since its foundation, 1858.

Die Mensis Maii secundo Ezra Emerson, Anglo-Britanus, Academie clium alumnus unanimi Senatus Acad. consensu,

Artium Liberalium Magister renunciatus est, datis peramplis in eam rem literia dicto die, 1723.

London University.

List of Graduates, 1890.

Emmerson, Ada. Emily. Matr. June, 1887, Aske's Scho., Hatchan, and Bribbock Inst.; Intermed. Arts, 1899, Birkbeck Inst. and Univ. Coll., Aberyst.

Emmerson, George John, Highb., p. 1886. Cur., 1890, Inst., and Wesley.

Law List, 1890.

Emmerson, George John, Highb., p. 1886. Cur., 1890, S. Mark, Presson, Lancashire.

Law List, 1890.

COURSEL.

Emerson, Goorge John, Highb., p. 1886. Cur., 1890, S. Mark, Presson, Lancashire.

Emerson, G., Sirmingham.

Emerson, G., Sirmingham.

Emerson, G., Herwood, Manchester, Radeliffe, Whitefield. Emerson, M. S., Norwich, Watton.

Emerson, M. S., Norwich, Watton.

Emerson, William, 18, Burghley-vd., Highgate-rd., N.W. (retired)—M.R.C.S., Eng., 1846; L.S.A., 1847 (St. Geo.) Bearson, David North Bomford, 30, Melton-rd., Belgrave, Leicoster-B.A., Dub., M.E., B.Ch. and B.A.O., 1890; L.M. Goombe Hosp., Dub., CT.C., Dub.)

Emerson, David North Bomford, 30, Melton-rd., Belgrave, Leicoster-B.A., Dub., M.E., B.Ch. and B.A.O., 1890; L.M. Goombe Hosp., Dub., CT.C., Dub.)

Emerson, House Surg. (late Vis. Surg.) Chester Infirm.; late Asst. House Surg. Quest Hosp., Dudley.

Emerson, John, Saltaire, Shipley, Yorks.—L.R.C.P., Edlin., and L.M., 1887; L.R.C.S., 1884; L.M. Coombe Hosp., Dub., 1883; (M.C.S.I.); Sen. Medallist in Anat., 1883; Am. Brit. Med. Assoc. and Bradford Med. Chir. Soc.; Hon. Surg. Sir Titus Salt's Hosp., Shipley; late Res. Asst. Surg. Mercers' Hosp., Dub.

Emerson, Peter Hy., The Nook, Oulton Broad, Lowestoft, Suffolk (not in practice)—B.A., Cauab., 1883; M.B., 1885; M.B., 1889; "Will Life on a Tidal Water, 1890; "Will Life on a Tidal Water, 1891; "Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies, 1891; "Nature Stories, Myths and Phantasies, 1891; "Nature Stori

Line.

Emmerson, Wm. Lindsay, Ruding Villa, The Fosse,
Leicester—Lie. Med., Durh., 1873; M.R.C.S., Eng., 1873;
L.S.A., 1873 (Newe.-on-Tyne and Westin.); Mem. Brit.
Med. Assoc.; Surg. Leicester and Leicesterah, Prov. Disp.;
late Asst. Surg. Newe.-on-Tyne Hosp. for Sick Childr.

State Papers. Domestic.
4 Elizabeth, Vol. CXC. No. 32. Robt. Cyttyns, keeper

of the Compter, in the Poultry, to Walsyngham. That Raphe Emerson was the only recusant remaining in his custody. 14 June, 1586.

Vol. 248. No. 103. "Notices of other priests received by the Wisemans.".. Nicholas Owen... was at Mr. Emerson's house at Felsted.... [11 May], 1594.

Vol. 246. No. 14. Hy., Earl of Huntingdon, to the Lord Keeper... has sent for Emmerson, and encloses his examination, though it contains nothing that Her Majesty had cause to expect..... York, 23 (sic.) Nov., 1593. Enc. 8.

had cause to expect. . . . York, 23 (sic.) Nov., 1593. Enc. S.

Vol. 246. No. 14, I. Examination of Thos. Emmerson before John Gibson, D.C.L., and R. A. Rokeby, two of the Cannell of the North. 24 (sic.) Nov., 1593.

Vol. 190. No. 32. Letter from Robert Gyttyns, Keeper of the Compter, in the Poultry, to [Walsingham], endorsed 14 June, 1586. The only recusants or Jesuits remaining in his custody is one, Raphe Emerson, for bringing over certain books touching some of the honourable Council, who was committed 26 Sept., 1584, by Sir Edward Osbourne, then Lord Mayor of London, and examined by him and others. The examn. remains in the hands of the Justices, or Town Clerk.

Vol. 246. No. 14. The E. of Huntingdon to the Lord Keeper, dated 23 Nov., 1593, York. (Int. at.) He has sent for and examined Emmerson, but he has informed him of mothing of importance such as H. M. may have expected from him.

Vol. 246. No. 14, I. The examination of \*Thomas Emerson, taken 24 Nov., 1593. Deponent says he never

for and examined Emmerson, but he has informed him of nothing of importance such as H. M. may have expected from him.

Vol. 246. No. 14, I. The examination of "Thomas Emerson, taken 24 Nov., 1593. Deponent says he never was in Flanders, nor ever crossed the seas, save once into Norway for Haukes, about May last, when he was absent about 6 weeks. He was apprenticed about 1584 or 1585 to John Edwards, of the King's Head, in New Fish Street, and served for his freedom about 6 years; when, about 3 years ago next Lent, he set up a tavern for himself at the Three Kings, in Fish Street, where he remained till about last Annunciation Day, when he came to Barwick and remained there till this, his last voyage, intended for Hull. About 2 years since he obtained the Lord Chamberlain's livery, thro' one Mr. Sadler, and has worn it ever since. He never served any other persons, or spoke of the army that was to come to Ostend. (signed) Thomas Emersone. "Thos., of I ondon, brewer; brother of Edward.—P. H. E. Vol. 24°. No. 103. The examination of John Frank, taken 12 May, 1594. He says (int. al.), that Nicholas Owen, who was taken in bed with Mr. Gerrard, the Jesuit, was at Mr. Emerson's house at Christmas, . . . and the said Owen was at \*Mr. Emerson's house at Felsted while Mrs. Wiseman lay there. \*Evidently Ralph the Jesuit—vide Emerson of Essex. P. H. E.
Vol. 51. June, 1569. Certificate of the General Musters of all the inhabitants of the County Palatine of Durham, their arms and armour.

EASSINGTON WARD.

Durham. Able men wthout, armor, c. wth. billes only:—Richard Emerson. xlj.

Midle and East Herington. Robert Emersonne. xx.

Stockton Ward.

Brozekon Ward.

Brozekon Able men furnished with stele cappes, jacks and billes:—Robert Emerson. xxxi. Able men furnished with stele cappes, jacks not believed and arrowes:—Franciscus Emerson. v. Able men without armour or weapon:—William Emerson.

Emerson. v. Abi William Emerson.

William Emerson.

CHESTER WARD.

Brome. Able men furnished with stele cappes, jacks and bills:—Rauff Emerson. ij.

Witton Gilberte. Able men furnished with cootes of platte and specres:—Rauff Emersonne. J.

DARNETON WARD.

North Bedburne. Able men without arms:—Thomas

North Bedburne. Able men without arms:—Thomas Emmerson.
Wardell Forres. George Emerson, Lancelot Emerson. Stanhope in Wardell. William Emerson, Raffe Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Lyenell Emerson, Robert Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Rowland Emerson, Arthur Emerson, Christopher Emerson, George Emerson (with billes and other furnishing), Rowland Emerson, Thomas Emerson, Rowland Emerson, Nicholas Emerson, Robert Emerson, Arthur Emerson, Lancelot Emerson, George Emerson, John Emerson, Rychard Emerson, Brasserton. John Emerson.
Brasserton. John Emerson.
Brasserton. John Emerson.
Langenewton. Rychard Emerson.
Forrest. Cuthbart Emerson (with bills without other furniture).

Raby Lordship.

RABY LORDSHIP.

Raby. John Emerson (furnished with jacks, stele cappes and billes). Rauf Emerson, William Emerson, Lancelot Emerson (with bowes and wthout. armour).

LORDSHIP OF BRAUNCEPATH. th. Raufe Emerson (light horseman, armed and Raufe Emerson (furnished with jacks and stele Bransbith. horsed). Raccappes).

Sir Henry shall be void, and Emerson compensated therefrom.

Vol. 103, No. 88. Nov., 1618. The Council of the Prince of Wales to the Tenants of Raby and Brancepeth. Thomas Emerson being appointed Steward of those lordships, no courts are to be kept by any other.

Vol. 150, No. 112. August, 1623. Sec. Conway to Edward Emerson. Warns him not, under shelter of a protection which he has obtained, to try to avoid payment of £300 on behalf of Thomas Emerson, deceased, for whom he is administrator.

Vol. 151, No. 42. August, 1623. Edward Emerson to Sec. Conway. Hopes to pay all his debts, but cannot do it nor reap benefit by his protection if pressed to speedy payments, and compelled to sell at under rates by the argency of Hugh Stanford, the cutler. Thanks for his protection against him.

Vol. 162, No. 28. April, 1624. Petition of Edward Emerson to the King for prolongation of protection from the creditors of the late Thomas Emerson, for whom he was surety, having paid £3000 out of £0000, and wishing time to discharge the remainder.

Vol. 163, Nos. 24 and 25. April, 1624. Deposition of Wm. Noke that Edward Emerson has paid sums amount.

ing to £3241 to creditors of Thomas Emerson. Deposition of Edward Emerson to same effect.

Vol. 168, No. 51. June, 1624. Sec. Conway to Lord Pres. Mandeville. Requests him to mediate in the business between Stamford and Emerson.

Vol. 173. October, 1624. Sec. Conway to George Verney. To assist Mr. Lydiard and to move for Conway to have the guardianship of Alex. Emerson's children.

Vol. 173, No. 109. October, 1624. Protection for Edward Emerson, and his sureties for a year.

Charles I., Vol. 25, No. 53. April 23rd, 1626. Petition of James Cambell, of London, Alderman, to the Council. The petitioner having sued Edw. Emerson, was ordered by the Council to suspend his suit for twelve months. Twenty months more have elapsed, and no payment. He therefore prays for redress. Underwritten is an order of the Council that Emerson should satisfy the petitioner within that month, or else appear before their Lordships.

Vol. 35, No. 48. Sep. 8th, 1626. Petition of Edward Emerson, to the Council. Being bound for the debts of Thomas Emerson, deceased, petitioner obtained a protection, and paid off £4000, but being disabled by losses, during the plague year, and especially by the death of 12 of his servants as a brewer, his creditors made him a bankrupt; notwithstanding which, Alderman Cambell procured a council warrant against him, under which he has been 12 or 13 days in custody; prays that he may be dismissed, not being able to pay the Messenger's charges.

Vol. 36, No. 29. Sep. 20th, 1626. Petition of Edward Emerson to the Council. Reiterates his former petitions (Vol. 36, No. 48), having now been 24 days in custody.

Vol. 6, No. 68. Septembel 16th, 1625. Sir William Andrewes to Sec. Conway. One Emerson having spoken foul, seditious matter touching a great nobleman, Sir William had committed him to gool, and sent the examinations for consideration. Incloses:—I. Information of John Marshall. II. Examination of William Emerson, 111. Sir Thomas Savage and others, to Sir William's letter, with the examinations of the Chamber,

Langworth, deposing to further acts of scorn practised towards them by mariners of the Waterhound in Dover harbour.

Vol. 151, No. 9. Nov. 3rd, 1629. Petition of Sibell Aley, widow of Captain John Aley. She has found out that Thomas Emerson, deceased, took a lease of the late King of lands in Co. Durham at the rent of £550, in which lease were two clauses of nomine poenae, one for not enrolling the lease at £29, for every year's default, which continued 10 years, to the forfeiture of £200, and the other of £20 13s. 4d. for every year's default in payment of rent at the times reserved on which there is a forfeiture of £160. Prays for a grant of these forfeitures.

Vol. 170 (?). June, 1634. (Acts of the Court of High Commission.) In pursuance of intimation served upon Toby Crispe, he appeare I, and produced for his compurgators (amongst others) John Emerson, M.A., Curate of Shoreham.

Vol. 345. January, 1636—37. Petition of Francis Emerson to the Commissioners for saltpetre and gunpowder. Petitioner being at Beverley for making saltpetre for his Majesty's service, and having no conveyance but by sea to send his petre to the storchouse, in December last, shipped aboard the "Providence of Hull" for a pretended voyage to London, Richard Wood being master, two hogsheads of saltpetre, which were east away on New Year's Day at Yaruouth. Prays relief.

Vol. 352. April, 1637. Minutes of the proceedings of a "ouria capitalis," with a view of frank-pledge, for the Lordship of Raby, Co. Durham. Thomas Emerson sued for 19s. 1d. for a gown cloth to his wife.

Vol. 372, Nos. 53 and 54. June, 1637. Officers of the Ordnance to Montipy, Earl of Newport, Master of Ordnance, touching the distribution of Counties to the alteptermen, and the proportions to be brought in by them. Francis Emerson, Shropshire and other counties, Sewt. Francis Emerson, Shropshire and other counties, Sewt. Francis Emerson, Oct., 1637. Francis Emerson, of Cottenham, entered into recognizance of £29 for the appearance of John Howell and Thomas Badcock, before the Council.

Vol. 387, No. 21. Feb., 1637—38. Notes of business to be transacted by the Lords of the Admiralty. To consider Emerson's petition touching saltpetre.

Vol. 387. April, 1638. Lords of the Admiralty to Sir Thomas Miller. Complaint from divers Justices of the Peace in Cheshire against Francis Emerson, deputy salt-petreman.

Vol. 388. April, 1638. Sir Thomas Milward, Chief Justice of Cheshire to Sec. Coke. Report of complaint against Mr. Emerson, and Mr. Emerson's answer.

Vol. 378, O. 31. Juneary, 1637. Letter of Francis Emerson to Samuel Cordwell, powder-master to His Majesty. Vol. 378, No. 37. Junuary, 1637—38. Grant to Edward Manning of the Manors of Bradbury and Hilton, Co. Durham, for 979 years at the rent of £250, and the covenante contained in a grant by King James in the lath year of his reign to Thomas Encerson for 1000 years.

March, 1653. Warrants of the Council of State. Licence for John Emerson, methant, of London, to import flax. Chas. I., Vol. 352, No. 63. Lordship of Raby with its nembers. Capital Count with riew of frank pledge, etc., held at Staindrop, 12 Ap., 1637. Jo. Willson complains of Robt. Graves in plea. Robt. Denis, attorney for Rob. Markendell, of Barnardcatle, complains of Rob. Kirkham, of Staindell, of Barnardcatle, complains of Rob. Kirkham, of Stainder, in plea of debt. vij., Jd. . . . . . The Same complains of Tho. Emerson complains of Tho. Emerson in plea of debt. for "lenut money." xxxixs. xj.d. The same complains of the kame of his right ways divers matters with Mr. Emerson answere measured place

here-enclosed sent you the letter which I showed you yesterday, and another letter wh. I received 4 days before, whereby you may see what "havocke and spolie" is made of the deer at Brancepeth, for they are shamefully "kiled and stolne," not only by strangers, but even by the servants of those lewd fellows whom Emerson keeps there as keepers of the parks to serve his turn and be instruments of his designs. . . Your homor's most humble, Hr. Sanderson.

The 12th of Nov., 1615.

Vol. 53, No. 26 I. The next day after you went away Emerson took possession of most of the bouses in this town and Stockley for the use of my Lo. of Somerset, namely, of those who are out of lease and not agreed with him, amongst wh. he came to old Dame Ripons, and went him to the garth and pulled up a docken and took witness that he took possession thereof for my Lo. Somerset. He hath told some of the tenants that they are fineable for every hour they have stayed in the house since he took possession, wh. he did to terrify them, with divers other things for that purpose, as lying and swearing, etc. He protests that he wishes Mark Coming and George Wilkinson as well as any 2 men in the lordship, but surely without reason, for they disliked his proceedings: but to stop Mark's mouth he lends him £100 for a year, sells him part of his father's farm into his own, etc. Wilkinson does not yield, although he has received many favours from Emerson. There has been much ado about catching deer in the East park: about 30 were taken, whereof some wereginled "presently," and some sore hurt. About 17 days ago they were catching all day, but they only took 3. Since then they have ecased because it was told Emerson that 60 deer had got into Halliwell's grounds. I saw 12 or 13 near the house wh. E. has sold in this town for 1020 years fine or purchase. On Friday night he (E.) went to Barnard Castle, valo 60 ct., 1615.

P.S.— Rathburn came down post to Emerson on Wednesday last to Barnard Castle, and E. got that night to Richmond about 12 o'clk, at night.

#### Periodicals and County Bist. Abstracts.

HISTORY OF THE HUNDRED OF LOUNDITCH, NORFOLK.

BY G. A. CARTHEW.

Part III., p. 446. Wesenbam or Weasenham. Church of St. Peter. Monumental Inscriptions. In the Nave Floor are Stones inscribed to—Jacob Emerson, 6t., 26 Sept., 1804, aged 80. Mary, his wife, 30 Nov., 1818, aged 97. A Mural Marble Tablet on the North Wall to same persons.

BY WALTER RYE.

Part II., p. 345. 38 Edw. III. 1203. John Emmessone, of Fyncham, v. John atte Yate, of Fincham, and Juliana, his wife, in Fyncham.

SOME ROUGH MATERIALS FOR A HISTORY OF HUNDRED OF NORTH ERPINGHAM. BY WALTER RYE.

Part II., p. 535. Subsidy Roll, 14 Chas. II. 123. In Northrepps, Allen Emerson, 5s., payd and acquitted.

Part II., p. 540. Subsidy Roll, 15 Chas. II., 123. Northrepps, x. Ii. viij.s. Allen Emmerson, xx.s. viij.s.

Part II., p. 554. Hearth Tax Roll, 24 Chas. II., 434. Northrepps. Allyn Emerson, 3.

lxix APPENDIX.

Stonehouse. 1839. Hist of Londou, by J. Pennant. Index to Dunes. 1814. An acc. of parishes in Middlesex, by Lysons. 1809. Hist, of Northamptonshire, by Blomfield. 11 vols. 1805. Hist, of Northampton, by G. Baker, 2vols. 1822.—41. View of Co. Northumberland, by Mackenzie. 1827. Anct. and pres state of City of Oxford, by Mood. New Ed., 1792.—6. Hist. of University of Oxford, by Wood. New Ed., 1792.—6. Hist. of Somersetabire, by Phelphs. 1833. Hist. and Antiq. of Suffolk, by Horsfield. 1835. A tour in quest of Genealogy in Wales, Somerset and Wits. 1811. History of York, by F. Allen, 1832. 6 vols. Hist. and Antiq. of Beverley. by Oliver. 1829. Hist. of Cleveland, by Ord. 1846. Hist. of Halifax, by J. Watson. 1775. Hist. of Halimshire, by J. Hunter. 1819. Hist. and Antiq. of Holderness, by Paulson. 1840. Hist. of Kingston-on-Hull, by Tukill. 1796. Leeds, by Thoresby. 2nd Ed. 1816. Hist. of Whitby, by Charlton. 1779. Eboraceum, by Drake. 1784.

A list of other works searched will be given elsewhere but since these abstracted, and often enough yielded nit. Yorks Archesolog. and Topograp. Association Journal, Vol. 111., 117. Register of Mar. in York Minster. April 14, 1748.—Homas Turner, of Sherburne, and Elizabeth Emmerson, of Pigburn, par. of Brodaworth (Lic.). P. 121: 22 Jan., 1748.—40. Geo. Emerson, of Kirkby Misperton, and Elizabeth Emmerson, of Pigburn, par. of Brodaworth (Lic.). P. 121: 22 Jan., 1748.—40. Geo. Emerson, of Kirkby Misperton, and Elizabeth Emmerson, of Pigburn, par. of Brodaworth (Lic.). P. 121: 22 Jan., 1748.—40. Geo. Emerson, of Kirkby Misperton, and Elizabeth Emmerson, of Pigburn, par. of Brodaworth (Lic.). P. 121: 22 Jan., 1748.—40. Geo. Emerson, of Kirkby Misperton, and Elizabeth Emmerson, of Pigburn, par. of Brodaworth (Lic.). P. 121: 22 Jan., 1748.—40. Geo. Emerson, v. Villa, North School, of the School, of the School, of the Barony of Dutley by a family of the same name for many generations. Vol. 17, 1748.—40. Geo. Emerson, v. 1840. George of School, of Minster, and Control of Control of C

Lewisham. Burials, 1588. Thomas Em\* . . . . at Dartford.

\*\*Fide\* Hist, of Kent Emersons.—P. H. E.
Middlesex County Records, Vol. II. Middlesex Sessions
Rolls, p. 169: 25 March, 18 James I. True Bill against
John Dam alias Adam, yeoman, his wife Helen, William
Champney, yeoman, Joan, wife of Christofer Emerson,
cutler, and others, late of St. Andrew's in Holborn, for not
going to church, chapel or any usual place of Common Prayer
on the said 25 of March, nor at any time during the three
months then next following. G. D. R., 3 July, 18 James I.
P., 166: 6 May, 20 James I. Recognizances taken before
George Goulman, Professor of Sacred Theology, and J.P., of
William Gay, chandler, and Christopher Emerson, bandmaker, both of St. Andrew'sin-Holborn, and Christopher
Wilmott, all three in the sum of £20 each, and Thomas
Williams, of St. Giles-in-the-Fields, in the sum of £40.
For the appearance of the said Thomas William at the next
Session of the Peace for Middlesex. P. 6: 10 March,
1 James I. True Bill against Ferdinand Emerson, cutler,
and Joan his wife, and others of St. Andrew's, Holborn;
and again, p. 106, on 20 Dec., 12 James I. True Bill for
not going to church against Ferdinand Emerson, cutler,
inis wife Susan (?) Emerson, and others. P. 128: 25 March,
15 James I. P. 127: 1 March, 15 James I. Against
Ferdinand Emerson, cutler, and Helen his wife P. 144:
Ferdinand Emerson, cutler, and Helen his wife P. 144:
Ferdinand Emerson, cutler, and Helen his wife P. 144:
Ferdinand Emerson, cutler, and Helen his wife for Recusancy;
and Susan Saul, wife of Ed. Saul. Vol. III, p. 181:
12 May, 21 Chas. I. Recognizances, taken before Thomas
Hubbert, Eaq., J.P., of Christopher Clarke and Robert
Benson, £10 each, and William Grannt, £20 For the
said Grannt's appearance at the next S.F. for Middlesex,
to be held at Hick's Hall, "to answer for assaulting
and pumping of Margaret Emmerson upon the false
report of a spiritt or inticer or invegler of children
from their parents, there being noe charge or accusation
laid against her

bad sons named Joseph, Nathaniel, James, Thomas† and John. He bore arms, Per fesse indented or and vert, on a bend eng. az. three flons pass, arg. Crest, a Hon rampvert bezantée, grasping in both paws a battle-axe gu., headed arg., which are sculptured on the tomb of his son Nathaniel, who was buried in Ipswich, Mass. I am anxious to procure his lineage. Can any reader of Notes and Queries put me on the track? J. LATTING, 30, Woburn Place, Russell Square. N. and Q., Dec. 3, 1887. \*1638. † No. -P. H. E. Grandson Thomas. Thoresby Society. Add. Registers. Baptisms: July 24, William Emerson, son of Joseph, of Ecoup, carpenter, born 6 May.

Parker Society. General Index, p. 296; Emmerson (Marg, Van). Tyndale and Coverdale translate the Scriptures in her house at Hamburgh. 1 Tyn. xxxix.

Manchester Court Lect Records. Vol. V., p. 173: 16 April, 1672. Hugh Emmerson. A new measure, halfe a quarterne, awantinge in. vj.d. Vol. IX., p. 132: 27 Oct., 1797. For Beadles, Richard Cooke, sw., William Emmerson, sw. The Northern Genealogist. 1993, Pt. I. Caistor Prebendal Court. Admons., p. 43: Emerson, Alice, 1716; Emerson, Thomas, 1710. Newark-on-Trent, p. 46: Parish Register. Civil Marriages. 1555. John Wood and Dorothy Emmerson. Durham, Marriage Bonds, p. 144: Aug. 18, 1664. Tobias Heighington, of Newcastle, merchant, and Elizabeth Emmerson, spinster. Page 172: Lineoln Mar. Licences. 1585, Aug. 31, Act Book. Beachame, Christ, of S. Elkington, and Jane Emerson, of Grymesbie (Marshchapele). Kingerby Parish Register, co. Lincoln, p. 181: 1645—6. Edward Emmerson was buried the twenty-third of Ffebruarye. Carlisle Marriage Bonds, p. 122: 1711, May 24. Joseph Dickinson, of Garragill, parish Alston Moor, and Mary Emerson.

Genealogist. Vol. II., 1878, p. 334: Notices of Books. Foley's History of the English Jesuita. Series 5 includes the memoirs of Richard Holtby, Rabph Emerson, etc. Vol. II., p. 46: Index to Chancery Proceedings. (35) Barron v. Emerson, et al. Ble. B. 9. Page 82: (304) Browker, ar., v. Emerson, et al. Ble. B. 9. P

Emerson, of Bluntsnam, co. Humes, gene. Frotes as Bedford, 14 Mar, 1677. \* Vide Emersons or Embersons, of co. Hunts.

Chetham Society. Lancashire and Cheshire Wills, etc., by the Rev. G. J. Piccope. Vol. II., p. 264: Oswolda Amerson, a witness to the will of Anthony Molyneux, 1553.

\*Vide Hist. of Warwickshire Emersons.—P. H. E. Surtees Society. Wills of the Northern Counties. Vol. I., p. 236: Inventory of Lionell Emerson, of Hunter Banks, 25 May, 1564. Page 169: Will of John Emson, clerk, vicar of Gretham, dated 1558, proved 1559. Page 222: Cuthbert Eurson, mentioned in the will of Edmund Bean, parson of Stanhope, 1564. Page 246: Edmond Em'son, mentioned in the will of Thomas Wrangham, clerk, 1565. Page 275: John Em'son, mentioned in the will of John Fetherstone, 1567. Page 331: Lancelot emrson, mentioned in the will of thomas Nevell, of Rabie, 1570. Page 332: John Emrson, of Shotton, also mentioned in the will of Leonard Temperleye, 1577. Page 365: Robert Emberson, mentioned in the will of Leonard Temperleye, 1577. Page 365: Robert Emberson, mentioned in the will of John Wilkinson, of Newcastle,

1571. Vol. II., p. 99; Durham Wills, Emerson, William, of the Brotherlye, in the perish of Stannop, yeeman, 1584. Testamenta Karolensia. By R. S. Ferguson. Nil. Northampton and Rutland Wills. 1590—7—1602; Emerson, Hugh, Cosgrove. W. 286. 1591—1594, 1601—1604, 1610—1615; Emmerson, Christopher, Cosgrove. Book Y.

of the Brotherlye, in the perish of Stannop, yeoman, 1544. Testamenta Karolensia. By R. S. Ferguson. Nil. Northampton and Rutland Willa. 1506—7—1602: Emerson, Hugh, Cosgrove. W. 286. 1501—1504, 1601—1616; Emmerson, Christopher, Cosgrove. Book Y., 200.

Norfolk Antiquarian. Miscollany, p. 202. Musters at Lynn in 1578. John Emerson.

Lichfield Wills, etc., Series 3: 1544, Amerson, Wm., vicar of Solibul, 21: 1557, Amerson, Thomas al., 18: 1566, Amerson, Thomas, S. Series 4: 1593, Amison, Thomas ad., 55: 1601, Emerson, William and Felix ad., 51: 1608, Emerson, John ad., 37: 1616, Emerson, John, 187: 1622, Emerson, John ad., 37: 1616, Emerson, John, 187: 1622, Emerson, John ad., 37: 1616, Emerson, John, 187: 1622, Emerson, Thomas ad., 151. Series 5: 1650, Emerson, Oswald, Coventry, ad.

Berkshire Wills, etc. 1553—78, Amorson, Paul, New College, Oxford, F. 56: 1632, Emerson, Giles, Newbury, ad., 232 iii.

Somerset Wills, by Rev. F. Brown. Thomas Emerson, mentioned in the will of John Farewell, of Holbrook, Somerset, Esq. Proved 30 Oct., 1616. Cope 96. (?) Married Gertrude Strange, of Bristol, 1623 (Gloucester Visitation). "Thomas Emerson, my successor, in my late office of Philisership." \* An officer in the Common Pleas, who filed (from filium, a thread) writz.—P. H. E. Calendar of Ipswich Wills. F. A. Crisp. Nil. Gloucestershire Wills, by Phillimrore and Duncan. Index Society. 1603, Emerson, Richard, Horton. Will lost, cannot be found at registry.—P. H. E.

Abstracts of Wills from Register Wootton, 1658, by W. Brigg. Fol. 31: The will of Thomas Emerson, of Kelvedon Co. Essex, carpenter. Dated 18 Jan., 1054. Fol. 31: The will of Thomas Emerson, excentor to the will of Dorothy Brown, spinster, of London. Dated 23 of July, 1632. Fol. 6: Francis Emerson, excentor to the will of Dorothy Brown, spinster, of London. Dated 23 of July, 1673. \* Francis Emerson, excentor to the will of Dorothy Brown, spinster, of London. Dated 23 of July, 1657. \* Francis Emerson, of Nordon, April 1803. \* Vol. 11., p. 249: Norwich in the time o

son, of Foxton, co. Durbam, in 26th year of Henry VIII. This leads to the inference that Thomas Emerson, above named, was of the Durham family. Can any correspondent refer me to a pedigree showing the emigrant's relationship to this family.—J. L. L. Second Series. Vol. II., p. 71: List of principal inhabitants of London, 1640. St. Gregorie's (by St. Paul) Parishe-ffulcke Emerson, Genealogical Gleanings in England, by H. J. Waters, P. 193: The will of Richard Bowmer, of the parish of St. Saviour's, Southwark, co. Surrey, Innholder, dated 1593. To Richard, son of Humphrey Emmerson, five shillings. To Richard, son of Humphrey Emmerson, five shillings. P. 286: Pedigree of Bulkeley. Elizabeth, dau. of the Rev. Edw. Bulkeley, married Rev. Joseph Emerson, 1665.

shillings. P. 286; Pedigree of Bulkeley. Elizabeth, dau. of the Rev. Edw. Bulkeley, married Rev. Joseph Emerson, 1605.

Yorkshire Wills at Somerset House; 186. Wooton. Emmerson, Chris., clarke, 15 Jan. 1657. Administrator, Anne Emmerson, reliet.

Record Society, Vol. IV. Chester Wills, etc. Emmerson, Hugh, of Nantwich. Inv., 1638.

Cumberland and Westmoreland Antiq. Soc. Trans. IX., p. 70. Parish of Sebergham. 1782, July 21. Dickey, son of John Emerson, of Hartrigg, farmer, and Mary, his wife, bap.

Huguenot Society's Proceedings. Emerson, Nicholas, from the Dominion of the Emperor, 28 Jan., 1077 (Pat. 19 Eliz., p. 3, m. 38). In these proceedings I find, among references to Strangers' wills at Norwich.—1665, Emerson, vid., de Yaremutha, 18 Stockdell. 1676, Emerson, Henricus, de Pa-ton, Wiseman. 1714, Emerson, Margareta, de Waborne, 95. [You have the se, I think, but the reference in this place shows that they were strangers.—J. P. S.]

Join Emerson bought part of the Manor of Walsingham, Co. Durham, 24th March, 1648, for £406 13s. 4d. (Sale of Bishop's Lands). See also Nich. Col. Her., Gen. and Top. 1., 284. Richard Emerson bought the manor and Castle of Riccards, Castle Hereford, with another person, for £949 2s. 38d., 28 Sep., 1648. Property near Maidenhead, granted 1696, Thomas Emerson and William Bennett (Nich. Col. Top. Gen. VI., 67). Sir Anthony Percy, Lord Mayor of Dublin, married Mary, daughter of Arthur Emerson, of Dublin, gent., 1699 (7) (Nich. Col. Top. Gen. VI., 283).

Registers of Frostenden, Suffolk. Jan. 21, 1787, Robert, son of Robert Emerson, A.M. 1540, Cole's MS. 14, p. 3; Add. MS., Brit. Mus., 5815.

Registers of Frostenden, Suffolk. Jan. 21, 1787, Robert, son of Robert Emerson, and Mary his wife, late Mary Garrard, bapt. Jan. 28, 1789, Robert, son of Robert Emerson, and Mary his wife, late Mary Garrard, bapt. Jan. 28, 1789, Robert, son of Robert Emerson, and Mary His wife, late Mary Garrard, bapt. Jan. 28, 1789, Robert, son of Robert Emerson, and Mary His wife, late Mary Garrard, bapt. Jan.

#### General Planfagenet Harrison's Indexes.

Coram Rede Rolls, etc., etc. (22 Vols.)

Durham Cursitor's Records, Bdle, 169. Robert Emryson, on a jury at Bishop's Auckland, 19 June, 9 Hen. VII. [1494].

Feet of Fines, Co Durham. 5 Aug. 16 Chas. II. [1664].

Between Anthony Surtes, quer., and William Emerson, gent., and Isabella his wife; and Rd. Blakeston, gent., and Margaret his wife, defets.; land in the Park of Ryton, 100 marks of silver.

Subsidy Roll, \$\frac{1}{2}0^2\$, 6 Edw. III. [1382], Co. Lane. Imskip cum Soureby, Will. Emmeson, 3s. 6d.

Durham Cursitor's Books, No. 17. At Wolsingham, 3 Feb., 3 Bp. William , Richard Emryson, son of Agnes, d. and co-heir of Adam Rogerly, took lease of a piece of land called Bewedaleleys, containing 11\frac{1}{4} acres, which the said Adam held.

Coram Rege Roll, 13 Edw. IV. [1473], Easter, memb. 74 dors. Northton, Ried. Salkeld v. George Nanell, late of Barnard Castle, Co. Durham, yeoman, dohn Emmerson, of Stanhope-park, Ralph Emmerson, of Stanhope-park, Northon, Ried. Salkeld v. George Nanell, late, of Barnard Castle, Co. Durham, yeoman, John Emmerson, of Stanhope-park, Ralph Emmerson, of Stanhope-park, Nurr., yeom., Ralph Emmerson, of Founfalde house, parlsh of Stanhope, yeom, James Emmerson, of Burnhopshely in si. parlsh, yeoman, and others, fined for trespass.

Coram Rege Roll, Mich., 17 Edw. IV., memb. 65. Order for arrest (inter alia) of John Emerson, late of Yafford, Co. York, yeom., to answer suit of Margaret, widow of William Vykers, concerning the death of her said late husband.

Fine Trin., 55 Geo. III., No. 820. Mr. Rob. Jaques, plt., and Arthur Emerson and Margaret his wife, defts. Lands in Richmond [? Co. York].

Fine Mich., 18 Chas. II. Between John Phillips, clerk, and Marc. Emerson, etc., land in Woodsetts.

Hil. 1774, 92 Yorks (Recovery). Alexander Emerson, Esq., and his wife, to Robert Baxter, of a moiety of the Manor of Grisby otherwise Grisley, with appurts.

Recovery, 12 Jas. I., 1614, Mich. York. Thomas Emerson, Esq., and Nicholas Phillips, gent., veras Robert Earl of Somerset. The Castle of Barnard and Manor of Barnard Castle, Marwood Parcar, Percebrugg, Headlam, Teasdale, Marwoodhagge, Newsham, Gainford, Lingnewton, Middleton, Newbigging. Westowick, Whorlton, Langton and Marlwood, with the Forest and Chase of Teasdale, land in the above place, and the advowson of the Church of Middleton in Teasdale. \*Thos., of Bradbury and Hilton manors (Southwark family, q.v.).

Judgment Roll, Durham, 12 James I., memb. 4. Thomas Emerson, Esq., and Nicholas Phillipps, gent., v. Robt. Earl of Somerset. The Castles of Brancepeth, Raby and Barnard, and many manors, etc. Called to warranty Edmund Neville, Esq., alias Earl of Westmoreland.

DE Banco Rolls.

Emerson. References taken from General Plantagenet Harrison's Indexes to the De Banco Rolls.

Ebor. Mich., 17 Hen. VII. (1502), Roll 136. Thomas Martin, by George Emerson his attorney, versus Thomas Aslaghby, re half of 4 messuages and land in Marton and Tollesby, as to his right and inheritance, etc.

Ebor. Trin., 28 Edw. II. (1300), memb. 210 dors. (Roll 134). Thomas fil. Adam Emerson appoints as his attorney Adam de Burton against William de Cloueherne and Berlecta his wife, on a plea of trespass.

Linc. Mich., 6 Edw. III., memb. 63 dors. Robert, son of Robert Emmeson. versus Henry, Bp. of Lincoln, and Geoffrey Wylkok, of Nova Lafford; 3 a. of land, etc., in Everyngton, etc.

Linc. Mich., 7 Edw. III. memb. 328 dors. Robert, son of Robert Emmeson. v. William de Kyme, of Old Lafford, and Alice his wife, and william, son of William of Kyme

Robert Emmeson, s. and hr., the plaintiff.

Notts. Mich., 17 Edw. III., memb. 148. Roger Deyncourt, Kt., and Matilda his wife, Alan de Neweson, Alice fil. John Emmeson de Welhagh, defdis. in a plea of debt.

Ebor. Hil., 48 Edw. III., memb. 20. Margaret Hird, of Ryth, in Swaledale, aga ast Thomas Emmesson, of Huddeswell, and Johanna his wife, concerning lands and tenements in Huddeswell.

Exchequer of Pleas. Trin., 4 James I. (1608), memb. 51. Bartholomew Emerson, of Walnorth, Co. Durham, versus Edward Thursby and Francis Newby; plea of trespass and ejectment.

Bartholoinew Emerson, of Walnorth, Co. Durham, versus Edward Thursby and Francis Newby; plea of trespass and ejectment.

Ebor. De Banco Roll, 8 Edw. IV., or 47 Hen. VI., memb. 6. William Fitzwilliam, Kt., late Sheriff of York, v. William Emmerson, late of Thweng, in the said Co., yeoman, and others v. 26 debt.

Ebor. Easter, 14 Hen. VII., memb. 170 dors. Pereival Lambton and others v. John, Prjor of Newburgh, in the said Co., Roger Chomeley, late of Cotingham, in said Co., gent., James Greenwood, of Thirk, yeoman, William Emerson, of Thornton-on-the-Hill, yeoman, Thomas Dent, of the same, yeoman, and others, for forcible entry into the plaintiff's close at Thornton on the Hill; and depasturing of cattle. Damage, £30.

Notts. Hil., 15 Hen. VII., memb. 419 dors. George Emerson is attorney for Rd. Eryngton.

Northumberland. Trin., 23 Hen. VII., memb. 82.

Geo. Emerson, attorney for John Middleton and his wife. Ebor. De Bance Common Roll. Mish., 2 Hen. VIII., m. 633. George Emerson, attorney for Anthony Smith, Esq. Ebor. Hil., 7 Hen. VIII., memb. 568. George Emerson gave the King 6a. Sd. for a licence granted to him with John Bushe, senior, and Johannan, his wife, Robert Warrant and Isabella, his wife, and Katherine Cheperfeld, 3 parts of 4 messuages, 60 a. of land, 4 a. of meadow, 6 a. of pasture, 2 a. of wood, etc., in Ugyele, Bierden, Bolyngton and Stanstede Montfichet.

Ebor. Easter, 23 Hen. VIII., m. 196 dors. George Cecill versus Edmund Emerson and Isabella, his wife, d.

and hr. of Adam Wilberfosse, I messuage, in disrepair, etc., in Hoveden.

\* N.B.—This should be Essex, not York (Ebor.). Vide Notes.—P. H. E.

Notes on the previous abstracts, by Miss E. Walford, who collated the original records for me.

Trin., Edw. I., 28 mem. 210 dors. (Roll 134). The name given by Genl. Plantagenet Harrison as Emmerson is unmistakeably Gunneson. Thomas fil. Adam Gunneson.

Easter, 14 Hen. VII., mem. 170 dors. (Roll 948). The Roll itself gives no further particulars whatever of William Emerson.

Easter, 14 Hen. VII., mem. 10 done to the Roll itself gives no further particulars whatever of William Emerson.

Common Roll. Easter, 23 Hen. VIII. (Roll 82), mem. 196 dors. Ebor. George Cecill, by Wm. Damby, his atty., r. Edward Emerson and Isabella, his wife, daughter and heir of Adam Wilberfosse, for ceasing to do the onstomary services to the pltff. for a mess. and appurts. in Hoveden, held of pltff. as of his Manor of — (12) by fealty, and 2s. annual rent, and for which the said Adam Wilberfosse did fealty in the time of Hen. VII. No judgment given.

Common Roll. Hil., 7 Hen. VIII. (Roll 26). This entry is wrongly quoted by Genl. P. H. as Ebor.: it should be Essex. Otherwise the quotation is an exact translation of the entry.

Exchequer Plea Roll. Trin., 4 Jas. I., mem. 51. Bartholomew Emerson, farmer of the King of certain lands and tents. in Shotton, co. Durham, by Wm. Hakewell, atty., sues Edward Thursby and Francis Newby. One Robert Bellarby, on March 14, S Jas. I., demised to pltff. at Walworth, co. Durham, 6 mess., 600 a. land, 600 a. meadow, 1200 a. pasture and 800 a. ling and furze in Walworth for 5 years. Bartholomew entered, and the defendants on the following 21st of March ejected pltff. forcibly. Damage, £100. No judgment given.

General Series, Portfolio 184, No. 47.

Croyland Abbey. View of frank pledge with a great court of Queen Elix, held 2 April, 2 Elix, 1579. Robert Au.ton [or An.ton] fined 12d. for not keeping the hounds securely, to the damage of the neighbours. . . . Court of Pleas held there on Friday, to wit, 24 Feb. 23 Eliz. Default of tenants. Robert Au.ton [or An.ton] fined 3d.

View of frank pledge, 15 Ap., 25 Eliz. William Averton and Joan, his wife, dau. and h. of Agnes Maninge, late the wife of Robert Maninge, deced., and prays to be admitted now, after the decease of the said Agnes, into 2 cottages lying in the south street of Croylande. [The name is here written in full and is distinctly Averton.]

Croyland: Ditto, held 30 Sept., 29 Eliz., 1587. Robert Averton surrenders I cottage in the east street of Croyland to the use of Thos. Averton and his heirs for ever, after the death of the said Rob. and Eliz, his wife. Afterwards mention is made of William Averton and Joan, his wife. [Examined Court Rolls, General Series, Portfolio 184, Nos. 45—49 inclusive.]

(Bondgate): Thomas Emerson, of Bondgate, in terr., 20s.—2s. 8d.

No. 1924, 22 James I. [1625]. Assessment of the third of three entire subsidies granted in the parliament "altimo preterito," and payable 9th March, 22 James I., on the inhabitants within the County of Durham. Ward of Darneton (Darneton): Thomas Emwerson, in terris, 40s.—4s. Parish of Haughton: George Emmerson, in terris, 20s.—4s. Parish of Merrington: Bryan Emmerson, in terris, 20s.—1s. No. 1925, James I. Assessment of a Subsidy upon the Inhabitants of Easington Ward in the Co. Durham. Parish of Darlington: Tho. Emerson, in terr., £3—12s.; Geo. Emerson, in terr., £3—12s.; Geo. Emerson, in terr., 20s.—4s.

No. 126, 1 Charles I. [1625—26]. Roll of the Assessment of the second Subsidy of two Subsidies granted 1 Charles I. Parish of Stanhopp: Bryan Emerson, in tria., 40s.—8s.; Georgius Emerson, in tria., 20s.—4s. Parish of Dallton:

lxxiii APPENDIX.

Ass. vx. Georgii Collingwood, p. poll, Sd.; Franciscus Emerson et Margarate vx., 16d. Parish of Haughton: George Emerson, 8d. Parish of Wolsingham: Radus Emerson et Maria vx., 16d.; Robtus Emerson et Ellinor, vx., 16d. No. 16d.; No. 16d.; Robtus Emerson et Ellinor, vx., 16d. No. 16d.; No. 16d.; Robtus Emerson, Darlington and Stockton. Parish of Darlington: Tho. Emerson, in terr., 23-12s.

1662, No. 16d.; No. 16d.; No. 16d.; 18d.; 18d.; 18d.; No. 16d.; 18d.; 18d

well: William Emmerson, £1 3s. Choppwell: William Emmerson, 13s. Whickleham in Fellside: Johem. Emerson, 3s.
No. 39, 18 Charles II. [1666-67]. Arrears of Hearth Tax (Chester le Street): Thos. Emmerson, 1. Killerby, Linsack and Softley: Rob. Emerson, 1.
No. 49, 25 Charles II. [1678-74]. Account of Collection of Hearth Tax. St. Gyles' Parish: Thos. Emerson 3. Hutton Henry: Rob. Emmerson, 1. Sunderland-by-Sea: Anth. Emmerson, 3. St. Gyles' Parish: Ellianor Emmerson, 1. Chester Ward, East Division, Gateshead; Ra. Emerson, 2. The High Warde: Mr. Joh. Emerson, 5. Pipewell Gate Ward: Jam. Emmerson, 1. Ravensworth: John Emmerson, 1. Chopiwell: William Emmerson, 2. Hedley and Tanfield: John Emmerson, 1. Nother and Upper Heworth: John Emmerson, 1. Stanhop Towne: Mr. Emmerson, 5; John Emmerson, 1. Stanhop Forrest: George Emmerson, 1; George Emmerson, 1; John Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; Cuth. Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; John Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; John Emmerson, 1; Cuth. Emmerson, 1; John Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; George Rimerson, 1; Hargaret Emmerson, 1; Margt. Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 3; Ra. Emmerson, 1; Eliz. Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 3; Ra. Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Ra. Emmerson, 1; Charles Ra. Emmerson, 1; George Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 3; Ra. Emmerson, 6; Mark Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Emmerson, 1; George Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 2; Thos. Emmerson, 1; Hargaret Em

upon-Weare: Ra. Emmerson, 1. Low Conseliffe; Henr. Enmerson, 1. Byars Green: Jo. Emmerson, 1; Wm. Emmerson, 1; Geo. Emmerson, 1. Newbigging; Arth. Emmerson, 1. Langley Dale; Jo. Emmerson, 1. Stockton ward (Butterwicke): Thos. Emerson, 1. Seaton; Jo. Emmerson, 1. Stockton ward: Joh. Emmerson, 1. Stockton ward: Joh. Emmerson. Billingham: Mats. Emerson, 1. Stillington and Carleton: Nich. Emmerson, 1. Stockton Ward: Joh. Emmerson. Billingham: Mats. Emerson, 1. Stanton; Stranton; Ann Emmerson, 1. Stockton Ward: Joh. Emmerson. Billingham: Mats. Emerson, 1. Stranton; Stranton; Ann Emmerson, 1. No. Wo., Charles II., Midleton, One row (very much torn): George Emerson, 1.

No. Wo., Charles II. St. Gyles' Old Durham: Anthony Emerson, 3. Lamesly: John Emerson, 4. Gateshead; Isabel Emerson, 1. Whitburn: Thomas Emerson, 1. Chopwell: Mr. William Emmerson, 2. Linsacke and Softley: Robert Emerson, 1. Stanhopp: Phill. Emmerson, 4; George Emmerson, 1; Margt. Enmerson, 2; John Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; Cuth. Emmerson, 1; Thos. Emmerson, 1; Cuth. Emmerson, 1; Cuth. Emmerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; Ralph Emerson, 1; Stanhopp Park: Robt. Emerson, 1; Robt. Emerson, 3; Anne Emerson, 1; Robt. Emerson, 3; Anne Emerson, 2; Nich. Emerson, 3; Eliz. Emerson, 3; Anne Emerson, 2; Nich. Emerson, 3; Eliz. Emerson, 3; Anne Emerson, 2; Nich. Emerson, 1; Barnard Castle: Arthur Emerson, Junr., 8; Arthur Emerson, Senr., 5.

No. Van.

Robt. Emerson, 1. Stanhopp Park: Robt. Emerson, 2; Eliz. Emerson, 3; Anne Emerson, 2; Nich. Emerson, 2. Bondgate in Darlington: Lawrence Emerson, 1. Barnard Castle: Arthur Emerson, Junr., 3; Arthur Emerson, Senr., 5.

No. 123. The number of Stoves within the Co. Durham according to a survey made for the half year ending 25th March, 1696: Byars Green: Thomas Emerson, 1. Darlington: Lawrence Emerson, 2. Walworth: George Emerson, 1; John Emerson, 1. Barnard Castle: Arthur Emerson, 1; Margery Emerson, 2; Will. Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; Margery Emerson, 2; Will. Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; Marger Emerson, 2; John Emerson, 1; Geo. Emerson, 1; Marger Emerson, 2; John Emerson, 1; Thos. Emerson, 1; Robert Emmerson, 2; John Emerson, 1; Thos. Emerson, 1; Robert Emmerson, 1; Jo. Emerson, 1; Thos. Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Robert Emmerson, 1; Jo. Emerson, 1; Tho. Emerson, 1; Rargare Emmerson, 1; George Emerson, 1; Cuth. Emerson, 1; Rargare Emerson, 1; George Emerson, 1; Raph Emmerson, 1; Rargare Emmerson, 1. Choppwell: Will. Emmerson, 1; Robert Emmerson, 1; Wild. Emmerson, 1; Wild. Emmerson, 1. Whickham: Thos. Emmerson, 2. Whichamfelside: Chris. Emmerson, 1. Robust Emmerson, 1. Stanhopp: Margery Emerson, 1. Linsacke and Softley: Rob. Emmerson, 1. St. Gyles: Thos. Emmerson, 1. Stanhopp: Margery Emerson, 1. Wildow Emmerson, 1. Harburne: John Emmerson, 1. Strainton: Willin. Emmerson, 2. Whichamfelside: Chr. Emmerson, 2. Alex. Emmerson, 3. Harburne: John

defaced), nil. 153, circa 15 Hen. VIII., Corby (imperfect). Weldon Mangna, D. Henrico Emerey in bon., 20s.—4d. Bryestoke, D. Robto. Emberton in bon., 20s.—4d. Stanyern, D. Roberto Emberton in bon., 20s.—4d. Newton Mangna, r. pua., D. Thoma Emerey in bon., 100s.—2s. 4d. 155, 15 Hen. VIII., Falwesley et al., nil. 153, 15 Hen. VIII., Guildesborough (fragment), nil. 153, 15 Hen. VIII., Guildesborough (fragment), nil. 153, 15 Hen. VIII. Corby, Polbroke and Navesford, nil. 153, 15 Hen. VIII. Corby, Polbroke and Navesford, nil. 153, 15 Hen. VIII. Corby, Polbroke and Navesford, nil. 153, 15 Hen. VIII. Corby, Polbroke and Navesford, nil. 153, 15 Hen. VIII. Corby, Polbroke and Col. J. P. Steele, R. E., a native of this county, himself searched the Cumberland Lay Subsidies and Hearth Tax Rolls for me, and this is his report:—
Ed. I., only a fragment to be found, giving no names. None other to be found until 27, 6 Ed. 111., consisting of 29 rolls, containing some 2000 or m re names. 1 could find no fil. Emme'e or Emersons or anything like the name, but several Filli Emme cocur, e.g., Berier, Adam, fil. Emme; Hoton Ruf., Thom., fil. Emme; Burgh, Adam, fil. Emme; Laisingby, Adam, fil. Emme; Burgh, Adam, fil. Emme; Baughton, Steph., fil. Emme; Laisingby, Adam, fil. Emme; Burgh, Adam, fil. Emme; Hedresford, Will., fil. Emme; Hedresford, Thom., fil. Emme; Hedresford, Will., fil. Emme; Hedresford, Thom., fil. Emme; Hedresford, Will., fil. E

Henry VIII., nil.

WARWICKSHIRE.

A§2, 6 Edward III. Hundred of Knythelowe [Knightlow],
Southam, De Johe. Emmesone, 3s. Ichinton longa [Long
Itchington], D. Rado. fil. Enume, 2s.

Roll A§3, 2 Richard II. Hundred of Kington, Wynturton,
Joh. Emoton, 4d. Roll A§3, 2 Richard II., Southam, Joh.
Emson. 4d.

Roll \$\frac{1}{2}\text{, 2 Richard II., Southam, Joh. Emson., 4d. }

Roll \$\frac{1}{2}\text{, 3}\text{, 14 Henry VIII., Tamworth, Agnes Empson in goodes, 20s. \$-4d\$. Roll \$\frac{1}{2}\text{, 4or 35 Edw. I., nil.; }\frac{1}{2}\text{, 4fs}\text{, for 25 Edw. I., nil.; }\frac{1}{2}\text{, 4fs}\text{, 4fs}\text{, 1fs}\text{, 1fs}\te

APPENDIX.

## - 18d.

## - 28 Edw. I., nil. \* \$4, 4 Edw. III., nil. No redi for 4 Ric. It. Rolls \$56, \$\{\frac{1}{2}, \frac{1}{2}, \f

VIII., nil. London, 44, 32 Edw. I., nil. 14, 6 Edw. III., nil. Men. VIII., nil. Kent.

14 Hen. VIII., nil. Kent.

14 Je. 29 Edw. I. Township of Dartford, no Emerson.

14 Je. 29 Edw. II., 15ths and 10ths. Hundred of Twyford, Thomas Emery, 3s. No Emerson or fil. Emery.

15 Hen. VIII., 15ths and 10ths, no Emerson or fil. Emery.

16 Edw. III., 15ths and 10ths, no Emerson or fil. Emery.

17 Je. 15 Hen. VIII. Hund. of Watchelyngton, no Emerson.

18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII., much faded). City of Canterbury and suburbs, Gilbertus Emery, fysscher, 3s.; Emma, his wife; Margery, his servant, 4d.; Beatrix, his servant, 8d.

18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII., nil. 14 Je. 15 Hen. VIII. (much faded in parts). Hunds of Toltingtrowe, Wrotham, Axton, Hoo and Shamell (some mems. almost entirely illegible), no Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. City of Canterbury, Ward of Newyngate, Gerard Enerson, doucheman, goods 36s. -2s.

18 Je. 14 Hen. VIII. Hunds of Faversham, Boughton and Teneham, no Emerson. 18 Je. 14 Hen. VIII. Lathe of Shipwey, no Emerson. 18 Je. 15 Hen. VIII. Lathe of Shipwey, no Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. Lathe of Shipwey, no Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (city and Hund. of Rochester, no Emerson. 18 Je. 15 Hen. VIII. (a fragment of 5 mems.), (illegible in parts). 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment of 5 mems.), (illegible in parts). 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment of 5 mems.), (illegible in parts). 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). 18 Je. 18 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (a fragment). No Emerson. 18 Je. 16 Hen. VIII. (by of Canterbury (i mutilated mem.)

lxxv

Subs. assessed on the Town of Waltham. No Emerson\( \frac{1}{2}\), 4 Ric. II. Subs. assessed on the Town of Westham.

No Emerson.
\( \frac{1}{2}\), 17 Hen. VIII. No names. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Boro' of
Maldon. No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Hundreds

of Bekyntre and Chafforde, Liberties of Havering atte Bowre.

No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 14 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Tendrynge
(imperfect). No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 14 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Tendrynge
(imperfect). No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Dunnowe. No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Dunnowe. No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Dunnowe. No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Dunnowe. No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 14 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Dunnowe. No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 14 Hen. VIII. Hundred of Dunnowe. No Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 14 Hen. VIII. Hunds. of Freshewell,

Villesforde and Claverynge (portions torn away). No

Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Town of Colchester. No

Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Town of Colchester. No

Emerson. \( \frac{1}{2}\), 15 Hen. VIII. Hundried of Hynckeford (imperfect). No Emerson. Up to and
including Roll \( \frac{1}{2}\), 25 overs all Essex for the first payment.

Additional Lay Sussidies, Essex.

Hearth Taxes \( \frac{1}{2}\), 8 Barking. A Returne made by the

Constables of Barking Towne of all yt. have paid for their

hearths, 1662. . . Edmund Emson, 6, 7s.

\( \frac{1}{2}\), 1662. Barking. Franciscus Emerton, 4. Barking

Towne. Edmous. Emson, 6. Felsted. Willus. Emberson,

3; Ricus Emberson, 4. Wakering Magns. Johes. Emer
son, 3.

Roll \( \frac{1}{2}\), 1672 [entered in the cal. as 1662]. Fampe.

(Thirabillation)

3; Rieus Emberson, 4. Wakering Magna. Johes. Emerson, 3.
Roll 212, 1672 [entered in the cal. as 1662]. Faunge. Thomas Emerson, 4. . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . [This roll is in a most deplorable condition. There are 35 membranes written on both sides, with three rows of names, but nearly every membrane is torn, and in some instances\* only one or two letters remain. It has taken hours to go through [] Wakering . . . Emerson, 2. Moulsham bamlet. Wills. Emberson, 3. Widford, Henr. Emson, 2. White Notley. Xpofer Emerston, 4.
Roll 24,8. Hundred of Freshwall, 1664 Bardfield Salinge. John Empson, 2.
Roll 24,8. The Survey Booke of ye Hearth Money for Utlesford, Freshwell and Claveringe Att Michaelmas, 1665. Bardfeild Salinge. John Empson, 2.
Roll 24,8. The Hundred of Winstree, 1665. East Merzey. William Embers, 1862, 1. West Merzy. Mr. Evanson, 1.
Roll 24,8. Witham Hundred, 1665. Alba Notley. Widow Empson, 1; Christopher Amerson, 3. Tarling. John Emerson, 2.
Roll 24,8. Clavering Hundred, 1666. Chicknell St. James.

William Embers, [sic], 1. West Merzy. Mr. Evanson, 1. Roll 242. Witham Hundred, 1666. Alba Notley. Widow Empson, 1; Christopher Amerson, 3. Tarling. John Emerson, 2. Roll 242. Clavering Hundred, 1666. Chicknell St. James. John Empson, 1. Little Waltham. Tho. Emerson, 3. Baddow Magna. Wm. Everson, 4. [This roll contains 79 membranes written on both sides.]
Roll 242. Mr. Horsnell's Account, 1666. Hun-1reds of Uttlesford, Tendring, Hinckford. Bardfeild Saling, John Emson, 2. Felsted, Richard Emerson, 5. William Emerson, 3. Rayne, Thomas Emerson, 1. 104 membranes.
Roll 242. To Chas. II. [1667]. Wakering Magna, John Emersin, 2. Leigh, Richard Emson, 2. Rayleigh, —Barrett, widow, 1 (now Will. Emerson [sic]).
Roll 244. 27 Chas. II. [1675], 62 membs. Hundred of Chelmsford Moulsham Hamlet, Richard Empson, 2. Waitham Parra, John Emberson, 2 (exonerated by certificate). Widford, Henr. Empson, 2. Ingatestone, Thomas Emerson, 2 (exonerated by certificate). East Hamling-field, Thomas Emerson, 1. Hundred of Rochford. Wakering Magna, John Emerson, 2. Hundred of Beacontree. Dagenham, — Emerson, 2. Hundred of Beacontree. Dagenham, — Emerson, 2. Hundred of Beacontree, Obsenham, — Emerson, 1. Vaunge, Thomas Emerson, 4. Hundred of Witham. White Notley, Christopher Emerson, 4. [The above roll contains the Hundres's of Chelmsford, Rochford, Beacontree, Barstable, Witham, Dunmow, 4. [The above roll contains the Hundres's of Chelmsford, Rochford, Beacontree, Barstable, Witham, Dunmow, 1. Felsted, William Emberson, 3. Roll 242. Chas. II. Hundred of Hinckford, 1. Toppesfield, John Emerdon, 2. Felsted, William Emberson, 4; William Emberson, 3. Roll 242. Chas. II. Hundred of Chafford, Hinckford, Chelmsford, Dengy, Liberty of Havering atte Bower and Harlow. Baddow Magna, William Everson, 8. Roll 344. Chas. II. Hundreds of Chafford, Hinckford, Chelmsford, Dengy, Liberty of Havering atte Bower and Harlow. B

Ship Money—Essex only.

State Papers, Domestic, Charles I., Vol. 358. May, 1637. Rochford Hundred. Eastwood. Out Landes. Edward Emerson, 3s. Rochford, Edward Emeson, 6s. 6d. Woodes, Edward Emeson and Richard Spite, 2s. 1d. Hinckford Hundred. Stebbinge, Wm. Emberson, 2s. 0]d. Salinge Magna, Out Dwellers, Widowe Embersone, 2s. 4d. Rayne parva, Widow Emerson, 3s. 9d. Chelmsford Hundred. Mousham, Richard Emson, 2s. Chignall, St. James, John Emson, 1s. 8d. Fryerning, Hugh Emerton, 5s.

Suffolk.

John Emerson, 2. Easton, Jo. Emerson, 4. . . . . Emerson, 1.

Suppole Ship-Money Return.

Harl. MS, 7540, fo. 46.

Stow Hundred. The Constables rate of Buxall for the Inhabitants thereof. Thomas Enersone, 25s.? Edward Enersone, 12s. 6d. Thomas Enersone, 19n., 15s. Helmingham. A Rate made the 25 daye of Marche, 1640, for the sum of £21 towards the setting forth of a shipe for his Matic.'s Service. William Amersonne, 4s. Brissett Magna. A rate there made by the constables and other inhabitants of the said towne towards the building of a shippe of six hundred tunnes, the 27th day of Marche, 1640. Anthony Everson, 13s. 5½d. Wickhanskey th. A Rate made 6 Ap., 1640, for levying £22 4s. 6d., being the proportion assessed upon the said town. Richard (?) Emsden, 8d. [Ric. Emsden appears also in Thornham Magna.] Fr singfield, Boxne Hund. A Rate made 7 May, 1640, for the sum of £46 8s. 6d. Roger Emerson, 6s. Saxted, March 25th, 1640. A rate made 28 March, 1640. Robert Emeson, 1s. Wingfield. A rate made 28 March, 1640. John Emerson, 1s. 9d. Playford. A rate made 29 March, 1640. Rennould Emmersonne, 17s. 10d.

Nobrotk.

Roll 142s. 6 Edward III. Flicham. De Rogero, fil. Emme.

sonne, 17s. 10d.

NORFOLK.

Roll <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>s, 6 Edward III. Flicham, De Rogero, fil. Emme, 4s. 4d. Hokeringge De Will. Enessone, 12d. Villat de Dilham, De Willo, fil. Emme, Sd. Villata de Hapisburgh, De Joh, fil. Emme, Sd. [This Roll <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>c consists of 84 membranes, written in double columns on both sides of the membranes, and has taken three hours and a quarter to search.]

Roll <sup>1</sup>/<sub>2</sub>s, 4 Richard II. Ruscheworth, Joh. Emmesson, 4d.

the membranes, and has taken three hours and a quarter to search.]

Roll ½, 4 Richard II. Ruscheworth, Joh. Emmesson, 4d.

Roll ½, 5 15 Henry VIII. Hundred of Waylond. Villa de Cartbroke, of Robert Emyson, 4d.—20s. Roll ½, 14 Henry VIII. Hundred of Eynesford. Geystwyte [Gwestwick], Robert Empson, in wages, 20s.—4s. Hundred of South Erpingham. Lammes, Edward Empson, in moveables, 20s.—4d. Oulton, John Empson, in moveables, 30s.—4d. Skeyton, Walter Empson, 20s.—4d. Aylysham, Stephyn Empson, in moveables, 20s.—4d. Roll ½, 16 Henry VIII. Bishop's Lynn, John Emerson, in goods, 40s.—12d. Roll ½, 16 Henry VIII. Hundred of Gallowe. Riburgh Magna, William Emson, in wages, 20s.—4d. Roll ½, 14 Henry VIII. Hundred of Holt. Holt Market, Edward Emerson, in goods, 40s.—12d. Roll ½, 15 Henry VIII. Hundred of Holnested. Shotysham, John Emson, in moveables, £3—18d. Roll ½, 15 Henry VIII. Hundred of Tunsted. North Walsham, Cecyly Empson, in moveables, £3—18d. Felmyngham, Robert Emson, in moveables, 40s.—12d. Felmyngham, Robert Emson, in moveables, 40s.—12d.

William Embre, billman. Stanyone. Robert Emerton, archer.

Musters, Lincolnshire.
Exchequer Q.R. Accounts, etc.
Bundle 59, No. 12. The Wapentake of Lawres. Scothorne. William Emson, archer.
Northamfonshire.
Bundle 59, No. 19. Luffywyke and Sudborow. Edmond Emere, billman.
Q.R. Certificates of Residence.
Letter E., Bdles, 1—4.
[Bundle 1.] S Jan., 37 Eliz. [1905]. (7) Emerye, Richd., of Winchester, Mercer, in bon., £6—16s. 12 Jan., 33 Eliz., 1590. (7) Emerye, Robt., of Westm., in bonis, £12—12s. [Bundle 2.] 12 Jan., 36 Eliz. [1594]. (7) Emerie, Richarde, of Winchester, Mercer, in bon., £5—13s. 4d. 20 Feb., 1603. Euerson, Humfr., of St. Saviour's, Southwark, in bon , 8s—8d. 27 Maie, 19 Eliz. (7) Emery, Edward, Hundr. of Normancrosse, Hunts., in goodes, £15—15s. [Bundle 3.] 18 Dec., 1620. Emerson, Thomas, Kent. Hundr. of Blackheath, ar. in bon., £8—13s. 4d. [Bundle 4.] 18 Jas. [I.] Midd. Hadley, Emerson, Thomas, Ar. Comiss. inter al. in terr., £20—50s. 4d. 20 May, 19 Jas. [I.]. Hunt., Hund. de Hursingstone. Stukeley Parva, Ricus Emerson, in bonis, £3—8s. 29 Nov., 1624. Midd. Hund. de Edmonton.

APPENDIX. lxxvi

Emerson, Jane, vid. in terr., £10—40s. 3 Feb., London, Ward de Castlebaynard. Emerson, Edru bon., £3—5s. [These are arranged under letters. On examined.] Only E.

Emerson, Jane, vid. in terr., £10—40s. 3 Feb., 1607. London, Ward de Castlebaynard. Emerson, Edrus, in bon. £3—5s. [These are arranged under letters. Only Examined.]

23 ibliography.

In addition to the County Histories already referred to, the following books and MSS. inter alia have been searched for Emersons:—

C. E. Hecklethorn's Lincoln's Inn and its Purlieus, London, 1806—nil Parochial Hist. of Northumberland, 3 vols., C. Bateson, 1896. Burke's Royal Descents. Orig. Geneal., S. Grimaldi—nil. Coleman's Printed Pedigrees-nil. Calendarium Genealogicum, 2 vols.—nil. Burke's Landed Gentry, 1843—nil. Colonial Entry Books, Nos. 59 to 64 inclusive—nil. America and West Indies, Vols. 1, 561, 562, 569, pp to 1700. Board of Trade, Massachusetts, Vol. 46, Vol. 47 up to 1700, Vol. 48 up to 1700. Board of Trade, Now England, Vols. 5 to 10 inclusive; Vols. 34, 35, 37, up to 1700; Vols. 48, 49. Board of Trade, Now Scotia, Vol. 10—nil. At end of this are papers referring to grants of land in Massachusetts in 1661. Grants of land to Discoverers in America from Hen. VII., Col. Pape s, America and W. Indies, Vol. 627 (S. Bird, p. 59)—nil. Swallow's De Nova Villa. Dr. Farr's Registrar General's Sixteenth Annual Report—nil. Baker Company's Records, Freemen, begin 1631—nil. Harl. MS. 6231, Nomina Villarum, 1316—1359—no Emersons. Shirley's English Deer Parks—nil. Ex. F. 27, XCVIII. Green's Library (Edician) is a book of pedigrees once belonging to Joseph Williamson. Reading Herald's Visitation of Yok, Derby (Indie), Now (Now Northumberland (Ora). Doman 1630. In none of the pedigrees can I find any allusion to Emerson.—F. Y.-P. Bishop's Temporalities. There are several rolls, etc., that seem unlikely in the Calendar. I have looked through Nos. 609 and 610, two rolls which seemed likely to yield names—nil. Surtees' History of Durham, 3 vols. Hetarians and Protestant Nonconformiate, 5 vols., 1822—nil. Pullaran and Protestant Nonconformiate, 5 vols., 1822—nil. David's Ecclesiastic Volonoformists in Essex—nil. Add. MS. 17,022 (Brit.

printed—nil. Chapter House Records, Vol. 77: Black Book of the Northern Forests, containing the forests of Sherwood (not searched), Haytefield, Galtres (not searched), Middleham, Rothbury (not searched), Inglewood, Teesdale and Pickering (the three last not searched because they are not in co. Durham); Temp. Hen. VIII. 5 June, 30 Hen. VIII., Haytefield, fo. 7: The Custos de Brodehoue sayeth that one Richarde Enerson and others [? servants to Sir Robt. Shefelde (illegible through blackening of parchment)], about 6 years ago, slew three deer. Harl. MS. 38S2. Notes and Pedigrees of the Neville family: Examined carefully all parts concerning the family Lords of Raby Brancepeth and generally for North of England—nil. Kirby's Quest contains no returns of knights Fees from the co. Palatine of Durham. Testa de Nevill: The same applies to the Testa de Neville, and other records of Grown possessions. The Crown administered the revenues, etc., of the see of Durham, only when that see was vacant. Hutchinson's History of Northumberland—nil. Morant's Essex, 2 vols., 1705—nil. Wilson's Hist. of Merchant Taylors' School—nil. Wright's Essex, 2 vols.—nil. (lutterbuck's Herts—nil. J. E. Cussan's Hist. of Herts, 3 vols. Chauncey's Herts, 2 vols. Salmon's Herts. Sir Ralph Sadler and his times—E. Ogborne's Essex, 1 vol., 1814—nil; A. Suckling's Memorials of Essex, 1815; Lyson's Environs, Vol. IV.—nil; J. Norden's Essex, 1594—nil. And many others of which no record was kept.

\*\*Durham Tect of Time5.\*\*
File 1, Ed. VI.—Philip and Mary; File 2, 5—15 Eliz.; File 3, 34—36 Eliz.; File 4, 37—42 Eliz.—nil, There are great gaps and the files in filthy condition, covered with dust, torn, and a few illegible.—E. W.

\*\*Package 2, 1—5 Jannes I. Final agreement made in the Court of the King at Durham at the Assizes held there on Monday, 21 July, 5 Jas. I. [1607], between Brian Emerson, plt., which have the said Ralph acknowledged the said premises to be the right of the said Ralph £41.

\*\*Final Agreement the said Brian gave to the said Ralph £41.

£180.

Nothing in Packet 10—12 James I.

Package 3, 13 and 14 Jas. I. Final agreement made at
Durham, 20... between Thomas Aysley, plt., and
Edward Emerson, gent., and Anne, his wife, and Thomas
Weldon, defts., of I messuage, 3 t-fts. 2 gardens, etc. etc.,
in Coveshowses, in the parish of Wolsingham. The said
Edward and Anne and Thomas acknowledge the said
Premises to be the right of the said Thomas Aysley, and
the same remise to him and his heirs for ever. The said
Thomas gave to the said Edward and Anne and Thomas,
£200.

Thomas gave to the said Edward and Anne and Thomas, £200,

15—20 Jas. I. Final agreement made at Durham on Monday, 12 August, 20 Jas. I. [1622], between Anthony Emerson, plt., and George Fletcher and Anne, his wife, James Conyers and Katherine, his wife, and Thomas Garfoote and Elizabeth, his wife, defts., of 3 messuages, 3 gardens, 3 orchards and common of pasture in the city of Durham. The said George and Anne, James and Katherine and Thomas and Elizabeth, acknowledged the said premises to be the right of the said Anthony, and the sums remised to him and his heirs for ever, for which he gave them £41.

Final agreement made at Durham, on Monday, 3 August, 16 Jas. I. [1618], between Thomas Aysley, plt., and Ralph Emerson and Mary, his wife, defts., of 1 messuage, 3 tofts, 2 gardens, etc., etc., in Coveshowses, in the parish of Wolsingham. The said Ralph and Mary acknowledged the said premises to be the right of the said I homas, and the same remised to him and his heirs for ever, for which he gave them 100 marks of silver.

Final agreement made at Durham on Monday, 3 Aug., 16 Jas. I. [1618], between Anthony Emerson, plt., and George Fletcher, deft., of 1 messuage, 1 toft and 1 garden in Clapurth, in the city of Durham. The said George acknowledged the said tenements to be the right of the said Anthony, and the same remised to him and his heirs for ever, for which the said Anthony gave him £41.

\*Final agreement made at Durham on Monday, 3 Aug., 16 Jas. I. (1618), between Edward cropley, plt., and Thomas Emerson, Esq., and Jane, his wife, defts., of the manor of Parva Chilton, 50 messuages, 20 cottages, 3 dovecotes, 50 gardens, etc., etc., in Parva Chilton. The said Thomas and Jane acknowledged, etc., as above. [The end of the fine is torn away.] \*Vide Emersons of Co. Surrey. Package 4, Chas. I. Final agreement made at Durham on Monday, 6 August, 8 Chas. I. (1632), between William Brasse, gent., and Thomas Jackson, gent., plts., and George Emerson and Margaret, his wife, deft., of 1 messuage, 1 barn, etc., etc., in Barmeton, for which the said William and Thomas gave to the said George and Margaret 100 marks of silver.

Final agreement made at Durham on Monday, 6 Aug., 8 Chas. I. (1632), between William Brasse, gent., and Thomas Jackson, gent., plts., and William Emerson and Anne, his wife, defts., of all the tithes of grain, sheaves and hay yearly forthcoming in Thorp Thewles, Fulthorp, Parva Stainton, East and West Newbiggin, Middle Newbiggin and Pittfeild, the said William and Thomas to hold the same during the natural lives of Anne, one of the daughters of John Shaw, late of Corneforth, yooman, deceased; of William Shaw, son of William Eden, on of William Eden, son of William Eden, of Whitton. For this fine the said William Brasse and Thomas Jackson paid to the said William Brasse and Anne £100.

Final agreement made the said day and year between John Bucke, gent., and Thomas Richardson, gent., plts., and William Emerson and Anne, his wife, defts., of 4 messuages, 2 barns, etc., etc., in Corneforth and Thorp Thewles, for which the said John and Thomas gave to the said William and Anne £100.

Final agreement made at Durham, 4 Aug., 10 Chas. I. (1634), between Lan-elot Daws on and Lawrence & merson, plts., and Francis Emerson and Jane, his wife, defts., of 3 messuages, 2 tofts, etc., in the parish of Darlington, for which he gave them £40.

"Emersons Coryholders, in the parish of Darlington, for whic

"EMERSONS COPYROLDERS, Co. of DURHAM.

The rolls are in a bad state, and prior to 1635 no Indexes exist.

1635—1660. Emerson, Brian, de novo, Wolsingham.\* Emerson, Francis, from Thos. Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., from Thos. Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., from Thos. Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., to Thos. Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., to Thos. Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lend., from John Apleby, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., trom Leonard Emerson, Oarlington. Emerson, Lawr., from Leonard Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., trom Leonard Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., trom Leonard Emerson, Darlington. Emerson, Lawr., prom. Leonard Meaburn. Emerson, Ralph, to Ralph Emerson, Wolsingham. Emerson, Johnson. Emerson, Ralph Emerson, Wolsingham. Emerson, Author Emerson, Volsingham. Emerson, Ralph, from John Emerson. Emerson, Arthur, from Thos. Johnson, Lynesack. Emerson, Wm., from George Emerson. Emerson, Margt., from relict of Thos. Ayre, etc., etc. Emerson, Jane and Henry, from Wm. Emerson. Emerson, Margt., from relict of Thos. Ayre, etc., etc. Emerson, Jane and Henry, from Wm. Emerson. Emerson, and Brian Emerson, Stanhope. Stanhope formed part of the Manor of Wolsingham.

1660—1706. Emerson, Anth., to F. Callaghan (Checter). Emerson, Ralph, to Jo. Emerson, Stanhope. Emerson, Nich., et ux., to Robt. Snawdon, Carlton (? Stockton). Emerson, Thos., to Wm. Church, Darlington. Emerson, Thos., and ors., to Wm. Cornforth, etc., etc., Darlington. Emerson, Nich., et ux., to John Rippon, Lynesack. Emerson, Thos., and ors., to Honsy Thompson, Darlington. Emerson, Thos., and ors., to Honsy Thompson, Darlingt

Maria, to Wm. Wright, Byers Green. Emerson, Thos., et ux. and ors., to Adam Gofton, Lynesack. Emerson, Robert, to Ralph Sidgwick, Lynesack. 1676, Emerson, John and Geo, to Thomas Hopper, Wolsingham. 1677, Emerson, Eliz. and Thos., to John Morland, Bondgate, Darlington. 1809, Emerson, John and Eliz., to Dul. Taylor, Darlington. Emerson, John and Eliz., to Dul. Taylor, Darlington. Emerson, John and Eliz., to John Wright, Darlington. 1683, Emerson, Arthur, et ux., to Martin Duu. Emerson, Lawrence, to Francis Emerson, Wearhead. 1684, Emerson, Arthur, et ux., to Jo. Errington, Chester. Emerson, Wm., et ux., to — Davison, Stanhope. 1685, Emerson, Ralph, to Thos. Smith, Stauhope. 1686, Emerson, Ralph, and ors., to Robert Gray, Stanhope. 1685, Emerson, Thos., and ors., to Wm. Blackett, Lynesack. Emerson, Ralph, to Robert Gray, Stanhope. 1685, Emerson, Thos. and ors. to John Sanderson, Lynesack. 1693, Emerson, James, and ors., to John Sanderson, Lynesack. 1693, Emerson, James, and ors., to John Morton. 1694, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Nich. Cockfield, Haughton. 1697, Emerson, William and ux., to Geo. Emerson, Lynesack. Emerson, William and ux., to Geo. Emerson, Lynesack. Emerson, Mulliam and ux., to Geo. Emerson, Francis, to Thos. Simpson, and ors., bo Mondate. 1705, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1701, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1702, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to Jos. Fisher, Cockerton. 1703, Emerson, Francis, and ors., to

## Surfees Society Publications.

ABSTRACTS RE EMERSON.

No. 4, Part 3, "Testamenta Eboracensia," p. 138,
No. LXXII. Will of Dame Elizabeth Vavasor, of Thorntonle-Hill. [Reg. Test. iii, 3316.] June 13, 1498. Jacobum
Grenewod et Wilelmum Emerson ordino executores
meos." (Note.—Widow of William Vavasour, of Thornton,
gen., who made his will November 2, 1476. To Henry and
Edward Vavasour and Richard Emerson he left a horse
each.)

gen., who made his will November 2, 1476. To Henry and Edward Vavasour and Richard Emerson he left a horse each.)

No. 6. Priory of Finchale, Co. Durham. P. LXVI., "Compotus Dom. Thome Dautre Prioris de Finchale."

A.D. 1411 to Xmas. Atreragia, De Willielmo Emeryson pro Smalleys, ij. term, ij.s. vj.d.

Nos. 7. and 8. No mention of Emerson. No. 9, D. CCCLXXXVII., 1497. CCCI., "Nota deliberacionum Sigillorum Johannis Sherewood quondam episcopi Dunelm...... Ricardo Emeryson scriba Registri domini Prioris Dunelm, et notario publico."

Nos. 10, 11, 12. No mention of Emerson. No. 13. Liber Vitæ Eccles. Dunelm, p. 126. "Anno Domini M. LXVII. (sic)." (Note at bottom of page. "In varions hands of the fifteenth century.") Ricardus Emerson et uxorejus. Vol. 13, Liber Vitæ. Extract from "The Rites of Durham":—"There did lie on the High Altar an excellent fine book, very richly covered with gold and silver, containing the names of all the benefactors towards St. Cuthbert's Church from the very original foundations thereof, the very letters of the book being for the most part all gilt." It is the only document spared by time which throws light upon the benefactors of Durham during the period anterior to the Norman Conquest. The title, Liber Vitæ, such a given to such books by the Church. The fact of the benefactor's name being therein recorded was coupled with the prayer that the same name might at last find a place in the Book of Life. (In handwriting of Fifteenth Century, p. 126). Ricardus Emerson, Eabella Emerson. [Have looked through several volumes, but cannot find the one containing the will, the reference to which is incorrect.]

APPENDIX. lxxix

Durham. No. 16a. Anglo-Saxon Psalter, Vol. I. No. 16a. Anglo-Saxon Psalter, Vol. II. Nil. No. 17. The Correspondence of Dr. Matthew Hutton. No. CLXXIV., p. 27a. In Margin, xvij. die Jan., av. Eliz. Rne. xxxij. And ter. Ixx. annor, p. ann., bij. li. xxd. "A breefe note of the particulers demised by Ric., late Lord Bishop of Duresme to the Queen's Majestic." 7. All that grange, flarne, or tenement commonlie called Cowden Grange's and all that the manor, flarme, or towne of Morton, nere Houghton, in the Co. of Duresme; and also all those xiji, messuages, lands and tenementa within the parke of Stanhopp, called Stanhopp Park in Werdaile, within the said countie palatyue of Duresme, at a place called the Westgate, and to the sea of the Bissho, rick of Duresme appertayning, and now or late in the severall occupacion of William Stobbes, Nich. Fetherston, Raphe Emerson of the Springe Howse, William Emerson, William Harison, George Robinson, Thomas Yong, John Frier, Nich. Stobbes and Raph Stobbes, with all howses, etc.; and also one close called Bishop Close, or Skelton cowe pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton cowe pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton cowe pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture; and one other close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture, xxi, die mensis Juli, A. Dni. 1053.

No. 19. Life of St. Godric.

No. 19. Life of St. Godric.

No. 19. Life of St. Godric.

No. 20. Stranton Colora the close called the Bishop Close, or Skelton over pasture, and the close called the Bishop Close, or Skel

Vol. 29.

xix.s.
Vol. 29. "Inventories of Jarrow and Monk-Wearmouth,
exliv., 1493—4." "Dominus Robertus Billingham"...
"Et Roulando Emerson pro agestamentis animalium in
Wardell, xix.s." Vol. 30. (See Vol. 4.) Vol. 31. "Obituary
Roll of William Ebchester and John Burney, Priors of

Durham," (No mention of Emerson.) Vol. 32. "Bishop Hatfield's Survey." "Southbedburn, Liber Tenentes"... "Robertus Emerison ten. J. mess. et xxx. acr. terræ, voe. Bedburnhalle red. p. a. ad festum Pentecostes et Sancti Martini, quolibet anno, 'sa." (p. 4). "Terræ Scaccarii"... "Robertus Emerisson ten. j. placeam prati, voc. Gibbeeclos, red. p. a. 32." (page 56). Stahnbop. "Robertus Emerisson ten. x. acr. terræ bid. (Horsleyburnfield) quondam Adæ Browne, red. p. a. 26d." (p. 68). "Robetus Emeryson, ten. j. mess. et iij. acr. terræ quondam Johannis Seman ren. p. a. 6d." (p. 69). [Survey compiled between 1377 and 1380.]

Vol. 33. "Rural Economy in Yorkshire." Vol. 34. "The Acts of the High Commission Court." (Diocese of Durham.) George Wawdy, of Ludworth. Por abusing Mr. Liveley (one of the Commission Court." (Diocese of Durham.) George Wawdy, of Ludworth. Por abusing Mr. Liveley (one of the Commission Court." (Diocese of Durham.) George Wawdy, of Ludworth. Por abusing Mr. Liveley (one of the Commission Court." (Diocese of Durham.) 19 country of incontinence, with Anne Emerson as avegarde of green carrie." [Note.—"A riding skirt or large outer petticoat."] Oct. 2nd. "Wawdy purges bimself by 11 yeomen, compurgators of incontinence, with Anne Emerson" (p. 14). "William Emmeron. Clandestine marriage, 1633, July 11. With hie father, whoe lay verie sick, see as he durst not leave him. Nov. 7. Had confessed that he was married in a barne of his owne at Barqueton par, Houghtoun, and that the marriage was made by a strainger. To acknowledge his offence publiquelle, in his penitenciall habit, in the parish church at Haughtoun, or at the market crosse of Durham, on some Sundaie or market daie, as alsoe paie £100 fine to his Majestic. Nov. 28. Appeared not. Bond of £20 forfeited. Mar. 4. Committed into custodie of the messinger, untill he should enter good bond for performance. Mar. 9. Entered bond for appearance and was released "The Auger." (P. 40). Apr. 1. "Thomas Emmerson, his brother, and performance. Mar. 9. Entered bo

"for not payeing Church cess," xmo. Oct., 1675. P. 216. Contra Thoman Emerson, mason, "for not payeing Church cess., and for not receiving the Communion," 1677. P. 216. Contra Arthure Emerson, jun., for not paying Church cess." Ext. 6th May lin margine M. 771. P. 217. Branspeth. Off. Dom. contra Henricum Emerson "for burying his mother and daughter out of the parishe, and for not payeing theire fees." 1677. P. 218. Gatesheade. Off. Dom. contra Gulielmum Emerson and others, "Quakers," vj. Apr., 1677. P. 227. Hart. Off. Dom. contra Matheum Emerson and others, "X. Julil, 1673. P. 231. Readmershell. Off. Dom. contra Gulielmum Emerson et Lydiam Emerson of the rot comeing to Church," Xxx. Julil, 1673. P. 239. Contra Nicholaum Emerson, Gulielmum Emerson de Billingshel, Johannem Emerson de Ludwell, Johannem Emerson de Billingshel, Johannem Emerson de Ludwell, Johannem Emerson de Billingshele "for neglect of the Church," Xxxi. Oct., 1673. P. 240. Margaretum, uxorem Radulphi Emerson de Billingshele "for not comeing after her deliverance to the Church to give thanks." Contra Georgium Emerson de Billingshele "for not comeing after her deliverance to the Church to give thanks." Contra Georgium Emerson "for oprophanatione diei Dominici." Contra Johannem Emerson et Morten "pro formiestion ante matrimonitum," xvi. Sept., 77. P. 241. Stranton. Off. Dom. contra Johannem Emerson et Morten "pro formiestion ante matrimonitum," xvi. Sept., 77. P. 241. Stranton. Off. Dom. contra Johannem Emerson et Morten "pro formiestion ante matrimonitum," xvi. Sept., 77. P. 241. Stranton. Off. Dom. contra Johannem Emerson "for uncivil Behaviour," util. Jan., 1673. P. 242. Wearmouth Episcopi. Contra Gulielmum Emerson "for uncivil Behaviour," util. Jan., 1673. P. 242. Wearmouth Episcopi. Contra Gulielmum Em

Abraham de la Pryme." No Emerson. Vol. 55. See 52 (above). Vol. 56. Register of Archbishop Walter Gray. (No Emerson.) Vol. 57. Register of the Copus Christio of York. (No Emerson.) Vol. 58. Feodarium Prioratus Dunelin. (No Emerson.)

Vols. 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65. 66. No Emerson. Vol. 67. See 42. Vol. 68. Appendix. Letter from Sir Henry Anderson to Secretary Winwood. 1 Apl., 1606. (Note: "Probably 1615—16"). "The one is a lawyer and steward to my Lord Summerset by Sir William and Emerson's meanes." Vols. [09 and 72], 70 (71, 75, 81), 72. See 60 (73, 76, 80). Nil. Vol. 77. Note Book of Sir Walter Calverley. P. 64. 15 Nov., 1694. "Mr. Emyson." P. 70. "Boy baptized at New Grange by Mr. Emison." Vols. [174, 78, 81]. No Emerson. Vol. 82. Survey of Durham, 1580. Appendix. P. 203. "Burnehope. Cuthbert et Johannis Emerson, pro uno tenemento, 5564, per ann. 6. 84." Stotfolde Birne cum Powe. "Johannis Emmerson pro tent. 5564." Stotfolde Birne cum Powe. "Johannis Emmerson pro tent. 5564." A. D. 1256. "Prior de Hettesham [for Hextildesham or Hexham] ponit loco suo alanum clericum vel Henricum de Ingelam versus Ricardum de Emmers de placito warrantie." Vols. 90, 91. (Xil.) Vol. 92. Deanery of Pontefract. Surveys of Chantries, etc., York, 1546. Parish of Normanton. "One message with th' appures in Altoftes, in the tenure of John Emerson, v.s. iii].d." P. 321.

Vol. 93. Newcastle Menchanty and the 2 wardens, conferr with Mr. Henry Lawson and others to see what is truly owinge by every brother for impositions untill Christmas, 1640. P. 134 . . . . And for this end were chosen for assessors of the Company, Mr. Raph Gray, Mr. John Emerson, Mr. Leonard Carr [£] 3. Mr. John Emerson, 7. P. 135. The Assessment of the Company by the aforesaid Assessors upon such persons as it is aupposed Mr. Mayor by his power night possibly levy:—The Governou, Mr. Leonard Carr [£] 3. Mr. John Emerson, 1640, pp. 1640, p

APPENDIX. lxxxi

Burtham Survey, 1377—80.

South Bedburn, Darlington Ward. Liberi tenentes—Robertus Emerisson ten. j. mess. et xxx. acr. terræ voc. Bedburnhalle red. p. a. ad fratun Pentecost et St. Martini, quolibet anno Sa. = 26 12s. our money. Terræ Seacarii (exchequer lands)—Robertus Emerisson ten. j. placeam prati, voc. Gibbesclos, red. p. a. Ss. Robertus Emerisson ten. j. mess. et xxx. acr. terræ quondam Petri Forester red. p. a. 6s. 10d.

Stanhop, Darlington Ward. Liberi tenentes—Robertus Emerisson ten. x. acr. terræ libid. quondam Adæ Browne red. p. a. 20d. Robertus Emeryson ten. j. mess. et iji, acr. terræ londam Johannis Senian red. p. a. 6d. Terræ Scaccarii—Wilhelmus Emerisson\* ten. j. mess. et ixx. acr. terræ libid. red. p. a. a. 6. 8d. Idem Wilhelmus ten. j. acr. et dim. terræ libid de novo affirmatum\* ante ostium red. p. a. 6d. 7e. 3d. de red. p. a. 4d. Robertus Emerisson et Dionama Ayre ten. j. mess. et vij. acr. terræ in Westfeld red. 2s. 6d. Terræ Vastæ—Robertus Emerisson et Wilhelmus Fetherstonhalgh ten, molendinium aquaticum ibid. et red. p. a. 26. \* Added in margin Robertus Emerisson. † Toft, a piece of enclosed ground on which stood the tenant's house. Toft = house and garden; croft, a small close adjoining.

Easington, Easington Ward. Terræ Dominicæ—Matilda Emson ten. xx. acr. de eisd. domin. et red. p. a. 21s. 4d. Petrus Emmeson ten. j. acr. terræ quæ quondam fuerunt parcella j. bovdi et red. p. a. 28. 4d. 4det ij. opera. Petrus Emmeson ten. j. oct. et ij. acr. terræ et colligat gall et ducit ut supra et red. p. a. 28. 6d. et ij. opera. Petrus Emmeson ten. j. oct. et ij. acr. terræ et colligat gall et ducit ut supra et red. p. a. 28. 6d. et ij. opera. Petrus Emmeson ten. j. oct. et ij. acr. terræ quæ quondam fuerunt parcella j. bovdi et red. p. a. 28. 6d. et ij. opera. Petrus Emmon ten. j. oct. et ij. acr. terræ et acit ut supra red. p. a. videlicut ad fest. Purificationis pro Scatelumen ad ij. term 5s. 14d., ij. buz. avenarum de scat. ij. gall. et x. ova sed nichli red. pro Castelumen Ag. 14d. pro operib

holds 1 messuage and 30 acres of land called Bedbourne-hall, formerly of Robert Emeryson, and pays yearly at the feasts of Fentecost and St. Martin, 8a. The said Ralph holds one messuage and 30 a. of land called Brandonfeld, formerly of Robert Emerson, and pays per ann., 6s. 10d. Exchequer Land: Ralph de Eure holds i place of mendow called Gibbesclose, formerly of Robert Emerisson, and pays as. 10d.

Stanhope. Free Fenants: Thomas Robynson holds 10 a. of land in the west field of Stanhope, formerly of Robert Emerisson, and beyon, and pays 6s. 10d.

Stanhope. Free Fenants: Thomas Robynson holds 10 a. of land in the west field of Stanhope, formerly of Robert Emerisson, and before that of Adam Broune, and pays per ann. 20d. Exchequer Land: Adam Broune, and pays per ann. 20d. Exchequer Land: Adam Broune, and pays per ann. 20d. Exchequer Land: Thomas Robynson holds 1 mess. and 20 a. of land, and pays 6s. 5d. The same holds 14 a. of land, newly approved before the entrance, 6d. Exchequer Land: Thomas Robynson holds 1 mess. and 5 a. 3 r. of land, formerly of Rob. Emeryson, and pays 3s. 1d. Exchequer Land: Adomar Talliour holds 1 tot with a croft, formerly of John, son of Robt Emeryson, and pays 4d. Exchequer Land: Thomas Robynson holds 1 mess. and 74 a. of land. In the Westfeld, called Coulmore, formerly of Rob. Emeryson, and pays 2s. 6d. Mills: Thomas Robynson Emeryson holds 1 watermill there and pays per ann., 26 13a. 4d.

Exyngton. Exchequer Land: John Tomson holds 1 cuttlage there, formerly of Peter Emmesson, and pays 10s. Lands of bondmen: John Thomson holds 1 mess. and 2 bovates of land, formerly of Peter Emmesson, and pays 10s. Lands of londmen: John Thomson holds 1 mess. and 2 bovates of land, formerly of Peter Emmeson, and pays 10s. Lands of londmen: John Thomson holds 1 mess. and 2 bovates of land, formerly of Peter Emmeson, and pays 10s. Lands of londmen: John Thomson holds 1 mess. and 2 tovates of land, of Peter Emmeson holds 1 mess. All and 10s. All and

Early Durham Records before 1640.

Sheriff's Accounts. Fines and amerciaments for Sui's and before Justices, Perquisites of Court, Auditors' Records, being Accounts of Sheriffs, Rentals, Petitions, 9 bundles (all searched). Commissions, Interrogatories and Depositions (1500—1640), 37 bundles (lat bundle done). Gaol Deliveries, 1 parcel, 18 Hen. VII. (searched). Judgment Rolls, 35 rolls to 16 Car. I. (let roll only done). Entry Books of Chancery Decrees and Orders, 1 vol., 1633—1642. Registrar's Orders and Decrees, 22 vols. to 1639 (lat roll only done). Petitions for Admission of Attorneys, 1 bundle (1660—1694). Recognisances, etc., and Writs, 4 bundles (all searched).
Anditor's Records. No. I. [This large bundle contains over 100 rolls, nearly all of which are Sheriffs' and Auditors Accounts for fines and amerciaments for suits and before Justices, Perquisites of Court, fines, etc.

mentions of Emersons without place or date. Such as; Anne Emerson for Nicho, Wilbre, 6d.]

No. Sl. Recognizance before Robt. Shute, Baron of the Exchequer, at the Assizes in Co. Durham, 24 July, 23 Eliz. Of John Fetherstonehalpe, esc., therupon sworn between Ralph Emerson, plt., and Rob. . . . . and others, defts., in the plea of taking and unjustly detaining animals going at large, £6. [No place given.]

Commissions, Interrogatories and Depositions. Bundle 1. Evidence of witnesses called in various cases, often between the Bp. of Durham and his tenants. Most interesting, but unfortunately there were no Emersons.

Gaol Deliveries, 18 Hen. VII. Hugh Emereaon, late of Stanhope, yeoman, with others, was taken because he on the 12 Aug., in the 6th year of Richard, Bishop of Durham, took away a horse price 4 marks belonging to an unknown person at Whytworth. The jury say that the said Hugh is not guilty, so they are allowed to go sine die.

Gaol Deliveries, 17 Hen. VII. The sheriff is commanded to take John Emerson, late of Stanhope, the said Hugh is not guilty, so they are allowed to go sine die.

Gaol Deliveries, 17 Hen. VII. The sheriff is commanded to take John Emerson, late of Stanhope, woman, and others, for divers felonies. 4th week of Lent, in the 5th year of Richard, Bp. of Durham, John Emerson, late of Durham, yeoman, was taken up for stealing some of the goods of Thomas, Prior of Durham. Verdict: Not guilty. The sheriff is commanded to take Ric. Stove . . . and Edward Emrson, for divers felonies. Also to take Henry Emrson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, Robert Emrison, late of Stanhope, yeoman, Robert Emrison, late of Stanhope, yeoman, had others, for divers trespasses. John Emreson, late of Stanhope, yeoman, and Alexander Emerson of Stanhope, yeoman, and Alexander Emerson of the same, yeoman, and Alexander Emerson of the same, yeoman, and Alexander Emerson, of Stanhope, yeoman, and Alexander Emerson, of Stanhope, yeoman, and Alexander Emerson, of the same, July was a proper of the same, and the proper of the

yeoman, owes to the Queen, 10 marks. The condition of this recognizance is such that if the said Rowland E. keep the Queen's peace against her Highness' people, and especially against William Emerson his brother, until the feast of Pentecost next coming, that then this recognizance to be void. John Emersonn, of Wolston, husbandman, is bound to the Queen in £10. The condition of this recognizance is such that whereas the said John E. has been admitted to keep a common ale-house, or tippling-house; if, therefore, the said John shall not suffer any unlawful games, as cards or dice, nor admit any suspected papist or persons unknown, nor any person notoriously "defamed" for drunkenness; that then this recognizance to be void.

Bdle. 4. Writ dated at Durham, 6 April, 19 James I. (1621], King James I, to the Sheriff of Durham, commanding him to take Richard Emerson and Robert Bygate, alias Bygott, wherever they may be found, and to have their bodies before the Barons of the Exchequer at Westminster in 5 weeks from Easter, to answer to George Emerson [no place given] for divers trespasses. [There are no mentions of Emersons in Bundles 2 and 3.]

\*\*ASELE ROLLS.\*\*

No. 223, nil. 27 Hen. III. (Anno ij. N. Episcopi Dunelno). Placita Coronce coram Rob. filio Midredi, Ricardo Suket et sociis suis, 6 memb. No. 224, nil. 53 Hen. III. (Anno viij. R. Ep. Dunelm). Placita Assisarum coram same, 4 memb. No. 225, nil. 7 Edw. I. (Anno v. R. de Insula, Ep. Dunelm). Placita Assisarum coram same, 4 nemb, No. 226. Extract sent. 30 Edw. I. Placita coram W. de Ormesby. "Ormesby," 12 memb. No. 227. 38 Edw. I. Placita et Assise coram W. de Bereford, "6 memb, No. 228. 38 Edw. I. Placita et Assise coram w. de Parting of the propertion of the p

counties."]

Ministers' Accounts.

S Rolls of Ministers Accounts for Durham from 18—20 Edw. II. [1324—26] to 6—8 Hen. VI. [1427—1429].

No Assizz Rolls for Durham errors by the Clerks of Assize of the respective Circuits. See Scargill Bird, p. 167. Nothing for Durham among the Assize Rolls for divers counties, Edw. II. to Hen. IV.

No. 226. "Ormesby." Plaints: John de Graham complains that where she was sent by the King to sell merchandises at the fairs at Darlington, John de Saundon, Simon filius Emune, and others (named) on Monday on the Vigil of All Saints, 23 Edw. I. [1302], took away some of his goods, and held them for some months so that they were much damaged.

Ministers' Accounts.

his goods, and held them for some months so that they were much damaged.

MINISTERS' ACCOUNTS.

Account \*2.5. 18—20 Edw. II. Castle Barnard and its appurts., in the hands of the king, by reason of the minority of the Earl of Warwick. No Emerson, fil Emery, etc. (N.B.—This roll contains but few names; most of the receipts are in kind, and the names of persons sending the various items are rarely entered, whilst payments are entered for a certain purpose without name of payee.) Account \*2.1 1—12 [Edward II.] Westwick, Quarrington, Barnard Castle, etc. (fragmentary); Nil. Account \*2.5. [Pi7—18 Edw. II.] (fragmentary); Nil. Account \*2.5. [Vestwick, Quarrington, etc. 17—18 Edw. II.] (pragmentary); Nil. Account \*2.5. [Yenpe Edw. II.] (a fragment). Querington, etc. (some parts illegible); Nil. Account \*2.5. Middleton and Newbiggin. [Y Edw. II. or III.] (fragmentary); Nil. Account \*2.5. Newbiggin, Gainford, and Pierce Bridge, 2—3 Hen. VI.; Nil. Account \*2.5. Gainford. 6—8 Hen. VII.; Nil.

Durham Chancery

REGISTRARS' RECORDS, No. 1, 1576—1640. BUNDLE 4.
27 Sep., 1595. The replication of Raufe Emerson, plt., to the answer of Elinor Todde, widow, def. (Unfortunately the bill and answer are missing, so there is no description of plt.) Mentions that John Emerson and George E., late of Horsley Burne, in Co. Durham, deed., were seised of the premises mentioned in the bill.

B. and A., Bundle 4, 3 Jan., 1697. (1) Answer of Rowland Emerson, one of the defdts., to bill of Complt. of John Richardson, concy. a mes. in the forest of Wardale, into which defdts. are said to have entered and taken profits, etc., unlawfully.

B. and A., Bundle 4, 9 Aug., 1607. (2) Answeros Thomas Emerson and William Emerson, his son, to bill of John Emerson, of Lyng Rigge in Wardale. The grandfather of Thomas and John Emerson was William Emerson, of the

lyngge Rigge, was seized of land called the lyng rigge, in the Forest of Wardale; he had issue Lionell, his eldest son, and Christopher, father to the Compils, and other younger sons; he died leaving a widow Gilian. Lionel was father of defdt. Thomas, Margaret Emerson was the widow of Christopher. Concerning the possession of said tent, etc. B. and A., Bundle 5, 27 March, 1697. (3) Answer of Bryán Emerson to Bill of Mabell Nevell, widow, re goods left by late Isabell Fetherstone, deed., about 40 years since. B. and A., Bundle 5, 23 July, 1607. (4) Bill of John Emerson re. Thomas and Wm. Emerson. (See above, No. 2.) B. and A., Bundle 5, 23 March, 1692. (5) Bill of Mabell Nevill, widow, of Wolsingham, v. Bryan Emerson and Katheren his wife. (See above, No. 3.) B. and A., Bundle 7. (2) Be.; 1603. (6) Bill of John Richardon v. Robert Pearson and Rowland Emmerson. (See No. 1.) Robert Pearson and Rowland Emmerson. (See No. 1.) Robert Pearson and Emmerson. B. and A., Bundle 6, 10 June, 1609. (7) Bill of John Richardson v. Robert Pearson and Emmerson. B. and A., Bundle 6, 10 June, 1609. (7) Bill of John Richardson v. Robert Pearson. (See Nos. 6 and 1.) B. and A., Bundle 6, 20 Oct., 1609. (8) Humphry de Rippon, of Aislebye, v. Jeffreys. Thomas Emerson and ors. retitle deeds to a mess. in Bondgate-in-Darlington. B. and A., Bundle 7, 17 Dec., 1610. (9) Answer of Gorge Emerson to Compit of Barbara Emerson. Defdt. and Robt. Emerson, named in the bill, held office of Keepership of Stanhoppe Park, by grant from late Bp. This was not confirmed by Dean and Chapter, so a great sum of money had to be paid for confirmation by the present Bp. Robert was very poor, so it was agreed that George should take out the patent in his own and his son's names. Robert is since deed. B. and A., Bundle 7, 25 June, 1611. (10, See No. 9) Ans. of Rd. Emerson, above. No agreement was made to benefit Robert's son John, because at the time of the taking out of the patent, and for long after, he was not born. B. and A., Bundle 7, 15 May, 1610. (11) An

v. Arthur Emerson, of Brotherley, who holds a tenement called Brotherley, in the sd. Stanop Park. Dispute as to their lands, which are divided by the river Were.

8 July 1615. About February, 1610, Geo. Emerson, of Shitleybourne, and John Emerson, of Spertilee, in co. Durham, becams bound to Cuthbert Bainbrigge, of Dawdree Seele, in said co., in the sum of £7 6s. 8d., which they have not repaid.

9 Aug., 1615. Thos. Craggs, s. and h. of John Craggs, late of T(?)wisell, in co. Durham, deced., v. Thos. Morgan, of Badwood, in sd. co., gent., and Rob. Emerson, late of Sunderland, in par. of Stanhope, in sd. co., yeoman. Dispute as to moiety of manor of Wiserley.

31 Oct., 1615. Geo. Emerson, of Shitleyburne, and John E., of Allergill, in co. Durham, owe £3 13s. 4d. to Cuthbert Bainbrigg, of Dawdresheile.

7 Aug., 1615. Thos. Emerson, of Darlington, and Leonard E., his son, v. James Johnson, of Darlington, Messuage and lands in Darlington.

14 March, 1615. Geo. Emerson, of Eastyate, in Stanhope Park, in co. Durham was seized of a mess. called the Eastyate, and of a piece of ground calle! the Height of the Park, then in the tenure of Geo. E., plt.'s father, and made a lease thereof to plt.'s sd. father for 3 lives, viz., plt., Edw. E. and Thos. E., 3 of his sons. About June, 10 Jas. I. [1612], the sd. Geo. E., senior, went to the Bp. of Durham and asked him to make him a new lease to plt., his eldest son, for such 3 lives as he would mame, and took with him plt. and the sd. Edw. E., his youngest son, the sd. Thos. E. being dead. The sd. Bp. made a new lease the 11th of sd. June for natural lives of plt., Geo. E. and John E., sons of Ralph E., of Eastyeate. On the 26th May, 13 Jas. I. [1015], plt. desired sd. Bp. to renew the sd. lease in other names, to wit, him, the sd. plt., Ralph E., plt.'s brother, and Geo. E., son of sd. Ralph. Plt. has enjoyed the sd. premises until now that Edw. E., his youngest son, the sd. for the remises until now that Edw. E., his promises of Burnepop, and Geo. Nattresse, of the same, yeom

15 Dec., 1617. Ralph Eden, gent., owes to John Emerson, of the City of Durham, £14 10s., which he refuses to repay.

B. and A., No. 15, 21 June, 1617. Thos. Emerson, of London, esq., being seised of an estate of inheritance of the site and precinct of the College of Staindrop, in co. Durham, except only part of the Church and Churchyard, about July last, sold the sd. premises to John Hutton, of Staindropp. Defts. are Rob. Dixon and Hen. Sectree.

B. and A., No. 16, 17 Ap., 1620. Tho. Emerson, of Hillhouse, v. Rob. Oswold, of Blackwell. The latter owes to the former £4 10s.

B. and A., No. 17, 1619. The answers of Arthur Emerson, of Brotherlee, Arthur E., of Ludwell, John E., the clder, John E., the younger, Christr. Ede and Thos. . . . . defts. to the bill of c-uplaint of Wm. . . . [Torn and obliterated.] [No genealogical information.]

1619. Rob. Cooper, Attorney of Ric., Bp. of Durham, r. Ralph Emerson and others. The sd. Bp., being seized of the mannor or township of Stanhop. Weredale Forest and Stanhope Park, was entitled to hold a court there, and hearing that great destruction had been wrought amongst the fallow deer in the sd. park, a forcet court was summoned, 13 Ap. last. Raph Emerson, of Wyndeside, Arthur E., of Brotherley, Wm. E., of Gatecaste, Arthur E., of Ludwell, John Sheile and others appeared, but in most contemptuous manner very obstinately refused to take any oath or to serve as jurors in the sd. court, or to undertake any service as jurors unless they might, in the panel, be called tenants according to the custom of the sd. manor, and at last created such a disturbance that they were each fined 10s. to "reduce them from such their barbaroues misbehavior."

B. and A., No. 18, 31 July, 1619. The answers of Chr. Wall, Roland Emerson, and Elizabeth his wife, defts, to the bill of Florence Maddeson, widow, plt. Defta, say that Peter Maddeson, plt.'s late husband, was never seised of the ground called the Wester Peakefeild. Deft. Christr. Wall is lawfully seised thereof in his demesne as of fee saving that the sd. Eliz, deft., to her third of 3 parts thereof by the endowment of Rauffe Wall, her late husband, deced., and the sd. Christr. holds the same as brother and next heir of Thomas Wall, deced., who had 3 parts there 4 by descent from Rauffe Wall, his father, who had them from Henry Wrenn, etc., etc.

B. and A., No. 17, 7 Aug., 1619. Will. Emerson, of Gatecastle, in co. Durham, s. Arthur E., of Brotherlee, Arthur E. of Ludwell, John E. the elder, John E. the younger, Christr. Todd and Thos. Lons lell. Dispute as to a tenement in Whessie Borne, in par. of Stanhope in Wardale, late in poss. of Anne Nevill, widow, and Mr. Edward Delavall. No Emerson relationships mentioned.

17, July, 1619. Florence Maddison, of Stanhope in contractions of the stanhope in contraction.

Mr. Edward Delavall, No Emerson reasions aperientioned.

17 July, 1619. Florence Maddison, of Stanhope, in co. Durham, widow of Peter Maddison, of Stanhope, v. Christopher Wall, Rowland Emerson, and Elizabeth, his wife. The sd. Peter being seised of certain closes of ground cilled the Wester Peeke Fields, in Stanhope, sold the same to Thos. Wall, after whose death they came to the sd. Christopher Wall, his brother's son and heir, who had marr. the dau. of Hen. Wrenn. Hearing of plt.'s right in the sd. premises, the sd. Christr., and Elizabeth, his mother, late the wife of Ralph Wall, and now the wife of the sd. Rowland Emerson combined to deprive her of the same.

right in the sd. premises, the sd. Christr., and Elizabeth, his mother, late the wife of Ralph Wall, and now the wife of the sd. Rowland Emerson combined to deprive her of the same.

B. and A., No. 19, 1621. Thomas Emerson, of London, esq., v. Arthur Grendon, Henry Marley, John Sigswicke, elder and younger, Mathew Towler and others, tenants of the manors of Bradbury and Hilton, in co. Durham. King Jos. 1., by 1 etters Patent, dated 19 Oct., 1616, granted sd. manors to plt. The sd. tenants refuse to give up possession of their several tents. to plt.

B. and A., No. 20, 2 Mar., 1621. Will. Duckett, of Lowe Wood, in Stanhope, v. Chas Duckett, Christr. Duckett, plt.'s father, having b-trowed £100 of Ralph Lampton, Geo. Emerson and Bryan E., of the Easte Gate, in Wardaile, being his near kinsmen and good friends, became surety for him.

22 Mar., 1622. John Richardson, senior, of the City of Durham, esq., v. George Emerson, of East Gate, in Wardaile, gent. About Aug., 1616, deft. intreated plt., being solicitor to Wm. Bp. of Durham, to renew a patent of the balliwick of Stanhope to deft. and his brother Raiph E., also to procure a patent of one of the keeperships of Stanhope Park to the said East Gate, promising to pay all the fees, etc., which, however, are still unpaid.

20 Dec., 1622. Thos. Robinson, of West G-te, in Weredaile, in co. Durham, yeo., v. Ralph Emerson. of Dawtree sheele, in Weredale, Plt. sold a mare to deft. for £3 3s. Od., which sum he has never paid.

30 Nov., 1622. Rob. Cooper, attorney of Rie. Bp. of Durham, v. the tenants of the Forest of Weardale. Mentions Ralph Emerson, of Low Horseley, in Stanhope Fark, occupier of a tent. there; Geo. E., of Billingsheild; Eliz. E., of Ludwell, widow; Rie. E., of Ludwell; Geo. E., of East Yate; Tho. E. and Arthur E., of Arsepabourne, Geo. Harrison, and others. In the answer Thos. E. says he is only undertenant of Ashleyburne to Wm. his son. [See No., 7%.]

14 Sept., 1622. Thos. Emerson and Leonard E., his on, v. Thos. Marshall, re half an oxgang of land in C

14 Sept., 1622. Thos. Emerson and again of land in son, v. Thos. Marshall, re half an oxgang of land in Cockerton.

5 Sept., 1622. Geo. Walton, of the City of Durham, mercer, v. John (?Jane) Marshall, widow, and Anne Emerson, spinster, dwelling the sd. City, re certain water corn mills in Durham.

1622. Christopher Dawson, prisoner in Durham gaol, v. Francis Emerson and Eliz., his wife. [First part illegible.] Mentions Margaret Hixon, of Preston-on-Skerne; Wm. Hixon, her bro., and Anne Hixon, her mother. The sd. Margaret afterwards mar. Francis Emerson [n. place given].

B. and A., No. 22, 12 Aug., 1623. Thos. Emerson, of Hilcose House, in co. Durham, yeoman, r. Agnes Hodgeson and Edmund Hodgeson, re a parcel of ground called the Moore, within the lordship of Cockerton, wh. is within the manor or halmote of Darlington.

B. and A., No. 24, 22 Jan., 1626—7. John Blackburne,

of Whickham, in co. Durham, v. John Emmerson, of Whickham, and Thos. Newbye, re certain sums of money said by the sd. Emmerson to be due to him from sd. Newby.

1 March, 1626—7. Ric. Lawe, of Gateshead, in co. Durham, e. John Wally, of Follansbie. Will. Emerson, of Hollingbush, and John E., of Fidgerhonses, yeomen, about 4 y ars ago took to farm of Mr. John Hilton in the absence of the sd. John Wally, I meadow close in Follansbie for I year, and demised same to plt. Dispute about payment of rent.

10 Mar., 1626—7. Christr. Hodgson, of Matneale, in co. Durham, gent., e. Thos. Emerson, of Hill House, in co. Durham, gent., e. Thos. Emerson, of Hill House, in eduration gent., and Stephen Chambers, of Stresham house, in the sd. co., yeoman, re aloan of money.

19 Mar., 1626—7. John Emerson, of the Fidgerhouses, in co. Durham, yent., and Mary, his wife, formerly Jane Unthanke, widow. The sd. John E. berrowed 33\*, and has not yet repaid all.

6 Jan., 1626—7. Henry Blakiston, of Sedgfield, in co. Durham, gent., and Mary, his wife, v. Leonard Emerson, of Hill Close House in Wardale. When the said Mary was a widow, about 4 May, 1624, she bought of the sd. Leonard a horse for £6 108. Od., which he has not yet padd.

9 Dec., 1626. Henry Blakeston, of Sedgefield, in co. Durham, gent., and Mary, his wife, v. Rauf Stobbes, of Westyate, in Wardale. William Emerson, late of Eas yate, in Werdale, gent., late the husband of the sd. Mary vipl.; being poses, of goods, etc., of considerable value, died intestate (about the feast of St. Martin the Bishop, in Winter, 3 years ago), leaving 3 children, William, Katherine and John. The sd. Mary was granted admon. of his goods etc. Alout 2 years ago last Nov. the sd. Mary married John Stobbes, of Westyate in Wardale, who took poss, not only of the go ds of the sd. Mary, but also of £70 belonging to the sd. children of the sd. Wm. E. The sd. John Stobbes, 11 John Stobbes, 12 John Stobbes, 13 John Stobbes, 14 John Stobbes, 15 John Stobbes, 16 John Stobbes, 16 John Stobbes, 16 John Stobbes,

same to Thos. Hodgeson, of Morton, who made deft. his executors.

22 March, 1627—8. Anthony Errington, junior, of Newcastle-on-Tyne, gent., v. Brian Emerson, of Eastgate, in Co. Durham, gent. About 1 December, 1623, plt. married Frances, dau. of the sd. Brian E., since which time they have lived together "verie kindly as they ought to doc." Plt. expected that the said Brian would have given a portion to his said dau., but as he gave her nothing, plt. asked Will. Carnabie, of Newcastle, to try and persuade the sd. Brian to do something, who then promised to give her £69, out of which she has only received £20.

11 Aug., 1627. John Emerson, late of Allergill, in Co. Durham, and Philip E., of Milnehouses, yeoman, v. Wm. Phillipson, of Durham, gent. Plt. borrowed £3 18s. 4d. of Geo. Wadeson, of Allergill, who made deft. his exor.

B. and A., No. 28, 4 Ap., 1629. Christr. Harryson, of the Eastgate in Wardale, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. G-orge Emerson, junior. Whereas Geo. Emerson, senior, late of the said Eastgate, was esised for torm of years of the mess. called the Eastgate, and a parcel of ground there called the Highe of the Park, the sd. George E., together with John Emerson, junior, of Wolsingham,

lxxxv APPENDIX.

gent, upon whom the sel. Geo. E., senior, intended to bestow the premises in 5 or 6 years as it appears, about 12 Dec., 2 Chas. I. [1626], demised the said premises to pits, for 5 years, paying therefore yearly £30—pit. entering into a bond to the sel. Geo. E., senior, and Geo. E., junior, for £200. About Oct., 1627, the st. Geo., senior, made his will and lofe pit. £10 yearly, and made pit. and the said Geo. E., junior, executors. Afterwards the sel. Geo., senior, made another will, and appointed Geo., junior, solve sear. [Dispute about payment of rent. No relationships men and the sell geo.] In the sell geo. Senior, made another will, and appointed Geo., junior, solve sear. [Dispute about payment of rent. No relationships men and inches haddleon, of the same, v. Thos. Liddell, Nic. Hodshon, Win. Emerson and John Emerson. Pits. were seized of ground talled Conclusionships in the fortaking of Rayensworth, and of divers coal mines, in the fortaking of Rayensworth, and of divers coal mines. Now defts, have such coal pits down near the said mines. 22 Feb., 1629—30. Christin, Maley, of Hillon, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Thos. Emerson, of London, re a debt of £7, which pitt owes to deft.

23 Peb., 1629—30. Christin, Maley, of Hillon, in Co. Durham, ent., w. Win. Emerson, of Brotherlee, in Wardshill. Doft. bought a gray mare of pit. for £3 3s. 4d., which he refuses to pay.

19 Dec., 1629. Thos. Emerson, of Hill Close house, in Co. Durham, and the manner of the manner of Bondgate in Darlington, to pits. on 25 Oct., 2 Chas. I. [1626], and pits. demands of the manner of Bondgate in Darlington, to pits. on 25 Oct., 2 Chas. I. [1626], and pits. demands of the manner of Bondgate in Darlington, to pits. on 25 Oct., 2 Chas. I. [1626], and pits. demands of the manner of Bondgate in Darlington, to pits. on 25 Oct., 2 Chas. I. [1626], and pits. demands of the manner of Bondgate in Darlington, to pits. on 25 Oct., 2 Chas. I. [1626], and pits. demands of the manner of Bondgate in Darlington, to pits. and the health of Non-Mary Oce

14 Ap., 1632. Cuthbert Emmerson, of Gatecastle in Wardaill, in Co. Durham, yeoman, and George Emmerson,

of Coxclose, in Wardell, v. Will. Collison, of . . . . . in Wardaill. Deft. married Allison Res, widow of Thos. Rea, and then pretended that pils. owed money to the sd. Thos., which they ought to pay to deft. and his sd. Will. B. and A., No. 34 . . . 1633. Will. Emerson and Geo. Banegrigge, of Wordell, in Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Christopher Harris m. About May, 4 years ago, the sd. Will. E. borrowed 2100 of sd. Christr., and for security gave him the lease of 1 tenement called Whestnop Burne in Wardell. And whereas plt. intended to purchase a tent. at Brother Lee, in Wardell, late in the poss, of Arthur Emerson, and wherein Ann E., widow of the sd. Arthur, had an estate for life, it was agreed between plt. and deft. that the latter should acc.ph of 1 half of that tent. and enter thereupon at the death of the sd. Anne, who still survives, instead of Whestnop Burne. Now deft. is trying to get poss, of both tents.

\*15 March, 1633. Ralph Emerson, of the Eastgate, in Co. Durham, gent., v. Hen. Blakiston, gent. The plt. and Wm. Stevenson became bound to said Blakiston in the sum of £80, and he now claims £10 over and above the same.

April, 1633. Ric. Morley, Ellinor Deunes and Edmond Hodshon, of Cockerton, v. Thos. Emerson, of Hillcloss Rouse. in Darlington, and Cuthbert Parkinson. Dispute as to Granuge Close, in Cockerton. In the answer to the above, found in No. 35, mention is nade of Leonard, s. of d. Thos. Emerson

B. and A., No. 36. . . . . Sept., 1634. William Emerson, of Gatecastle, in Co. Durham, yeoman, and Aun his wife (?) and Wm. Atkinson, dev. . . . . Anthony Emerson, dyer. . . . , etc., etc. Dispute between plt., who was one of the Aldermen of Durham, and defts, who were members of the Common Council, as t taxation.

\*B. and A., No. 33, 30 May, 1635. John Tod and Robert Tod, of Woolsingham, in Co. Durham, yeoman, e. Jno. Mowbray and Mary his wife. A dispute re lands in Woolsingham. Robert Emerson of Breevton mentioned.

25 Aug., 1635. Leitstopher Harrison, of Swynhopburne, v. Win. Emerson, leashed Emers

present aut.

7 Jan., 1636—7. William Euerson, yeoman, of Brother-lee, Co. Durham, s. Richard Harrison, Geo. Cortforth and Arthur Emerson. Concerning a horse which he purchased of Richard Harrison, and which the defendants (one being Arthur E., of Gatecastle) are fradulently detaining.

(one being Arthur E., of Gatecastie) are insection.

2 April, 1636. Thomas Tempest, Attorney for the
Bishop of Durham, v. Francis Emerson. To recover rents
detained by said Francis E., due to the Bishop from the
cotate of one John Robinson, a felon.

21 May, 1636. Mary Smith, of Co. Durham, widow,
executrix of Wm. Smith, Esq., her late husband, v. John
Emmerson, of Newcastle-upon-Tyne, merchant. Wm.

Smith paid said Jno. Emmerson £40, to apprentice his son Robert Smith to sd. Jno. E., who was to teach him the trade of a merchant adventurer. Sd. Robert having died in the state of a merchant adventurer. Sd. Robert having died in the state of the state, deed, with his portion of £100; 2 years later the widow married ad. Wm. Emerson, who borrowed £30 of st. portion, Athur Emerson, his brother, being one of the suresies, Charles Elstobb also a surety, and has since failed to repay it.

B. and A., No. 43, (7)15 Sept., 1637. Thomas Tempest, Esq., Attorney General to the stahop of Durham, v. Christopher Emerson. The Bishop being seized of the three parks in Wardalle Forrest, appointed Richard Emerson collector of the rents; in 1632 Richard deputed his brother, Christopher Emerson, collect., who has never pad the money to the Bishop, or given account of it.

S.July, 1937. Robert Emerson, of Brereton, Co. Durham, yeoman, v. Raiph Cra

No. 1 To 1640.

Cursitor's Records and Court Rolls searched. Those marked \* not searched.

Cursitor's Records 1, Kellawe's Register (with Index) 2, 4, 5 and 6, Inqs. p.m. 7, Register of Extents for alienation, etc. 8 and 9, Register of Recognizances, 10, Memoranda of Leases. 11, Notes of Appearances, etc. 12—28,

Halmote Books. 29—93, Chancery Eurolments (calendared). 94—134, Chancery Eurolments (uncalendared). 125, Halmote Ct. Rolos (1381). 136—140, Court Rolls of Evenwood. 141, 142, Surrenders, etc., of Copyhold Lands. 143, Inquive Coroner (Jas. L.). 145, Writ of Privy Seaf (1376—71. 146, Licence for Grant to Hosp. of Kypier (1331). 147, Indentures betw. Bp. Hatfield and ors. 148, Indent. of date (6 Edw. VL). 149, 150, Original letters of Bishops, 1613, etc. 151, 152, Extents of lands (Bliz. and Chas. L.). 153, 154, Fragments of a Plea and a Patent Roll. 155, 156, Eurolments of Deeds (Ph. and M. and Eliz.). 157, Process at Westminster (13 Jas. L.). 158, 199, Writs (Jas. L.). 169, 161, Writz and Returns (Chas. II. and Anne). 162, Close Letters (Bp. Hatfield), etc. 163, Fines (Geo. II. and III.). 164—190, Inqs. p.m. (calendared). 191, Writz at Westminster (14 Jas. I.). 129, Inquisitions (21 Jas. I.—27 Car. I.). 193, Writs dand Returns (Car. I.). 194—196, Writs and III. 108, Extents for alienation. 199—2005, Writs of Amovea Manus. 211, Writs and Miss. Papers. Durham (Geo. II. and III.). 108, Extents for alienation. 199—2005, Significavits for writs (1700—1765). 210, Procedge, on Writs of Amovea Manus. 211, Writs and Miss. Papers. Durham Cursitor's Records, the results of which are sent herewith. Those marked † have been searched and contain nothing new. When information has been repeated in different records, under different forms, it has not been copied again. 11, 6, 7, 31, 9, 101, 11, 141, 1421, 143, 1441, 1451, 1461, 1471, 1481, 1491, 1904, 151, 1564, 1517, 158, 150, 162, 1914, 192, 193, 1944, 1954, 1964, 1977, 185, 150, 152, 1914, 192, 193, 1944, 1954, 1964, 1977, 185, 185, 185, 186, 1877, 1878, 180, 1878

[Nothing under "A" or "fil."] In App. to 44th Rep., pp. 310—542, are abstracts from Cursitor's Rec., Nos. 164—190.

Durham Cursitor's Records (Calendared).

1. Roll of Richard de Bury, Bishop of Durham. Roll 29, m. 6d: Emeryson, William, to Gilbert Jargonn. Recognizance. Fifth year of Pontificate (1388). No further particulars on this roll.

2. Roll of Thomas de Hatfield, Bp. of Durham (1345—1381). Roll 30, m. 2d: Emerson, John. See Lartyng, Walter. Lartyng, Walter, of Ravensworth; William o' the Hall, of Ravenesworth; William Howet, of Ravenesworth; and John Emerson. A commission to try them for an assault upon Thomas Palmer, of Snayton, committed at Ravensworth. Second year of Pontificate.

Latyng, Walter, of Ravensworth; William of the Hall, of Ravenesworth; William Howet, of Ravenesworth; and John Emerson. A commission to try them for an assault upon Thomas Palmer, of Snayton, committed at Ravensworth. Second year of Pontificate.

3. Roll of Thomas de Hatfield, Bp. of Durham (1345—1381). Roll 31, m. 14d; Emerison, Robert and William, See Barden, John de. Burdon, John de, Robert Emersion, William Emerison, etc., etc. Receive a pardon for infractions of the forest laws in the Forest of Werdale. Thirty-sixth year of Pontificate.

4. Roll of John Fordham, Bishop of Durham (1381—1388). Roll 32, m. 7d; Ennerson, Robert. See Fetherestanhalgh, William de. Fetherestanhalgh, William de, and Robert Emerson. Granted the custody of the park of Stanhope for life. Fourth year of Pontificate.

5. Roll of Walter Skirlaw, Bp. of Durham (1388—1405). No. 33, m. 13; Emerson, Robert. See Fethirstanhalgh, Ric. de; Robert Emerson; and John Walsh, to Walter, Bp. of Durham. Recognizance that Wm. de Fethirstanhalgh, the younger, etc., etc., shall do no harm to William de Morley, etc. Sixth year of Pontificate. m. 16; Emerson, Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, Richard. Recognizance. Eighth year of Pontificate. m. 17; Emeryson, Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, Richard. Recognizance. Eighth year of Pontificate. m. 16; Emeryson, William; Emerson, John, s. of Robert. See Fetherstanhalgh, Win. de, Recognizance. Ninth year of Pontificate. m. 16; Emeryson, Robert. See Fethirstanhalgh, Win. de, Recognizance. Sixthyear of Pontificate. m. 16; Emeryson, Robert. See Fethirstanhalgh, Win. Fethir

Writ of scire facias against him for debt. Fifteenth year of Pontificate.

11 and 12. Rolls "BB" and "F" of Bp. Langley. Nos. 39 and 40. "These Rolls only contain pleas relating to lands in the vills of Newland-enm-Ladlepark and Fawleys, in Wolsingham, the manor of Langley, etc., claimed by William de Eure, knight, as son and heir of Ralph de Eure, knight. The same pleas appear more fully upon the Roll 'DD' of the same Bishop."

13. Roll No. S of Bp. Langley. No. 41. "This Roll (5 membranes) of Bp. Langley's Pontificate consists only of the Court Rolls of Cotam-Manudeville and Brafferton from the 16th to the 26th year inclusive, during which time Thomas Holden was steward."

CHANCERY ENROLMENTS.

14. Roll "No. 1" of Robert Neville, Bp. of Durham [8 Ap., 1488—9 July, 1457]. No. 42, m. 13: Emercson, John. Having married a dau. of Roger Baynorig, is appointed one of the 4 Foresters of the High Forest of Werdale in the place of John Acelovine. Fourth year of Pontificate.

15. Roll No. 2 of Robert Neville, Bp. of Durham. No. 43, m. 4: Emercson, Robert, the younger. Grant of custody of moiety of park of Staynhop for life. Seventh year of Pontificate.

16. Roll 3 of Rob. Neville, Bp. of Durham. No. 43, m. 4: Emercson, Robert, the younger. Grant of custody of moiety of park of Staynhop for life. Seventh year of Pontificate.

16. Roll 3 of Rob. Neville, Bp. of Durham. No. 44: Nil.

Pontificate, 16. Roll 3 of Rob. Neville, Bp. of Durham. No. 44: Nil.

of moiety of park of Staynhop for life. Seventh year of Pontificate.

16. Roll 3 of Rob. Neville, Bp. of Durham. No. 44: Nil.

17. Roll 4 of same. No. 45: Nil.

18. Roll 5 ("BB") of same. No. 46, m. 14d: Emeryson, Robert. See Rogerley, Thomas. Rogerley, Thomas, Robert Emeryson, of Wolsyngham, and John Harper, of Stanchope, to the Bp. of Durham. Recognizance for regular payment by said Thomas of sums due for the farm of a fourth part of park of Wolsyngham. Eighth year of Pontificate.

19. Roll 6 ("AA") of same. No. 47, m. 18d: Emeryson, Roberts See Rogerley, Thomas, Rogerley, Thomas, Roberts Emeryson and others. Writ of scire facius against them at the suit of the Lord Bp. Fifteenth year of Pontificate. m. 19d: Rogerley, Thomas, Rogerley, Thomas, Rogerley and Indiana. Recognizance that the said Rogerley shall be the Bishop's man. Sixteenth year of Pontificate. m. 18d: Emeryson, John, of Wolsyngham. See Shele, Thomas. Shele, Those, and John Emeryson, of Wolsyngham, to the Bp. of Durham. Recognizance for farm of 4th part (?) of park of Wolsyngham. Fifteenth year of Pontificate.

20. Roll "No. 1" of Lawrence Booth, Bp. of Durham (25 Sept., 1457—1 Sept., 1476). No. 48, m. 3: Emeryson, Robert; Emeryson, John; Cawrence Booth, Bp. of Durham. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. w. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. m. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. w. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. w. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. First year of Pontificate. w. 3 and 4: Strangways, Thomas. Pontificate with year of Pontificate with year of Pontificate, to wit, Westyatflodya

George, Robert Colanwod, both of Stanthope Park, yeomen, and Robert Wall and Peter Grenswerd, both of Stanthope, yeomen. Become sureties for the good behaviour of Wm. Woller, of Stanthope, yeoman, after he has received a general pardon. Fourth year of Pontificate.

28. (66.) Roll "No. 1," of John Sherwood, Bp. of Durham (10 Aug., 1485, to 12 Jan., 1493—4): Nil.

29. (67.) Roll "No. 2," of same: Nil.

30. (68.) Roll "No. 3," of same: m. 5: Emreson, Roger, late of Westyate, in Werdale, yeoman, otherwise described as labourer, and as late of Sunderland, and late of Middilton. Has a general pardon at the request of George, Lord Lomley. Seventh year of Pontificate.

31. (59.) Roll "No. 4," of same: This roll is marked No. 4 (DD), of Bishop Sherwood, and is described in the Appendix to 16th Report of Deputy Keeper (p. 59), as "An exemplification of Interrogatories and Depositions of Witnesses on behalf of Sir John Lumley, Knt., Lord Lumley."

32. (60.) Roll "No. 1," of Richard Fox, Bp. of Durham (8 Dec., 1494, to ? Oct., 1501): Nil.

33. (61.) Roll "No. 2," of same: 13 Emereson, Wm., son of Roland, of Werdale. Is appointed Parker of the New Park of Stanhope, enclosed by a wall within the Old Park, and, of 1 the 4 Foresters in High Forest of Werdale. Sixth year of Pontificate u. 24: Emereson, Roland, of Estyate, in Wardale. Has grant of office of 1 of 4 Foresters of High Forest of Wardale, in place of 1 of 4 Foresters of High Forest of Wardale, in place of 1 of the Stanhope, enclosed by a wall within the Old Park, and, of the Bishopric of Durham, "Sede Vacante," 20—23 Hen. VII. (1505—1508). Mil. 35. (63.) Roll "No. 4," of same: Nil. 35. (63.) Roll "No. 4," of same: Nil. 35. (65.) Roll of the Bishopric of Durham, "Sede Vacante," 20—23 Hen. VII. (1505—1508). m. 3: Emereson, and Robert Emereson, Foresters, of High Forest of Werdale. Writ forbidding them to take game or cut timber without warrant. 21 Hen. VII. 1. n. 4: Emerson, Geofrey, Guy Fethyrstonehaigh, Henry Emerson, John; Emerson, Robert; Emerson, John; Emerson, Ro

41. (62.) Roll "No. 2," of Christopher Bainbridge: Nil.
42. (71.) Roll "No. 1," of Thomas Ruthall, Bp. of Durham (3 July, 1509, to 4 Feb., 1522—3): Nil.
43. (72.) Roll "No. 2," of Thomas Ruthall. Emerson, Rolland, of Litilhangardwell, in forest of Wardals. Has grant to farm of the "fermhold" of Litilhangandwell, for term of five years, at rent of 26s. 8d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, George, son of Geoffrey Emerson, of Whesnopburn in Stanhoupharke. Has grant to farm of the "fermhold" called Estyateshele, and a place called "the hight of the parke" for term of 10 years, at the rents of £7 6s. 8d. and 66s. 8d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, John, of Ludwelshele in Stanhoupparke. Has grant to farm of the "said fermhold" for term of 10 years, at rent of 70s, per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Geoffrey, of Whesnoweburne in Stanehoppark. Has grant to farm of the "said fermhold" for vern of 10 years, at rent of 70s. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Geoffrey, of Whesnoweburne in Stanehoppark. Has grant to farm of the "said fermhold in the same of the same of Geoffrey for the same of Geoffrey of Whesnoweburne in Stanehoppark. Has grant to farm of the "fermald called Langlee" in Stanehopparke, Has grant to farm of the "fermald called Langlee" in Stanehopparke, for 5 years at rent of 53s. 4d. per annum. A.D. 1511. m. 3: Emerson, Alexander, of Esterblakden, in forest of Werdall. Has grant to farm of the "holdyng" of Esterblakden for term of 5 years, at rent of 13s. 4d.

per ann. A.D. 1611. Emerson, Nicholas, of the Westyate, in Stanehopparke. Has grant to farm of 3rd part of a quarter of the Westyate for 5 years, at rent of 23s. 4d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Alexander, of Gaitcastilabele, "within the park." Has grant to farm of the third part of a quarter of the Westyate for 5 years, at rent of 23s. 4d. per annum. A.D. 1511. Emerson, Edward, of the Grynwell, in Stanehopparke. Has grant to farm of half of the "holdygo" of Grynwell for 5 years, at rent of 17s. 9d. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson George, of Ireshopburnelelehouse in the high forest. Has grant to farm of half of the "farmehold" called Ireshopburnelelehouse for term of 5 years, at rent of 8s. per ann. A.D. 1511. m. S: Emerson, John. Has grant of the custody of the lands, etc., late of Robert Todd, of Horsleyburn, during minority of his heir, together with marriage of Robert Todd, bis next of kin and heir. Undated. m. 3d: Emerson, Geoffrey. Has grant to farm of the herbage of the park of Stanehop, for 9 years, at rent of 100s. per ann. A.D. 1511. Emerson, William, of Brotherlee, in Stanehopparke. Has grant to farm of the "fermhold," of Ireshopburnpapworthhill, for Stanehopparke. Has grant to farm of the "fermhold," of Ireshopburnpapworthhill, for term of 5 years, at rent of 15th, per ann. 3 Hen. VIII. Emerson, Richard, of Ireshopburnpernouth in forest of Wardell. Has grant to farm of half the "fermhold" of Ireshopburnpernouth for term of 5 years, at rent of 14s. per ann. 3 Hen. VIII. m. 4d: Emerson, Robert, of Exyate, in Wardell. Has prant to farm of half the "fermhold" of Ireshopburnpernouth for term of 5 years, at rent of 14s. per ann. 3 Hen. VIII. m. 4d: Emerson, Robert, of Exyate, in Wardell. Has prant to farm of half the "fermhold" of Ireshopburnpernouth for term of 5 years, at rent of 14s. per ann. 3 Hen. VIII. m. 4d: Emerson, Robert, of Exyate, in Wardell. Has prant to farm of half the "fermhold" of Ireshopburnelees of the Pence, in part of Stanhop. Scoond year of Pontificate. 4d. (75.) Roll "No. 1," of Thomas

APPENDIX. lxxxix

Pontificate. m. 43: Emerson, Margaret, sister and heir of George. Estyate, Margaret, sister of George Emerson, of. See Phillop, Thomas. m. 43: Phillop, Thomas, and Margaret his wife, sister and heir of George Emerson, late of Estyate in Wardale, otherwise described as of Weshyngton. Have licence to enter, without proof of age of sd. Margaret, etc., upon the lands, etc., lately held by the ad. George, and pardon for all previous alienations of the same. Eighteenth year of Pontificate.

60. (78.) Roll No. 2 of Cuthbert Tunstall, Bp. of Durham; Nil.

51. (79.) Roll No. 3 of same. m. 1; Emerson, Emmot.

pardon for all previous alienations of the same. Eighteenth year of Pontificate.

50. (78.) Roll No. 2 of Cuthbert Tunstall, Bp. of Durham : Nil.

51. (79.) Roll No. 3 of same. m. 1: Emerson, Emmot. See Corneforthe, William. Corneforthe, William, yeoman. Has grant from Bp. of Durham (by Deed enrolled) of a lease of house and land in Stanhope Park for 20 years after death of Emmot Emerson, the existing tenant, at a rent of £3 10s. per ann. Edw. Vl. Vide Barneton E.s.

52. (80.) Roll No. 4 of Cuthbert Turnstall, Bp. of Durham. m. 7: Emerson, Emmott. See Cornfarthe, William. Cornefurthe, William, yeoman. Has grant (by Deed enrolled) of a lease from Bp. of Durham, of a house called "Westany Burne," and lands in Stanhope Park for 21 years after the death of Emmot Emerson, widow, the existing tenant, at a rent of £3 10s. per ann. 5 Edw. Vl.

53. (81.) Roll No. 1 of James Pilkington, Bp. of Durham (25 Mar., 1561, to 23 Jan., 1570); Nil.

54. (82.) Roll No. 2 of same. m. 5: Emerson, George. See Shaw, Thomas. Shaw, Thomas, and Geo. Emerson. Have grant of office of bailiff of Stanhope in Wardale during their lives. Fourth year of Pontificate.

55. (83.) Roll of 18 Eliz., during Vacancy of See of Durham: Nil.

56. (84.) Roll No. 1 of Richard Barnes Bp. of Durham (29 May, 1577, to 24 Aug., 1587). m. 5: Emerson, Ralph. See Clerke, George. Clerke, George, and others. Have pardon for their entry without licence into messuages, land, etc., in Witton Gilbert, purchased by them from Ralph Emerson, Ralph. Has pardon for entry without licence into the manor of Witton Gilbert and messuages, etc., there, acquired from Thos. Knevett. Tenth year of Pontificate.

57. (85.) Roll No. 2 of same, headed "Recorda de homagiis et fdelitatibus"; Nil.

58. (86.) Roll No. 1 of Matthew Hutton, Bp. of Durham, including time during which See was vacant before beginning of his Pontificate (26 July, 1589, to 24 Mar., 1594—5). m. 8: Emerson, Ralph, yeoman. Has licence to alienate to Anthony Meaburne and Catherine his wife william Private and Margaret

are the said Catherine, Margaret, Elizabeth and Anne. 32 Eliz.

59. (87.) Roll No. 2 of same, headed "Rotulus clausus processus e curis domine Regine apud Westmonasterium emanantis, et Mattheo episcopo Dunelmense directi, continens a primo die Januarii, 1593, anno regni domine Eliz.

36, annoque consecracionis dicti episcopi, quinto ": Nil.

60. (88.) Roll No. 3 of same: Nil.

62. (90.) Roll No. 4 of same: Nil.

63. (91.) Roll No. 5 of same: Nil.

64. Roll No. 1 of Tobias Matthew, Bp. of Durham (7 Ap., 1595, to 28 Aug., 1609). m. 4d; Eastyate in Wardell, Francis Fulthroppe of, and Anne his wife, and mess-aages, etc., in; Emerson, Robert, of Sunderland; Emerson, William, the younger; Emerson, Brian, and Catherine his wife. See Fulthroppe, Francis. m. 4d; Fulthroppe, Francis, of Eastyate in Wardell. Has Deed enrolled, whereby he and Anne his wife covenanted to levy a fine to Rob. Emerson, of Sunderland, William Emerson, the younger, Miles Burke and Robt. Leadome, all of Barmeton, of 4th part of certain messcages, etc., in Eastyate in Wardell and Stanhope, to use of Brian Emmerson and Katherine his wife, with remainders over. 39 Eliz. m. 23d; Emerson, Bobert, of Berreton; Emerson, Christopher. See Richardson, John, Richardson, John, and Rob. Moorey. Have pardon for

entry, without licence, into lands, etc., in Newfeild, Bellerside, Marie banke in Stanhopp and Wolsingham, acquired from Hobert Emerson, of Brereton, for life with remainder to Christopher Emerson. Third year of Pontificate.

65, (93.) Roll No. 2 of Tobias Matthew, Bp. of Durham, m. 6: Emerson, Thomas, gent., son and heir of Robert Emerson, gent. Has licence to enter, without proof of age, etc., upon the lands, etc., larely hold by his father. Twelfth year of Pontificate. m. 12: Emerson, Christopher. See Fetherstonhalghe, John. Fetherstonhalghe, John. Has pardon for purchase of various lands, specified, in par. of Stanhope, from Christopher Emerson, without licence. Twelfth year of Pontificate.

66. (94.) Roll No. 1 of William James, Bp. of Durham (16 Sept., 1696, to 12 May, 1617). m. 13: Enamerson, George, the younger. Has grant of the office of one of the parkers of the park of Stanhopp, for life, with the fee of 45s. 6d, per ann. Second year of Pontificate. Emerson, the grant of the office of bailif of Stanhopp for their lives. Second year of Pontificate. m. 4: Emerson, William, yeoman, Has licence of entry, without proof of age, etc., into the lands, etc., late of George Emerson, the younger. Have grant of the office of bailif of Stanhope for their lives. Second year of Pontificate.

[This appears to be the last of the Bishops' Rolls. In the 44th Report of the Deputy Keeper some of the Cursitor's Rolls are set out.]

Bundle 12. 22—36 Edw. III. [1348—1362.] At Stokton, on Wednesday next following the feast of All Saints, in the 5th year of Bp. Hatfield [1350]. Herburn. Ad Taillour, Richard Emson, etc., Jurors Rogerus fil Roberti, Ricardus Emusson, fined 3d. In the 6th year of Bp. Hatfield. Neubotyll. William Emmeson. Grant of new farm. In the 8th and 9th years of Bp. Hatfield. Byres. Johannes Emeryson, rec., Jurors Rogerus file Halmote at Middleham, Wedne

No. 14. Halmot of Middelham, 8th Year Thomas, D. or Durham. Segefeld. Mentions Robert Emotson, of Stillington.

Bundle 13. Bk. of Halmotes, 12 Ric. II.—5 Hen. IV. [1388—1403, 499 mens]. Court held at Wolsingham, Monday after the feast of St. Luke, 1st year of Walter (Skirlaw), Bp. of Durham (1388). Stanhop. William Emeryson mentioned. Adam, son of Robert Emeryson, paid fine on taking a mess, and 16 acres of land; Robert Emeryson being his surety. Court held at Houghton, Thursday before St. Cuthbert's day, same year. Revehop. John Uttyng recovers 50s. against Robert Jonson and Johanna, his wife, executrix of Thomas Emison (? if this be Emison or Gunson), for the marriage of Cecilla, dan. of st. Thos. Court held at Stokton. John Emuson fined. Court held at Walsyngham, Sunday after St. Cuthbert's day, same year. Stokton. John Emuson fined. Court held at Esyngton, 7 January, 14 Ric. II. Esyngton. Matilda, late wife of Walter\* Emson, surrenders a mess, and 3 bovates of land which she holds as the widow, being unable to retain them; they are taken by Wm. Colynson. (\*The name when it first occurs looks like "Robti," written over "Walti,," but "idm. Waltus "plainly written follows.) [N.B.—The name dohn Emmotson occurs at Sadburgh, 11 January of this year.] Athalmote at Wolsingham, 18th of January of the same year. Stanhop. Thomas, son of Robert Emeryson, takes a tent, and 15 acres of land called Rauynsfeld, surrendered by Thos. Marshall.

xc APPENDIX.

Wm. de Merlay and Wm. Emeryson are elected collectors and sworn in. At halmote at Stokton, 18th March of the same year, Hardwyk. Hugh Emson mentioned and fined IN.B.—John Emmetson mental again at Sadby, on the 18th March] At halmote at Stokton, Sth August of the same year (18 Ric. II.) Stokton. John and Hugh Emson are fined. At halmote at Wolsingham, 11th Aug. of same year. Stanhope. William Emryson is strety for a lessee, and again at the next halmote at Wolsingham, Tuesday after St. Oswald's day same year. Stanhop. William Emeryson security for a lessee. At halmote at Molsingham, Tuesday after St. Oswald's day same year. Stanhop. William Emeryson security for a lessee. At halmote at Middelham, Monday after St. Lawrence's day same year. Stokton. Hugh and John Emson mentioned, and also at the next halmote at that place. At halmote at Sadbury, Edona, widow of John Emson mentioned, and also at the next halmote at that place, At halmote at Sadbury, Edona, widow of John Emsontson, takes lease of land. At halmote at Lang-diester, Welnesday after St. Andraw's day same year. Buttesfeld, Bromeshell-cum-Sacly. Hugh del Parke fined for detaining Ss. Sd. from salary of William Emeryson, "Capellanus." At halmote at Wolsyngham, Monday in the 2nd week of Lent, 3rd of March, 5th year of Bp. Walter. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson pays fine of 12d. for a mess, and 6 acres of land, suring life of Said Christian At halmote at Stokton, 10th May, 5 Bp. Walter. Stokton. Hugh Emson' brings smit for trespase. (Spelt here also Emson.) John Emson does the same. [N.B.—Henceforward no more Emson's brings smit for trespase. (Spelt here also Emson.) John Emson does the same. [N.B.—Henceforward no more Samo are rived.] \*An Emmeson (file Emme).—P. H. E. At halmote at Wolsyngham, Monday in Feast of St. Thomas the Archby. same year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson and Wm. de Fethirstonhalph take from the Lord the mill of Stanhop for 10 years, with smit of court, etc., and with ann. rent of 3m. Sureties:—Wm. Emeryson and Hon. Ghan and St. Hugh St. Amanday an

on taking a toft and 5 a. 3 r. of land, late in tenure of Robt. Besing, deed. At halmote at Wolsyngham, Tuesday before St. Katherine's day, 14th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is fined, etc. At halmote at Wolsyngham, 4th week of Lent, same year. Stanhop. John Colman fined for an assault on Wm. Emeryson. [N.B.—Fol. 400b. Robert Emson, as always before spelt, is here written Emmotson. P. 339b. both Emson and Emmotson appear in the record of the same court.] At halmote at Wolsyngham, Vigil of St. Jas. the Apostle, 14th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is surety for his servant Christian. He is mentioned again at ditto in 3rd week of Lent, 16th year; and again on Monday before St. Oswald's day, same year. At halmote at Wolsyngham, Monday after St. Scolastica's day, 17th year. Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is fined. Thomas Emeryson acts as attorney for William Colynson, junior. On Monday in the Vigil of the B.V.M., same year, Thos. E. stands as a surety.

before St. Oswards day, same year. As namoe as wonsyngham, Monday after St. Scolastica's day, 17th year.
Stanhop. Robert Emeryson is fined. Thomas Emeryson
acts as attorney for William Colyson, junior. On Monday
in the Vigil of the B.V.M., same year, Thos. E. stands as a
surety.

Bundle 14. Book of Halmotes, T. Hen. IV.—I Hen. VI.
(1329 fols., 1406—1422). Athalmote at Wolsyngham, Monday,
in the 2nd week in Lent, 18th year of Bishop Walter. Stanhop,
Adam Emeryson mentioned. At balmote at Wolsyngham,
Theaday after the Assamption of the B.V.M., 2nd year of
Bishop Thomas (Longley). Stanhope. John Taillour
fined for not producing William Emeryson, Chaplain, to
answer to the lord for an assault on John Legg. At halmote at Wolsyngham, 15 July, same year. Stanhop.
William Emeryson fined. Thomas Robinson's fined on
taking a mess, and 5 acres of Chekerland in Newlandsyde, in
tenure of Robert Emeryson, his father (sic).... "This
name appears in full Thos. Robinsou Emerson many times
afterwards.—P. H. E. At halmote at Wolsyngham, Monday before St. Katherine's day, 3rd year of 19. Thomas.
Stanhop. William Emeryson, Chaplain, holds a yard
there alienated without licence. At halmote at Wolsyngham,
11th of March, same year. Stanhop. John Robynson Emeryson, fined. William Emeryson, chaplain, fined
for assault on Wm. Dagett, chaplain. At halmote at
Wolsyngham, 2nd Dec., 4th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Robert Maltby pays for the profits of a garden alienated in manu mortae called ladyland, late in the tenure of
Wm. Emeryson, chaplain, 4d. Athalmote at Wolsyngham,
28 Feb., 6th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhop. Homessesses
Wolsingham, William, son of William Emeryson, fined for assault. At halmote at Wolsingham, 11 July, 6 Bp. Thomas.
Stanhop. Wm. Emeryson, pays on taking a tent, etc.,
in Rukhop, 6d. Sureties:—Thos. and Adam Robinson, Wolsingham. William, son of William Emeryson, fined for assault. At halmote at Wolsingham, 11 July, 6 Bp. Thomas.
Stanhop. Wm. Emeryson pays on taking a tent, etc.,
in Rukhop, 6d. Sureti

APPENDIX. xci

assault on William Euryson. Bedburney. Robert Euryson, de le Estyate, surety on a lease. At a halmote at Wolsingham, 13th March, 3rd year of Bp. Robert. Stanhop. Thomas Emeryson is to have until the next Courtday to repair a tenement; John Emeryson, of Newelansyde, is to have time to bring forward sureties for his holding; Agoes Emery is fined. Wolsingham. Richard Emeryson to answer to the lord for carrying off of sticks contrary to the Seneschal's order. At the next halmote, 16th June, 4th year, John Emeryson was surety on a lease. At halmote at Wolsyngham, 15th Oct., 4th year of Bp Robert. Stanhop. Robert and Thomas Emryson sureties on a lease. Thomas Emryson surrenders in Court a ness. with appurtenances, called Brounlaceplace, and another mess, etc., called Huntrodesplace. Wolsyngham. Robert Emryson is surety on a lease; and, again at the next Court, 8th of March, same year. At halmote at Wolsingham, 10th Oct., 5 Bp. Robert (143). Stanhope. Robert Emerison, a surety. At halmote at Wolsingham, 11th Oct., 5 Bp. Robert. Stanhop. John Emeryson (entered), of Neulandsyd, for the reproving of Robert Emeryson, of Neulandsyd, for the reproving of Robert Emeryson, of Neulandsyd, penely in Court; and Robert, reciprocally with J-hn. At halmote at Wolsingham, 12th Feb., 6th year of Bp. Robert. Stanehope. Robert Emryson, surety. At halmote at Wolsingham, 11th Oct., 7th year of Bp. Robert. Stanehope. John Emryson, fined 4s. on taking a holding surrendered by his father for that purpose. Robert Emryson, surety. At halmote at Wolsingham, 11th Oct., 7th year of Bp. Robert. Stanehope. John Emryson fined for an assault on Richard Mayre. At halmote at Wolsingham, 2nd part to an agreement at Wolsingham, 2nd part to an agreement at Wolsingham, 2nd part to an agreement in settlement of debt. (N.B.—This is the Agues Emry noted previously in this vol., when the name first occurred; written Emry, she has been mentioned on several occasions at that place, but there have been no gencalogical particulars. In Feb. of the next year she is No. 136, 1406. 7 Hen. IV. to 3 Hen. V., 15—16 Hen. VI. : No Emersons.

for receptly and Robert Emisson elected Collector for Shappast.

No. 136, 1406. 7 Hen. IV. to 3 Hen. V., 15—16 Hen. VI.;

No Emersons.

No. 137. 10 Hen. V. to 5 Hen. VI.; No Emersons.

No. 138. 7-14 Hen. VI.; Nil.

No. 139. 17—20 and 22—24 Hen. VI.; Nil.

No. 140. 5 Hen. VII. (?); Nil.

Court Rolls, General Series, Portfolio 171,n. 11, 8 Jas. I.; Nil.

No. 16. 36 Hen. VI. to 16 Edw. IV., fo. 15. Halmote held at Wulsyngham, 22nd Aug., in the 1st year of Lawrence, Bp. of Durham (1457). Stanhope. John Emrison de le Parke, fined ús. 8d. for penalty broken by carrying sticks unlawfully against the peace. Halmote held at Darlington, 17 Jany., in the 2nd year of Lawrence, Bp. of Durham. Demise of Robert Tood, son of Agnes wife of Robert Tood, one of the daus. and heirs of Agnes, late the wife of Thomas Forster, deceased, for 2 messuages and 3 borates of land called Adampomeland, in Bongate in Darlington, and the moiety of 1 messuage and croft lying upon the clayrawe on the North part next to the bridge of Darlington, which the said Agnes Forster, mother of the said Agnes Tood, held in her right, and for which, as well the said Agnes Forster, and Elizabeth, wife of Robert Emrison, the third of the daus. and heirs of the said Agnes Forster, refused here in this Court ty make fine. To hold to the said Robert Tood in right according to the castom of the Court—13s. 4d. Of Robert Emrison, and heirs of Agnes, late the wife of Thomas Forster, for 2 messuages and 3 bovates of land in bongate in Darlington, and heirs of Agnes, late the wife of Thomas Forster held in right, and for which the said Elizabeth, leabella and Agnes refused to make fine. To hold to him in right, according to the castom of the Said Elizabeth, Isabella and Agnes refused to make fine. To hold to him in right, according to the castom of the Said Elizabeth, Isabella and Agnes refused to make fine. To hold to him in right, according to the castom of the Court—13s. 4d. Hal-

mote held at Wulsyngham, 3 April, in the 2nd year of Lawrence, Bp. of Durham. Wulsyngham. Richard Emrison, pledge for Lawrence Granvell. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, on Tuesday, the 10th day of October, 3 Edw. IV. [1463]. Stanhope demise. 12d. from Robert Eurryson, of Estyate, for waste toft and 8 acres of land thereto belenging, wherein Robert Colman had a right. Robert Emryson, collector. Halmote held at Chester, 12 Oct., 3 Edw. IV. Urpath cum Pokerley. From John Blenkansop and Robert Emryson, for all that tenure wherein William Lomley, Chevalier, now has the right called Newfeld—20s. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, 5 March, 4 Edw. IV. Stanhope. John Emryson, fined 6d, for damage done by a pig on Castelhughe. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, 20 Oct., 8 Lawrence, Bp. Durham. Stanhope. William Enryson, fined 6d, for default. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, 12 May, 8 Lawrence, Bp. Durham. Stanhope. William Enryson, 6 Braumoepath, fined 6d, for not repairing his mill. William Eurryson, a surety. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, 22 Oct., 8 Lawrence, Bp. Durham. Stanhope. William Emrison, finel 6d, for assaulto on Rowland Hadley. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, 10 Nov., 17th year of said Bp. Stanhope. Demise of Beatrice Emerson, reliet of Robert Emerson, for all the tenure of the said Robert, layered of land called Botesheve excepted, 4s. Surety, John Emereson. And is. of George Emerson, for all the tenure of Robert Colman. and afterwards of Robert Emerson, tately deceased, and in which Beatrice Emerson, etc. 14 Lawrence, Bp. Durham. Stanhope. Hobert Emerson, of Brauncepath, fined 2s. for not repairing his mill. IThis same entry occurs again at the halmote held at Wolsingham, 18 July, 14th year of said Bp. Stanhope. John Emryson, fined 3s. 4d, for assault made upon Adam Grenesurd, and the said Aloham fined 3s. 4d. for sasault made upon Adam Grenesurd, and the said Aloham fined 3s. 4d. for sasault made upon Adam Grenesurd, and the said Aloham fined 3s. 4d. for sasault made upon Adam Grenesurd, and the said Aloham fined 3s. 4d. for okalen

father, had a right. Richard Emerson came and surrendered all his right and claim in all his lands and tenements in Stanehope and Wolsingham, to the use of Thomas Emerson, his son and heir. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, 20 Feb., 7th year of William, Bp. of Durham. Stanhope demise. 2s. 6d. from Adam Emreson, son and heir of William Emerson, for all the tenure that the said William, his father, held. And 20d. from the said Adam for 2 s. of laud and meadow lying at Rukhopsy'd wherein Robert Wall, junior, has surrendered his estate to the use of the said Adam and "sequelis suis." Halmote held at Langchestre, 17th Oct., 8th year of said Bp. Langchestre, 12d. from Robert Rypon for assault made upon the servant of Robert Emerson.

No. 16. At a halmote held at Darlington, 17th January, 2nd year of the Pontificate of Laurence, Bishop of Durham (1459). Bongate in Darlington, A fine of 13s 4d. on a lease, from Robert Toods, one of the daughters and heirs of Agnes, late wife of Thomas Forster, deed., for 2 messuages and 3 bovates of land called Adampometals, sto., in Bondgate, formerly held by aforesd, Agnes Forster; her 3 daughters, (1) Agnes Toods, (2) Isabella, late wife of John Stanton, (3) Elizabeth, wife of Robert Emrison, son of Blizabeth, wife of Robert Emrison, for 2 mes. and 3 bovates of land in Bondgate, ed. The like, under like circumstances from Robert Emrison, son of Blizabeth, wife of Robert Emrson was a member of the Jury; and again on 8th Oct. of same year. At halmote at Darlington, 10 Darlington. Robert Emerson was a member of the Jury, and took a lease of 2 mes. and 3 bovates of land in Bondgate, called Toddialands, and half a me

halmote at Darlington, 6th June, 13th year of Bp. Guthbert, Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was on the Jury, and was surety for William Marshall; and also Collector for the Court. At a halmote at Darlington, 20th Oct., 14th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson fined 6d. At a halmote at Darlington, 6th May, 16th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on Jury, and surety for John Walker and Robt. Dobson. At a halmote at Darlington, 16th Oct., 15th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Mobert Emerson on Jury, and surety for Edwid, Atkinson. Martin Emerson fined 2s. for breaking the lord's hedge. At a halmote at Darlington, 18th Oct., 17th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on Jury, and fined 6d, for 2 offences. At a halmote at Darlington, 18th Oct., 17th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on Jury, and fined 6d, for 2 offences. At a halmote at Darlington, 18th Oct., 18th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on Adaptive Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury. At a kalmote at Darlington, 25th Oct., 19th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury. At a kalmote at Darlington, 25th Oct., 19th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury. At a kalmote at Darlington, 25th Oct., 19th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury; also on 25th Oct., 24th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson on the Jury; also on 25th Oct., 24th year of Bp. Cuthbert, Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson was fined 12d. In conjunction with Robt Tod, he demised to John Russell a waste toft and garden, on which to build a house, for a term of 21 years. At halmote at Darlington, 18th May, 27th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate Division. Robert Emerson, was fined 12d. In conjunction with Robt Tod, he demised to John Russell a waste toft and garden, on which to build a house, for a term of 21 years. At halmote at Darlyngton, 18th May, 27th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Bondgate

APPENDIX. xciii

20 feet, and in length 40 feet, on the west part of the Castellugh. The said William Emerson surrenders his right in the said premises to Pete Westwood who pays 8d, for the fine. Halmote held at Wolsyngham, 27th Nov., 6th year of John, Bp. of Durham. Wolsingham demise. 20d. from Thomas Emreson. son and heir of Richard Emreson, for moisty of 1 messuage of Exchequer land and 20 a. of arable land and the meiety of 1 cottage with a croft called Crampeshouse, which the said Richard has surrendered to the use of the said Thomas. Halmote held at Langchestre 25th Nov., 6th year of sd. Bp. Burnhopp Hampscels. Robert Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 26th March, 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Roulland Emreson and John Emreson, surveties for Alex. Lye. Halmote held there, 18th March, 7th year of said Bp. Wolsingham. George Emreson, surety for William Grenwell Halmote held at Wolsingham, 18th Nov., 8th year of s.-is Bp. Stanhope. 8s. 4d. rom Richard Stobbes, non and heir of Thomas Stobbes, for 1 messuage called Brounlaceplace, and another messuage called Hustrodesplace, sometime of Thomas Emreson. Wolsingham. Thomas Emreson, Collector. Halmote held at Langchestre, 12th Nov., 8th year of sd. Bp. Langchestre. Robert Emerson fined 12d, for putting too many beasts in the Foxefeld. Robert Emereson, Collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 10th March, 8th year of said Bp. Stanhope. 12d, from John Raket for I messuage and certain acres of land thereto belonging, called Rottiswallys, in Ricop, which sometime were of Robert Emereson, of Eastgate, and which Peter Colamwod and Robert Emereson have surrendered to the use of the said John. Court held at Evenwood, 13th July, 8th year of John Bp. of Durham. Evenwood. John Emerson finel 22d, for felling trees in the lord's park (? Raby Park). Halmote held at Wolsingham, 27th Oct, 9th year of John Bp. of Durham. Evenwood. John Emerson finel 2d, for relimination of the said policy of the said proposed proposed proposed proposed proposed proposed proposed proposed proposed propose

collector. Halmote held there 21 Feb., 5th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Nicholas Fethirstanehalgh fined Ss. 4d. for assault on Rowland Emreson. Halmote held at Darlington, 21 Oct., 5th year of sd. Bp. Bondgate in Darlington, Leonard Emereson, juror and collector. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 24 Oct., 5th year of said Bp. Stanhope. Hugh Emerson is a common brewer, and has sold ale against the assize. Fined 6d. Halmote held at Langchestre, 23 Oct., 5th year of said Bp. Burnhop Hampstels. To this Court came Robert Emerson and took from the lord I parcel of land called Kyttesfeld, containing 10 a. of land some time of Robert Smyth, wherein John Stele surrenders his right to the use of the sd. Robert. Halmote held at Langchestre, 23 Oct., 5th year of Bp. Richard. Caldrowley and le Holehowse. Robert Emerson, surety for Thomas Elrington. Halmote held at Darlington, 9 March, 6th year of sd. Bp. Bondgate in Darlington, 10 March, 6th year of sd. Bp. Bondgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror. Robert Emerson and Leonard Emerson, sureties for John Ward. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 9 July, 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Alexander Fethirstanhalgh, junior, fined 3s. 4d. for an assault upon George Emerson within the Church of Stanhope. Henry Emerson fined 20d. for an assault on Robert Tod against the peace. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 22nd Oct., 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Henry Emerson, surety for Thomas Lawes. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 22nd Oct., 6th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Henry Emerson, surety for Ralph Henryson. Robert Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Langchester, 5 March, 7th year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Adam Emerson, collector. Halmote held at Darlington, 10 Oct., 3 Ric., Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlyngton. Leonard Emerson, Collector. Halmote held at Darlington, 21 Oct., in the 5th year of Richard, Bishop of Durham. Bondgate in Darlyngton. Leonard Emerson, collector. Hole and the Sheriff what is incumbent upon the bailiff in the King's business. Halmote held at Darlington, 5 Feb., in the 2nd year of Thilandon

land. Fine 12d. Langchestre. Robert Emerson, aurety for Robert Hall. Halmote held at Chestre, 1 Ap., 1st year of sd. Bp. Whikham demise. George Emerson came and took of the lord 1 parcel of waste land lying at the west end of Swalwellonyng, containing 1a. of land. Fine 4d. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 6-1 ulty, 1st year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Hugh Emerson keeps I mangy horse (equin scabiosum) within the town to the injury of his neighbours. Fine 20d. Thomas Emerson came and took of the lord 1 parcel of waste land lying at the head of Gybbesgyll, containing 6 a. of land. Fine 2s. Halmote held there 12 Oct., 2nd year of sd. Bp. Stanhope. Adam Emerson fined 6d for unjustly prosecuting a plea of debt against William Wall. Halmote held at Langchestre, 13 Oct., 2nd year of sd. Bp. Burnhop and Haupstels. Robert Emerson, surety for Will. Chapman. The said Chapman has licence to let a tavern to Robert Emerson for S years, Robert Emerson, collector. Halmote held at Darlington, 5 Feb., 2nd year of sd. Bp. Bondgate in Darlington alice, late wife of Robert Emerson, came and took of the lord 2 messanges and 3 bovates of land in Bondgate in Darlington called Toddesland, and the moiety of 1 messuage and 1 garden lying on the north part of the Clayrawe there next the bridge of Darlington. Leonard Emerson, surety, Fine 8s. Halmote held at Darlington, 7 Oct, 3rd year of William, Blakwell. George Emerson and Anthony Smyth, Commissioners of the King by virtue of a writ "de dedimus potestatem," Halmote held there, 18 Jan., 22 Hen. VII. [1507], the see of Durham being vacant after the death of William, late Bp. there. Bondgate in Darlington. Leonard Emerson, juror. Halmote held there, 18 Jan., 22 Hen. VII. [1507]. Stanhope. Thomas Emerson, Collector. Wolsingham. Thomas Emerson, Collector for Grenewell. Halmote held at Darlington, 26 Ap., 22 Hen. VII. Stanhope. Robert Emerson, of Estyate, ditto, Wolsingham, 12th Oct., 23 Hen. VIII. Stanhope. R

singham, 5 Dec., 2nd year of Bp. Thomas. Stanehop. Robert Emerson, of Estyate, for cust. due, 661. Collectors are elected, viz., Richard Robynson and ux. [vife of] Roland Emerson. At halmote at Ankland, 13th of March, 2nd year of Bp. Thomas. Heghyngton. Wm. Emerson fined for assault and drawing blood from Wm. Heghyngton. Rd. Alewod assaulted Wm. Emerson, at 8t Stanhop, 15th March, 2nd year of Bp. Thomas. Thos. Emerson, senr., pays. 6d. customary due. At Stanhop, 28th Nov., 3nd year. Robert Emerson, of Estyate, for ditto 6d. At halmote at Chester He-Street], 11th Nov. same year. Ryton. John Joplyn took a lease of one tent. and 24 a. land in the town and territory of Ryton, their rights in which were surrendered by Margaret Joplyn, wife of ed. John, Elizabeth, wife of Humphrey Emerson, Johanna Carr and Alice Hogeson, as daurs. and heirs of John Meriey. At halmote at Wolsingham, 15th Feb. same year. Stanehop. Robert Emerson again pays 6d. Richard Emerson of Iresshopburne mowth, in the Forest of Wardell, assaulted Wm. Ledbeter. Simon Emerson is surety on a lease at Chester [le-Street] on the lat of the folg. March. At Stanehop, 14th July, 4th year of Bp. Thomas. Robert Emerson and the heirs of Thomas Emerson pays ed. At halmote at Langchester, 15th of the same month. Burnhope hamstell. Ch. istopher Emerson fined for not coming to court. At halmote at Houghton, 16th of same month. Tunatall. Richard Gate-hirde fined for insulting Johanna Emerson. At Chester-le-Street, on the 17th ditto. Agnes Emerson pays 6d. At Stanhopy. Robert Emerson was elected Collector. At halmote at Wolsingham, 37th Feb., 6th year of Bp. Thomas. Whikhm. George Emerson, 6th year of Bp. Thomas. Whikhm. George Emerson, 6th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhopp. Rolland Emerson was elected Collector. At halmote at Wolsingham, 21th Feb., 6th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhopp. Robert Hogeson and Anthony Emerson are fined for fighting. At halmote at Chester [le-Street], 22th June, 7th year of Bp. Thomas. Stanhoupe. Robert Emerson on an Anthony Emerson, of Sad Joha

APPENDIX. xcv

12d. fine. At halmote at Wolsingham, 25th of same month.

12d. fine. At halmote at Wolsingham, 25th of same mouth. Stanhoupe. Robert Emerson pays customary 6d. George, Ralph and William Emerson are fined for insulting George Westwod. Wolsingham. Thomas Emerson fined for non-attendance. At Whikham, 18th March, 13th year of Bp. Thomas. Ralf Emerson fined for assault. Ralf Emerson, son and heir of George Emerson, took lease of 4 a. Chekerland, lately held by his father, and alloa close called Aydencloce, paying fine thereon 12s. At Chestre, same date, he takes lease of a cottage and garden, held by his late father, paying 2s. thereon. At Stanehop, 10th July same year. Robert Emerson fined for non-appearance. At Whikham, 2lst Oct., 14th year of Bp. Thomas. Robert Emerson is fined.

Vol. 22, 15—21 Hen. VIII. (86 mems.). At halmote at Chester [leastreet], 3rd July, 1st year of Bp. Cardinal Thomas [Wolsey], 1523. Whikhame. Ralf Emerson mentioned. At halmote at Middleham, in the same month, Eayngton. Ralf Emerson fined 6d. At halmote at Stanehoupe, 22nd Feb., 2nd year. Robert Emerson, Collector for that place. At the same place, 19th of the following October. Robert Emerson fined for non-appearance, though he was surety on all the leases granted. William Emerson, of Horsleyburne, fined for keeping a hare warren contrary to stante. At Bedburne, at the same halmote. Anthony Emerson fined for assault. At Wolsingham. John Ferror fined for assault on Anthony Emerson. At Whikhaw, 20th Sept., 3rd year of Bp. Cardinal Wolsey. Ralf Emerson fined for breaking into an encleasure. At Stanhope, 28th April, 4th year. William Emerson fined for cutting down a tree. At halmote at Wolsingham, 18th Nov., 4th year. Wolsingham. George Emerson, brother and heir of Robert Emerson, another called Collmanrigh, formerly held by Robert Emerson, Collector, George Emerson, brother and heir of Robert Emerson, Chaplain, son and heir of Robert Emerson, chaplain, son halve and the said George. At halmote at Wolsingham, 21st Oct., 6th year of Bp. Cl. Wolsey. Stanhoupe. Chorge Emerson, pays custouary 6d. And a

for assault. At halmote at Aukland, 24th Oct., 8th year. Heghington. Thos. Emerson fined for assault. At Stanshoupe, 30th of May, 5th year. Richard Emerson fined for assault. At Cokerton, 5th June, 8th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Leonard Emurson fined for trespiess, and again on the 12th of March, folig. At Chester lie Street, 18th March, some year. John Birde, and Johanna, his wife, daughter of Jone John Birde, and Johanna, his wife, daughter of Jone John, surrender all pile to 1 the John March, 18th Year, 18th Year, 20th March, 18th Year, 20th March, 18th Year, Welsingham, Johanna Emerson, wife of Rahh Emerson, took leave of a parcel of hard 9 ells long and 1 ell broad, aurrendered to use of ad. Johanna and her heirs by Thomas Bukyll, son and h. of Anthony B., paying thereon 12d. At halmote at Wolsingham, 5th Nov., same year. Stanehoupe, Christopher Emerson fined for non-attendance, Roland Emerson fined for assault. At halmote at Chester Ile Street, Sth. June, 12th year. Whikham, John Hall, son of Rahph Hall, of Merlehills, deed, took (inter alia) lease of 4 a. Checkeriand and a close called Aydencloce, in Whikham, held by Ralph Emerson, of Swalwelles, to himself and his heirs, which had reverted into the hands of the Bishop through the murder of one Thos. Hall by ad. Ralph, for which ad. Ralph wastried, and found to have killed him in self-adence, by the Justices at the Durham Gaol Delivery, which lands Ralph Hall, father of John, bot, of the bishop. At Wolsingham, 16th June, same year. Anthony Emerson is among those fined for brewing strong drink contrary to the assize. At Stanehoupe, 17th Nov., 12th year. John Hall took lease of a cottage and garden formerly held by Ralph Emerson, of Swallwelles, and fallen in by reason of his killing T. Hall, as above. At Stanhoup, 10th April, 14th year. Roland Emerson fined for assault. Wolsingham, 13th year. Gloude Emerson fined for putting his horse in a ploughed field. At halmote at Wolsingham, 17th Oct., 14th year. Roland Emerson fined for proper stone of the daughters and

nard Emerson fined for not keeping up his fences and for assault, and for the first again sth May folls. Robert Emerson fined for cutting thorns. At Stanchoupe, 22nd Sept., 21st year. Thomas Emerson fined for assault. Blakwell. The tent. of Robert Emerson mentioned, 25th Sept., 21st year. Burnboupe and Hamstell. Robert Emerson. Oparlington, fined for non-attendance. At Cokerton, 12th May, 22nd year. Leonard Emerson pays the cust. 6d. At thestre [lestreet], 19th April, 7 Edw. VI. William Birde, son and heir of Johanna Emerson, took lease of ½ a cottage and ½ a. 1., held by his late mother, paying thereon 12d. fine. At Cokerton, 25th Jamis anne year. Leonard Emerson fined for not repairing fences, etc. At Stanhoup, 18th Oct., 24th year of Bp. Cuthbert. Thomas Blakett fined for assault on Thomas Emerson. At Cokerton, 25th of same month. Leonard Emerson fined for not mintaining his ditches at Newcloce and other places, etc. At Whikhame, 30th Nov. same year. The widow Emerson fined among others for not having her grain ground at the Lord's mill. At Stanhoupe, 12th July, 25th year. Robert Emerson fined for not mainly given by the contract of the day of t

cum Hausteles, 15 Sept., 6 Eliz. Robert Emerson, kinsman and heir of Robert Emerson, viz., a. and h. of Leonard Emerson, who was a and h. of st. Robert, took lease of a close called Hartishollyngs, and another parcel called Kittisfield, held by sd. late Robert; fine thereon, 20d. He resigns his right therein to Rd. Burhopp. At Stanhopp, 10 May, 7 Eliz. Robert Emerson demised to Nich. Maddyson ½ parcel of land called Bewdeleys, for 21 yrs., at rent of st. (Nich. Maddyson took a lease of it from the lord, 7 May, 10 Eliz.). At Wulsingham, same date, Robert Emerson, grandson and h. of Robert Emerson, of Darlington, took holding (lately belonging to Alexr. Brance-peth) which his late grandfather held. 26s. 8d. fine. At Stanhope, 25th Oct., 7 Elizabeth. George Emerson, of Powe, fined for assault. Robert Emerson, on J. Leonard, son of Robert, took lease of holding (formerly belonging to Alexr. Brandispethe), which his late grandfather had held. 26s. 8d. fine. At halmote at Darlington, 28th Oct., 7 Eliz. Hartburne. John Baltmansom fined for assault on Rob. Emerson, of Neytherhorsley, fined for assault; 2 May, 8 Elizabeth, 1566. At Stanhopp, 10th Oct., 8 Eliz. Robert Emerson fined for mon-attendance; and also at Bishopley, same date. At Stanhopp, 19th April, 9 Elizabeth. Roland Emerson fined for 2 separate assaults on R. Wall. At Wolsingham, same date. Ralph\* Emerson, son and heir of Johanna Emerson, took lease of a parcel of land 9 ells by 8 ells, which his late mother held, paying 12d. fine. (\*Robert, 24 Stanhopp, 10th Oct., 9 Elizabeth. Roland Emerson and George Emerson fined for assault at Aukland, 27th Oct., 9 Elizabeth. Byers. Humpbrey Emerson fined for overburdening the common. At Stanhopp, 7th May, 10 Eliz. Robert Emerson fined for assault on John Emerson. At Lynesakke, 7 May, 10 Eliz. Mathled Emerson fined for assault at Aukland, 17th May, 14 Eliz. Humphrey Emerson fined for person and George Emerson on Help of assault at the same halmote at Robert Emerson fined for George Emerson fined for freelpreash assaults

xevii

the customary due for "the staggarthe." At Wolsingham, 7 May, 21 Eliz. Cathbert Emerson, one of the Collectors. At Stanhopp, 3rd Nov., 22 Eliz. George Emerson, of Darlington, demised to Robert Chapman a cottage and yard, and 17 a. 1., a close of past. land called the Shitlopeolose, lying on the E. side of the Shitlepbrune, for 21 years, paying Ss. rent beyond the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhop, 184 June, 22 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury. At Wolsingham, same date. Arthur Emerson on Jury. At Wolsingham, same date. Arthur Emerson on Jury. At Stanhop, 28 April, 24 Eliz. George Emerson on the Jury. Robert Emers on demised to James Ray a parcel of laud called Cathingdaile, lying in the Spowle daile, contg. 2 a., for 13 years. At Wulsingham, same date. Robert Emerson demised to Ralph Aire 10 a. 1, for 21 years, paying 5d. ann. rent, besides the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhop, 11 Oct., 24 Eliz. George Emerson on jury. At Chester [le Street], 13th April, 25 Eliz. Brian Gelson demised to Ralph Aire 10 a. 1, for 21 years, paying 5d. dann. rent beyond the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhopp, 3d ann. rent, besides the farm rent to the lord. At Stanhopp, 20th April, 25 Eliz. George Emerson on Jury, and again on the 6th of Oct. same year. At Wolsingham, same date, Robert Emerson, Collector. At Stanhopp, 6th Oct., 25 Eliz. Robert Emerson on Jury, and again on the 6th of Oct. same year. At Stanhopp, 6th Oct., 25 Eliz. Robert Emerson surrendered his rights to a parcel of land called Cathingdale, lying in Sperot dale, to James Raye. At Stanhopp, 26th Sept. 36 Eliz. George Emmers on on Jury. At Stanhopp, 25th Sept. 36 Eliz. George Emmerson on warrendered his rights in a mess, and 14 a. 1. near Crawley Cot-lodge, and \$a. close there, contg. 1a., to Leonard Little. On the same day, viz., 9 June, 27 Eliz. Robert Emerson surrendered his rights in a mess, and 14 a. 1. near Crawley Cot-lodge, and \$a. close there, contg. 1a. to Leonard Little. On the same day, viz., 9 June, 26 Eliz. George Emerson, Collector. At Stanhopp, 25 July, 29

erson surrendered his rights in a mess., etc., and 2 closes called the Firthe and Whites Close, formerly in tenure of Alexander Branucepeth, in favour of William Wakson; and also in Seavye Close, lying under Shitlehopp Cragg, and a rood of meadow land abutting on the S. side of the st. close, formerly in tenure of Alexander Branucepeth, in favour of Guy C dilings. At Stanhopp, 11th June, 87 Elizabeth, George Emerson, foreman of Jury, Brian Emerson, Collector. Thomas Emerson fined 6d. At Stanhop, 18th Oct., 5 [7] Eliz. George Emerson on Jury (and again 18th May, 38 Eliz., and again 25th Oct., 38 Eliz.). Brian Emerson fined for incroachment at Newlandsyde, and also for exchanging land with Ralph Maddyson in Shitchehopfield without licence. At Lynsacke, 29th Oct., 38 Elizabeth, William Walton, s. and h. of Matilda Emerson, deed, took lease of a close contg. 3 roods, formerly heid by his mother. At Welsyngham, same date. Bartholomes Emerson and Alice his wife, formerly widow of John Chapman, demised to Jane and Marçarct Chapman a mess, etc., formerly heid by John Wilkinson, during the life of said Alice. At Stanhopp, 12th April, 39 Eliz. William Emerson, or Stotfoid-burne, fined for cutting timber. At Stanhopp, 3 Oct., 39 E.iz. George Emmerson, bailiff. At Stanhopp, 37 Ind., 40 Eliz. George Emmerson on Jury (and again 18th Oct., 40 Eliz., and again 9 March, 41 Eliz.). Thomas Emerson surrendered his rights in the Shitlehopclose, etc., in favour of Ralph Maddyson, At Alsmahop, 9 March, 41 Eliz. Ralph Maddyson fined for occupying the customary land of Brian Emerson, without licence. Bian Emmerson twithout licence. Bian Emmerson twithout bicence. Bian Emmerson twithout bicence. Bian Emmerson movily land again 14th Oct. follg., and again 24 Apr., 43 Eliz. Ralph Maddyson fined for an assault made on the pindar hy his wife and son. At Stanhopp, 9 March, 41 Eliz. George Emmerson on Jury.

Brunnerson on Jury.

Brunnerson on Jury.

Brunnerson on Jury.

Brunnerson fined for Emmerson on Stanhopp, 28th April, 42 Elizabeth. Geor

xcviii APPENDIX.

Emerson, of Saltburne, fined for assault. George Emerson, of Shitleyburne, fined for not repairing his fences at Brudeile. At halmote at Aukland, 22nd May, 5 James I. Byersgreane. Thomas Hopper, and Isabella, his wife, granted lease of a house and close in the rear, containing about 3\(^3\) acres, called Cornehill, and 3\(^3\) a ratele land, n w in occupation of Thomas Emerson, to said Thos. Emerson during lifetime of sd. Isabella. At Heighington, same date, John Emerson, for not having his bread baked in the lord's oven. At Stanhopp, 27 May, 5 Jas. I. George Emerson on Jury (bailiff, 12th folig. Oct.). Ralph Emerson fined: also George Emerson, of Newlandsyde. Richard Emerson fined for assault. At Wolsingham, same date. Edward Emerson surrenders his rights in a mess. and the Coalesclose als. Digingfeilde, in favour of Thomas Morgayne. On the preceding 5th of Sept. Michael Thompson had demised to Arthur Emerson a mansion house, garden, and 10 a. land, etc., for term of four years, in Wolsingham. At Stanhope, 16th May, 6 Jas. I. George Emerson, bailiff and foreman of Jury (and again 16th June, 7 Jas. I.). At Biersgreane, 8 June, 7 Jas. I. George Emerson, bailiff and foreman of Jury (and again 16th June, 7 Jas. I.). At Biersgreane, 8 June, 7 Jas. I. Thomas Hopper demised Longland close to Martin Emerson for 6 years without licence, and was therefore fined. At Heighington, same date. John Emerson sued for debt. At Stanhoppe, 20 Oct., 7 Jas. I. George Emerson, jun., bailiff (and again 7 June, 8 Jas. I.). At Wolsingham, same date. Edward Emerson took lease of a mess. and 12 a. l. called Coleclose als. Diggingfeilde, late in tenure of Jerrard Salven, Esq., in which Thomas Morgaine surrendered his rights. At Stanhopp, 17 June, 8 Jas. I. William Emerson fined for assault on wife of Wm. Emerson. At Wolsingham, same date. Edward Emerson into klease of a mess. and 12 a. l. called Coleclose, etc., in which Edward Emerson fined for his pith. At Stanhopp, 10 Jas. I. George Emerson, junr., bailiff. George Emerson med for Mr. E

No. 10. Staindrop, 6 and 7 Hen. VII. No mention of Emerson.
Cursitor Roll, No. 27. 10—14 Jas. I. Halmote held at Darlington, 20th May, 10 Jas. I. [1612]. Bondgait in Darlington. Henricus Oswold, Thomas Emerson . . . Jur. Halm te held at Midlham. 22nd May, 10 Jas. I. [1612]. Radus. Mayson quer, de Johe. Emerson in placito debiti Et predict. defend. fecit defalt, ix.s. Halmote held at Darlington, 26th Oct., 12 Jas. I. Bondgait in Darlington. The Jurors present Thomas Emerson for contempt, 3d. To this Court came Thomas Emerson and Leonard Emerson his son and heir apparent, and took from the lord 3 roods of land and 1 parcel of meadow containing 4 rood of land lying in Blackwelfield. Robert Huetson surrendered his right in the said premises into the hands of the lord to the use of the said Thomas and Leonard Emerson and their families (sequel.) in right according to the custom of the court, they paying the accustomed rent for the same. Halmote held at Sedgfield, 25th Ap., 14 Jas. I. [1616]. Sedgfeilde. The Jurors present John Emerson because he did not repair his hedges at Brackes, 2d. And the said John for contempt, 2d.

No. 6 (Inqs. p.m., etc.). Elizabeth (34 mems.). At Inquisition taken at Durham, 18th Dec., 6 Eliz., pr. that

Roland Emerson acquired from Sir Wm. Bellases, and Margt. his wife, 2 mes., 20 a. l., etc., etc., in Wardayle and Stanbopp, held in chief by military service, with licence of the Bp., and was in receipt of the profits, etc., therefore, from lst Apr., 1st year of Bp. James, to the date of present Inquisition.

No. 7, fol. 2. In a terrier of Bp. William, July—Aug., 12 Jas. I. Brian Emerson is returned as having acquired a mess., garden, 10 a. l., 20 a. meadow, 10 a. past., in Ruckhopsyde, psh. of Stanhopp, from Ralph Fetherston-haugh, gent., by fine of 20 July, 5 Jas., which premises, according to Inq. taken 25 May, 9 Jas., are held of the Bp. of Durham in chief, of ann. value of 40s. Fol. 4. Same date. A sum of £270 is entered as due from Brian Emerson, and Katherine his wife; William Emerson, and Margaret his wife; Elizabeth Phillipp, and Abne Phillipp, daurs. and co-heirs of William Phillipp, deed, on lands in Marshall meadows, Eastgate, Scowterley, Shitlopelese and Stanhopp, etc., for default of payment by the said co-heiresses during 30 years, from the date of the Inq., p.m. on said Wm. Phillip, to last 30th of May. They show a discharge under the seal of Bp. Matthew. Fol. 13. Extent of lands in hands of Bp. Richard, for various causes, undated. From farm tenents of lands in Stanhopp, alienated by Thomas Emerson to one George Emerson, without licence, of 20s. per ann. value, as appears by Inq. taken 23 Sept., 13 Jas. 1., and continues to (?) present time, viz., 25th Sept., 18 Jas. 1., of same value, £5. Fol. 201. At some date previous to 1630, George Emerson to alienate by fine or otherwise, to John Todd and Robert Todd, 2 mess., etc., in Bellerside, peh. of Wolsingham. Fol. 524. 28th May, 1616, £10 reed, from William Emerson, junr., of Stretyate (? Eastgate), yeoman, for recog. entered into, 27th Sept., 1615. William Emerson, ent., of same place, surety.

2 mess, etc., in Bellerside, psh. of Wolsingham. Fol. 524. 28th May, 1616, £10 reed. from William Emerson, junr., of Stretyate (†Eastgate), yeoman, for recog. entered into, 27th Sept., 1615. William Emerson, senr., of same place, surety.

Bundle 9 (Recogns.). Fol. 5. June, 3rd year of Bp. Thomas (Wolsey). Anthony Emerson, of Bedburn Park, yeoman, sought writ of Supplicasit r. Richard Hogesson de Hogeknoll and others.

Bundle 10 (Memda of Leases). (Parts of the pages eaten away.) Fol. 9. 19th May [?4th] year of Bp. Richard (1497 added 1 elow in the Margin). Lease of the East Quarter, North side of Stanhop Park, to Roulland. Emryson. Sureties: Henry Emerson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman, Lease of the East Quarter, South side, on the same day, to Geoffrey Emerson, Alexander Emerson, Robert Todd and Richard Watson. Lease of the West Quarter of Stanhop Park, South side, to John Henryson, of Wolsingham, yeoman; Rouland Herryson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; Thomas Watson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; William Emerson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; Thomas Watson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; and Geoffrey Emreson, of Stanhop Park, yeoman; of Blakeden, is surety on a lease; and at the same time he takes a lease of the Estblakdene, in conjunction with Thomas Rycherdson. Edward Emreson is one of the sureties. Fol. 13. Same date, Edward Emerson, of hernwell, yeoman, takes lease of le hernwell. Robert Emereson, a surety. Robert Emereson, of Isopburn, Papewrthill (? afterwards spelt Papeworthill) takes lease of the sureties. Fol. 13. One of the Ireshopburn Papeworthill. Edward Emereson, of the Ireshopburn Papeworthill. Edward Emereson, of Hernwell. Robert Emereson, a surety. Robert Emereson, of Isopburn, Papewrthill (? afterwards spelt Papeworthill) takes lease of the Same date, Adam Emereson is admitted tenant "in tabernand." inter atia. Fol. 19. 20th May, 5 Bp. Richard, John Hall and George Emereson of the same, are sureties for Edward Emereson, of Fernwell. Fol. 20. George Emereson, of Brymell, and Edward Emereson, of Rungshawell (? Hanging Wel

APPENDIX. xcix

Bundle 141 (Surrenders of Copyhold lands). 22 March, 7 James I. Edward Emerson surrd. a mess. and 12 a. 1. called Colectose als. Bigginffield 7], in Wolsingham, formerly in ten. of Jerrerd Salven, Esq., to the use of George Emerson, his brother. Witnessed by Raulphe Emerson, etc. (Signed) Edwarde Emersone.

Bundle 143 (Coroner's Inqs.). At an Inq. held at Greatham, Co. Durham, 11 June, 14 Jas. I., Christopher Emerson and John Emerson were on the Jury.

Bundle 151 (Extents of Land, Eliz.). 8 Q. Eliz. A Fine betw. Ralph Watson and Henry Watson, 2.; and Henry Parkinson and Margery his wife, and John Emerson, gent., defore., a mess. and land in Graftons, psh. of Haughton.

gent., defore, a mess. and many Haughton. Bundle 152 (Extents, Chas. I.). An entry of the alien-ation of lands in Stanhopp, by Thomas Emerson to George

Hanghton.

Bundle 152 (Extents, Chas. I.). An entry of the alienation of lands in Stanhopp, by Thomas Emerson to George Emerson.

Bundle 154 (Patents). Letters Patent, dated 6 Nov., 1630, granting pardon to said Thomas and George Emerson, for said alienation, and for subsequent alienation by George to John Rychardson and Ursula his wife.

Bundle 155 (Indents.), No. 63, 22nd Feb., 29 Eliz., between Roland Emerson, of Rucopp in Wardell, psh. of Stanhopp, Co. Durham, of the one part; and Michaell Pemberton, of the City of Durham, yeomap, of the other, being deed of sale by Emerson to Pemberton of premises in Stanhope, for £40.

Bundle 157 (Process at Westr., 13 James I.). At an Inq. taken at the City of Durham, 21 Oct., 13 Jas. I., Thomas Emerson is the first-named of the Jury.

(Bundle 158 is a collection of writs for commissions to take Inqs. p.m. As all the inqs. p.m. have been searched, this bundle has been omitted.)

Bundle 159 (Writs, Jas. I.). Writ, dated 25 May, 10 Jas. I., in action by Robert Nevile, gent., v. Lawrence Newbye... Robert Emerson... and Ralph Emerson, for trespass.

Bundle 192 (Inqs.). Anthony Emerson was one of the Jury on an Inq. taken at Durham, 28 April, 1 Car. I. Thomas Emerson was one of the Jury on an Inq. taken at Durham, 7 Oct., 22 Jas. I.; and also at Durham, 21 Jan., 20 Jas. I.

Bundle 193 (Writs, etc.). William Emerson is on the Jury on 100 taken at Durham, 9 Oct., 5 Geo. I. (This

Bundle 192 (Inqs.). Anthony Emerson was one of the Jury on an Inq. taken at Durham, 28 April, 1 Car. I. Thomas Emerson was one of the Jury on an Inq. taken at Durham, 7 Oct., 22 Jas. I.; and also at Durham, 21 Jan., 20 Jas. I.

Bundle 193 (Writs, etc.). William Emerson is on the Jury on Inq. taken at Durham, 9 Oct., 5 Geo. I. (This bundle is of mixed dates, tho cald. as of Car. I.)

No. 24. At a halmote held at Darlington, 5 May, 12 Eliz. (Bondgate Division). John Emerson fined 6d. for not making a fence. At halmote at Darlington, 13 Oct., 12 Eliz. (Bondgate Division). Robert Emerson on Jury, and was surety for Thos. Jackson; also on Jury of ditto, 20th June, 13 Eliz. On 19th May, 14th Eliz., he was fined 6d. for not making a fence. At halmote at Darlington, 23rd April, 15 Bliz. (Bondgate Division). Robert Emerson on the Jury; also on 2nd Oct., 15 Eliz., and 5 May, 16 Eliz.; on 19th Sept., 16 Eliz. At halmote at Darlington, 21 April, 17 Eliz. (Bondgate Division). John Emerson and Robert Emerson, on Jury. The latter also on 8th Nov., 17 Eliz.; 25th May, 18 Eliz.; 25th Sept., 18 Eliz.; 4th May, 21 Eliz.; 23rd Sept., 21 Eliz.; 19th April, 24 Eliz., when Thomas Ventresse was fined for making an affray on Robt. Emerson. He was on Jury, 13th Oct., 24 Eliz.; 27th April, 25 Eliz.; 9 Oct., 25 Eliz.; 17th Sept., 26 Eliz., when he was fined 4d for not appearing at Court; and Edmund Hodgshon was fined for making an affray on him. At this last Court (17 Sept., 26 Eliz.), Thomas Emerson took from the lord pasture for 3 beasts called the midlemore, formerly held by Lawrence Bucke. At halmote at Darlington, 12 May, 27 Eliz.; (Bondgate Division). Robert Emerson on Jury; also on 26th Sept., 30 Eliz. At halmote at Darlington, 7th May, 30 Eliz. (Bondgate Division). Robert Emerson on Jury; also on 26th Sept., 30 Eliz. At halmote at Darlington, 7th Oct., 23 Eliz.; 22 Sept., 33 Eliz. (Bondgate Division). Thomas Emerson on Jury; also on 26th Sept., 30 Eliz. (Bondgate Division). Thomas Emerson on Jury; also on 26th Sept., 30 Eliz. (Bon

also member of Jury, 16th Apr I, 36 Eliz.; 17th Oct., 36 Eliz.; 18th June, 37 Eliz.; 16th Oct., 37 Eliz.; 1st April, 39 Eliz.; 29 May, 40 Eliz.; 24 Oct., 40 Eliz.; 3 May, 41 Eliz.; 10th Oct., 41 Eliz.

No. 26. At halmote at Darlington, 23 April, 42 Eliz.

No. 26. At halmote at Darlington, 23 April, 42 Eliz.

No. 26. At halmote at Darlington, 14 Oct., 44 Eliz.

Glondgate Division). Thomas Emerson on Jury, and Collector. He was on Jury, 14 Oct., 43 Eliz.; 15 May, 44 Eliz. At halmote at Darlington, 14 Oct., 44 Eliz.

Glondgate Division). Thomas Emmerson surrendered his title to a mes., etc., in Bondgate, and a lease of the same was taken by John Atkinson. At a halmote, 11th May, 1 James I. Cecilia and John Hodshon sue Thomas Emmerson for wrongfully making a thoroughfare through their ground on the Midlemoore. Sentence given in his favour. At a halmote, 23 Oct., 1 James I. Thomas Emmerson on Jury; also on 7 May, 4 James I.; 21 May, 5 Jas. I.; is mentioned at halmote on 22 Oct., 5 Jas. I. At a halmote, 24 May, 6 Jas. I. An order given that Thomas Emerson and his tenants at "lawe moores" (among others) shall have and use a way from Consley lenyng through their pasture. At a halmote, 21 June., 7 Jas. I. Thomas Emerson on Jury; also on 3 Oct., 7 Jas. I.; i June, 5 Jas. I. At a halmote, 4 June, 8 Jas. I. Thomas Emerson took a lease of half a croft, next the tent. of the late Robt. Todd, in which Jas. Dayle gave up his rights. At a halmote, 25 Oct., 8 Jas. I. Thomas Emerson on Jury; also on 19th April, 9 Jas. I., when he was Collector. Un Jury also on 6th Sep., 9 Jas. I. At halmote at Sedgfeild (Sedgfeild Division), 8 Sept., 9 Jas. I. Elizabeth Lambe pletf. 10d.

No. 28. At halmote at Darlington (Bondgate Division), 9 Oct., 14 Jas. I. Thomas Emerson on the Jury; also on

Jury also on 6th Sep., 9 Jas. I. At halmote at Sedgfeild (Sedgfeild Division), 8 Sept., 9 Jas. I. Elizabeth Lambe sued John Emerson for debt; verdict given that deft. owes pltff. 10d.

No. 28. At halmote at Darlington (Bondgate Division), 9 Oct., 14 Jas. I. Thomas Emerson on the Jury; also on 18th June, 15 Jas. I.; 22 Oct., 15 Jas. I.; 29th April, 16 Jas. I., when Thomas Emerson and Leonard Emerson, his son and heir, took lease of ½ a bovate of the Townelande, resigned by Thomas Hodgshon. At halmote at Darlington, 22 Oct., 16 Jas. I. Thomas Emerson on Jury; also on 2 April, 17 Jas. I.

Brancepeth Court Rolls. No Rolls preserved at the P.R.O., 1500—1600. Examined for mentions of Emerson—(1) 171, No. 2 (Brancepeth, including Willington, Stockley, East Brandon, Eldon, etc., 9 and 10 Hen. VII. [1494—5], a roll of 4 mems.). Mem. 4. Christofer Emereson mentioned in a list of names belonging to Willington (the last entry on the roll, which breaks off here abruptly without any summing up of fines, etc.), given at a Court held at Brauncepath, 30th April, 10 Hen. VII. (2) 171, No. 3 (Brauncepeth, as above, 7 and 8 Jas. I., a roll of 4 membranes). No mention of Emerson.

Portfolio171, No. 12 (1690 A.D.) Weardale. Reverend in xpo pris Tobie dina p viden Dunelm Epi fforest, . . . pred xj Aprilis, Anno Regni Regine Elizabethe nunc, etc., xlij. [The beginning of this roll is tora right away on both sides.] Freeholders. Robtus. Emerson de Newfeld, Tho. Emerson pro terr. io Stanhop et ffertyfeild Brianus Emerson. Tenent. p. termin annos. Georg. Emerson, Robtus. Emerson for tert io Stanhop et ffertyfeild Brianus Emerson. Tenent. p. termin annos. Georg. Emerson, Cuthbertus Emerson, Thomas Emerson de la Davtherisheile, Robtus. Stevenson pr. (7) ad Cuthbt. Emerson, Cuthbertus Emerson de eadem, Arthur Emerson de Ludwell, George Emerson de Sparteley, vid. Emerson de Brutherley, Nicolas Emerson de eadem, Willms. Emerson de Brotherley, Nicolas Emerson de Gatecastle, Cuth. Emerson de Brotherley, Nicolas Emerson, of Gatecastle, uth. Emer

Emerson fined 4s. Jurous within the said forest. Tho. Emerson de Arnopburne, Radus. Emerson do Datherisheile. Who say that Halph Emerson cut down I ash. Fined 12d. Thomas Emerson for the same, 4d. "Item there is a paine laid that if any of the Coppie-holders of Rokopside doe Cut any woode within Wedow Emerson's tenement at Hinging Wells for eveile Burden—yld." "A Hyerley holden, the 2 of May, 1595, by the general Consentes of theise followinge, viz., Ralph Maddeson . . Ralph Emerson . . . George Emers n. Elizabeth Emerson, Geo. Emerson, Alle Emerson, Wm. Emerson, Cuthbert Emerson, Elis Emerson. "Alta (7) floresta de Wardell. Visus franc plegit cum Cur. ibm. tent. apud Westgate Castle decimo quinto die Octobr. Anno regni dni. Jacobi Dei, etc., quinto corau Johe. Gill, gen. depatat. Cuthbit. Pepper Millt. magistri forestar. Dni. Willimi. Epi. Dunclm. foreste predict. Decanus et Capitilus. Cathedralis ecclesis Dunclm. seon. (essoign-excused) per Arthur Emerson. Thomas Tunstall esson. per Georgiu. Emerson. Hugo Hodgalon esson. per Georgiu. Mpres. Vidua Emerson acson. per Michem. Whitfelld. Quer. Cuthbitus. Emerson queritur versus Jenkem 1 sinbrigge in placito debiti—y.z. Johes. Sheale cas-m. per Robtum. Emerson, Zhan Emerson, Guntbetta. Emerson, Hugo Hodgalon. Jurator. de floresta. Brianos Emerson, Cuthbitus. Emerson. Hugos Cur. super Georgium Emmerson. Jurator deut dei floresta. Brianos Emerson, Cuthbitus. Emerson, India of the single in misericordia—iji.s. ilij.d. Item presentant quod est queddam fossatum inscontatum apud Burneloppe faweditch in defectu Rici. Waller et Johis. Emerson ad nocumentum popull dni. Regis. Ideo uterque eorum in misericordia—iji.s. ilij.d. Jurator. de parco. Juratores dicunt quod Georgius Emmerson. Hugo Cur. super Georgium Emmerson. Cuthbitus. Emerson porcos et bident. suas pascen. in pastur. voc. fiirth sine warmant. dni. leco in misericordia—iji.s. ilij.d. William Emerson assaulted Wan. Newbye. Fined 10s. John Emerson assaulted Wan. Newbye. Fined 10s. John Emerson assaulted win. Newbye

juror. George Emerson, of Shitleyburne, fined 6d. for not repairing his hedges to the injury of the neighbours. Wolsingham. Robert Emerson, Collector for Wigdde. Ralph Emerson complains against Cuthbort Lyn for plea of debt, 23s. 4d. Halmote of said Bp. held at Uarlington, 4th May, 11 Jas. I. Blackwell. Homas Emerson came and took from the lord 2 bovates of Exchequer land in blackwell, whereon Robert Garnet, gent, having a right, surrendered it into the hand of the lord at Littleburne, S. 4d Dec., 10 Jas. I. 1612], to the use of the said Thomas. Thomas Emerson came and took from the lord 1 parcel of land containing 4 a. of meadow lying under Baydell banks in a field called Bluckwelleid, which Robert Garnet surrendered into the hands of the lord on the said 3rd Dec., Bondgate in Darlugoon. Thomas Emerson, juror. Halmote of said Bp. held at Wolsingham, 26th Uct, 11 Jas. I. Stanhope. George Emerson, juror. Brian Emerson fixed 6s. 8d. because he dembed his customary lands to William Gray for divers years without licence of the Gart. Henry Blaxton, gent, fixed 6s 8d. because he dembed his customary lands to divers penson without licence, monoget 3tous, to the widow success without licence of the Gart. Henry Blaxton, gent, Inned 6s 8d. became he demised his customary lands to divers penson without licence of the Gart. Henry Blaxton and the said and the said and the land of the lord 2 bovates of Stxhequer land in Blackwell which Thomas Emerson surrendered, 9 June, 11 Jas. 1, slace 1 parcel of I fand containing 4 a. of meadow lying under Burden of Indian Standard Standard

ci APPENDIX.

gent., and Mary his wife, and Ralph Maddeson, Esq., denised to Ralphi Emerson 1 close called the Holme, I close Westershitopfeild, I parcel of land called Shitleyburne, to wit, of I nessuage, I barn, and Is a. of land lying in 3 fields sometime of Thos. Marshall, to hold for 21 years, paying therefore yearly 27. Wolsingham. Hold Iying in 3 fields sometime of Thos. Marshall, to hold for 21 years, paying therefore yearly 27. Wolsingham. Balmote of same held at Darlington, 27 Oct., 13 Jas. I. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. Emerson, juror. Thos. Emerson fined 2d. for not repairing hedges, Halmote of same held at Sedgfield, 25 Ap., 14 Jas. I. Sedge-field. John Emerson fined 2d. for not repairing hedges, Halmote of same held at Wolsingham, 30 Ap., 14 Jas. I. Stalhope, Geo. Emerson, juror. Proclamation for heir of Geo. Emeson. Francis Fetherstonhalghe, and heir of Anthony Fetherstonhalghe, deed, took of the lord 1 tent. lying on New andsvde, cont. 24 a. of land, wherein Geo. Emerson and Eliz. his wife, late relict of the said Arthur, having right of widowhood for her life, baving sight surrended, 20 Dec., 13 Jas. 1; also 3 a. of land, sometime the waste of the lord in Bullihop, which the said Geo. an 1 Eliz. likewise surrendered (in this case the name is Arthur in both instances). Francis Fetherstonhalghe, s. and heir of Geo. Emerson, took of the lord 1 parcel of laud cont. 3 a. lying on the south part of the tent. of said Eliz. at Newlandsyde, extending over the waste called Bollihop. The said Francis F. denised to Geo. Emerson and Eliz. this wife the moiety of 1 tent, lying upon Newlandsyde, cont. 3 a. lying on south side of tent. of Seo. Emerson, late of Arbur Fetherstonhalghe, at Newlandsyde, Halmote of said Eliz. at Newlandsyde; also the other half of said premises. Will. Biners m, younger s. of Geo. Emerson, late of Arbur Fetherstonhalghe, at Newlandsyde, Halmote held at Darlington, 19 Marchall Processing the said of the sockapare rightes in Grangelose and pasture for 3 beasts in Grangfield, which Thos. Hodshon s

the said town. Halmote of Richard, Bp. of Durham, held at Darlington, 23 Ap., 16 Jas. I, 1618]. Cockerton. Thos. Hodgshon took of the lord I parcel of pasture with a parcel of Cockerton Moore containing about 12 a. late parcel of I messuage and 2 bovates of land in Cockerton, which Thomas Emerson and Leonard Emerson his son surrendered to the use of the said Thomas Hodgshon. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. Emerson, Juror. Thos. E. and Leonard E. his son took of the lord the moiety of I bovate of land of the Towneland, which Thos. Hodgshon surrendered to their use. Halmote of Ric., Bp. of Durham, held at Wolsingham, 7 May, 16 Jas. I. [1618]. Stanhope. Ralph Emerson, Juror. Halmote held at Stockton, 20 Oct., 16 Jas. I. Bondgate in Darlington. Thos. E., Juror. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 30 Oct., 16 Jas. I. Stanhope. Ralph E., Juror. Halmote held at Akland, 24 Mar., 17 Jas. I. Glester. John E. comp ains against Marmaduke Boomer for debt, Halmote held at Akland, 24 Mar., 17 Jas. I. Byersgreene. Ric. Hopper and Agnes his wife demise to Martin E. 1 cotage and 1 close called Wallefeilde for 10 years. Halmote held at Juror. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 30 Juror. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 3 Juro, 14 Jas. I. Juror. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 3 Juror, 14 Jas. I. Juror. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 3 Juror, 14 Jas. I. Juror. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 3 Juror, 15 Jas. I. Juror. Halmote held at Wolsingham, 3 Juror, 17 Jas. I. Stanhope. Hen. Blaxton, gent., tok of the lord 1 parcel of land called Shitleyburne, etc., etc., Mentions a mansion house and barn now in occupation of Geo. E. Iying on the south of the common way leading from Wolsingham to Stanhope. Hen. Blaxton, gent., tok of the 10rd 1 parcel of Jurian, etc., 9 March, 5 Jas. I. We have granted to Geo. Emerson, senior, and Geo. E., junior, the office of noe of the keepers of our park of Stanhope for one of the keepers of our park of Stanhope for held file of Stanhope for one of the keepers of their lives. Wm., Bj. of Durham, etc., 9 March, 5 Jas. I. We have granted t

of Stanhope within the ancient forest of Weardale, toge her with pasture for 1 horse within the said park for the better execution of the said office, and has constituted them keepers as one office, for their lives, at the yearly fee of 5s. 6d.: 12 Sept., 14 Jas. L., 1616. On the same day the said Bp. grants to the said George and Ralph Emerson, "gen.," the office of the bailiwick of Stanhope, in Wardell, in co. Durham, with pasture for 1 horse, for their lives, at a yearly fee of 40s.

No. 98. Jas. I. No Emersons.

No. 101. Richard, Bp. of Durham. Whereas, by Inqu. taken at Durham, 29 Sept., 3 Chas. I. [1627], after the death of Christopher Emerson, of Breerton, in co. Durham, yeoman, it was found that the sd. Christr. died seised in his demesne as of fee of 1 close of pasture called Sellesside (?) and 1 other close called Marcebancke, in Wolsingham, next the Briggend, late of Thoe. Farrowe, which are held of us in chief by knight's service, and are worth per aun., clear, 1620, and that Robert E. is his and next heir, and was then aged 20 years. Now, the sd. Rob. being of full age, we give him licence to enter into sd. premises without proof of age. Durham, 8 Oct., 1627.

No. 108. Thos., Bp. of Durham. Permission to Rob. Emerson [no place given] to alienate to John and Rob. Todd 2 mess., S a. of meadow and 20 a. of pasture in Bellerside, in par. of Wolsingham, to hold to them and their heirs for ever. 24 Aug., 1637.

No. 110. Lands held of Bp of Durham in chief in co. Durham, and alienated without licence. . . . . of the tenants of certain lands in Stanhope alienated by Thos. Emerson to Geo. E. without licence, extending to 20s. p. ann., from the time of the Inqn. taken 24 Sept., 13 Jas. I., up to the 24th day of Sept., 12 Class. I., to wit, for 21 years—221. Of the issues of certain lands in Stanhope alienated by Ralph Fetherstonhalgh, esq., to Brian Emerson by fine levied 2 Aug. 5, by inqn. taken 20 May, 9 Jas. I., extending to 49s. per ann., and up to 20 Nov., 12 Chas. I., to wit, 25 years and 6 months—251.

That wise and great King Henry VIII. ordered parish registers to be established in 1538, and these valuable records are accepted as evidence in a law court. Unfortunately many parsons have kept them badly, lost them, avoided the duty of sending transcripts to the various registers, and nowadays charge extortionate sums for extracts. Perhaps could all the parsons' dealings in the matter of parish registers be revealed, nothing would prove more the low movade of many of the clergy, and nothing causes so much worry to the genealogist as the combined incompatency and greed of many of the clergy—on the other hand, there are, of course, a me enlightened and generous parsons who help all they can and claim only a just fee, in some rare cases returning even their just fees. The sooner the parish registers are all removed to the Public Record Office the better for everybody.

CO. DURHAM.

St. Mark Le Bow, Durdam, 1571—1640.

Marriages, Robert Stod and Eliz. Emerson, 8 Pec., 1596.

William Emerson, of the par. of Stanhopp, gent., and Anne Atkinson, of the par. of Stanhopp, gent., and Anne Atkinson, of the par. of Stanhopp, gent., and Lameston, 27 June, 1635.

Burials. Carsar [sic] margin. One Emerson, 23 June, 1586. John E., prisoner, 28 Ap., 1591. Gabriel E., prisoner, 25 Oct., 1596.

St. Margaret's Crosscate (Chapelery), Durham, 1558—1640.

Baptisms. Geo. Emsonn. 1 Feb., 1558. Rob., s. of John E., 24 Aug., 1589. Robt., son Jainkin E., 13 Oct., 1594. Hewe, s. of Jhon, 15 Ap., 1599. Nicholaus, fil. John E., 7 Jan., 1615. Anna, fil. Johannis E., 27 Mar., 1631.

Marriages. Robt. Bowocke and Agnes E., 28 July, 1583. Lancelot Richardson and Eliz. Enerson, 28 July, 1583. Lancelot Richardson and Eliz. Enerson, 28 July, 1583. Lancelot Richardson and Eliz. Enerson, 28 July, 1585. John Ramsey and Eliz. E., 21 June, 1612. Peter Nattres and Anna E., 18 June, 1620. Radulphus E. and Anna Ke., 1600.

Burials, Lance, E., 10 Aug., 1575. Agnes Enerson, 23 June, 1581. Rowland E., "suspens." apud Dryborne, 26 July, 1581. John E., 26 Ap., 1582. Janking E., 24 Aug., 1593. Robt. E., 21 Oct., 1594. Ann E., 14 Mar., 1596. Wm. E., s. Geo., 3 Oct., 1597. Daine E., 9 Oct., 1597. Widow E., 8 June, 1623. Eliz., d. of John E., 4 Mar., 1589.

1597. Widow E., 8 June, 1020. 2012, 4 Mar., 1638.
Sr. Mary The Less, Durham, 1599—1640.
Marriages. John Emerson and Frances Newton, 30 June,

Sr. Mary The Less, Durrham, 1559—1640.

Marriages. John Emerson and Frances Newton, 30 June, 1607.

Sr. Oswald's, Durrham, 1538—1640.

[Gap between 1592 and 1598.]

Baptisms. Jenet Hemerson, 20 Nov., 1545. Allyson E., 6 July, 1560. Rawffe E., 21 Nov., 1560. Marget E., 15 May, 1568. Rawffe E., 6 Aug., 1570. Thomazine E., d. of Robert E., gen., 14 Nov., 1628.

Marriages. John Tedeastell and Allyson Hemerson, 14 Nov., 1545. Martyne Baitmason and Annes E., 16 June, 1566. Rawffe E. and Issebell Choplynge. 20 Ap., 1567. Thomas Proctor and Agnes E., 24 July, 1586. John E. and Grace Jefferson, 30 Nov., 1614. Thos. Shaw and Ceuse E., 13 June, 1625. Robert E., gen., and Ellinor Thompson, wedow, 23 Dec., 1627.

Burials. Issebell E., 9 June, 1543. Lyonnell E., 22 Mar., 1561. Marget E., 26 Mar., 1587.—Burials. Issebell E., 9 June, 1587. Raphe E., 4 Sept., 1587. Margarett E., wiffe of Tho. E., of Wardaile, 30 Nov., 1619. Robert E., yeom., 1 Jan., 1630—1.

SAINT GILES IN THE CITY OF DURRAM, 1587—1640. Marriages. 1636, Thomas E., mercator pannarius uxorem duxit Graciam Walton, filiam Nicolai Walton Artin. Magistri viges mo quarto Januarii. 1640. Thomas Snawdon, uxorem duxit Elizabetham Emmerson, 19° die Maii. Lionel Emmerson uxorem duxit Graciam Dobson parcebiae eStannop, 8° die Junii. William E. and Elizabeth E., 16 Aprill, 1660.

Burials. 1587, Margrett E., 23 October.

Sr. Nicholas, Durrham, 1540—1540.

Baptisms. Ales, d. of Anthonie E., 30 Nov., 1612. Thos., s. of Anthonie E., dyer, 25 Sept., 1614. Eliz., d. of Thos. E., cordiner, 8 July, 1621. Thos s. of Christopher E., cordiner, 8 July, 1624. John, s. of same, 30 Mar., 1627.—Cuthbert, s. of same, 23 Mar., 1627.—S. Jayne, d. of same, 17 July, 1631. Anne, d. of same, 24 Aug., 1634. Mary, d. of same, 23 Feb., 1636—7. Frances, d. of Thomas E., 27 Dec., 1687.

Marriages. Raiph E., and Margaret his wife, 4 July, 1545. [In these early registers the wife's maiden name is not given.] Thos, E. and Jayne, 23 May, 1619. Christopher E., 27 Oct., 1622. John Wyeliff and Alice E., 24 Ju

to that date were entered in the Bishop Wearmouth Registers.]

LANCHESTER, 1560—1640.

[From the beginning up to 1603 more than half the entries are absolutely lilegible.]

. . . son of Ralph Emmerson, was . . 2 March (?) 1602. [Gap from 1603—1687.]

PITTINGTON, 1574—1640

[A few entries on first 3 pages quite illegible.] Nil.

BISHOF AUCKLAND, ST. ANDREW'S, 1558—1700.

Baptisms. "A chyld called Martin E., 9 Sept., 1565."

John, son of John E., 10 Feb., 1582—3. "Annas," d. of Henry E., 23 July, 1587. Helen, base dau. of William E., of Byers, 5 July, 1620. George, s. of William E., of Byers, 5 July, 1620. George, s. of William E., of Byers, 5 July, 1620. George, s. of William E., of Byers, 5 July, 1630. Anne E., d. of same, 17 Oct., 1630.

Gisc.] John, s. of Thos. E., of Byersgreen, 23 Sept., 1631—2. Margaret, d. of Wm. E., of Byersgreen, 23 March, 1633. Jane, d. of Wm. E., of same, 28 Sept., 1634. Eliz, d. of Thos. E., of Byersgreen, 26 March, 1634. George, a. of George E., of Biasgreen, 4 Sep., 1636. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of same, 26 Feb., 1636—7.

ciii APPENDIX.

Thos., s. of Wm. E., of same, 4 Mar., 1637—8. Marie, d. of Wm. E., of Bias, 18 Oct., 1642.
Marriages. George Rulles and Margt. E., 6 Feb., 1575—6.
Xpofer Grenwell and Jaine E., 17 June, 1576. Martin Robinsonn and Issabel E, 17 May, 1580. John E. and Jennat Hynd, 24 June, 1582. Launclot Andersonn and Annas E., 24 May, 1584. Henry E. and Elline Horslie, 22 May, 1584. George E. and Jennet Joly, 9 Sept., 1588. Wm. Willson and Mary E., 9 Aug., 1618. Geo E., of Stanhope, and Isabel Wall, of Midrige, in this par, on 23 May, 1626. Thos. E. and Helen Johnson, 29 May, 1627. Wm. E. and Anne Blacket with a "Lycens," 24 Feb., 1628—9. Thos. E. and Anne Hocket, 9 June, 1629.
Burials. Jaine E., a child, 17 May, 1668. Wedow E., 3 Jan., 1571—2. Eliz. E., 6 Nov., 1576. Jas. E., Auckland, 14th Oct., 1590. "Ymiffcaie" E., 15 Aug., 1593. Wife of Geo. E., of South Church, 19 May, 1600. Jennett E., 24 May, 1610. Geo. E., 11 Dec., 1613. Jennet, late wife of Rob. E., of Byarsgreene, 17 May, 1626.
Baptisms. John, s. of Geo. E., of Biars grene, 2 Ap., 1665.

Mife of Geo. E., of South Church, 19 May, 1600. Jennett E., 24 May, 1610. Geo. E., 11 Dec, 1613. Jennet, late wife of Rob. E., of Byarsgreene, 17 May, 1626. Baptisms. John, a. of Geo. E., of Biars grene, 2 Ap., 1665.

Marriages. Geo. E. and Jane Smyth, both of Byasgreen, in par. of Andrew Auckland, 29 June, 1667. John Daniell and Jane E., 3 July, 1666. John E. and Anna Tod, 5 May, 1670. Geo. Harrison and Ruth E., both of this par., 7 July, 1685. John E. and Barbra Gentt, 3 Aug., 1691. Thos. Yealder and Annie E., 21 May, 1695.

Burials. Eliz. E., of Byasgreene, widow, 10 Nov., 1668. Mary, wife of Thos. E., of Byasgreene, widow, 10 Nov., 1668. Mary, wife of Thos. E., of Byasgreen, 22 Nov., 1660. Stane, 26 Nov., 1698.

STANNOPE, 1609—1700.

Burials. Wido E., of Fernom (?) Ford, Jan., 1648. [This on flyleaf.]

Baptisms. Margaret, d. of Arthur E., of Lygreege, 4 Peb., 1699. E., — to John E., of Lengreege, 10 Mar., 1699. George, a. of John E., of Shitylye, 18 Mar., 1699. E., d. of Ralph E., of Shitylburne, 13 May, 1610. Ralfe, s. of Cathbert E., of Burnop, 19 Sept., 1610. Thos, s. of Wm. E., of Isaburne, 19 May, 1611. Margerie, d. of Roland wells, 19 May, 1611. —, s. of Cuthbert E., of Hingand wells, 19 May, 1611. —, s. of Cuthbert E., of Peldhyd, 23 July, 1611. Jaine, d. of George E., of New-andsyde, 20 Nov., 1611. Thos., s. of John E., of Lynge Reed, 29 Nov., 1611. Thos., s. of John E., of Lynge Reed, 29 Nov., 1611. Thos., s. of John E., of Lynge Reed, 29 Nov., 1611. Thos., s. of Sperityleye, 28 Nov., 1613. —d. of John E., of Sperityleye, 28 Nov., 1613. —d. of George E., of Isaburne, 22 Sept., 1614. Eleabeth, d. of The Wastes, 19 Nov., 1615. Wh., s. of Ralphe E., of Horsley, 26 July, 1612. Wm., s. of Wm. E., of Subrune, 17 June, 1614. Eleabeth, d. of The Wastes, 19 Nov., 1615. Wm., s. of Robert E., of The Wastes, 19 Nov., 1615. Wm., s. of Robert E., of The Wastes, 19 Nov., 1615. Wh., s. of Robert E., of The Wastes, 19 Nov., 1617. John, s. of Wm. E., of Burneop, 16 Sept., 1618. George, s. of Babh E., of Horsley, 80

of Smaileburns, 8 Nov., 1629. John, s. of Geo. E., of Windisyde, 25 Ap., 1630. Rob., s. of Cuthbert E., of ——, 6 Feb., 1631. Ann, d. of Ralph E., of ——, 14 May, 1631. Eliz., d. of Arthur E., of Gatecastle, 18 Mar., 1632. Bliz., d. of Geo. E., of Windisyde, 12 Aug., 1632. Sliz., d. of Geo. E., of Windisyde, 12 Aug., 1632. John, s. of Thos. E., of Sunderland, 18 Sept., 1632. Win., s. of Win. E., of Billingsheild, 12 Dec., 1632. John, s. of Win. E., of Isillingsheild, 12 Dec., 1632. John, s. of Win. E., of Isillingsheild, 12 Dec., 1632. John, s. of Horseley, 25 July, 1633. Jane, d. of Cuthb. E., of Farnwell, 1 Sept., 1633. Win., s. of Geo. E., of Smeaburne, 1 Jan., 1634. Isable, d. of Win. E., of Sheildyside, 17 Aug., 1634. John, s. of Arthur E., of Gatecastle, 3 Dec., 1634. Ann, d. of Win. E., of Brotherley, 5 Feb., 1634. Thos., s. of Raphe E., of Westycet, 7 May, 1635. Jane, d. of Thos. E., of Weareshead, 6 Sept., 1635. Raphe, s. of Geo. E., of Smallburnes, 25 Oct., 1635. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of Horsleyheed, 4 Sept., 1636. Cuthbert, s. of Cuthb. E., of Hopburne, 13 Nov., 1636. Win., s. of Win. E., of Brotherley, 10 Ap., 1637. —— of Win. E., of Brotherley, 10 Ap., 1637. —— of Win. E., of Brotherley, 10 Ap., 1637. —— of Win. E., of Brotherley, 1638. Athur, s. of Win. E., of Brotherley, 1638. Cuthbert, s. of Thos. E., of Hingshell, 10 Sept., 1638. Cuthbert, s. of Thos. E., of Hingshell, 10 Sept., 1638. Cuthbert, s. of Thos. E., of Hingshell, 10 Sept., 1638. Cuthbert, s. of Thos. E., of Hingshell, 10 Sept., 1638. Cuthbert, s. of Thos. E., of Hingshell, 10 Sept., 1638. Cuthbert, s. of Thos. E., of Windsheld, 27 Aug., 1639. Ralphe, s. of Geo. E., of Smalburnes, 12 Aug., 1640. Thos., s. of Geo. E., of Smalburnes, 12 Aug., 1640. Thos., s. of Geo. E., of Smalburnes, 12 Aug., 1640. Thos., s. of Win. E., of Burterraford, 14 Dec., 1642. Falsph, s. of Ralph E., of Rounterford, 23 July, 1643. Ralph, s. of Ralph E., of Rounterford, 23 July, 1643. Ralph, s. of Ralph E., of Founderland, 18 Dec., 1643. Eliz, d. of Christ, E., of

Catheron E., 21 Feb., 1624—5. Cuthbert E. and Susan Parker, 3 Oct., 1625. Katheron E., 28 Nov., 1625. Willyam E., of Billimsheele inciter the woman's name nor date given], 1626. Geo. E., of Smalleburus, and Isbell E., 30 Nov., 1626. Katherine E., 5 Feb., 1626—7. Raiph E., of Westyett, and Anne Walton, 12 June, 1627. Jane E., 31 July, 1627. Raiph E., and Marker D. 1628. Margt. E., 4 Jun., 1628—8. Jan. 1630—1. Thos. E., of Lingrige, and Eliz. Whetfill, of Hossily, 16 July, 1632. Lancelot Robinson and Ann E., d. of Win. E., of Lingrige, and Eliz. Whetfill, of Hossily, 16 July, 1632. Lancelot Robinson and Ann E., d. of Win. E., of Lingrige, 3 June, 1634. John E., of Burtreforde, and Alle Gibson, of Weare, 11 June, 1634. Jane E., 25 Nov., 1634. Anne E., 21 June, 1635. Geo. E., of Westyeat, and Ann Harrison, of the Allers Weare, 26 Oct., 1636. Win. E., of Horslye, and Margerie Stobes, d. of Win. S., 16 Oct., 1637. John E. and Eliz. Bainbridge, 10 Sept., 1640. John E. and Ann Whitfield, both of this par., 12 Nov., 1640. Raphe E. and Ann Sheell, both of this par., 12 Nov., 1640. Raphe E. and Ann E., 4 Feb., 1641—5. Thos. E. and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Windiside, and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Windiside, and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Holmidide, and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Windiside, and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Windiside, and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Windiside, and Margt. E., 10 Nov., 1646. John E., of Holmidide, and Margt. E., of Teasdeell, with lie., 8 July, 1647. Cuthb. E. and Jaine Cotsforthe, both of this par., 2 Nov., 1641. Geo. E. and Ann E., a Feb., 1641—5. Thos. E. and Jaine Cotsforthe, both of this par., 2 Nov., 1648. Burials. John E., of Brotherly, 20 Dec., 1615. Win. E., of Blakrasels, 9 Mar., 1615—16. Geo. E., of Blakrasels, 9 Mar., 1615—16. Geo. E., of Blakrasels, 9 Mar., 1615—16. Geo. E., of Inayburne, 6 Ap., 1617. Thos., s. of Thos. E., of Ap., 1617. John, s. of Win. E., of Isayburne, 6 Dec., 1617. John, s. of Win. E., of Isaybu

24 Oct., 1644. Thos. E., of Brotherlye, 12 Aug., 1645. Ann E., wife of John, of Windieside, 16 June, 1646. Eliz. E., wife of Thos. E., of —, 6 Sept., 1646. Go. E., of Cataclose, 9 June, 1647. Ann, wife of Arthur E., of Rookhopine, 25 Feb., 1647. Ann, wife of Arthur E., of Rookhopine, 25 Feb., 1647. As and the prosest of the Meadows, 8 Aug., of Sunderlander, 28 Dec., 1650. Jo. E., of Burneside (?), 16 May, 1651. Raif E., of the Meadows, 8 Aug., 1651. Arthur, s. of Cathbert E., of Linning, 25 Mar., 1652. John E., of Windeside, 13 Aug., 1653. Will., s. of Ralph E., of the Meadows, 8 Aug., 1651. Arthur, s. of Cathbert E., of Linning, 25 Mar., 1652. John E., of Windeside, 13 Aug., 1653. Will., s. of Ralph E., of the Forest, 14 Sep., 1638.

The Stanhope Registers contain also the Registers of St. John's Chapel. They are all very badly written, and in the earlier ones the date is often not given on the page at all. and one has to turn back ever so far to find it.

Baptisms, Thos., s. of Thos. E., of Linning, 26 Jan., 1663. Arthur, s. of Wm. E., of Blackdough, 4 Oct., 1662. Thos., s. of Mr. Will. E., of Shitleburn, 26 Jan., 1663. Arthur, s. of Wm. E., of Blackdough, 4 Oct., 1663. Isabell, d. of Mr. Wu. E., of Eastytate, 5 Nov., 1664. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of Longrigge dat the chapel), 6 May, 1665. John, s. of Geo. E., of Sundeburne, 24 Feb., 1666. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of Langrigge Cat the chapel, 6 May, 1666. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of Linning, 25 Mar., 1666. Margaret, d. of Mr. Win. E., of Eastytate, 1 Ap., 1660. Margaret, d. of Mr. Win. E., of Eastytate, 1 Ap., 1660. Margaret, d. of Mr. Win. E., of Eastytate, 1 Ap., 1660. Margaret, d. of Mr. Win. E., of Eastytate, 1 Ap., 1660. Margaret, d. of Mr. Win. E., of Eastytate, 2 Ap., 1660. Margaret, d. of Go. E., jun., of Smaleburnes, 22 July, 1666. Eliz, d. of Cuthbert E., of Wearshead, 18 Mar., 1666. Eliz, d. of Gunderland, 22 Sep., 1667. Mary, d. of Mr. Win. E., of Eastgate, 22 Sep., 1667. Mary, d. of Mr. Win. E., of Inshingable, 10 Aug., 1667. Henn, a. of Cuthb. E., of Holli

APPENDIX.

of Geo. E., of Weershead, 28 Dec., 1674. John, s. of John E., of Swinehopeburn, 29 Mar., 1675. Nicholas, s. of Nicholas E., of —, 2 Ap., 1675. Eliz, d. of John E., of Nicholas E., of ..., 10 Ap., 1675. Anne. d. of Nicholas E., of ferotherlee, 9 Feb., 1675. Jane, d. of John E., of Burttree-ford, 12 Mar., 1675. Thos., s. of Arthur E., of Ireshopeburn, 9 Ap., 1676. Geo., s. of John E., of Windiside, 3 Oct., 1676. Geo., s. of Geo. E., of Weereshead, 11 Jan., 1676. Anne, d. of Arthur E., of Lowburn, 6 Jan., 1677. Arthur, s. of John E., of Burtteford, 20 Ap., 1679. Thos., s. of Cuthbert E., of Burtteford, 20 Ap., 1679. Thos., s. of Cuthbert E., of Burtteford, 20 Ap., 1679. Mary, d. of Arthur E., of Irehopeburn, 6 Jan., 1679. Susanna, d. of John E., of Hotts, 24 Jan., 1679. Isabell, d. of Geo. E., of Sheingford, 21 June, 1679. Susanna, d. of John E., of Hotts, 24 Jan., 1679. Isabell, d. of Geo. E., of Sherwinfoord, 22 Dec., 1683. Ann, d. of Thos. E., of Wereshead, 11 Nov., 1684. John, s. of Thos. E., of Heddryclough, 21 Feb., 1684. Sarah, d. of Jon. E., of Burtreeford, 30 May, 1685. Wm., s. of Thos. E., of Eastblackdeane, 3 Oct., 1685. Jon., s. of Arthur E., of Daddrysheele, 24 Oct., 1685. Jon., s. of Geo. E., of Sherwinfoard, 1 May, 1686. Jane, d. of Jon. E., of Sherwinfoard, 1 May, 1686. Jane, d. of Jon. E., of Shorthornes, ..., 1686. Isabell, d. of Jo. E., of Swinhopeburn, 23 Dec., 1690. Thos., s. of John E., of Shorthornes, ..., 1680. Isabell, d. of Jon. E., of Swinhopeburn, 22 Dec., 1691. Mary, d. of Thos. E., of Lowburn, 16 Sep., 1691. Thos., s. of Thos. E., of Sydefoot, 28 Mar., 1692. Hannah, d. of Arthur E., of Datheryshield, 14 Feb., 1691. Thos., s. of Thos. E., of Sydefoot, 28 Mar., 1692. Mary, d. of Thos. E., of Westgate, 18 Dec., 1699. Mary, d. of Thos. E., of Westgate, 1995. Thos., s. of Cuthbert E., of John E., of Westgate, 1995. Thos., s. of Cuthbert E., of John E., of Westgate, 1998. Mary, d. of Thos. E., of John E., of Westgate, 12 Dec., 1690. Mary, d. of Cuthb. E., of Brownerigge, 28 Dec., 1698. Mary

28 June, 1998. Eliz, d. of Cuthb. E., of Eastblackdean, 26 Ap., 1699. John, s. of Cuthb. E., of Ireshopeburn, 14 Sep., 1699. John, s. of Cuthb. E., of Lowrigg, 25 Oct., 1699.

Stanhope Marriages. Thos. E., of Sherwinford, and Anne Bainbrigg, of Wendyside, 1 Oct., 1663. Thos. E., of Isopburne, and Eliz. E., of Shortthornes, 22 Oct., 1663. Mary E., 17 June, 1665. Eliz. E., 15 May, 1666. Ann E., 27 May, 1666. Thos. Thompson and An E., both of this par., in in the Cath. Ch. of Durham by licence, 27 Nov., 1666. Whn. E. and Eliz. E., both of this par., 1666. Mn. E. and Mary Thompson, both of this par., 20 May, 1668. John E. and Mary Thompson, both of this par., 20 May, 1668. Cuthb. E. and Jane E., both of this par., 20 May, 1668. Cuthb. E. and Jane E., both of this par., 20 May, 1669. John E. and Mary Thompson, both of this par., 20 May, 1669. Robert E. and Mary Dobison, both of this par., 30 June, 1669. John E. and Maryt. Thompson, both of this par., 14 Oct., 1669. Ralph E. and Margt. Thompson, both of this par., 14 Oct., 1669. Ralph E. and Margt. Thompson, both of this par., 14 Oct., 1669. Ralph E. and Margt. Thompson, both of this par., 14 Oct., 1669. Ralph E. and Margt. Thompson, both of this par., 24 Ap., 1670. Eliz. E., of Stanhope, 2 June, 1670. Eliz. E., of Stanhope, 1 Oct., 1672. Nich. E., of this par., and Ann Fawdon, of Brancepeth, by lie., 13 May, 1673. John E. and Margery Harrison, both of this par., 24 July, 1673. Ann E., 9 Sept., 1673. Isabel E., 29 Aug., 1675. Eliz. E., 6 June, 1678. Margery E., 28 May, 1679. Margery E., 29 Jan., 1679—80. Thos. E. and Eliz. Natras, both of this par., 12 Jan., 1674—51. Isabel E., 29 Aug., 1675. Eliz. E., 6 June, 1678. Margery E., 29 May, 1699. Margery E., 28 May, 1679. Margery E., 29 Jan., 1679—80. Thos. E. and Eliz. E., 25 May, 1697. Margery E., 29 Jan., 1679—80. Thos. E. and Eliz. E., 26 May, 1699. Hon. Wall and Margt. E., of Fawhd., 21 May, 1699. Hon. Wall and Margt. E., of Fawhd., 21 May, 1699. Hon. Wall and Margt. E., of Fawhd., 21 May, 1699. John E. and Isabel E.

gate, 27 Feb., 1664. John, s. of John E., of Burnop, 2 Mar., 1664. Wm., s. of widow E., of Horslee, 19 Ap., 1667. Geo. E., of Sandhburnes, 2 Sep., 1665. Geo., s. of Mr. Wm. E. and Ann, his wife, of Eastgate, 6 Mar., 1666. Thos., s. of Thos. E., of Sherwinfoord, 22 June, 1666. Margt. E., wife of John E., of Rookopside, 23 Sep., 1666. Margt. E., widow, of Hysopburne, 1 Feb., 1666. Rob. E., of Ladwell, drowned, but not bur. here, because he dexcommunicate. Thos., s. of Thos. E., of Yet, 12 Sep., 1667. Arthur E., of Shorthornes, 28 Sep., 1667. Jane E., of Gatecastle, 22 Mar., 1667. Rob., s. of Ralph E., of the Forrest, 8 Nov., 1688. Cicely E., widow, of Isupburne, 16 Jan., 1698. Thos. E., junior, of Lingerig, 3 Sep., 1669. Geo., s. of John E., of Rookupside, 16 Nov., 1669. Ralph E., senior, of Wellop, 27 Sep., 1670. Ann E., of Linggridge, 22 Mar., 1670. Joseph, s. of Geo. E., of —, 15 Ap., 1672. Margt., wife of Ralph E., of Horseley, 23 Ap., 1672. Margt., wife of Ralph E., of Horseley, 23 Ap., 1672. Margt., wife of Ralph E., of Horseley, 23 Ap., 1672. Margt., wife of Ralph E., of Horseley, 23 Ap., 1672. Margt., wife of Ralph E., of Horseley, 23 Ap., 1672. Margt., wife of Ralph E., of Horseley, 1673. Ann., wife of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 29 Nov., 1672. John, s. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 29 Nov., 1672. John, s. of Mr. Wm. E., of Eastgate, 29 Ap., 1673. Thos. E., of Salph E., of Billingsheele, 12 Aug., 1673. Club. E., iunior, of Weereshead, 21 May, 1673. Ann., wife of Ralph E., of Billingsheele, 12 Aug., 1673. Club. E., iunior, Junior, 1673. Eldah, d. of Mr. Wm. E., of Sanderland, 20 Dec., 1673. Ann., wife of Geo. E., of Shirwinford, 7 Jan., 1673. Eldah, d. of Mr. Wm. E., of Sandeburnes, 1 Sep., 1674. Sanuel E., of Forrest, 25 Ap., 1674. Geo. E., of Smaleburnes, 2 Sep., 1674. Mos. E., of Highand, 12 Mar., 1675. How. E., of Highand, 12 Mar., 1675. Geo., a. of Mr. Wm. E., of Gastgate, 29 May, 1674. Hen., a. of Cuthb. E., of Lingfridge, 20 Leg., 1674. Robe. E., of Sundeburnes, 10 Geo., 1675. Arthur E., of Stotheldburn

s. of John E., of ye Hill, 3 Nov., 1698. Nich. E., of Brother-lee, 13 Jan., 1698. Chatr. (?) E., of Newlandside, 11 Ap., 1699. Cuth. E., of Arshopeburn, 13 May, 1699. Mary, wife of John E., of ye Forrest, 24 June, 1699. Thos. E., of Arshopeburn, 8 July, 1699. John E., of Burtryford, 21 Feb., 1699.

lee, 13 Jan., 1698. Chatr. (?) E., of Newlandside, 11 Ap., 1699. Cuth. E., of Arshopeburn, 18 May, 1699. Mary, wife of John E., of ye Forrest, 24 June, 1699. Thos. E., of Arshopeburn, 8 July, 1699. John E., of Burtryford, 21 Feb., 1690.

Raptisms. George, a. of Francis E., 17 Sept., 1680. Anne, d. of Robert E., 23 Jan., 1580—1. Ambrose, a. of Francis E., 7 Ap., 1583. Ephani, d. of Robert E., 21 Oct., 1584. Thomas, a. of John E., 29 June, 1685. Guye, base a. of Thomas E., 20 Jan., 1685—6. Mary, d. of Robert, 1, 10 May, 1590. Thomas, a. of William E., 22 Duc., 1591. Jane, d. of William E., 10 Ct., 1593. Jane, d. of Symonde E., 11 Aug., 1694. George a. of Robert E., 16 Feb., 1694—5. Margaret, d. of Symonde E., 19 Oct., 1695. Robert, s. of Edward E., 10 May, 1696. Fillip, a. of Symonde, 18 Hillip, a. of Symonde, 18 Hillip, a. of Symonde E., 19 Oct., 1695. Robert, s. of Edward E., 13 Aug., 1598. [Part of 1699 illegible.] Robert, s. of Edward E., 13 Aug., 1598. [Part of 1699 illegible.] Robert, s. of Edward and Agnes E., 13 Jan., 1600—1. Christr., s. of Edward and Agnes E., 13 Jan., 1600—1. Christr., s. of Edward and Agnes E., 13 Jan., 1600—1. Christr., s. of Edward E., 16 May, 1692. Isabell, d. of Edward E., of Stranton, 8 Feb., 1604—7. Eliz., d. of William E., of Stranton, 8 Feb., 1604—7. Eliz., d. of William E., of Stranton, 8 Feb., 1604—7. Eliz., d. of William E., of Stranton, 18 Ap., 1690. Jane, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 19 Ap., 1610. Fiz., d. of Christr. E., of Breerton, 18 Ap., 1690. Jane, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 18 Ap., 1690. Jane, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 18 Ap., 1690. Jane, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 18 Ap., 1690. Jane, d. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 18 May, 1610. Fiz., d. of Christr. E., of Breerton, 19 Ap., 1611. June, 1692. Mary, 1619. Anthony, s. of Symon E., of Stranton, 24 June, 1622. Raphe, s. of Christr. E., of Breerton, 24 June, 1623. Mary, 1640. Anne, 1633. Anthony, s. of Godfrey E., of Breerton, 24 June, 1634. Anne, 1634. Anne, 1635. Anne, 1635. Anne, 1635. Anne, 1635. Anne,

Thos. Swaswell and Eliz. E., both of S., 27 Oct., 1634.

Lawrence E. and Elinor Atkin, both of S., 15 Nov., 1635.

Geo. E. and Eliz. Stoutt, of S., 25 Oct., 1636.

Burials. Ambrose, s. of Francis E., 1 July, 1580. Guye, base s. of Thos. E., 9 May, 1586. Joan, d. of Rob. E., 22 Aug., 1587. Nic., s. of Rob. E., 14 Feb., 1587—8.

Curist., s. of Thos. E., 9 June, 1589. Thos. E., 26 Feb., 1503—4. Philip, s. of Symon E., 2 June, 1997. John E., 17 July, 1597. Katherine, d. of Wm. and Lettyce E., 17 June, 1601. Rob. E., 14 Ap., 1604. Ephani, d. of Rob. E., 25 Mar., 1606. Lettice, wife of Rob. E., 29 Mar., 1600. John, s. of Wm. E., 15 Mar., 1606—7. Edw. E., 4 Aug., 1610. Jennet E., of Bretton, widow, 31 May, 1611. Raphe, s. of Wm. E., 20 June, 1611. Wm. E., husbandman, 28 Ap., 1612.

Baptisms. Rob., s. of Christr. E., of Brearton, 26 Nov., 1665. Anthony, s. of John E., of Seaton, 13 July, 1668. Isabel, d. of John E., of Seaton, 13 July, 1668. Isabel, d. of John E., of Seaton, 18 July, 1668. Isabel, d. of John E., of Seaton, 8 Jan., 1659—60. Jane E., 29 Nov., 1663. John E., of Seaton, 1665. Anthony, s. of John E., 28 Nov., 1671. Elin. E., 7 Dec., 1671. Margt. E., 2 Oct., 1681. Chr. E., 11 Mar., 1681—2.

Marriages. John Stephenson, of Trimdon, and Issabel E., of Stranton, 25 Nov., 1690.

Hamsterley Chapeley, 1582—1640.

Baptisms. Jane, d. of Hen. E., 4 Mar., 1589. Eliz., d. of Rob. E., 7 Mar., 1610. [A child of] Raffe Emerson, . . . . . [christened called] . . . . . . . . . . . . [the first letter looks like "W."], Mar., 1612. Kath., d. of Robt. E., 4 July, 1613. Chr. E., 12 Geo., s. of Robt. E., 4 July, 1613. Anthony, s. of John E., 6 Robt. E., 15 Dec., 1625. Allisson, d. of Raffe E., 26 Feb., 1625. —, s. of Rob. E., 17 Ap., 1626. Marriages. Wm. Walton and Jane E., 17 Nov., 1594. Robt. E. and Alice Humble, 6 Nov., 1610. Raffe E. and Anc. Rippon, 12 July, 1612.

Burials. Agnes E., 1582. Maudeline E., wid., 9 Ap., 1592.

[Several of the entries all through this early register are almost too faint to be deciphered.]

Burials. Agnes E., 1682. Maudeline E., wid., 9 Ap., 1592.
[Several of the entries all through this early register are almost too faint to be deciphered.]

Sr. Helen's, Auckland, 1593—1700.

Baptisms. Ralph, s. of Tobius E., 22 Feb., 1695.

of Tobyas E., 17 Feb., 1698. Geo., s. of Tobyas E., 15 June, 1701.

Burials. Raufe E., 12 Feb., 1594.

WITTON-LE-WEAR. 1558—1640.

Baptisms. Wm. E., fil. illic. John E., 26 May, 1577.

Eliz. E., illic. d. of Edw. E., 16 Sep., 1615. A dau. of Thomas E., 17 Aug., 1634. Margaret, d. of Thomas E., 17 Aug., 1634. Margaret, d. of Thomas E., 13 Mar., 1635. Thos., a. of Thomas E., 8 July, 1638. Christr., s. of Thomas E., 16 Feb., 1639.

Marriages. Chas. Wren and Charitie E., 9 June, 1629. Tho. E. and An. Crawe, by lic., 11 Dec., 1631.

Burials. Mary, d. of Thos. E., 23 Dec., 1640.

Very few entries from 1631—1647. No Emersons among them. Earlier registers all missing.

SECOMD, 1645—1640.

14 Ap., 1759. Will of Ezra Emmerson, late curate of this par., whereby he left £30 to the par. No otherentries.

AYCLIFFE, 1560—1640.

Baptisms. Eliz. E., 4 March, 1593—4. Thos. E.

Ins par., whereby he left £30 to the par. No other entries.

AyCLIFFE, 1560—1640.

Baptisms. Eliz. E., 4 March, 1593—4. Thos. E., 27 Nov., 1612. Margt. E., d. of Francis E., 24 Sept., 1620.

Wm. E., son of same, 28 July, 1622. Geo., s. of John E., 11 Oct., 1629. Ellin, d. of John E., 18 Dec., 1631. Thos., s. of John E., 24 Nov., 1633. Margaret, d. of John E., 24 Nov., 1638. Margaret, d. of John E., 24 Reb., 1640.

Marriages. Geo. E. and Cicely Snawdon, 15 May, 1589. George E. and Anne Bennit, 4 July, 1637.

Burials. Raphe E., 9 Sept., 1583. John Emntson [sic], 7 Oct., 1583.

GREAT STAINTON, 1561—1640.

Marriages. William Emerso. and Jane Dobbin, 3 Aug., 1617.

Conscliffe, 1590—1640.
Baptisms. Thos, s. of Geo. E., 18 Mar., 1632—3. Jane, of Geo. E., 10 Aug., 1634. Robt., son of Geo. E., 8 Jan.,

d. of Geo. E., 10 Aug., 1934. ROSE, Roll of Geo. 18, 1934. 1936.—7.

Marriages. Geo. E. and Cicelie Burden, 26 Ap., 1629.

Samuel Kiplin and Anne E., 11 May, 1634. Thos. E. and
Anne Robinson, 9 Nov., 1638.

Burials. Margt., d. of Rich. E., 26 Feb., 1628.—9. Ric. E.,
24 Jan., 1634.—5. Robt., s. of Geo. E., 15 Jan., 1639.—40.

HURWORTH, 1559.—1640.

Baptisms. Christopher Emer . . . (7), Aug., 1559.

APPENDIX. cvii

Marriages. John E. and Anna Smith, 15 Sept., 1628.
Burials. Edmund Emason, 30 July, 1587. Marg.
Emason, 15 July, 1587.

MERINGTON, 1579—1640.

Marie, d. of Cuthb. Welles, vicar of Merrington, born
Sept., 1617. Mr. John Emerson, Mrs. Todd, Mrs.
Pilkington, "susceptoribus ejus." Bap. 14 Sept., 1617.

Marriages. George E. and Annis Johnson, 16 Jan., 1590.
REDMARSHALL, CONTAINING CARLTON, 1564—1640.
Baptisms. Eliz., d. of Nicholas E., of Carlton, 31 Jan., 1629—30. Barbara, d. of same, 5 Oct., 1634. Wm., s. of same, 4 Dec., 1638. Janet, d. of same, 2 Dec., 1638. Ric., s. of same, 1 Feb., 1640—1. John, s. of same, 3 Ap., 1643.

Marriages. Robert E. and Mawde Lawson, 19 June, 1565. Nic. E. and Eliz. Johnson, 28 Nov., 1628.
BISHOP MIDDLEHAM, 1559—1640.

[First page torn.] Baptisms, nil. Marriages, nil.
Burials. Margaret E., 7 Feb., 1607.

HELBIROTON, 1570—1640.
Baptisms. John, s. of John E., 20 Feb., 1584. Alice, d. of Ric. E., 28 Jan., 1609. Jane, d. of same, 28 Feb., 1612.
Marg., d. of same, 26 Mar., 1615. John, s. of John E., 25 May, 1623. Geo., s. of John E., 9 Oct., 1625. Geo., s. of Geo. E., 24 Feb., 1638. Christr., s. of Ralph E., 4 Oct., 1640.

Marriages. Gap in m. from 1574—1590. John E. and Eleanor Smith, 9 July, 1609. John Swinburne and Anne E., 7 Mar., 1640.

Burials, from 1559—1640. Margery E., 21 Aug., 1587. Rich. E., 24 Jan., 1605. Jane E., 14 June, 1607. John E., 20 Feb., 1611. Widow E., 26 May, 1613. Jane E., 11 Mar., 1613.

COCKFIELD.
On the outside of the Register is written 1575—1655, but

Burials, from 1559-1640. Margery E., 21 Aug., 1587. Rich. E., 24 Jan., 1603. Jane E., 14 June, 1607. John E., 20 Feb., 1611. Widow E., 26 May, 1613. Jane E., 11 Mar., 1613.

COCKFIELD.

On the outside of the Register is written 1575-1655, but inside there are no entries before 1652.

LONG NEWTON, 1564-1640: Nil.

HAUGHTON LE SKERNE, 1569-1640.

Baptisms. Dorrothea, E., 10 July, 1575. Edward E., 24 Ap., 1580. George E., 3 Oct., 1585. Thos., s. of Wm. E., 27 Nov., 1687. Eliz., d. of John E., 9 Feb., 1588-9.

Margt., d. of Geo. E., 28 May, 1590. Eliz., d. of Wm. E., 12 July, 1590. Edw., s. of Thos. B., 15 Feb., 1591-2. Milo, s. of Wm. E., of Barmeton, 8 Dec., 1592. Margt., d. of Thos. E., of Barmeton, 8 Dec., 1592. Margt., d. of Thos. E., of Barmeton, 29 Sept., 1594. Francis, s. of Wm. E., 18 May, 1595. Hugh, s. of John E., 10 Aug., 1595. Brian, s. of Wm. E., of Barmeton, 4 June, 1598. Isabella, d. of same, 6 Dec., 1600. Rob., s. of same, 29 May, 1603. Wm., s. of Geo. E., of Barmeton, 24 Ap., 1612. Thos., s. of same, 8 Aug., 1613. [Gap in baps., 1612-1633.]

Marriages. Thos. E. and Agnes Leache, 19 Nov., 1571. John E. and Isabella Hudles, 15 Aug., 1588. Thos. Hewgill and Anne E., 8 May, 1589. Thos. E. and Eliz. Turner, 10 May, 1591. Martin E., of par. of Whitworth, and Eliz. Rawdon, of Burdon, 29 June, 1602. Thos. E., of Hillclose house, and Eliz. Parkinson, of Whesso, 2 June, 1605. Geo. E. and Margt. Stockdaill, of Barmeton, 4 Dec., 1592-1633.] Geo. E., of Barmeton, 5 July, 1592. [Gap in bur., 1592-1633.] Geo. E., of Barmeton, 5 July, 1592. [Gap in bur., 1592-1633.] Geo. E., of Barmeton, 5 July, 1592. [Gap in bur., 1592-1633.] Geo. E., of Barmeton, 5 July, 1592. [Gap in bur., 1592-1633.] Geo. E., of Barmeton, 5 July, 1592. [Gap in bur., 1592-1633.] Geo. E., of Barmeton, 5 July, 1592. [Gap in bur., 1692-1633.] Geo. E., of Bornarder, 5 July, 1594. Geo., 1636. Edw. E., of Haughton, 11 Sept., 1640. 1680-1725 Nil.

Darlingram. Leonard. E., of Darlington, 27 Rob. s. of Thos. E., of Hill Close, 19 June, 1603. Thos., s.

Leonard E., S Nov., 1637. Alice, d. of Rob. E., of Bondgait, 23 Mar., 1639—40. Matthew, a. of Thos. E., of Gockerton, 10 Jan., 1641—2. Leonard, s. of Rob. E., of Bondgait, 23 Ap., 1633. Thos., s. of Rob. E., of Dart, 16 Oct., 1644. Thos., s. of F. E., of Darlington, 8 Oct., 1655. Ann., d. of Thos. E., of Darlington Hoadrow, 14 Mar., 1639—69. Wm., s. of Darlington Hoadrow, 14 Mar., 1639—69. Wm., s. of Flore, E., of Hill Close House, 15 Jan., 1603. Z. Ann. of Flore, E., of Hill Close House, 15 Jan., 1603. Z. Ann. of Flore, E., of Hill Close House, 15 Jan., 1603. Z. Ann. of Flore, E., of Hill Close House, 15 Jan., 1603. Z. Ann. of Flore, E., of Dar., 16 Mar., 1639—4. Mar., 1639. Z. Ann. of Flore, E., of Dar., 16 Mar., 16 Mar.

Burials. Christr. E., of Langley, 27 Sept., 1639. Ralfe E., of Shotton, S Ap., 1640. —, d. of John E., of Shotton, 13 Jan., 1640. Chas., s. of Thos. and Ellen E., of Shotton, 6 Mar., 1641. Eliz., wife of John E., of Shotton, 5 Mary, 1641. Eliz., wife of John E., of Shotton, 25 Feb., 1642. Maryt, wife of John E., of Shotton, 25 Feb., 1643. Mary, d. of Peter E., of Staindrop, 22 Aug., 1644. Ellinor, d. of Thos. E., of Shotton, bur. in ye Church, 14 Dec., 1647. Eliz. E., of Staindrop, 26 Feb., 1648. Maryt. E., of Shotton, bur. in the Church, 30 Mar., 1650. John s. of Peter E., of Staindrop, 4 Jan., 1650. John, s. of Peter E., of Staindrop, 4 Jan., 1650. John, s. of Peter E., of Staindrop, 4 Hanney, 1654. Barnard, s. of John E., of Shotton, S. Oct., 1658. Peter E., of Staindrop, 9 Mar., 1666. John, s. of John E., of Shotton, 26 May, 1660. John E., jr., of Shotton, 11 Nov., 1670. Thos. E., of Shotton, 24 Aug., 1672. Joh. E., of Shotton, 5 Dec., 1673. Ellinor E., widow, of Shotton, 27 Sept., 1682. Ellinor E., widow, of Shotton, bar. in the Church, 26 Sept., 1684. Rob. E., 2 Jan., 1684. James E., of Raby, 8 June, 1697. Mary, wife of Wm. E., of Staindrop, 8 July, 1697. John E., married 14 Nov., 1596. (Wife's name not given.)

WITTON GILBERT, 1581—1640.

Marriages. Lawrence Wilkinson and Dorothes E., 13 Oct.

WITTON GILBERT, 1581—1640.

Marriages Lawrence Wilkinson and Dorothea E., 13 Oct., 1582. Anthony Meaburne and Catharine E., 18 Feb., 1592.
Nicholas E., of St. Margaret's, Durham, and Maria Robinson, of this parish (by lic.), 12 July, 1640.
Burials. Anna, d. of Ralph E., 1Jan., 1581. Janeta E, 1 Aug., 1594. Ralph E., of Witton, died 7 Aug., bur. 12 Aug., 1606.

12 Aug., 1606.

SHERBURN HOSPITAL.

Dec. 17, 1789. Paul Emmerson admitted In-brother of Sherburn Hospital from Framwellgate, Durham City.

No entries before. Many records lost.—H. A. M.

EMBLETON, 1650—1752.

Baptisms. John, s. to Thomas and Emma E., 25 May, 1656.

Baptisms. John, s. E. and Hanna Hutchinson in the chappell of Elmedon, by Robert Bonner, Minister, . . . ., 1655. Thomas E. and Margaret Clark, of the Whin houses, 7 Oct., 1656.

Burials. Hanna, wife of Thomas E., of West Morton, 1655.

7 Oct., 1696.

Burials. Hanna, wife of Thomas E., of West Morton, ..., 1655.

St. Mary's, Gateshead, 1559—1640.

Baptisms. Elizabeth E., 13 Mar., 1574. Jo., s. to Jo. E., 1 July, 1634. Raiph, s. to Raiph E. als. Hele (sic), 21 Feb., 1636. An., d. to Ra. E., 6 Jan., 1638.

Marriages. Thomas E. with Jannette Pye, 22 Nov., 1564. Richard E. with Agnes Atkinson, 4 July, 1574.

Robert White with Elzabeth E., 6 Oct., 1611. George Browne with Isable E., Mar. 12, 1634.

Burials. Richard E. 9 April, 1575. Agnes E., ye last of June, 1609 (twice entered). Elizabeth E., ye 23 Jan., 1612. John, s. to Jo. E., 6 Mar., 1638 (twice entered).

NORTON. Baps. 1615—1635; 1624, Rob. fil. Robertus Emerson.

John, s. to Jo. E., 6 Mar, 1638 (twice entered).

NORTON. Baps. 1615—1635; 1624, Rob. fil. Robertus Emerson.

ELWICK HALL. Baps. 1615—1635; 1628, 25 Jan., Anne, d. of. . E., of Stotfold.

RYTON. (All) 1551—1649; Bap., Bettrice, d. of Edmonde E., of Winlaton, 7 Feb., 1615.

EBCHESTER. (All) 1699—1640; Nil.

HARTLEPOOL. Baps. 1615—1635; Nil. Mars.; 1631, John Clayton and Eliz. E.

GRINDON. Baps. 1615—1635; Nil. Burs.; 23 Sept., 1690, John E. Rev. John E. rector in 1754.

WHONLITON. Baps. 1615—1635; Nil. Burs.; 23 Sept., 1690, John E. Rev. John E. rector in 1754.

WHONLITON. Baps. 1680—1720; Alun, d. of Charles E. MEDMOSLEY. Nil up to 1640.

TANFIELD (Chaplery). No register before 1640.

BISHOTTON. No register before 1640.

BARNARD CASTLE, 1699—1640.

MUGGLESWICK. No register before 1640.

Baptisms. Jane, d. of Robt. E., jr., 29 May, 1610. Charles (?), s. of Thos. E., 9 Dec., 1610. Jane, d. of Cuthbert E., 26 May, 1611. Phyllis, d. of Arthur E., 4 Aug., 1612.

Margt., d. of Rob. E., jr., 17 Jan., 1612—13. Isabel, d. of Thos. E., 24 June, 1613. Wm., s. of Cuth. E., 18 May, 1614. Ellinor, d. of Arthur E., 24 May, 1614. Bapt., 1615—16. Ann., d. of Rob. E., 3 Mar., 1615—16. Ann., d. of Rob. E., 27 June, 1621. Thes., s. of Cuth. E., 10 Ap., 1622. Charles s., of Thos., E., 28 Sept., 1623. Isabel, d. of Arthur E., 6 Jan., 1623—4. Mary, d. of Cuth. E., 10 Ap., 1622. Charles s., of Thos., E., 28 July, 1623. Isabel, d. of Arthur E., 6 Jan., 1623—4. Mary, d. of Cuth. E., 10 Dec., 1624. Philip, s. of Arth. E., 26 July,

1626. Phillis, d. of Thos. E., 9 Ap., 1627. Jane, d. of Thos. E., 15 Nov., 1628. Geo., s. of Arthur E., 18 Jan., 1628—9. Sara. d. of Arthur E., 21 Aug., 1631. Mary and Jane, ds. of Arthur E., 16 Ap., 1635. Geo., s. of Thos. E., 22 Jan., 1636—7. Whu, s. of Thos. E., 19 June, 1637. Marriages, 1619—1640. Rob. Bowton and Phillis E., 30 July, 1632. Thos. Ripley and Alice E., 28 Sept., 1632. Thos. E. and Faith Dawson, 24 Nov., 1633. Thos. E. and Ellinor Wytton, 25 Sept., 1635. Rich. Collinge and Margt. E., 10 July, 1636. Wm. Barnes and Ellinor E., 25 Ap., 1627. Arthur E. and Elli. Glover, 28 Nov., 1639. Christr. E. and Ellinor Railton, 12 Aug., 1640.

Burials, 1617. Rob. E., junior, 4 Jan., 1619. Thos. E., 16 Ap., 1620. Rob., s. of Cuth. E., 15 Nov., 1620. Ann, d. of Rob. E., 8 Aug., 1622. Phillis, d. of Thos. E., 18 Ap., 1637. Chas., s. of Thos. E., 1631. Edw. E., of Whorleton, 17 Dec., 1633. Faith, wife of Thos. E., 1 Jan., 1634—5. Geo., s. of Arthur E., 21 Ap., 1636.

Baptians, 1687—1720. Francis, s. of Cuthert E., 1687. George, s. of Thomas E., 1688. John, s. of Charles E., 1688. William, s. of Cuthbert E., 1688. Thomas, s. of Thomas E., 1688. William, s. of Cuthbert E., 1680. Margaret, d. of John E., 1690. John, s. of Thomas E., 1691. Tabitha, d. of Charles E., 1691. Tabitha, d. of Charles E., 1694. John, s. of Thomas E., 1703. Mary, d. of Arthur E., 1704. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1703. Mary, d. of Arthur E., 1704. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1703. Mary, d. of Arthur E., 1704. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1703. Mary, d. of Thomas E., 1704. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1703. Mary, d. of Thomas E., 1704. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1704. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1704. Mary, d. of Charles E., 1705. William, s. of Thomas E., 1707. Thomas, s. of Thomas E., 1707. Margaret, d. of Thomas E., 1707. Margaret, d. of Thomas E., 1708. September E., 1728. Charles E., 1711. Robert, s. of Thomas E., 1705. William, s. of John E., 1728. Charles, s. of John E., 1728. Mary, d. of Othin E., 1728. Charles, s. of John E., 1728. Mary, d. of Othin E., 1728

d. of William E., 1728. Charles, s. of John E., 1728.

Mary, d. of Francis E., 1728. Charles, s. of John E., 1728.

Mary, d. of Francis E., 1728. Charles, s. of William E., 1731.

Sederfield, 1611—1895.

Baptisms. Elizabetha filia Johis E. de Sedgefeild tricesimo die Octob., 1611. Johannes fil. Johannis E. de Sedgefeild quinto die Februarij, 1613. Jana filia Johanis E. de Sedgefeild quinto die Februarij, 1614. Allicia fil. Wilmi, E., March 22, 1712. Tho. fil. Wilmi, E., July 24, 1714. Pelvus fil. Pelvi E. de Sedgefield, Jan. 12, 1755. Radulphus fil. Johis E. de Westmurton 10 Augustij, 1641. Allicia fil. Wilmi, E., de Sedgefield, Jan. 12, 1755. Margaret, d. of Peter E., of Sedgefield, Oct. 9, 1755. Margaret, d. of Peter E., of Sedgefield, Oct. 9, 1755. Mary, d. of John E. and Mary his wife, of Sedgefield, Ang. 2, 1783. Elizabeth, d. of John E. and Ann his wife, of Sedgefield, Feb. 11, 1788. Margaret, d. of John and Ann E., March 30, 1795. John Burlinson, s. of George Burlinson, of Sedgefield, Feb. 11, 1788. Margaret, d. of John and Ann E., March 30, 1795. John Burlinson, s. of George Burlinson, of Sedgefield, millwright, native of St. Helen Auckland, by his wife Mary, d. of John E., of Sedgefield, by his wife Mary, Dec. 28, 1897. Robert, lat boy, s. of John Johnson E., of Sedgefield, gardener, native of Etherley, in the parish of Eskham, by his wife Margaret, d. of John Lonson E., of Sedgefield, gardener, native of Eskham, by his wife Margaret, d. of John Johnson E., of Sedgefield, gardener, by his wife Margaret, d. of John and Eleanor Lewis, of London, Aug. 4, 1811. Feb. 17, 1813. Eleanor, d. of John Johnson and Margaret E., of Sedgefield, gardener. Dec. 31, 1814, Elizabeth, d. of John Johnson and Margaret E., of Sedgefield. Sept. 27, 1829, Henry, s. of John Johnson and Margaret E., of Sedgefield. Sept. 27, 1829, Henry, s. of John Johnson and Margaret E., of Sedgefield. Sept. 27, 1820, William, s. of John and Mary E., of Sedgefield. July 14, 1850, William, s. of John and Mary E., of Sedgefield. July 14, 1850, W

cix APPENDIX.

Marriages. Johannis Emerson (very indistinct) et Elizabeths faurname quite illegible) de Sedgefeild xv. Januarij, 1610. N. B. —Forkon enteved in Sedgefeild xv. Januarij, 1610. N. B. —Forkon enteved in Sedgefeild xv. Januarij, 1610. N. B. —Forkon enteved in Sedgefeild xv. Januarij, 1610. N. B. —Forkon enteved in Sedgefeild xv. Januarij, 1610. N. B. — Forkon enteved in Sedgefeild, May 22, 1728, Robertas Caut and Eliza E., both of Sedgefeild, May 10, 1739, dosephus E., pariah de Grusborough, and Jane Grievson. Oct. 9, 1729, Josephus E. and Maria Merriman, both of Sedgefeild, May 10, 1739, Christopherox E. de Trindon and Isabella Wray. May 15, 1753, Josephus E., par. de St. Oswald, and Eliza Brown. Feb. 7, 1758, John Lumsdon and Ann E., both of this parish. Oct. 16, 1779, Richard Pickering, of the parish of St. Andrew Auckland, and Jane E., oth this parish. Witness Peter E. Jan. 15, 1787, John E. and Ann Wilson, both of this parish. Nov. 2, 1790, George Shields and Jane E., both of this parish. Dec. 13, 1850, George Burlington, of the parish of St. Helen Auckland, and Mary E., of this parish. May 22, 1829, William E., oth of this parish. May 22, 1829, William E., oth of this parish. July 21, 1835, William E., oth of this parish. July 21, 1835, William Davison, of Stockton, and Ellen E., of Sedgefield. Witnesses, John E. and Will E. June S, 1848, Francia E., farmer, of Tinsdale (par. Kelloe), so of William E., farmer, and Margaret Kilburn, of Fishburn. Witness Hunter E. Feb. 9, 1838, Thomas E., widowar, s. of John Johnson E., and Jane Hallimond, d. of William Hallimond, both of Sedgefeild, Mary 29, 1793. Peter E., of Sedgefeild, June 4, 1700, Humphredus E., desdefeild, Sept. 26, 1785. John, s. of John and Ann E., of Sedgefeild, March 22, 1744. Mary, wife of John E., of Sedgefeild, March 22, 1744. Mary, wife of John E., of Sedgefeild, March 23, 1830, aged 39 years. Bobert E., of Sedgefeild, Feb. 4, 1831, aged 39 years. John Johnson E., of Sedgefeild, Sept. 9, 1855, aged 19 years. Margaret E., of Sedgefeild, Peb. 21,

23. Jo. Watson and Mary E., of Stanhope. Their eldest child "Ann, dau. of John Watson, of Thimbleby in Stanhope," bap. there 30 June, 1702. 1709, Oct. 6, James Fynney, D.D., Prebendary of Durham, and Jane Newhouse, relict of ye late Register Newhouse. See his burial, 13 March, 1726—7. She, widow of Mr. Newhouse, Registrar to the Dean and Chapter, remarried Anthony E. 1717, Feb. 12, John Morgan and Isabel E., of Stanhope. Their eldest child, "John Pilkinton, son of Mr. John Morgan, of Langlee," bap. 10 Dec., 1718, at Stanhope. Later he is described in the register as of New Park. 1719, May 24, Geo. E. and Anne Stot, both of the Parish of Woolsingham. 1720, June 18, George E. and Elizabeth Burden, both of Lanchester. Feb. 19, Christopher E. and Eliz Walton, both of Hamsterly. 1722, Oct. 26, Obadiah E., of Stanhope, and Hanna Dickinson, of Alstone. 1734, July 3, Ralph E. and Dorothy Beach, both of Gainforth, Dioc. Dur. 1748, Dec. 26, Robert Wolfe and Margaret E., both of St. Nicholas in Durham. A son of this marriage was Alderman John Wolfe, whose burial see 30 May, 1832. 1751, Nov. 2, Michael Arrowsmith and Mary E., both of Barnard Castle. 1752, Feb. 4, George E., of Rombald-Kirk in Richmond, and Alice Gaseoigne, of All-Saints, Newsastle upon Tyne, by lic.

Burials. 1618, Dec. 5, John E., gent., was bur. in the cathedrall. 1806, April 24, Elizabeth Hutchinson, house-keeper to Dr. Zouch. Dr. Zouch was one of the Prebendaries, and Rector of Wyeliffe-on-Tees. He married firstly Isabella, dau. and coheir of the Rev. John Emerson, Rector of Winston, whose other dau. and coheir Frances Emerson married Thomas Emerson Headlam, Esq., father of the late Archdeacon Headlam. He marriedsecondly Aug., 1808, at Sandall, near Wakefeld, Miss Brooke, sister of William Brooke, Esq., of Wakefield, the Doctor being then about 73. He died aged 80, at Sandal, 17 Dec., 1815.

Brancepeth. Sept. 12, 1630, Richard, s. of Martin and Isabella E., of Brancepeth. Nov. 15, 1634, Eleanor, d. of John E., of Brancepeth. Sept. 19, 1038, Maria, d. o

pher E. and Mary Thompson. Oct. 13, 1629, Martin, s. of Richard E., of Brancepeth, and Isabella, d. of Ralph Mason.

Burials. Dec. 30, 1600, Malley E., of Brancepeth. Jan. 3, 1616, Arthur E. Aug. 30, 1627, George, s. of Richard E., of Brancepeth. Nov. 8, 1636, Richard E., of Brancepeth. Roy. 8, 1636, Richard E., of Brancepeth. Nov. 8, 1636, Richard E., of Brancepeth. Aug. 30, 1627, George, s. of Richard E., of Brancepeth. July 10, 1637, Nicholas, s. of Martin E., of Brancepeth. July 10, 1637, Nicholas, s. of Martin E., of Brancepeth. July 10, 1637, Nicholas, s. of Martin E., of Brancepeth.

Lamesley (commencement to 1640).

Baptisms. 1622, Simon fil. Nicholai E., bap. fuit decimo die Novembris. 1623, Maria fil. Gulielmi E., bap. fuit quinto die Aprilis. 1624, Nicholaus fil. Gulielmi E., bap. fuit decimo sexto die Julij. 1626, Ellonore fil. Johannis E., bap. fuit decimo sexto die Julij. 1626, Ellonore fil. Johannis E., bap. fuit decimo sexto die Julij. 1627, Johannes fil. Phillippi E., bap. fuit decimo sexto die month not given). 1628, Gulielmus fil. Georgi E., bap. fuit eodem die p.dicto. 1635, Jane fil. Georgi E., bap. fuit ricesimo die Martij. 1632, Jane fil. Georgi E., bap. fuit eodem die p.dicto. 1635, Jane fil. Georgi E., bap. fuit sciesmo die Martij. 1638, Doritij fil. Johannis E. de Coxclose, bap. fuit duodecimo die Augus ij. 1640, Anna fil. Johannis E., bap. fuit vicesimo primo dia Julij.

Marriages. 1625, Phillipp E. nupt. fuit cuu uxore ejus Ellenore. Gibson, decimo nono die Janij. 1636, Radulphus E. nupt. fuit cu. uxore ejus Ellenore. Todd, decimo mono die Maij.

Burials. 1622, Johannes fil. Gul elmi E., sepul. fuit vicesimo septimo die Junij. 1624, Soror Willims E., sepul. fuit vicesimo septimo die Junij. 1624, Soror Willims E., sepul. fuit vicesimo die Julij. 1635, Johannes E., de Coxclose, sepul. fuit vicesimo quarto die Martij Anno Dom.

1635, Isabella fil. Willimi E., sepul. fuit vicesimo tertio die Maij. 1635, Robertus Emerson, sepul. fuit quinto die Julij. 1638, Willimus E., de Cowsing's hill (now spoken of as Loosing), sepul. fuit decimo die ffebruarij. 1638, Jane fil. Johannis E., nuper defuncti, sepul. fuit vicesimo septimo die Januaryi. [This last entry of interment in Javuary follows that which is entred as having taken place in February.]

LONDON AND MIDDLESEX REGISTERS.

ALLEGATIONS FOR MARRIAGE LICENCES ISSUED BY THE VICAR-GENERAL OF THE ARCHBISHOP OF CARTERBURY, 1663 TO 1694. (Harleian Soc. Pub.)

1663, April 17, Francis E., of Trinity Parish, London, Factor, bachelor, about 23, and Hester Tyte, spr., about 23, with consent of her father, Henry Tyte, of Little Lynford, Bucks, yeoman; at Gothurst or Great Lynford, Bucks, or Great Allahlows, Northampton. 1693, Nov. 12, John Chatwin, of Woolwich, Kent, Shipwright, bachr., about 29, and Elizabeth E., of Dartford, Kent, spr., about 27, at own disp.; at St. Gregory's, Lond. 1605, Mar. 25, William Mishel, of St. Sepuichres', Lond., Cloth Drawer, who consents; at St. Olave's, Southwark. 1609-70, Jan. 13, Thomas Warkhouse, of St. Mary, Savoy, Citizen and Stationer, allog's marriage of John Stubbing, of (blank), London, Citizen and Haberdasher, bachr., about 23, and Lydia E., of Hatfield in ye Broadock, oo. Essex, 1699-70, Feb. 19, Benjamin Archer, of St. Martin-sin-the-Fields, Midd., This entry cancelled and marked "Vacat.") 1670-1, Feb. 19, Benjamin Archer, of St. Martin-sin-the-Fields, Midd., This entry cancelled and marked "Vacat.") 1670-1, Feb. 13, Robert Alton, of St. Giles, Cripipegate, Lond., Midd., This entry cancelled and marked "Vacat.") 1670-1, Feb. 14, at own disp.; at St. Aplaze, London. 1674, July 7, Nicholas E., of Thisleworth, Middx., Gardener, bachr., about 24, and Mrs. Elizabeth E., of the same, wide, about 24, and Mrs. Elizabeth Coventia, at St. Martin Sch., Covent Garden, Midd. (This entry cancelled and marked "Vacat.") 1670-1, Feb. 13, John E., of St. Leonard, Stond., 16

Marriages. 1618, Nov. 30. Richard Frisbey and Margaret E. 1625, Jan. 29, John E. and Grace Burleigh. 1637, May 29, John E. and —— Herman. 1659, Oct. 16, Richard Wayne and Anne E. 1664, Oct. 18, Henry Lilliwhite and Susan E. 1667, Dec. 27, John E. and Martha Knight. 1668, Jan. 24, Daniell Eustoles and Mary E. 1725, May 18, Joseph E., widr., and Elizabeth Garness, both of this parish, single; by Mr. Walker (Banns). 1726, June S, Joseph E., widr., and May Ball, spr., both of this par. (B). 1741, Feb. 25, William Olive and Mary E. (Banns).

both of this parish, single; by Mr. Walker (Banns). 1720, June S, Joseph E., widr., and May Ball, spr., both of this par. (B). 1741, Feb. 25, William Olive and Mary E. (Bauns).

Burials. 1587, Oct. 26, George E. 1614, Mar. 15, Joane, d. of Godfrey E. 1619, Oct. 22, Alice, d. of John E. 1624, Nov. 15, Mathews, s. of John E. 1625, Aug. 1, (blank); of John E. 1625, Aug. 8, Elizabeth, d. of John E. 1625, Aug. 18, Elizabeth, d. of John E. 1625, Aug. 18, Lingle, householder. 1642, May 12, Eliz., d. of John E. 1649, May 17, Grace, d. of John E. 1651, Jan. 22, John, s. of Wm. E. 1657, July 26, John E., householder. 1671, Oct. 31, Thomas, s. of John E. 1679, Dec. 15, Ane E., a penter 1710, Mar. 25, Joseph E., Wood's Close, Old Ground. 1720, Sept. 21, Ann Emberson, Wood's Close, Old Ground. 1722, Nov. 20, Anne E., Northampton Street, Wood's Close, Old Ground. 1725, March 17, Anne E. 1727, Sept. 26, Eliz. E. 1729, April 27, Joseph E., Mutton Lane. 1729, Oct. 6, Jos. E., Mutton Lane. 1740, Mar. 29, Francis E., St. John's Court; aged 57. 1745, Apr. 23, John E., St. John's Court; aged 57. 1745, Apr. 23, John E., St. Antholm, Budge Row, and St. John Baptist on Malbrook: Nil.

Sr. George, Handous Row, and St. John E., b., and Anney E., s., L.A.C. 1762, Nov. 11, Matthew E., b., and Anney E., s., L.A.C. 1762, Nov. 11, Matthew E., b., and Ann Bywater, s., L.B.L. 1768, Apr. 25, William E., b., and Eliz. Hicks, s. 1770, Nov. 20, John E., of this parish, and Mary Beardsley, of Beddington, co. Surrey, lie. 1787, Sept. 26, John E. and Arabella Carter. 1790, Mar. 2, Thomas Boden E., of this parish, b., and Amay Beardsley, of Beddington, co. Surrey, lie. 1787, Sept. 26, John E. and Arabella Carter. 1790, Mar. 2, Thomas Boden E., of this parish, b., and Mary Dransfield, of Sevenoaks, Kent, s., lie.

Sr. George's Chapel, Mayrair, 1740—1754, 1729, Feb. 10, Phillip Rean, b., and Isabella E., s., both

William E. and Arabella Carter. 1790, Mar. 2, Thomas E. and Sarah Stanhope. 1907, Dec. 10, James Boden E., of this parish, b., and Mary Dransfield, of Sevenoaks, Kent, s., lie.

St. George's Chapel, Maypair, 1740—1754.
1729, Feb. 10, Phillip Reau, b., and Isabella E., s., both of St. James, Westmr. 1746, Jan. 31, Mr. Thomas Hall and Mrs. Mary E., of St. James, Westmr. 1748, April 10, Thomas Hamilton and Jane E. 1748, Aug. 21, Thomas Richards, of St. Mary-at-Hill, and Frances E., of St. Andrew's, Holborn. 1749, Aug. 21, Alexander Hogg and Susan E., of St. Margaret, Westminster. 1750, Oct. 14, George Sanders, of Richmond, Surrey, and Frances E., of Ipswich, Suffolk. 1753, Mar. 6, Richard Morris and Sarah E., of St. James, Westmr.

Kensington, 1539—1675.

Baptisms. 1605, Sep. 8, Rebecca, d. of Richard E. als. Wheler. 1608, June 10, Memorandum of receipt by William Ward of the sum of 40 shillings from the parish for bringing up of Marget. E., born at Hamstede, aged 9 years, until the age of 22 years.

Marriages. 1619, April 29, Mr. Samuel Ricroft, of the Cyty of Westminster, and Mrs. Elizabeth E., of this parish. 1627, May 18, Thomas Emerson, of St. Martin's-in-the-Fyelds, Lond., Esq., and Mrs. Mary Detton, of Detton, in co. Sallope. 1629, Aug. 18, John E., gent., and Anne Lawd, of Savoy parish, in London.

Christ Church, Newoate Strief, James, London, tailor, and Eva Bayly, of Westminster, London, Mariages. 1678, Nov. 26, Elizabeth, dau. of Thomas and Jane E., born 28 Oct.

Marriages. 1678, Nov. 27, Anthonye Emberson and Barbarye Fayrborne.

London Marriage. 1678, Nov. 27, Anthonye Emberson and Barbarye Fayrborne.

London Marriages. 1678, Nov. 27, Anthonye Emberson and Barbarye Fayrborne.

London Marriages. 1678, Nov. 27, Anthonye Emberson and Barbarye Fayrborne.

London Marriages. 1678, Nov. 27, Anthonye Emberson and Barbarye Fayrborne.

Co. Sallope. 1629, Aug. 18, John E., of St. Augustine's, London, tailor, and Eva Bayly, of Westminster, widow; at Westminster. Oct. 14, 1662, William E. and Lucy Alden.

George S

APPENDIX. cxi

Willm. E., 22 Aug., 1576. Thom., s. of John E., 22 June, 1577. Ellin, d. of John Evarsonne, 21 Nov., 1578. Peter, s. of Willm. E., 23 July, 1579. Anne, d. of John E., 31 July, 1580. Thomas, s. of Hunfre E., 17 Oct., 1580. Jone, d. of Hunfrey E., 23 Oct., 1581. Ellinor, d. of Willm. E., 22 Nov., 1581. Harrye, a of Thomas E., 15 Feb., 1581. Harrye, a of Hunfre E., 1581. A standard, 1581. Harrye, a of Hunfre E., 1581. A standard, 1581. Harrye, a of Hunfre E., 1582. A freeholder, 9 Oct., 1584. Ellizabeth, d. of John E., a waterman, 3 Ap., 1585. Edmond, a of Hunfre E., Lawyer, 7 July, 1585. Edmond, a of Hunfre E., Lawyer, 7 July, 1585. Edmond, a of Hunfre E., Lawyer, 7 July, 1585. Willin., s. of Hunfre E., gent., 1582. John, a of Thomas E., gent., 14 July, 1588. Willin., s. of Hunfree, a of Thomas E., gent., 24 Nug., 1590. Margarett, d. of John E., Waterman, 25 Jan., 1590.—I. Suzan, d. of Thomas E., gent., 1590.—I. Suzan, d. of Thomas E., gent., 1590. Hunfree, s. of Thomas E., gent., 1590. Hunfree, s. of Hunfree E., gent., 5 Sept., 1591. Hunfrey, s. of Hunfre E., gent., 25 July, 1594. John, s. of John E., a waterman, 3 Oct., 1694. Elizabeth, d. of Henrye E., gent., 31 Oct., 1692. John, s. of Peter E., a Shoomaker, 28 Nov., 1611. Henrye, s. of Peter E., a Shoomaker, 28 Nov., 1611. Henrye, s. of Peter E., a Shoomaker, 28 Nov., 1611. Henrye, s. of Peter E., a Shoomaker, 28 Nov., 1611. Henrye, s. of Peter E., a Cobler, 13 Aug., 1615. Ellen, d. of Peter E., a Cobler, 18 Aug., 1615. Ellen, d. of Peter E., a Cobler, 18 Aug., 1615. William Jarvesse and Elizabeth E., 29 Feb., 1697. Hunfree, E., 28 Sept., 1698. Henrye Berrye and Joane E., 18 Feb., 1698.—9. Brian E. and Dorathic Goolde, 10 Ap., 1605. William Jarvesse and Elizabeth E., 25 June, 1695. Klindard E. and July, 1598. Henrye Berrye and Joane E., 18 Feb., 1698.—9. Brian E. and Dorathic Goolde, 10 Ap., 1605. William Jarvesse and Elizabeth E., 25 June, 169

St. Anne, Blackfriars, 1580—1635.

Baptisms. 31 Mar., 1612, Eliz., d. to Mr. E. 1 April, 1617, Elsobeth, d. to Thomas and Jane E.
Marriages. 23 Aug., 1631, John E. and Ruth Cawthorn.
11 July, 1633, Francis E. and Mary Foxall.
Burials. 4 Oct., 1634, George, s. to Francis and Mary E.
Lambeth, 1615—1635 (Baps, only).
Baptisms. 1615, 7 July, Jane, d. of Henry E. 1618, 13
July, Richard, s. of Henry E.
Stepney, 1615—1635 (Baps, only).
Baptisms. 1615—16, Jan. 31, John, s. of John E., of
Coventree, co. Warw., merchant, and Elizabeth, his wife,
born in the house of John Abbott, of Whitehorse St., 4 days
old. 1616, Sept. 29, Grace, d. of John E., of Bramblelane,
labourer, and Mercy, 4 days old. 1617, Nov. 23, Mary, d.
of John E., of Bramblelane, cutler, and Mary, 6 days old.
1619—20, Mar. 12, William, s. of John E., of the Spittlefields, cutler, and Mercy, his wife, 11 days old. 1621—2,
Jan. 30, Richard, s. of Richard E., of Wentworth St.,
husbandman, and Elizabeth, 5 days old. 1630, Dec. 31,
Henry, s. of John E., of Limehouse, mariner, and Isabel,
9 days old.

St. Andrew's, Enfield, 1615—1635.
Baptisms only. Mar. 26 1615 Sussan B. 41, Long.

Jan. 30, Richard, s. of Richard E., of Wentworth St., husbandman, and Elizabeth, 5 days old. 1630, Dec. 31, Henry, s. of John E., of Limhebuse, mariner, and Isabel, 9 days old.

St. Andrew's, Envield, 1615—1635.

Baptisms only. Mar. 26, 1615, Sussan E., fil. John. Oct. 4, 1618, Thomas E., fil. John. Jan. 7, 1620, Henry E., fil. John. Dec. 20, 1625, John E., fil. John and Ann. Sep. 12, 1627, Annie E., fil. John, jr., and Ann. Oct. 19, 1629, Sarah E., fil. John and Annie. Feb. 17, 1632, Elizabeth E., filis Edward and Eliz. June 11, 1635, Christopher E., fil. John and Ann. Baptisms to 1565, nil; second search. Mosken Hadley, 1619—1640.

Baptisms. 7 July, 1619, Thomas, s. of Thomas E., Esq., and Jane. Mosken Hadley, 1620, Thomas, s. of Thos. E., Esq., and Jane.

Burials. 20 June, 1624, Thomas E., armiger, dominus hujus manerii et donator hujus libri, etc., sepultus. 31 Dec., 1624, Mr. Thomas E., 29 Feb., 1628—9, Mrs. Jane E. 30 Sept., 1631, Thomas E., Esq., s. of Thos. and Jane. Marriages. No Emersons.

Note in the beginning of this register. After reciting all the gifts that Thomas E., Esq., made to the Church, comes this entry: The said Thomas Emerson, Esq., departed this mortal life the 18th day of June, 1623 [sic] (see burial June, 1624), and lieth buried in the north "Isle" of the parish church of Hadley, under the north window of the said "Isle."

St. Nicholas, Deptford, Co. Kent, 1600—1635.

Baptisms. 1602, Sep. 26, Joanna, fil. Anthonie E. Marriages. 1600, Sep. 8, Anthony Emberson and Joane Sparrowe. 1617, Oct. 13, Anthonie E. and Dorothie Dowler. 1614, Oct. 3, Henry Burton and Elizab. E.

Burials. 1603, Sept. 1, Joanna, fil. Atho. Emberson (peste morb.). 1608, Mar. 28, Elizabeth, the d. of Anthony Emberson. 1615, Oct. 25, Wilmore E. 1616, Mar. 17, Joane. E. 1627, Nov. 4, Anthonie E. and Dorothie Dowler. 1614, Oct. 3, Henry Burton and Elizab. E.

Burials. Emerson (a woman-child of Thomas E.), Apr. 21, 1605. Emerson (a woman-child of Thomas E.), Apr. 21, 1607. Henry Emmerson, Mar. 24, 1608. William E., Nov.

ST. BARTHOLOMEN STORM E., at W. Brigg's house in Clothpayer.
ST. BRIDE'S, FLEET ST., E. C. Baps., 1615—1635; 1631, July 24, Eliz., d. of Foulke E., and wyfe Mary.
Registers searched (baptisms), 1615—1636, with no result: Ealing; St. Katherine's, nr. the Tower; Wapping; St. Fahmer, Southwark; St. Leonard's, Shoreditch; St. Mary Magdalen, Bermondsey; Westminster Abbey; All Saints and All Hallow's, Barking; St. Olave's, Hart St.; St. Andrew's, Holborn. Reward notice posted to every other London church with register before 1635.

Likely churches with no registers before 1640: St. John's, Southwark; St. Olave's, Southwark.

Baptisma 1613, Thomas E., s. Of Ellis E. 1617, Rowley, s. of Ellis E. 1621, Synan, d. of Thomas E. 1683, Thomas, s. of Thomas E. 1684, Thomas, s. of Thomas E. 1685, Sunan, d. of Thomas E. 1684, Thomas, s. of Thos. and Mary E.

Marriages. 1602, John E. narried. (W. C. E.)

Baptisma 27, Marriy's 18-THE-FIELDS. (W. C. E.)

Baptisma 28, John E. 10 Cet., 1609, Margarot E. 1606, Jana Emberson. 29 Feb., 1607, Robert Emeson. 25 August, 1604, John E. 1 Oct., 1609, Margarot E. 20 Feb., 1607, Robert Emeson. 25 August, 1604, John E. 1 Oct., 1609, Margarot E. 20 Feb., 1607, Robert Emeson. 26 August, 1604, John E. 1 Oct., 1608, Thomasin E. 20 Feb., 1607, Thomas E. 21 Sept., 1606, Thomasin E. 21 Sept., 1604, Thomas E. duxit Agneta Gilbert. 27 Nov., 1604, Johannes E. duxit Any Norman. 17 Jan., 1612, John Harrison duxit Doroth. E.

Burials. 23 May, 1604, Anna E. 0 Sept., 1603, Jana E. 25 Sept., 1603, Johannes E. 4 Oct., 1608, Margaret E. 16 Oct., 1605, Margaret E. 1606, Margaret J. 1606, Margaret Margaret Margaret Margaret Margaret Margaret Margaret Margaret Ma

John Tugell and Isabel E., 13 Aug., 1611. Thos. Robinson and Margret E., 20 June, 1613. Christopher Emson and Isabel Shevell, 1629. Geo. Tramble and Jane E., 1624. Alexr. Mason and Ursula E., 6 Aug., 1626.
Burials. Rophe E., labourer, 7 Feb., 1605. Elizabeth E., vid., 21 Nov., 1619.
Sr. Andersey's, Newcastle, 1507—1640. [First page torn in half.]
Haptisms. Ursula, 6. of Geo. E., butcher, 9 Jan., 1602. [Entries about Dec., 1627, and Jan., 1627—8, illegible.] The following likely registers begin after 1640. Kilham (Par. Kirk Newton), Screenwood (Par. Alnham), Dilston (Par. Corbridge), Lowick, Ancroft Chaplery (Norhamshire), Fetherstonhaugh (Par. Corbridge).
Berwick-on-Tweez. Baptisms, 1615—1685; Nil. Register very delapidated.
Gl.OUCESTERSHIRE (including Bristol.)
The following registers (baptisms) were searched, 1615—1683, and no Emersons found:—Gloucester City Clurches: St. John the Baptist, St. Michael and St. Mary de Grace, St. Nicholas, St. Mary de Crypte and St. Mary de Lode (transcripts). Bristol Churches: St. John the Baptist, St. Michael and St. Mary de Lode (transcripts). Bristol Churches: St. John the Baptist, St. Mary le Port, St. Mary Radeliffe, St. Nicholas with St. Leonard's Sct. Leonard's Sct. James, St. John the Baptist, St. Mary le Port, St. Mary Radeliffe, St. Nicholas with St. Leonard's Sct. Leonard's Sct. John the Baptist, St. Thomas, St. Werbergh.
Bristol. (St. Philip with Jacob). Baps. 1615—1636. 1636, Thos., a. of Thomas' and Allis E., May 22 ('a freeman of Bristol, 1634—Freeman's Rolla).
Likely registers beginning after 1635:—Bathampton, Bathford Carly regs. burnty, Bath-Easton.
PHILLIMORE GLOUC. REGS. Marriages. Vol. I., King's Stanley, 1573—1812; Nil. Swindon, 1638—1670; Nil. Slimbridge, 1635—1812; Nil. Swindon, 1638—1670; Nil. Slimbridge, 1635—1619. Hannam, d. of Roger Emson. 1670. 1970. Phys. Rev. 1670. 1970. Phys. Rev. 1670. Ph

APPENDIX. cxiii

Bishop's Transcripts of Cold Ashron, 1606—1700.
Baptisms. 1609, Feb. 25, Margaret, d. of Thomas E. 1629, Nov. 3, Eliz., d. of Harnoyse E. 1637, May 18, Thos. E., s. of Harnoyse and Judith E. 1616, Nov. 29, Judith, d. of Harnoys E. 1670, Mar. 26, Harnoys, s. of Andrew and Sarah E. 1672, Mar. 20, Judith, d. of same. 1677, Aug. 30, Judith, d. of same. 1677, Aug. 30, Judith, d. of same. 1677, Ap. 18, Eliz., d. of Andrew and Sarah E. 1681, May 31, Sarah, d. of same. 1684, May 28, Henry, s. of Hen. and Sarah E. 1685, Mar. 5, Rob. E., s. of Hen. E. and Sarah 1637, Mar. 8, Silvester, d. of Hen. and Sara E. 1691, July 13, Silvester, d. of Hen. and Sara E. 1691, July 13, Silvester, d. of Hen. and Sara E. 1695, Mar. 7, Mary, d. of Harnoys and Mary E.

Marriages. 1625, Sept. 12, John Wicks and Joan E. 1640, Aug. 24, John Bullock and Mary E.

Burials. 1607, Ap. 14, Joan, wife of Thos. E. 1623, May 15, William, s. of Thos. E. Thos. E., churchwarden. 1637, Aug. 17, Thomas E., late of Bristol. 1639, Feb. 27, Thos. E., the elder. Harnoys E., ech warden. 1676, May 14, Judith, d of same. 1678, . . . Silvester, d. of Hen. E. 1681, Sept. 23, Andrew E. 1685, Feb. 7, Harnoys E., senior. 1686, Nov. 20, Rob. E., s. of Hen. E. and Sarah. [There are a great many gaps in the transcripts.]

KENT.

Sandwich, Sr. Clement's. Baps. 1615—1635: Nil. Sandwich, Sr. Mary's. Baps. 1615—1635: Nil. Sandwich, Sr. Mary's. Baps. 1615—1635: Nil. Sandwich, Sr. Mary's. Baps. 1615—1635: Nil. Sandwich, Sr. 2723, Rebecca, d. of same.

Marriages, 1538—1750. 30 March, 1657, John Stepheus, of the parish of St. Lawrence, in the Isle of Thanet, tailor, and Mary Emberson, of the same parish. 17 July, 1609, John Emberson and Elizabeth his wife. 2 Nov., 1670, Crips, s. of John Emberson and Elizabeth his wife. 2 Nov., 1670, Crips, s. of John Emberson and Elizabeth his wife. 28 Mar., 1715, Sara, wife of Joseph E. [The burials from 1600—1615 are very much torn.]

Dartford, Baps. 1615—1635.

DARTFORD, Baps. 1615—1635.

Baptisms. John, s. of Will. E., 21 May, 1615. ? Eliz., d. of John E., —, 1615. ? John, s. of John E., 1613. Eliz., d. of Frank E., 7 Oct., 1617. Thos., s. of Binsard E., Nov. 4, 1618. Ric. and Harry, ss. of Will. E., Jan. 30, 1618. Erasamus, s. of Will. E., Jul. 30, 1618. Erasamus, s. of Will. E., Jul. 30, 1618. Erasamus, s. of Will. E., Jul. 30, 1618. Erasamus, s. of Will. E., Jul., do Henry E., April 24, 1621. Susan, d. of Will. E., April 25, 1622.

—, s. of Ric. E., Dec. S, 1622. Sam., s. of Will. E., 17 Feb., 1623. Eliz., d. of Ric. E., 2 Jan., 1624. Barbar., d. of Will. E., 8 June, 1625. —, d. of Will. E., 4 Oct. (?), 1627. Grace, d. of Ric. E., 1630. —, d. of Ric. E., 17 Feb., 1632. NII 1633—34—35.

LEE, vide printed records. A Thos. Em. . . of Dartford

Grace, d. of Ro. E., 1930.

Nil 1633-34-35.

Lee, vide printed records. A Thos. Em. . . of Dartford bur.

I sent reward papers for baps. 1615—1635; Downe Chaplery, Greenwich. Blackheath, Snodland, Strood, Wilmington, Rochester, Igtham.

St. Lawrence, Ramsgate. Vol. I., 1560—1653.

Baptisms. John, s. of Rob. E., 26 Oct., 1600. [Note. This is the first entry of the name of Emerson in Vol. I. A branch of the family probably migrated from the Cinque Port town of Sandwich (6 miles distant). The Ramsgate portion of the parish of St. Lawrence is Limb or Liberty of Sandwich, and the name has been known both here and there down to the present time.—K. W. Wilkie, contrib.] Ellyn, d. of Rob. E., 26 Oct., 1600. Jane, d. of Rob. E., 25 June, 1602. Robert, s. of Rob. E., 26 August, 1604.

Margaret, d. of Rob. E., 1 Nov., 1606. Mary, d. of Rob. E., 23 July, 1609. Thomas, s. of Rob. E., 5 Jan., 1611—2. Elizabeth, d. of Rob. Emmerson, 1 May, 1614. William, s. of Robert Emberson, 24 Mar., 1616. (George, the base-borne on of Elizabeth Emerson, 9 Oct., 1635.) Rob., s. of Thomas and Anne E., 1 July, 1638. Jane, d. of William and Jane E., 16 June, 1639. Joane, d. of William and Jane E., 16 June, 1639. Joane, d. of William, s. of William and Jane E., 28 May, 1645. William, s. of William and Jane E., 28 May, 1646. William, s. of William and Jane E., 28 May, 1648. (in margin). Mary, d. of William and Jane E., 28 May, 1648. William, s. of William and Jane E., 6 Mar., 1653. Marriages. Robert E. and Jane Angram, 16 Sept., 1598. Thomas E. and Anne Luckett, 1 Oct., 1634. Willyam E. and Jane Danton, 2 Oct., 1638. Richard Bignell and Elizabeth E., 28 Aug., 1637.

Burials. John E, 27 Oct., 1600. Ellyn E., 1 Nov., 1600. Rob. E., 5 Oct., 1630. Elizabe, d. of William E., 23 Jan., 1642.

YORKSHIRE.
YARM, 1649 -1750.

Baptisms. Anne, d. of John E., 17 Feb., 1690. William,
s. of John E., 27 Dec., 1693. Elizabeth, d. of John E.,
3 Mar., 1696. Jane, d. of John E., 12 Sept., 1699. Dorothy,
d. of John E., 8 April, 1701. John, s. of John E., 14 Sept.,
1703. Dorothy, d. of John E., 23 Oct., 1705. Jane, d. of
John E., 10 June, 1707. Mary, d. of John E., 14 Mar.,
1709.

1703. Dorothy, d. of John E., 23 Oct., 1705. Jane, d. of John E., 10 June, 1707. Mary, d. of John E., 14 Mar., 1709.

Marriages. John E. and Anne Rogers, 6 May, 1689.
Burials. Anne, w. of John E., 11 Mar., 1607. John E., 19 Mar., 1690. Jane, d. of John E., 28 Jan., 1699.
Dorothy, d. of John E.. 3 Dec, 1703. Dorothy, d. of John E., 25 Oct., 1705. Anne E., 24 Ap., 1708. John S., of John E., 9 Mar., 1708.

Terry on Humber.

Baptisms. Charles, s., of Xtopher and Judith E., 22 Jan., 1699. Xtopher E., 15 April, 1698. William E., 12 June, 1702. Eliz, d. of Xtopher and Judith E., 28 Jan., 1699. Xtopher E., 15 April, 1698. William E., 12 June, 1702. Eliz, d. of Xtopher and Judith E., 28 Jan., 1699. Kupher E., 21 Feb., 1702.
FILEY. Baps. 1615—35: Nil.
HOWDEN (WRESSLE). No register before 1640 (burnt). Estron to 1800: Nil.
MIDDLEHAM. Baps. 1615—35: Nil (gaps and illegible). Grev Ayton. Baps. 1615—35: Nil (gaps and illegible). Grev Ayton. Baps. 1615—35: Nil. (saps and illegible). Grev Ayton. Saps. 1630. Baptisms. Antonii, s. of Thos. E., Aug. 30, 1635.
MABTONIS-CLEVELAND. Marriages. Mr. John Emmerson of ye parish of Eston, and Mrs. Susanna Gill of ye sd. Aug. 30, 1635.
MABTONIS-CLEVELAND. Marriages. Mr. John Emmerson of ye parish of Eston, and Mrs. Susanna Gill of ye sd. parish, were married by virtue of a licence had of the Rev. Mr. Bradley, of Yarm, Nov. 16, 1735. Certified by Rev. G. Willer E. Mar. 19, 1619.

Baps. 1615—35. Ric., s. of Will E., Mar. 12, 1619.
Another child of Will E., Feb. 28, 1622. Anne, d. of Will E., Jan., 1629. Will. E. and Marmaduke Marchant, churchwardens.

HOLME-IN-SPALDING-MOOR.
Baps. 1615—35. Jane, d. of Ric. E., 31 Aug., 1629.
Mary, d. of Will. E., 21 Sept., 1631. Dorothy, d. of Will. Emmison, Oct. 16, 1633. Isabel, d. of Ric. Emmison, 15 Dec., 1663.

Mary, d. of Will. E., 21 Sept., 1631. Dorothy, d. of Will. Emmison, Oct. 16, 1633. Isabel, d. of Rie. Emmison, 16 Dec., 1663.

Ormesby to 1740.

Baptisms. James, s. of John E., Aug. 15, 1736. Mary, d. of John E., Dec. 7, 1738.

Selt-ton-in-Clevelland to 1896.

Pages of Register, 1615—1620, 1632—35, missing.

Baptisms. Collabra, d. of Will E., 7 Feb., 1589. Jane, d. of Will E., 7 Sep., 1592. Will E., 7 Sep., 1592. Philip. s. of Will E., 7 Sep., 1592. Philip. s. of Will E., 21 March, 1595. Will, s. of Will E., 16 March, 1595. Jane, d. of Will E., 19 June, 1603. Eliz., d. of Will E., 22 Jan., 1609. Philip. s. of Will E., 19 June, 1603. Eliz., d. of Will E., 169. Philip. s. of Will E., 19. 23 Nov., 1627. Will, s. of Will E., 31 Oct., (?) 1627. Margaret, d. of Philip E., 20 Jan., 1663.

Will, s. of Philip E., 22 June, 1605. Jane, d. of Philip E., 3 Nov., 1637. Edward, s. of Philip E., 20 Mar., 1668.

Will, s. of Philip E., 14 Pril, 1672. Eliz., d. of Philip E., 25 June, 1674. Philip E., 14 Pril, 1672. Eliz., d. of Philip E., 25 June, 1674. Philip E., 12 Oct., 1680. Will, s. of John E., 22 Sep., 1693. Mary, d. of John E., 17 June, 1694. John, s. of John E., 7 June, 1698. Ann, d. of John E., 1 April, 1700. Geo., s. of John E., 62 June, 1698. Ann, d. of Will and Jane E., 28 May, 1728. Margt., d. of Will and Jane E., 28 Peb., 1730. John, s. of John and Mary E., 8 Mar., 1739. John, s. of John and Mary E., 8 Mar., 1739. John, s. of John and Mary E., 8 Mar., 1739. John, s. of John and Mary E., 8 Mar., 1739. John, s. of John E., 26 Dec., 1738. Mary, d. of Will and Jane E., 22 Pebe., 1773. John, s. of Geo. E., 3 Feb., 1735. Stephen and Will, s. of Will and Eliz. E., 25 Jan., 1762. Will, s. of Will and Eliz. E., 27 Dec., 1738. Mary, d. of Will and Jane E., 28 May, 1721. Esther, d. of Will and Eliz. E., 25 Jan., 1762. Will, s. of Will and Eliz. E., 29 Dec., 1773. Mary, d. of Will and Eliz. E., 24 Dec., 1775. Mary, d. of Stephen E. and Alice, 22 July, 1804. Will, s. of Stephen E. (Skelton), 80 Oct., 1706. John and Martha E., 9

CXIV

APP.

1868. John Foster, s. of John and Martha E., 13 April, 1870. Eliz Mary, d. of Stephen Wm. and Margt. Irvine E., 13 Nov., 1890. Stephen, s. of Stephen Wm. and Margt. Irvine E., 17 Feb., 1892. Cecilia Rox, d. of Mathew and Cecilia E., at Lingdale, 3 Apl., 1892. Ethel Beatrice, d. of Stephen W. and Margt. Irvine E., 8 June, 1893. Alice May, d. of sune, 11 Apl., 1895.

Marriages. Francis Burne and Agnes E., 3 July, 1587. Will. E. and Agnes Brotton, 6 Feb., 1588. Will. E. and Cicely Lane, 14 June, 1624. Will. Jackson and Jane E., 29 May, 1625. John Ellerley and Mary E., vid., Jan. 14, 1626. Will. E. and Ursulay Andus, 3 Feb., 1641. Philip E. and Mary Pearson, 8 April, 1656. Thos. Carlill and Cicely E., May 4, 1656. Mark. — and Gicely E., June 20, 1674. Geo. Beneson and Mary E., Oct. 10, 1682. John E. and his wife, Oct. 20, 1691. John E. and Eliz, 20, 1691 (rep. of above). John E. and Ann Hammond, Nov. 28, 1703. Will. Robinson and Mary E., 8 May, 1714. John Thompson and Margt. E., 18 April, 1715. John E. and Ann Hammond, May 4, 1724. John Rynardson and Ann E., 24 Apl., 1728. Peter Cartwright and Eliz, E., 28 May, 1728. Geo. E. and Isabel Wood, Feb. 21, 1733. Rob. Tralltes and Jane E., 2 Jan., 1749. John E. and Alice Thompson, May 19, 1767. Will. E. and Eliz, Clemet (lic.), 31 May, 1770. John E. and Banz E., 20 May, 1728. Thos. Calvert and Anne E., 20 Mar., 1764. Stephen E. and Alice Thompson, May 19, 1767. Will. E. and Eliz. Lockwood (ly lic.), 1832 (m. in presence of Hannah E., now living at the farm, Holly Bush, she set. 292. Will. E. and Eliz. Lockwood (ly lic.), 6 Mar, 1882. Stephen Will. E. and Mary Irvine Graham, May 15, 1890. John Foster E. (Stathon) and Mary E., 1049. 1611; bur. Eliz. E., 4 Jan., 1616. Frane E., of Margrove Park, Jan. 28, 1632. Will. E., Sep. 7, 1638. Mill. E., 1049, 1611; bur. Eliz. E., 4 Jan., 1616. Frane E., of Margrove Park, Jan. 28, 1632. Will. E., Sep. 7, 1638. Mill. E., 1049, 1611; bur. Eliz. E., 4 Jan., 1616. Frane E., of Margrove Park, Jan. 28, 1632. John, a. of John and

The following registers were searched, 1615—1635, and no Emersons found. Boston, Welton, Folkingham, Laceby (nr. Grimsby), Addlethorpe (much decayed). Louth, 1615—27: Nil. Gap after 1627. Scawby, Broughton (Brigg), Hutoft, Bishop's Norton.

Likely registers that begin after 1640: Gunby, Adling-fieete, Swaton, Long Sutton, Althorpe, Firsby (Gt. Steeping), Middlethorpe, Bigby, Algakirk, Trusthorpe, Barnethby (lost 1615—35), Gayton-le-narsh, Wraby.

THEDDLETHORPE, ALL SAINTS'. Baps. 1615—1635: Rob., a. of John E., 18 Sep., 1625.

MARKET RASEN.

Baptisms, 1615—1635. Eliz., d. of Ed. E., 10 Sep., 1609.

Jane, d. of George E., 22 Nov., 1609. —, s. of George E., Feb., 1611. "Haylor," d. of Ed. E., 19 Feb., 1613. John, s. of George E., 7 Oct., 1619. Ed., s. of Edmond E., 28 July,

1622. Mel.70n Ross, baps., mar. and ols. Mary E., bur. July,

Melfon Ross, baps., mar. and ols. Mary E., bur. July, 1623.

\*\*Theddlethorpe, St. Helley's.\*\*

Baptisms, 1615—1635. Eliz. E., St. James' day, 1612. Olive and Alice E., 25 Oct., 1618. Eliz., d. of John E., June, 1627. Sara, d. of John E., Oct., 1630. Margaret, d. of John and Margaret E., March, 1642.

Barton-on-Humber, St. Peter's and St. Mary's, 1615—1635. Margt., w. of Thos. E., bur. 18 April, 1617.

Worlaby. Baps. 1615—1635: Dorothy. d. of John and Ann E., 10 Mar., 1637. Marriages: R. Bellany and Judi'h E., 22 Dec., 1628. John E. and Ann Hall, vid., 8 May, 1636.

Woolton (Nr. Ulcery), 1615—35. Janet, w. of Thos. E., bur. 20 Nov., 1615.

Serby, 1615—35. Mar. Alex. and Eliz. E., 3 Oct., 1626. Goxhill.

Baptisms, 1615—35. Maria, d. of Rich. E., July, 1610. Helen. d. of Ric. E., Oct., 1615. Sam., s. of Sam. E., Nov., 1616. Sam., s. of Sam. E., July, 1620.

Caistor.

Baptisms. Frances and Isabel, 2 July, 1686. Alex. E., 4 Dec., 1682. Burials. Geo. E., 2 Aug., 1591. Alex. E., churchwarden, 1659. Borothea E., vid., 30 Mar., 1675. Eliz. E., April, 1638.

Cabourne. Baps., 1615—23. Ann E., 1623. Bortespord. Baps., 1615—37. Will., s. of Simon E., 1615. Ric., s. of Simon E., 1635. John, s. of Simon and Margaret, 1637.

From register transcripts in Almwick Tower, Lincoln Palace:—Serby, exist 1661—2, 1562—3, 1784 and later: Nil. Wrawey (transcripts).

Following list of bills examined, with notes of Emersons.

From register transcripts in Alnwick Tower, Lincoln Palace:—Serby, exist 1661—2, 1562—3, 1784 and later: Nil.

Wrawby (transcripts).

Following list of bills examined, with notes of Emersons which occur:—1561, Ann. d. of Alexr. E., bap. 1562, Edward, a. of Edward E., bap. 1565, no E.s. 1576, no E.s. 1585, Edward, s. of George E., bap. 1565—70, 1586—7, none of the name. 1587—8, John, s. of George E., bap. and bur. 1588—9, Ann. d. of Geo. E., bap. 1569—70, 1586—7, none of the name. 1587—8, John, s. of George E., bap. and bur. 1588—9, Ann. d. of Geo. E., bap. 1589—90, 1590—91, no E.s. 1591—2 (1592, Alex. E., bap.). 1591, Allen Wardall m. Agnes E. 1592—8, 1593—4, none of the name. 1594—5, Geo. E., bap. and bur. (1595). 1595—6, Geo. E., bap. 1596—7, 1597, 1598—9, 1599—1600, 1600—01, no E.s. 1601—2, Geo. E., bur. 1602—3, 1603—4, no E.s. 1604—5, John, s. of Thomas E. (?) 1605—6, 1606—7, none of the name. 1607—8, Alex., s. of Alex. E., bap. 1608—9, no E.s. 1609—10, Eliz., d. of Alex. E., butcher, bap. 1610—11, no E.s. 1611—12, Michael, s. of Alex. E., butcher, bap. and bur. 1612—13, 1613—14, no E.s. 1614—15, Geo., s. of Alex. E., bur. 1617—18, Ann. d. of Alex. E., yeoman, bap. 1619—20—21—22—23, no E.s. 1624, Rob., s. of Alex. E., bur. 1626, no E.s. 1627, Tho., s. of Alex. E., gent., bap. 1629, no E.s. 1629, Ann. d. of Alex. E., gent., bap. 1639, and bar. 1628, no E.s. 1629, Ann. d. of Alex. E., gent., bap. 1639, and have a some result of Brigg, gent., bur. 1631, no E.s. 1632, Henry Weackcliffe, Vicar of Cadney, and Ann. d. of Rob E., mar. 1632, Ann. vid., of Brigg, bur. 1633, Joseph Larke, of Giamford Brigg, gent., bur. 1631, no E.s. 1639—40, William E., late of Ashby, bur. 1630, Aex. E., gent., bap. 1639, Aex. E., of Giamford Brigg, gent., bur. 1631, no E.s. 1639—40, William E., late of Ashby, bur. 1630, 1630—17, 1611—12, 1612—13, 1613—14, 1614—15, 1615—16, 1606—7, 1611—12, 1612—13, 1613—14, 1614—15, 1616—16, 1637—18, 1618—19, 1609—6, 1609—7, 1611—12, 1612—23, 1624—5, 1626—6, 1638—9, 1639—40, 1640—41, 1648, 1648—18, 1

APPENDIX. cxv

Lincoln Marriage Licences, 1598—1628.

1603, Oct. 10, Geo. E., of Market Rasen, and Joe.sa ffield, vid. (8t. Mich.). 1626, Feb. 7, Nathanil Thewe, of Bratofte, husb., zet. 25, and Anne E., of Gunby, spr., zet. 22, (8t. Paul). 1627, Mar. 15, Simon E., of Bottesford, zet. 33, and Marg. Stocks, of do., spr., zet. 21. 1627, Mar. 17, William E., of Haburgh, zet. 30, and Marg Milson, of Kellingholme, sp., zet. 30, her parents dead (Haburgh). 1673, Sep. 9, Edward E., of Homington, Co. Durbam, and Eliz. Challoner, of Doddington, Co. Lincoln, spr. Sareties—W. Carlton, of Doddington, clerk, and T. Hird, of the Close, Lincoln, gent. Witness, Hen. Francis, Notary Public.

Notry Marriage Bonds.

1723, Mar. 20, Thos. E., of Caistor, Co. Lincoln, gent., bachelor, zet. 36, and Dorothy Sheldon, of Mansfield, Co. Notts, spr., 26. Surety—James Wharton, of Mansfield, gent. Sealed with two seals, heraldic, but the Emerson one is obviously spurious heraldry.

DEAN AND CHAPTERS MAR. BONDS.

1683, Michael E., of Caistor, gent., and Anne Bard, of N. Kelsey, spr. Surety—John Farmery, of Kingerby, Clerk at Clixby, Searby, Hotton and Caistor. 1739, Michael E. and Abra Wright, Nov. 20. 1686, Mr. Thos. E. and Mrs. Isabel Ascough, Nov. 4.

CADNEY, 1563—1650.

Baptisms. 1563, Eliz., d. of Richard E., 10 March. 1564

Keisey, Sper. Surety—John Farmery, of Kingerby, Clerk at Clixby, Searby, Hotton and Caistor. 1739, Michael E. and Abra Wright, Nov. 20. 1686, Mr. Thos. E. and Mrs. Isabel Ascough, Nov. 4.

Baptisms. 1563, Eliz., d. of Richard E., 10 March. 1564—5, Isabell, d. of Rich. E., 20 May. 1566—7, Margarett, d. of Rich. E., 20 May. 1566—7, Margarett, d. of Rich. E., 20 . . . (defaced). 1508—9, Eliz. E., 23 (? Janary). 1569—70, Francis E., 16 June. 1570—71, Alice, d. of Rich. E., 10 May. 1575, Maria, d. of Rich. E., 19 May. 1575, Edward, s. of Thos. E., 19 Jan. 1571—72, Giles E., 13 Oct. 1572, Alice, d. of Kich. E., 10 May. 1575, Richard, s. of Rich. E., 2 April. 1593, Robert, s. of Wm. E., 8 Sept. 1588, Margaret, d. of George E., 24 Nov. 1592, Edward, s. of Edward E., 24 Aug. 1597, Edward, s. of Wm. E., 28 Nov. 1690, Vrsula, d. of Edward E., 18 Aug. 1604, Esther, d. of Wm. E., 24 Aug. 1607, Alex., s. of John E., 15 April. 1604, Alice, d. of John E., 5 Jan. 1694, Alexander, s. of Robert E., 24 Feb. 1620, Anna, d. of Robert E., (12?) Sep. 1620, Thomas, s. of John E., 22 Dec. 1613, Alexander, s. of Robert E., 24 Feb. 1614, Anna, d. of Tho. E., 20 Oct. 1616, Eliz., d. of Tho. E., 10 April. 1617, John, s. of Tho. E., 20 March. 1619, Isabell, d. of Tho. E., husbandman, 11 Jan. 1621, Susan, d. of Tho. E., 25 May. 1613, Eliz., d. of Robert E., 31 June. 1624, Edward, s. of Tho. E., 20 .... 1625, Thos., s. of Thos. E., 14 April. 1626, Thos., s. of Thos. E., 8 Nov. 1637, Wm., s. of Tho. E., 20 .... 1629, Robert, s. of Thos. E., 14 April. 1626, Thos., s. of Thos. E., Nov. 1637, Wm., s. of Thos. E. and Margaret Free, 10 Aug. 1614—2, (? Rich.) Wright and Ann. E., 4 A....

Burials. 1666—7, Margaret E., 16 May. 1571—72, Francis E., and Margaret Free, 10 Aug. 1641—2, (? Rich.) Wright and Ann. E., 4 A....

Burials. 1666—7, Margaret E., 16 May. 1571—72, Francis E., 9 Jan. 1572, Giles E., 3 March. 1578, Richard E., 13 Nov. 1692, Edward E., 3 April. 1596, Robert E., 10 July. 1639, Judith, d. of Robet E., 10 July. 1639, Judith, d. of Robet E.

1633, Dec. 9, John E., of Brant Broughton, husbandman, ret. 21, and Joan Cooke, of same, spr., set. 25. 1637, Oct. 27, Thos. E., of Sutt n-in-Marsh, yeom., and Dorothea Maddison, spr., of Trusthorpe.

HEAPHAM, No. Garran

Thos. E., of Sutt n-in-Marsh, yeoin., and Dorothea Maddison, spr., of Trusthorpe.

Heapman, Nr. Gainshorough (T. Jesson, contrib.).

Baptisms. 1681, George, s. of stephen and Eliz. E., Oct. 31.
1685, Elizabeth (or Eliza), d. of Stephen and Anne E., bap.
May 10, bur. May 12. 1701, Stephen E., churchwarden.
1711, — s. of Stephen and — E., bap. Jan. 26, and
(apparently the same) bur. Feb. 2. 1714, Anne, d. of Stephen
and Mary E., March 25. 1717, Stephen E., churchwarden.
1718, Mary, d. of Stephen and Mary E. 1722, Stephen E.,
churchwarden.
Marriages. 1682, Stephen E. and Anne Snowden, both of
Heapham, Nov. 9. 1707, John Snowdall and Ann E., Ap.
21. 1711, Stephen E., churchwarden.

Burials. 1680, Margaret, d. of Stephen and Eliz. E., Jan. 6. 1700, Ann, wife of Stephen E., Aug. 29. 1712, John, s. of Stephen and Mary E., Feb. 19. 1717, Stephen E., hus-bandman. Sept. 20. 1724, Mary, d. of Mary and Stephen E., Feb. 11. 1727, Stephen E., June 15. 1745, Mary E., Sept. 20 (7).

O(f).

NORFOLK.
BERNEY. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil.
NORTHREPPS. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil.
WICKMERE. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil.
WOLTERTON. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil.
HOLT. MS., B., M., London. Imperfect. 1592—1640;

Nil.

Norfolk Marriage Allegations: Nil.

Topcoff. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil. No marriage of John Fuller and Eliz. E. in register. No Emerson in marriages, and J. Fuller's bap. does not appear.

Chedgrave. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil.

Likely registers beginning after 1640; Woodnorton, Scrathby, Riburgh Parva, Methwold, Suffield, Paston, Hindringham, Binham, Wickhampton, Freethorpe, Reedham.

Chedorave. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil.
Likely registers beginning after 1640; Woodnorton, Scrathby, Riburgh Parva, Methwold, Suffield, Paston, Hindringham, Binham, Wickhampton, Freethorpe, Reedham.
Loddon. Baps., mars. and burs., 1614—1650. Only entry, Hen. E., bur. 1623.
Norfolk registers, B., M., Add. MS., 23,008. Baps. examined 1615—1635; Nil. Dunham Parva, North Elmham, Shipdam, Watton, Bintry.
Lyrn, Sr. Margarer's, 1615—1640. Jane. d. of Will. E., bap. 18 June, 1637. Sr. Nacrolas, baps. 1615—1640; Nil. ALL Sarnts, baps., 1615—1635. One E., but parson wanted 14s. for him, so he was left ignotus, also the parson.
Gr. Waleingham. Baps., 1615—1635. Will., s. of Thos. E. and his wife, bap. 12 July, 1618.
Twyrordd. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil. Guist. Baps. 1641, Thomas, s. of Thomas and Anne E., 18 January. 1646, William, s. of Thomas and Anne E., 18 January. 1646, William, s. of Thomas and Anne E., 18 January. 1646, William, s. of Thomas and Anne E., 18 January, 1646, William, s. of Thomas and Anne E., b. 25 January, and was bap. 18 March.
NORTH WALSHAM. Baps., 1615—40. 1621, Edward, s. of Henry E. 1623, Michnel, s. of Henry E. 1629, Robert, s. of Henry E. 1631, Mary, d. of Henry E. 1629, Robert, s. of Henry E. 1648, Will. E., 12 March.
Great Yarmouth, 1615—1640. Baps. A girl-child of Thos. and Eliz.
Norwich, St. Peter Mancroft, 1615—1645.
Baptisms. 1621, Dec. 11, Elizabeth, d. of Allan E., and Susan. 1623, John, s. of Thos, and Anne E., ox D. Austriages. 1615, 24 Oct., Allan E., and Susan. 1623, John, s. of Hos, e. fills, e., for March.
Great Yarmouth, by lie.
Burials. 1638, 19 Sep., Elizabeth, d. of Allan E. and Susan. 1641, 27 Dec., Allan E., and Elizabeth, and Greath and G

1788, Aug. 8, Edward, s. of Edward and Ann E. (late Tann).
1799, Feb. 13, Thomas, s. of James and Mary E. (late Coxe).
1791, Aug. 12, Elizabeth, d. of Edmund and Judith E. (late Spooner).
1792, July 20, Will., s. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Russell).
1792, Oct. 3, Elizabeth, d. of Richel, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1793, July 15, Mary, d. of Edw. and Ann E. (late Russell).
1794, App. 18, Stephen, s. of Richel, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1796, Sepr. 14, Robert, s. of Richel, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1796, Sepr. 14, Robert, s. of Richel, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1796, Mar, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1797, Mar, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1807, July 3, Edw., s. of Ric, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1806, July 3, Edw., s. of Ric, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1807, July 3, Edw., s. of Ric, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1807, Cot. 31, Richeld, s. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1807, Oct. 31, Richeld, s. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1807, June 12, Russell).
1807, Oct. 31, Richeld, s. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1807, Oct. 31, Richeld, s. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Ann, d. of Richeld, and Ann E. (late Russell).
1809, Lune 1, Rune 180, Lune 180, Lune

Harriet E. 1829, Mar. 14, Anne E., inft. 1829, Apl. 12, Anne E., inft. 1831, Apl. 18, Ric. E., inft. 1835, Amelia E., inft. 1841, Dec. 31, Anne E., 68 yrs. 1848, Sepr. 6, Edward E., 43 yrs. 1861, Oct. 16, Russell E., 60 yrs. 1866, May 22, Mary E., 74 yrs. 1868, May 10, Ellen Miller E., 42 yrs. 1874, July 23, Joseph E., 79 yrs. 1878, Ap. 7, James E., 1 yr. 1878, Aug. 28, James Noah E., 4 months. 1884, Mar. 1., Edward E., 4 months. 1885, Aug. 23, Benjamin E., 5 months. 1885, Nov. 23, Elizabeth E., 36 yrs. 1888, Ap. 23, Charlotte E., 70 yrs. 1893, June —, Joseph E., 18 yrs. 1896, Aug. 12, Sarah Ann E., 17 yrs.

7 yrs.

SUFFOLK.

EASTON. Baps. 1615—1635; Nil.
IPSWICH, Sr. MARY STOKE. Baps., 1614—1635; Nil. Bur.
June, 1614; Will E., senr.
BECCLES. To 1700. Thos. E., bur. 1697, his widow Mar-

garet.
WOODBRIDGE To 1700. Mar.: Thos. E. and Agnes Driver,

WOODBRIDGE TO 1700. Mar.; Thos. E. and Agnes Driver, 20 June, 1611.

IP-SWICH. Ten Parish Registers having baps. 1615—1635 were examined, with following results:—Sr. MATHEW'S. Marriages. Susan E., 1693. Sr. CLEMENT'S. Baptisms. Geo. E., 1627. Marion E., 1629. Susan E., 1632 and 37 (sic.) John E., 1652 and 1666. Mary E., 1661. Robert E., 1657. Marriages; Joan E., 1615. Burials: Wife of an E., 1646. Sr. Mary's Kev. Marriages; Thos. E., 1748. Sr. Peter's. Baptisms; Thos. E., 1778—9. Burials: Thos. E. 1778—9.

1646. St. Mary's Kev. Marriages; Thos. E., 1743. St. 1646. St. Mary's Kev. Marriages; Thos. E., 17743. St. 1657. St. 1646. St. Mary's Kev. Marriages; Thos. E., 17743. St. 1657. St. 1657.

Buriass, Sala, 1647.

Lowestoff, 1651—1786. Col. J. P. Steel's transcript. Baptisms: Margaret, d. of Rob, and Eliz, E., of Ruston, 1768. Burials: Margaret E., Mar. 13, 1685. Bridget E., Feb. 6, 1694.

1768. Burials: Margaret E., Mar. 13, 1685. Bridget E., Feb. 6, 1694.
Brampield. Baptisms. Ann, d. of Ezekiel and Lydia E., Jan. 24, 1770.
Brampiston. Baptisms, 1615—1635; Nil. First record 1652, John E.
WESTMORELAND AND CUMBERLAND
REGISTERS.
APPLERY, Sr. MICHAEL'S. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil. Vicar sees names "that look like Enumerson, but is inclined to think they are Edmonson." Evidently cannot read his register. Sr. Laurence. No register before 1640; burnt in a fire.

LAZONEY, CUMBERLAND, 1612—1645.
Baptisms. 1612, Agnes E., 22 March. 1631, Jane E., the xxv.th Februarie. 1632, Thos. Emerson (or Emetson), the sonne of Thos. E., xil. th July. 1632, Rowland, sonne of Willia. E., 13th January. 1635, Elizabeth, d. of Rob. E., 17 Oct. 1635, Marge, d. of Will. E., xxv. March. 1638, Thomas, s. of Robert and Eliz. E., 21st Oct. 1645, Xtopher, s. of Robert E. and Elizabeth his wife, 13 Feb. Marriages. 1619, William E. and — (quite illegible), xxix. July.

ESSEX.

KELVEDON, 1558—1640.

Baptisms. John and Martha, children of Thos. and Eliz. E., Sept. 6, 1633. Eliz., d. of Thos. and Eliz. E., 1 Nov., 1635. Anne, d. of Thomas and Eliz. E., 2 Sep., 1638.

Burials. Martha E., 10 Sept., 1633. John E., 16 Sept., 1633.

RAYNE PARVA. Baps., 1615—1627: Nil. Gap 1627—1669. Feisted, 1615—1635.

Baptisms. 7 Dec., 1615, Sara, d. of John E., 2 July, 1616, Rebecca, d. of Ricd. E. 2 Nov., 1617, Richard, s. of Ricd. E. 27 June, 1618, Rebecca, d. of John and Elizabeth E. 28 Aug., 1620, Sara, d. of John and Jane E. (of Forfeilds). 18 Dec., 1629, Dorothy, d. of Ricd. and Sara E. 20 May, 1625, John, s. of Ried and Margaret E.

\*\*Feering, 1615—1635.\*\*

Baptisms. Jan. 20, 1623, Frances, d. of Thos. and Eliz. E. May 28, 1622, Thos., s. of Thos. and Eliz. E. Mar. 26, 1626, Joyce, d. of Thos. and Eliz. E. June 27, 1630, Thos., s. of Thos. and Eliz. E. W. J. P.

LITTLE WALTHAM. Baps., 1615—1635: Nil. C. C. S.

ONOAR.

Baptisms. Anne E., d. of Thos. E. and Anne his wife, July 5, 1635.

Marriages. Geo. Dane and Ann Emberson, May 4, 1707. Burials. Anne E., wife of Ric. E., Apl. 16, 1745. Anne Emberson, Aug. 3, 1723. Thos. Emberson, Jan. 3, 1718.

LITTLE DURMOW. Baps. 1615—1635. 1613, Thos., s. of John Emberson. 1615, John, s. of John Emberson.

Terlusc (from transcript). Baptisms: Mary, d. of John Entberson. 1615, John, s. of John Emberson.

1599—1629: Nil. Gaps 1629—33, 1637—43.

Baptisms. Josias, s. of Thomas E., 27 May, 1645. Sarah, d. of Phos. E., 23 May, 1646. Emerson, — of Thomas E., 5 Feb., 1648. Jane, d. of Thos. E., 16 June, 1650. Peter, s. of Thos. E., 17 May, 1656. Joseph, s. of Thos. E., 6 Oct., 1659. Eliz. Emberson, d. of John and Judith E., 6 John and Judith E., 6 John and Judith E., 6 June, 1673. Sann. Emberson, s. of John and Mary, 29 Aug., 1674. Jane Emberson, d. of John and Mary, 29 Aug., 1674. Jane Emberson, d. of John and Eliz., 23 Apl., 1682. Thos. and Judith E., children of John and Eliz., 12 Mar., 1084. Susan Emberson, d. of John and Eliz., 23 Apl., 1689. Thos. and Judith E., children of John and Eliz., 12 Mar., 1084. Susan Emberson, d. of John and Eliz., 23 Apl., 1689. Thos. and Judith E., children of John and Eliz., 19 Mar., 1084. Susan Emberson, 20 Gapt., 1675. T

Emberson, 28 Apl., 1698. James Emberson, of Felstead, and Martha Joyce, of Chelmsford, 25 Aug., 1708. Gap 1727—9.

Burials. Josias, s. of Thos. E., 23 May, 1649. Sara Emberson, wife of Thos., 29 Sept., 1670. Eliz. E., d. of John and Judith, 13 June, 1673. Sanuael Emberson, so John and Mary, 9 Sep., 1674. Mary Emberson, wife of John, Sep., 1676. Mary Emberson, wife of Thos., 25 Sep., 1682. Honour Emberson, d. of John and Eliz., 24 Mar., 1682. Thos. Emberson, 20 Nov., 1686. Judith Emberson, vid., 29 Mar., 1702. John E., 5 Apl., 1704.

Likely registers beginning after 1635, of. Blue Book:—Hadleigh, Prittlewell, Southchurch, Sutton, Shyland, Westham, Witham, Cressing, Rivenball, Sible Hediugham, Leigh nr. Southend, South Fambridge, Paglesham, Rochford, Eastwood, St. Lawrence, Little Leighs, Shalford, Gt. Waltham, Gt. Yeldham, Mundon, Gt. Wakering, Pitsey, Nevendon, Gt. Valdham, Mundon, Gt. Wakering, Pitsey, Nevendon, Gt. Wakering, Pitsey, Nevendon, Gt. Mary Magd., St. Michael's, Mile End, Holy Trinity, Woodham Mortimer.

Reward notices were posted to some twenty other "likely "parishes with registers beginning before 1635, viz.:—Romford, Vange, West Berghholt, Bradwell-justa-Mare, Harwich (St. Nicholas), Wivenhoe, Finchingfield, High Roding, Dagenham, East Hanningfield, Toppesfield, Hatfield Broad Oak, Kelvedon Hatch, Nave-tock, Netteswell, Widford, Gt. Badow, Little Badow, Chelmsford, Barlfield Saling, Bocking, Panfield, Black and White Notley, Fairsted, Gt. Badow, Little Badow, Chelmsford, Barlfield Saling, Bocking, Panfield, Black and White Notley, Fairsted, Gt. and Little Dunmow, Coggeshall, Feering, Gt. Leighs, Cold Norton.

Figure 1070 (printed). John Emberson and Agneta Fagles, m. decino septimo Junii, 1593. 1608, Agnes Eme-

FYFIELD, to 1700 (printed). John Emberson and Agneta agles, m. decimo septimo Junii, 1593. 1608, Agnes Eme-nux John, bur. April 4. GREENSTED, LAMBOURNE, BOBBINGWORTH, to 1700: Nil.

GREENSTED, LAMBOURNE, BOBBINGWORTH, to 1700: Nil. J. P. S. Gr. LEIGHS. Baps. 1611—1639. 1619, John, s. of Nicho-las E. GT. LEROBS. Esp. Sci. 1861—1565: Nil. GBEAT WALTHAM begins after 1640.
GT. HALLINGBURY, 1537—1665. Baps. only; Nil. LITTLE HALLINGBURY begins after 1640.
THAKELEY begins 1662.
GT. DUNMOW begins 1538. Baps. searched to 1565. Robt.,

junior. 1681, Mar. 31, Robert, a. of John Emerton, junior. 1693, July 6, Elizabeth, d. of John and Frances Emerton. 1697, Apl. 18, Mary, d. of Mr. John and Rebecca Emerton (born 17th).

Marriages. 1699, June 8, Hugh Emmerton, of Epping, and Jane Hayward, of Dagenham, both single. 1679, Dec. 19, John Emerton and Susannah Cumins. 1679, Dec. 31, John Emerton and — Marlow. 1696, July 23, John Emerton of this parish, and Rebecca Hinley of Stepney. Burials. 1611, Dec. 16, John, s. of Hugh Emmerton, of Munrissing. 1698-9, Jan. 7, John Emerton.

LITTLE ILFORD. Marriages: 1696, July 23, Mr. John Emmerton, of Dagenham, and Rebecca Henley, of Stepney. Stensing. Burials: 1808, Feb. 29, Elizabeth Empson, aged 83, buried in the Quakers' Meeting House Yard.

Hornchurch. Marriages: 1753, Nov. 1, Matthew Emmerson and Sarah Batty, both single, and of Hornchurch—Bauns.

CAMBRIDGE.

Banns.

CAMBRIDGE.

THORNEY ABBEY. Register begins 1653. (Extracts supplied by Maj.-Gen. A. L. Emerson.)

Baptisms. Thomas, filius Roberti et Elizabetha E., August 20th, 1689. Elizabetha, filia Roberti et Eliz. E., May 9, 1689. Robert, s. of Thos. and Eliz. E., 25 March, 1694. Richard, s. of Thos. and Eliz. E., 30 Oct., 1727.

25 March, 1694. Richard, s. of Thos. and Eliz. E., 30 Oct., 1787.

Marriages. Robertus Emotson and Anna Bedford, 5 Oct., 1680. N.B.—This Robert married again between 1684 and 1689 to Elizabeth ——, and had two children, Thomas and Elizabeth. The son Thomas was the father of Richard Emotson, of Whittlesea.

Burials. 1684, Anna, uxor. Rob. E., sepulta fuit, Nov. 30. 1708, Rob. E., Senex, 14 Jan. 1720, Eliz. Emotson, 24 May. 1739, John E. (unmarried), 30 May. 1741, Matthew E., 14 Dec. 1745, Thos. E., 30 Feb. 1793, Richard Emotson (Whittlesea), 19 June.

Inscription on tombs: In memory of Mr. Thos. Emotson, who departed this life, 29th day of July, 1745, in the 56th year of his age; also of Mrs. Eliz. Emotson, his wife, who departed this life, 20 March, 1780, in the 77th year of her age.

who departed this life, 29th day of July, 1745, in the 56th year of his age; also of Mrs. Eliz. Emotson, his wife, who departed this life, 20 March, 1780, in the 77th year of her age.

In memory of Mr. Richard Emotson, surgeon, of Whittlesea, son of Eliz. and Thos. Emotson, who departed this life, June 16th, 1793, in the 56th year of his age.

Comberton, transcripts, 1615—35. Baptisms: 1617, 6
Jan., John, s. of Thomas and Mary E. Burials: 1633, 20
June, Thos. E.

CHESTEATON, 1615—35. Baptisms: 1681, 18 March, Elizth, d. of Wm. and Elizth. E.

HADENHAM. Baps., 1615—35. Nil.

COTTENHAM, 1615—1700.

Baptisms: 1615, 24 March, Mary, d. of Wm. E. 1616, 25 Apr., Richard, s. of Francis E. 1621, 11 Oct., Margaret, d. of Thos. E. 1624, 29 Aug., Eliz., d. of Thos. E. 1628, 25 Jan., Dorothy, d. of Thos. E. 1639, 23 Jan., Cath. and Ann, d. of Richard and Margaret E. 1642, 7 Feb., William, s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1644, 4 Aug., Ric, s. of Ric., jr., and Ann E. 1645, 15 March, Ann, d. of Rich and Margaret E. 1650, 21 Aug., Eliz., d. of John and Grace E. 1650, 17 Nov, Eliz., d. of Tho. E. 1654, 5 Apr., Rich., s. of John E. 1654, 28 Feb., John, s. of Tho. E. 1659, 12 Apr., Francis, s. of Tho. E. 1659, 20 May, Grace, d. of John E. 1654, 18 Aug., William, s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1659, 29 Feb., John, s. of Tho. E. 1659, 12 Apr., Francis, s. of Tho. E. 1659, 12 Apr., Francis, s. of Tho. E. 1659, 12 Apr., Francis, s. of Ro. E. 1679, 30 Mar., Margaret, d. of Wm. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Wm. and Mary E. 1679, 30 Mar., Margaret, d. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1689, 8 Dec., Rd., s. of Mr. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of John E. 1659, 12 Apr., Francis, s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Apr., Rich., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1684, 6 Ap

E., an ancient man. 1678, 10 Apr., Mary, d. of William E. 1678, 29 Aug., Ric., s. of Grace E. 1679, —, Richard, s. of Richard E. 1680, 27 March, Ann, d. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1681, 2 June, William E., sr. 1681, 16 Oct., James, s. of Ann E. 1682, 24 April, Grace E., widow. 1683, 8 July, William E. 1689, 17 Jun., Rd., s. of Rd. and Margaret E. 1691, 23 March, Margaret E. 1699, 31 May, Francis E., husbandman. 1700, 16 April, Richard E., householder.

LINTON. Baps., 1615—1635; Nil.

NOTTINGHAMSHIRE.

ORDSALL, 1538—1665.

Baptisms. Ann, d. of Mark E., and Margaret, his wife, 12 Aug., 1649.

Marriages. Mark E. and Elizabeth Copperwhite, 18 June, 1662.

Marriages. Mark E. and Elizabeth Copperwhite, 18 June, 1662.

Burials. George E., 22 Sept., 1648. Mary and Martha E., 26 Dec., 1653. Anne, d. of Mark E., 13 June, 1654. Frances. d. of Mark E., 26 Dec., 1659. Anne, d. of Mark E., 13 June, 1654. Frances. d. of Mark E., 2 Sept., 1657. Alexander E., 17 Feb., 1657-8. Margaret, wife of Mark E., 3 June, 1658. George, s. of Mark E., 29 Oct., 1669.

East Refford, 1573-1665.

Baptisms. Elizabeth, d. of Mark E., 23 June, 1644. George, s. of Mark E., 14 Feb., 1646.

Marriages. John F., [7 H.] owbeck and Mary E., 25 Nov., 1609. Mark E. and Margaret Thorneton, 28 Oct., 1642. William Parr, of Rainton, and Isabel E., of Fenton, in Stanton Par., 30 Ap., 1657.

Burials. Anne E., 25 Jan., 1582-3. Alice E., 3 Ap., 1639. Edward E., 13 Sept., 1648.

HERTFORDSHIRE.

HAFFIELD register begins after 1660. STANDON register begins 1671.

CHESHUNT. Baps. to 1565: Nil. 1615-1635: Nil. Much Hadham. Baps., 1559-1565: Nil. STEVENAGE. Baps., 1541-1566: Nil. SAWBRIDGEWORTH. Baps., 1558-1750: Nil. THORLEY. Baps., commencement to 1565: Nil. STANSTED MONTFICHET (transcript Brit. Mus.), 1558-1600: Nil.

HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

BUUNTISHAM. 1538-1650.

HUNTINGDONSHIRE.

HUNTINGDONSHIRE.
BLUNTISHAM, 1538—1650.
Baptisms. Eliz, d. of Emerson [sic], 5 June, 1609.
Theophilus and Ann, children of Ric, E., 4 Dec., 1614.
Dorothy, d. of Ric, E., 12 May, 1616. Catherin, d. of
Ric, E., 22 June, 1617.
Marriages. Thos. Allen and Katthren E., 9 Feb., 1640—1.
Rob. Selbe and Ann E., 18 Feb., 1644 (?). Mathu Emberson and Susan Sanderson, May 1, 1649. Gap from 1649 to
1710.
Burjale. Thomas the

Burials. Theophilus and Ann, children of Ric. E., 16 Dec., 1614.

Burials. Theophilus and Ann, children of Ric. E., 16 Dec., 1614.

NORTHAMPTON.
Cosorove register begins after 1653. Forthor register begins after 1640.
NORTHAMPTON. ALL SAINTS, baps., 1615—1635: 12 Dec., 1616, Wibrowe, reputed d. of Thos. E. and Ann Cantin. St. Giles, baps., 1615—1635: Will., s. of Joseph E., b. Aug. 7, 1634, bap. Oct. 4, 1634. St. Sepulcher, baps., 1615—1635: Nil. St. Peter, baps., 1615—1635: Nil.

Wareington. Marriages: Jan. 7, 1754, Jonathan E., of Winicke, and Catherine Richardson.
Bury, 1615—1645.
Baptisms. Elizabeth, d. of George E., Dec. 17, 1615.
Alice, d. of George E., April, 1618. Anne, d. of Alice H. E., Dec., 1620. George E., April, 1618. Anne, d. of Alice H. E., s. of Francis E., of Holcome and Tottington, Aug. 22, 1630.
Eliz., d. of Francis E., of Holcome and Tottington, June 20, 1632. Peter, s. of Francis E., of Holcome and Tottington, June 20, Nov. 8, 1638.

CHESHIRE.

Nov. 8, 1635.

CHESHIRE.

NANTWICH. Baptisms, 1615—1635: Nil.
BUCKINGHAMSHIRE.
BLETCHLEV. Baps., 1615—1635: Nil.
BEDFORDSHIRE.
WOBURN. Baps., 1615—1635: Nil.
BEDFORDSHIRE.
WOBURN. Baps., 1615—1635: Nil.
BEDFORDSHIRE.
WOBURN. Baps., 1615—1635: Nil.
BEDFORD. Sr. UTHBERT, baps., 1615—1635: Nil.
BEDFORD. Sr. Peter Martin, baps., 1606—1636: Nil. St. Peter Martin, baps., 1605—1636: Nil. St. Peter Martin, baps., 1605—1635: Nil. Burs., 1633: a Miss or Mrs. Emerson. (G. E. G.)
BERK-HIRE.
NEWBURY. Baps., 1615—1635: Nil.
HAGBOURNE and Old Windson begin after 1640.
WELFORD. All the register (contrib., Mrs. Stephen Batson). Bap., 1603, Thos. fil. Egidii (Giles) E., Nov. 9. Sepul., 1602, Thos. fil. Egidii, Feb. 6.

APPENDIX.

WARWICKSHIRE.

WARWICKSHIRE.

COVENTRY. St. MICHAEL'S, registers burnt 1698, none before 1640. HOLY TRINITY, Baps., 1615—1635: Kath., d. of Oswald E., Oct. 1, 1617.

The following Grammar School Registers were searched or searched for to 1635 when they began before that date:—Bristol (1800), Gloucester Cath., St. Mary de Crypte (1608), Felsted, Braintree (none), Sedgefield (none), Heighington, Darlington, Newcastle-on-Tyne, Durham Cathedral, Gateshead, Bungay, Ipswich, Bishop's Stortford, no early register.

or searched for to 1630 when they began before that date:—Bristol (1800), Gloucester Cath., St. Mary de Crypte (1668), Felsted, Braintree (none), Sedgefield (none), Heighington, Darlington, Newcastle-on-Tyne, Durham Cathedral, Gateshead, Bungay, Ipswich, Bishop's Stortford, no early register.

Norze.—When the name is written in the register Emerson or Emmerson it has been printed simply "E;" when written otherwise the name has been printed in full as written. All extracts have been taken from the original registers or transcripts as indicated, except those quoted as "printed," when the printed registers, etc., have been copied. The initials referring to contributors are E. W. = Emma Walford; J. A. L. A. = Rev. Airey; W. C. E. = Mr. Ellison; C. C. S. = Mrs. C. C. Stopes; G. E. G. = The Vicar of Potton. The majority of Durham, London, Southwark, Gloucestershire and Kent registers were abstracted by Miss Walford; the East Anglia register and Cambs. and Lincoln transcripts by Mr. F. Johnson, of Gt. Yarmouth; some of the Essex registers by Mrs. C. C. Stopes, some by Miss Walford; the East Anglia register and Cambs. and Lincoln transcripts by Mr. F. Johnson, of Gt. Yarmouth; some of the Essex registers by Mrs. C. C. Stopes, some by Miss Walford and some by Mr. Johnson, who also did the Herts registers. The Skelton, Sedgefield and Holkham registers were abstracted by the clergymen in charge, as also many of the short searches in Lincoln and Yorkshire.

\*\*EXISCEILatueal\*\*

\*\*Lincolnshire\*\*

Emerson's. Came in George, 1623, to Martin's Hundred: Ellis Emerson; Ann, his wife; Thos., his son, aged 11, and 2 servants named T. Goulding and M. Slator. Dec. 16, 1623, at Jordan's Journey, Virginia, William Emerson living. Partner J. Davies in Sampson.

YORKSHIRE. Registrum Honoris de Richmond, Ex libro Domesday, London, 1722. Foeda militum, p. 27. De foedo Alani fili Emeri in Aynderly Viconte Sutton and Synderly, 71 Foed, Hen. II. De Briano filio Alani, pro 4 Foed.

DURHAM. Exchequer Rolls (Auckland Castle), 1542. Roland Emerson, park-keeper of Wolsingham Park, at 64. per day. Henry Emerson, forester of Roughside ward, and Thos. Emerson, chaplain, of St. James', Darlington, at 60s. per ann.

cxix

DURHAM. Exchequer Rolls (Auckland Castle), 1542. Roland Emerson, park-keeper of Wolsingham Park, at 6d. per day. Henry Emerson, forester of Roughside ward, and Thos. Emerson, chaplain, of St. James', Darlington, at 60s. per ann.

DURHAM, 1564. Interesting notes from wills and inventories from the Northern Counties (Surtees Soc.). Lionell Emerson, of Hunter Banks. Inventory, 25 May, 1564. Tre jackets, one lether dublet, 11 payre of hose, 11 shirts, one hat, one capp, one cloke, one sword wth. a buckler, one dagar, a payre of butes wth. spores, a payre of shoes, one sadle, one bridle, one bowed and halfe a shafe of shafts, xxx.s. For 11 layre stauls in ye churche, vi.s. and viii.d. Edmond Bean, Parson of Stanhope, April 19, 1564: "It'm I giue to Cuthb'rt Emrson x.l. to be a help to my cosin Peter Will, and to my sonne William;" C. E. also a witness to will. 1565, Thomas Wrangham, clerk of St. Andrew's, Auckland: Debts, Edmond Em'son's wyffe, of Wardell, Xiii.s. and iiii.d. 1567, John Fetherstone, of Hartilpole, seller of lead, which the family mined in Weardale. Prased by these iiii. sworne men, lanclot lanchestre, Raphe Fetherston, John Em'son and John Gibson. Thomas Nevell, of Rabie, gent, Feb. xi., 1570, John Em'son, of Shotton, iii.s. Lanclot Em'son iis. for wages in the mill of Raby. 1572, Robert Emberson, of Newcastle, witness of inventory of Mr. John Wilkinson, of Newcastle, witness of inventory of Mr. John Wilkinson, of Newcastle, where they hired here in Newcastle. Will Emerson, of Brotherlye (yeoman): To Janet Emerson, 40s. Forgives his cousin, George Emerson, £5. Gives his sister's son, Richard Emerson, 40s. Alls Emerson, 40s. Nov. 1588: To Nicholas Fetherstonhalgh, of Alsenshaw, gent., and to Mary his wife, who is now the wyff of Thomas Dickam, in Garlyside, to the longer lease of this ‡ farm and lease Hedlehope, the £12 to be paid of his lease of deanery of Lanchester. Will of William Hodshon, son of James Hodshon, of Newcastle. He lived at Manor House, Lanchester, and attested Ralf's will. He was an

will, and Nicholas Fetherstonhalgh married Ralf's daughter Mary."

Dubham. There is a memorial brass in St. John's Chapel, Stanhope, with Ralf of Foxton's arms, to Thomas † merson. of Newhouse, who died in 1817, and a window to Edward Emerson, of Hotts (Earnwell), who died 1808; the arms being incorrectly emblazoned in this window. Thos., of Newhouse, was agent to lead mines under W. Beaumont. (W. M. Egglestone, contrib.) These arms were used without any authority whatever, and the incumbent had better insist on their instant removal. He can find that such is the case on application to the College of Arms.—P. H. E.

Briston. Freemen. Thomas Emerson, dyer, admitted freeman 16 Mar., 1634 (vi & Gloucestershire pedig ee).

NORFOLK. Feet of Fines to 1400 (W. Rye) 38 Ed. 111., 1364, John Emmesone, of Fyncham, v. John Atte Jate, of Fyncham, and Juliana his wife; in Fincham.

Dubham. "Clericum et familiarem' seems to be a eleric attached to the court and on intimate terms with the King.

. . I say cleric, not priest, he might be a deacon and this would make Philip's family a little easier. . . . I should render 'clericum et familiarem' by clerk-in-attendance, but it must not be assumed that he was in priests' orders." (Professor H. M. Gwatkin, M.A., of Cambridge, contrib.) This refers to Bishop Philip, of Poictou.

Newcastle. "Plague, 1636. In 1639 disaffection became

cxx

rife. At Michaelmas two Puritans, Robert Bewick and John Emerson, were chosen to be mayor and sheriff. The people began giving up coming to church." (C. J. Bates, Parochial Hist. of Northumberland.)

MONUMERTAL ISSUERITIONS from Burilal Ground of St. George, Hanover Square. Joseph Emmerson, died June 17, 1823, agod 39. Margret, wife of the above, died Nov. 14, 1828, agod 39. Margret, wife of the above, died Nov. 14, 1828, agod 39. Margret, wife of the above, died 27 July, 1834, agod 31. George Emmerson, son of the above, died 27 July, 1834, agod 32. George Emmerson, son of the above, died 27 July, 1834, agod 32. George Emmerson, son of the above, died 27 July, 1834, agod 32. George Emmerson, son of the above, died 76 July, 1834, agod 33. George Emmerson, son of the above, died 76 July, 1834, agod 34. George Emmerson, son of the above, died 76 July, 1834, agod 34. George Emmerson, son of the above, died 76 July, 1834, agod 34. George Ground George Marchael 1834, agod 34. George Ground Grou

July, 1820; Chester Ward, John Emerson; Darnton Ward, nine Emersons, all in Weardale; Stockton Ward, J. J. Emmerson in Sedgefield; rejected, Hickson Emerson, of Sunderland. Durham Emmesons: In Hatfield were several Em, Emne and Emmesons. In an original P.M. Agnes fil. Emme fil. Rob. of Morton 4:20, Hatfield, 1365, is mentioned. Also Sibilia fil. de Emme 420, Hatfield, 1365. Hutchinson says, "a resident family assumed the name of Morton "civid engrey), and we find Petrus de Morton died seized of West Morton 5: Bury, which family after fell into female issue. All of that name were in a servile position in Hatfield, and all the Emerysons, Emerisons or Fmersons in good positions—at any rate, freemen. Probably most of this name Em, Eme, or Emson changed their names, for by Hatfield we find them in both Essington and Stockton Wards, and the name Peter in Essington Ward, and Sibilia in Stockton Ward. Above it will be seen Peter and Sibyl are mentioned. Hatfield may have preferred to give them their original names and not that of Morton. Clerical Subsidy Rolls, 1 Ric. 11. to 40—41 Eliz.; No Emersons. Extracts from Dr. P. H. Emerson: "Rough Notes," 1896. Wolsingham Manor: In 1647 part of the manor was sold to John Emerson, and on April 20, 1636, this same John Emerson signs indenture for return to Parliament: 2406 18s. 4d. This was John, merchant adventurer, of Newcastle-on-Tyne. Lanchester: In 1607 Sir Henry Lunnley and another grant ladie lands in Lanchester Church, formerly occupied by Robert Emerson and Nicholas Tempest, deceased, to A. Walton, for la 6d., and one. . . . of ladie light. Nevilles founded Lanchester College. A Tempest Vane was the military surface of State, or marching at the head of his troops, in peace or war, he appeared as the military chief of a powerful and independent franchise. The court of Durham Cathedral exhibited all the appendages of royalty—nobles addressed the Palatine sovereign kneeling, and instead of menial servants, knights waited in his presence clamber and in part of the part of t

APPENDIX. exxi

amorous, as the acts of inquisition show for infringing acts of high commission. Indeed the compiler has remarked on their amativeness—hence, doubtless, their rapid spread. They were great sportsumen, born foresters, and brave, as Rowland Emerson showed in the raid of Rookhope. They were most trustworthy and fair-minded, for they are found on interminable juries at the halmote courte, are ballifts to the bishops, and trusted officers to many of them were and some were excommunicated the Church, some defied the Church's authority in religious matters, some more recently left the religious matters, some more recently left the children and the halmot of the sales of the children and the halmot have been declared free-thinkers, among the reverse of scheming for their world, we were entered the Church and the public of the reverse of scheming for their halmot and the public of the reverse of scheming for their matter of the Fellows Businesson, the Mathematic ing. in the matter of the Fellows Businesson, the Mathematic ing. in the matter of the Fellows Businesson, the Mathematic ing. in the matter of the Fellows Businesson, the Mathematic ing. in the matter of the Fellows Businesson, the same in 1606. Sir Thos, Neville, third son of Lord John Neville, exclusive Charles of Children and the same in 1606. Sir Thos, Neville, third son of Lord John Neville, son and heir of Ralph, first Earl of Westnoreland, d. 1459, married Elizabeth, daughter of Henry, Lord Beaumont, sister of John Viscount Beaumont, and widow of Lord Daineourt. They had issue Sir Humphrey Neville, Kt., taken at Hexhan and beheaded. 1483. He left issue Arthur Neville, who died seized of half-a-manor, in 1501. He left issue Ralph Neville and died seized of Scole Manor and Covehouses, 38 Henry VIII. He left issue Arthur Neville, of Whenopoburn (Weadrale), who married Anna, and had issue Anne Neville, who married daw have in the same John Emerson, of Corford, in 1634, who with Sir C. Goodrye III. Doubtless this armiger was one of the Eastpate men whose coat

of the Eastgate lot. He, with others, was pardoned in 1586 by Queen Elizabeth. He left no male issue, nor will. In 1713 Anthony Meaborne, adescendant of the above, married Elizabeth Sandford, a daughter of John Sandford and Mary Emerson. Rev. W. Greenwood, Librarian to Durham Cathedral Library, writes me as follows:—"I am sorry I cannot help you. There is no information among our muniments bearing upon it (i.e. Emerson family). The Prior and convent had so little interest in Weardale that there is an almost entire absence of documents belonging to that part of the county." When we remember one bishop destroyed several chests of documents this is not to be wondered at. Burke's Armory: As is well known, Burke is not evidence—pedigrees and arms have been entered as supplied, and therefore Burke is no authority. Bishop! Matthew's Survey, 1995: The following Emersons gave evidence:—Geo. Emerson, Eastgate, Bailiff, aged 64, b. 1531. Ch. Emerson, Ludwill, 3½ miles from Stanhope. Robert Emerson, Deputy-Keeper, aged 63, b. 1532. Thos. Emerson, Earnwell, aged 62, b. 1533. A Jurors were:—Brian Emerson, George Emerson, Arthur Emerson, Nicholas Emerson and Ralph Emerson, living at Weardale Castle in 1615, daughter m. Wilkinson. Freeholders in Weardale at this date were:—Thos. Emerson, George Emerson, Robt. Emerson, Arthur Emerson and Brian Emerson. Copyholders in Weardale at this date were:—Thos. Emerson, George Emerson, Robt. Emerson, Arthur Emerson and Thos. Emerson, Granwell, aged 64, b. 1634. Ch. Schreinson, George Emerson, Robt. Emerson, Arthur Emerson and Thos. Emerson, George Emerson, George Emerson, George Emerson, George Emerson, George Emerson, George Emerson, of Hebborne, Esq., slicho-hill; and George Emerson, gent. Schreinson, George Emerson, George Emerson, of Barneton, St. part; Bobert Ellison, of Hebborne, Esq., slicho-hill; and George Emerson, gent. Schreinson, George Emerson, of Barneton, St. part; about part; and Bryan Emerson, of Easthall, and George Smith, Esq., and Edward and John Smith his sons, 2nd pa merson:—
(1) Thomas Emerson, of Ipswich, Mass.

2nd Wife, Eliz. Bulkeley. (Rp. Waldo's line.) Woodmansy = (2) Rev. Jos. Emerson, = Br. (My of Mendon. (Rp line.) (3) James, Sen. (Step-bros.) (3) Edward.

John. (1st Cousins.) (4) Joseph. (4)

Luke. (2nd Cousins.) (5) William. (5)

Thomas. (3rd Cousins.) (6) William, Jun. (6)

(7) Henry Ezekiel. (4th Cousins.) (7) Ralph Waldo.

(8) P. H. Emerson. (5th Cousins.) (8) Ed. Emerson.

(8) P. H. Emerson. (6th Cousins.) (8) Ed. Emerson.

(9) Lnd. Ainsworth. (6th Cousins.) (9)

Bodleian Calendar Rolls. Darnton, Hamsterley, South Bedburn (ch. 163): Final award made at Durham Feast St. Mat., April 20th, Ric. 2 (1390). Robt. Emeryson and Margt. his wife acknowledge right of Sir Ralf de Eure to two messnages 24 acres arable land, 10 acres meadow in H. and S. B., for which R. and M. gave him a young sparrowhawk. (F.Y.-P.)

Notes re Emerson Made at Newcastle. Muster Roll, made 27 March, 30 Hen. VIII., 1539: Rowland Emerson, master mariner, one of 64 who promised to provide harness for the King's service. (See Welford's Hist. of Newcastle.) George Emerson, of Eastgate, Newcastle. Mural Tablets in St. Nicholas Church: Joseph Hudleston, citizen and fishmonger of London, marr. Mary, d. of John Emerson, merchant, and had issue Joseph and Dorothy; the said John E. was Mayor of Newcastle at the Restoration, 1660. Barber-Surgeons of Newcastle: 13 June, 1635, Cuthbert E. signs ordinance of barber-surgeons and chandlers of Newcastle, being a member. Market Cross at Durham erected by Thomas E., of the Blackfriars, London, 1617, at his sole charge. At the Chancellor's Visitation, Jan.—Feb., 1578, held at Newcastle: Geo. E., of Eastyeate, John E., of Burnehope, appeared as Churchwardens at Stanhope, in Weardale. Cuthbert E., Churchwarden of Wolsingham.

2 July, 1580, Office of Judge against Ann, wife of Lancelot Emerson, detected of witchcraft. Thomas E., Churchwarden of Stranton. 11 Dec., 1579, William E. to do penance for swearing in Church at Brancepeth.

BISHOPS OF DURHAM: Aldhua removed to Durham, Accession, 995. (Vacancy 8 years.) 25 Eadmund, 1021. 28 Eadred, 1041. 27 Expelrie, 1042. 28 Egelwin, 1056. 29 Walcher, 1071. 30 William de St. Carilef, 10890. (Vacancy upwards of 3 years.) 31 Ralf Flambard, 1099. (Vacancy upwards of 3 years.) 31 Ralf Flambard, 1099. (Vacancy nearly 5 years.) 32 Galfrid Rufus, 1183. (Vacancy, usurpation of Cumin, 3 years.) 33 William de St. Barbara, 1143. 34 Hugh Pudsey, 1153. (Vacancy 9 years.) 36 Richard de Marisco, 1217. (Vacancy 2 years.) 37 Richard Poor, 1228. (Vacancy 3 years.) 38 Nicholas de Farnham, 1241. 39 Walter de Kirkham, 1249. 49 Robert de Stitchill, 1260. 41 Robert de Insula, 1274. 42 Antony Bek, 1283. 43 Richard de Bury, 1333. 46 Thomas de Hatfield, 1345. 47 John Fordham, 1882. 48 Walter Skirlaw, 1888. 49 Thomas Langley, Cardinal, 1406. 50 Robert Neville, 1488. 51 Laurence Booth, 1457. 52 William Dudley, 1476. (Vacancy nearly 2 years.) 53 John Sherwood, 1485. 54 Richard Fox, 1494. 55 William Sever, 1502. (Vacancy nearly 2 years.) 55 Christopher Bainbrigge, 1507. (Vacancy nearly 1 year.) 57 Thomas Ruthall, 1509. 58 Thomas Wolsey, Cardinal, 1523. 59 Cuthbert Tunstall, 1530. 69 James Pilkington, 1561. 61 Richard Barnes, 1577. (Vacancy nearly 2 years.) 62 Matthew Hutton, 1589. 63 Tobias Matthew, 1595. 64 William James, 1628. 67 John Howson, 1628. 68 Thomas Morton, 1628. 69 John Cosin, 1660. (Vacancy upwards of 2 years.) 70 Nathaniel, Lord Crewe, 1674. 71 William Talbot, 1722. 72 Edward Chandler, 1730. 73 Joseph Butler, 1750. 74 Richard Trevor, 1752. 75 John Egerton, 1771. 76 Thomas Thurlow, 1787. 77 Shute Barrington, 1791. 78 William Van Mildert, 1826.

Trevor, 1752. 75 John Egerton, 1771. 76 Thomas Indian, 1787. 77 Shute Barrington, 1791. 78 William Van Mildert, 1826.

From "Life and Works of John Kettlewell," 1719. Vol. II., Appendix 6. A list of several of the clergy and others in the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge, who were thought not to qualify themselves upon the Revolution. Cambridge—Mr. William Emerson and others refused their Master's Degree.

COPY EXTRACTS FROM SEDGEFIELD FINES. 13 July, 13 Anne (1714), Thomas Farrow surrenders to John Emerson one house and garden to the same adjoining, called Morland House, with the appurit, in Sedgefield. 1727, 73an., Johnes Emerson pater surrenders to Johnes Emerson fil, Johnis the same property.

one house and garden to the same adjoining, called Morland House, with the appurti., in Sedgefield. 1727, 7 Jan., Johnes Emerson pater surrenders to Johnes Emerson fil, Johnis the same property.

Vol. IV., p. 251: Life of Bro, Nich, Owen, "And the said Owen was at Mr. Emerson's, at Felsted, while Mr. Wiseman lay there." Residec of St. George, 1655, Worcester district. P. 2: Rodulphus Emersonus, Loudon, age 46, time in Soc. 20, Gradus. Prof. 8 Dec., 1640. P. 8: 1605, Father Thomas Strange, of Gloucestershire. P. 27: In Life of Father Henry Garnett, "He was glad of Mr. Homulus his company," i.e., Bro. Ralf Emerson, S.J., Homulus being his alias derived from his small stature. He was then a prisoner in the clink. P. 245: First lay brothers received, W. Lambert, 1557; J. Felham, 1562; Ralf Emerson, 1669. P. 414: Life of Father Thos. Sherwood, "About this time my father, at the instance of a great friend of his, Thomas Emerson, a barrister, was now sending me to London to study law." T. Sherwood b. at Wells and lived at Bath. Vol. V., p. 678; York Castle Depositions. John Thomas was apprenticed in Hemsley at one Daniel Emerson. Vol. VII., p. 225: Father Ralf Emerson, a of Ferdinand and Johana Emerson, born in London, 1609. Entered Soc. 1635. Served in S. Wales 1642; 1647, Flanders; Worcester district, 1658; Suffolk, 1665; Hants district, 1678; Lenge, 1680, as confessor. Died in St. Michael (Yorks), Dec. 16, 1684, et. 75. John Emerson alias Allen, brother of Ralf, born 1616. Entered 1639 and went to Paris 1640 on account of ill-health. Vol. VI., p. 345; 1638, John Allen vere Emerson, et. 22. P. 448: 1696, Bolney Thomas vere Emerson, Durham, son of Geo. and Eliz., set. 17, admitted 1696, died July 26, 1698. July 18, 1628, Ferdinand Emerson, citizen of London, bondsman for Joseph Underhill, recusant.

Abstract from Archdale's Peerage, T.C., Dublin. Vol. F.3, 27: Emerson. Sr. Hugh Culum, of Cloughwatr., C. Cavan, Kt., ob. 19 Feb., 1630, m. Mary f. . . Emerson, of Derbyshire, and had issue Arth., Hugh, Philipand Amadeus.

SEARCHES IN COLLEGE OF ARMS. RECORDS. GRANTS OF ARMS. Ralf Emerson, of Foxton (in docket). Jas. Emerson, of Stokesley, Co. York. P. H. Emerson, of Oulton, Co. Suffolk. Arthur Emerson, of Dublin. Sir James Emerson-Tennent, of Ireland.
RECORDED PEDIGREES. Emersons of Co. Lincoln, 1634 and 1666 visitations—Amouts formerly Emersons; Emerson—Kelke; Emerson, of Stokesley; Emerson, of Oulton; Sir James Emerson of Amouts, Grange to Emerson.
Collectrons or College. MS. Vincent: Nothing important. MSS. Philipot: Disclaimer of Bryan Emerson, of Fastgate, and Thomas Emerson, of Pastgate, and Thomas Emerson, of Westgate Castle in Wardell, with Lawrence Wilkinson, of Harpley. Townsend MS. Nil. Pulman MSS.: Emerson—Laslett pedigree, 1820 (ride Emersons of Co. Herts), and marriage of Emerson—Wharton and ditto Garth—Emerson. Bighand MS.: A letter of Joseph Dover, 1761, with information as to an Emerson a brother-in-law, a relative. Brooks MS.: Marriage, Emerson—Amouts. Courthorpe MS.: Pedigree of Emerson—Wharton and Young MSS.: Sil. Larken MS.: Careful Pedigree from visitation of Lincoln down to Eliz, wife of Sir John Ingelby (Bart.) Warburton, Radeliffe, St. George, King, Pingo, Collem and Young MSS.: Sil. Larken MS.: Careful Pedigree of Lincolnshire Emersons. In the H. MS. (a collection of papers of several officers of arms, circa 1600—1839), a letter to Dale, Suffolk Herald Extraor-ordinary, dated 1709 (ride reproduction in Chapter II. of book), introducing Rev. John Emerson, of New England, He overhauled the Emerson records, but was chiefly seeking information re Atkinson family. Other MS. collections: Nil. (C. H. A.)
Notes. Lands, MS. 902, i.e., Gowland MS., re Co. Durham, S00 pp.: No index. (E. W.) Jno. Tapping m. Mary Woodmaney, 20 Oct., 1654, Boston Records. (P. E. C.) Burgay Grammar School: No early registers. (F. J.) Mathews' Survey, 87 Eliz. Ecclesiastical Court, Co. Durham, June, 1599: John Fetherstonhaigh v. Raif Maddison, Emerson witness, Subtraction of salary. 1592, Ros. 1994.
PALDRAYE'S PABLIAMENTARY WERTS, No.

exxiii

who married Alice Hardgill—sons, Rev. Thomas, Xtopher, and possibly Raif. P. 337: Blackburn (Lauchester Par.). Before 21 Eliz., John Wangham bought the manor of Marnanduke Threkeld and ob. 22 Eliz., leaving Will. Wrangham, who in 23 Eliz. left two co-heiresses Jane who m. Emerson, and Joan Wrangham. T. Wrangham, of Sheles, ob. 1637. leaving Ric. fil. et her, et. 23. P. 195: Pokerley, Emerico Archid. Dunelm. Emeric and Philip de Holoote were guardians of the See after the death of Hugh Pudesy, 1194.—5. P. 349: Aimeric written Haimerico Archid, and 352, Ameo. Archid. P. 285: Medmosley, Americo, Archidiacono. Vol. III.—257: Surtees sneers at the puritan Hutchinson for sneering at W. Emerson's (Mathematician) fondners of ale. Surtees says, "W. Emerson was a man of strict integrity, that without improvidence he had all the due contempt for worldly acquisition and carking carrs that ought to mark the bright path of science, and that he was capable of very friendly and benevolent actions. Of his indelity I suppress some instances." His portrait was painted by Sykes. He is buried in Hurworth Church, his headstone standing against the west wall of the nave. There is a verse from Ecolesiastes, Chap. II., v. 15, and the following—Quod sub-petibus sepultum et neglectum jacet aliquando Gul Emerson vir summes integritatis, rarissimi, ingenii, quantus fuerit mathematicus, si scripta eigus perlegeris, quorsum narraret saxum: Si non perlegeris—perlege et scies, ob. 24 Maii, 1782, gat. 81. Juxta sepulta juce Elizisebetha uxor., que ob. 27 Martii, 1784, et. 76. P. 275: T. Heighington and Eliz. Emerson, m. at All Saints', Newcastle, 1 Nov., 1664. (Heighington, of Greystones). P. 283: Ed. Emerson, 1680—82, Vicar of Messington p. v. Elstob. Vol. 1V., p. 162: St. Mary's and rent of 40s. paid by Lord Neville out of vill of Crooke (Brancepeth Par.), 1888. P. 66: Liber Elemos, 23. Vicar of Messington p. v. Elstob. Vol. 1V., p. 162: St. Mary's and rent of 40s. paid by Lord Neville out of vill of Crooke (Brancepeth Par.), 1888. P. 66: Lib

13, 1196, p. xxvii. Robert de Stichill, 1290-1274, Prior of Finchale and Bishop of Durham. 1323-1345 Close and Patent Rolls of Bury are the earliest extant. Indent. for Parl. Rets., Aug. 20, 1656: J. Emmerson, si., evi. Acts of High Com. in Co. Durham: 1673, Mathew E. and wife, of Hart, Papists. Francis E., of Witton in Grindon, nr. Sedge-field. 1688, Henry E., skinner and glover, and Thos. E., mercer, of Newe. 1633, Ralf E., clandestine mar. 1677, Rev. Ralf E. lectures at Newe. Odd Notes: 1502, John E., at Yarm. 2° Will. Alex. E., of Stanhope and Swinhope, imprisoned. 21 Hen. VII., 30 hn E., at Yarm. 2° Will. Alex. E., of Stanhope and Swinhope, imprisoned. 21 Hen. VII., Simon E., at Lumley. 1° Xtopher, Will. E., of Durham City, yeonan. 1604, Ralf E., Jesnit, ob., at. 53 = b. in 1551. 1575, John E., of Brancepeth, hires East and West Pk. and I ady's Close, etc. 1749, John Emerson, M.A., did up Stainton Ch. at bis own expense. Stranton, Freeholders, 1684; Xtopher Emerson, Barbara Fulthorpe née Emerson, proved 1704. Crock Hall; in Hatfield. John de Kirby held Vill de Crokholgh, Inq. P.M. 6° Ford, 1386, m. Avicia, and had issue John de Kirby, etc. 21, 6° Ford Inq. Eursblades. John o' the Emerton witnesses gift of Vill of Bursblades, I. May, 1345. Gilbert Marley also witness. He m. and had issue Agnes, who m. and had issue down m. — Emerson, and had issue Thomas Emeryson, who m. and had issue Robert Emeryson. Sold lands in Swall-well to Roger Thornton before 1430. Peter del Crooke's property; Vill of Crokholgh and 90 acres of arable and woodland held by knight's service, and 23 and ½ acres of Stokesley, 4d. Rog. Thornton, Senr., ob before 1430. Rog. Thornton, Jr., ob. Lefore 1459; his heiress m. Lord Lumley. Manor of Loddon Hall Manor of Loddon Hall Manor of Loddon Hall Manor, 1640 April, 1630; Henry Emerson's death is presented (abond tenant), and he before his death surrendered his lands to the use of his testament. Court held 13 Oct., 1623, presented (it does not appear on the records of that Court on reference.

Emerson, curate of Escomb, 1718. Norwich: St. Lawrence, Norwich, Chas. Emerson executed for mutiny at Norwich Castle, 1648—9. Committee-house blown up with 80 barrels of gunpowder. (G.)

Hammar Paperss, 1646, Thos. E., one of the seven men. Mr. R. Woodmansey sells 100 acres at Ipswich to T. Bishop in 1646. Hannah Emerson, m. Apl. 15, 1724, Michel Farley, his second wife. She m. 2ndly Abel Huse, jr., of Newbury. Hannah E. m. Laceris Glazier, Ap. 24, 1085.

Bishop Auckland, Robert Emerson, of 1494. In 1473 the following Emersons in Stanhope Park—all yeom.: John Emerson, Roland Emerson, Ralf, jr., S. Park. Ralf, sen., of Eastgate; Roger, of Pow; James, of Burnhope; Ralf, jr., was s. of Ralf, sen.

Norfolk Tomss. Altar tomb in Burnham Thorpe churchyard. On a bend 3 roundels (Emerson, of Lincolnshire, azure, on a bend argent 3 torteaux). For Isaac, son of Isaac and Mary Emerson, born in the Manor House and died 29 Jan., 1786. Isaac Emerson who died Jan. 10, 1807, aged 52. Also another tomb with same arms for Isaac E., son of Isaac and Maryery E., late of Warham in this co. He married Mary, dan. of Robt. Lose, of Field Dalling, by whom be had several children; two sons, Isaac and Jacob, survived him. Inhabitant of the parish 60 years, he died June 14, 1769, aged 86. Mary, wife of Isaac E., dau. of Robt. Lose, died 22 Oct., 1737, in her 47th year. On another, Mary, wife of Isaac Emerson, late of this manor, died Oct. 26, 1806, in her 72nd year. In Gunthorpe Church, Norfolk, is a slab, with the same arms, to Mary Emerson, wife of Thomas Emerson, 67 City of Norwich, gent., and eldest dau. of Edward Towne, late of this Parish, Tanner, deceased. She died 13 March, 1782, in her 60th year. Thomas Emerson, Esq., formerly sheriff of City of Norwich, 29 Sept., 1785, died in his sh-riffalty, 5 April, 1786, in his 67th year. (F. J.) P.S.—I cannot trace that these arms are used with authority, or that the persons buried under the tombs are connected with the Lincolnshire family; indeed, it appears that they were not so connected.

but there is no mention of Thomas Emerson. (W. M. Shepherd.)
Geoffrey Emerson, M.A., 1540.—See Cole's MS. 14, p. 3,
MS. Additional MS., Brit. Museum, 5815. A Bible printed
at Oxford, 1744, F.A.C., "The gift of Mrs. Mouley to Elizabeth Emerson, June 10, 1792."—See Genealogica Fragmenta, Vol. I.

Town Clerk's Office, Concord, Mass., Dec. 18, 1897. Mr.
Joseph Embarson and Elizabeth Bulkely maryed 7 desemr.,
1665. Edward Emerson, ye son of Mr. Joseph Emerson and
Elizabeth his wife, was born Aprill 26, 1670. A true copy
from the original record, attest., Charles E. Brown, Town
Clerk.
Concord, Jan. 17, 1898. Mr. Edward W. Emerson. Dear

Finzaceth his wire, was born April 20, 1870. A true copy from the original record, attest., Charles E. Brown, Town Clerk.

Concord, Jan. 17, 1898. Mr. Edward W. Emerson. Dear Sir,—I have copied the following entry from the Records of Births, Marriages and Deaths in the Clerk's Office of the County of Middlesex, Massachusetts. Vol. IV., page 28, of original records;—"Mr. Joseph Emerson dyed 3.11.79." Yours truly, Charles H. Walcott.

Newcourt Repertorium, Eccl. Lond. I extracted the following:—Downham Rectory, Hund. Barsteble, Archd. Essex (succession of rectors). Thos. Hervey, A.M., 18 March, 1004, on the death of Ithiel Linch (his predecessor) pres. by Tho. Emerson plenojure. (J. P. S.)

ENGLISH AIMY LISTS AND COMMISSION REGISTERS, 1661—1714. Ed. by C. Dalton (Eyre & Spottiswoode). 1661, Vol. I., p. 9: The Tangier Regt. of Foot. Its first muster on Putney Heath, 14 Oct., 1661. No Emersons. Do. do. the Companies of Sir Robt. Harley's Regt. at Dunkirk, Dec., 1661. Major Emmerson, rank of captain at this date. Major Jno. Nevil, rank of Captain at this date. This regt. sailed from Dunkirk for Tangiers, Dec. 1661, and was soon after incorporated with the Tangier Regt. Kingdom's Intelligence, 23 Dec., 1661. Do. do. Vol. I., p. 232: 'In'o. Emerson, 2nd Lieut.-of Grenadiers in the Coldstreams (sic.), 1678. Dec. 22, 1642, a petition of the parishioners of the parish of St. Ethelburga within Bishopsgate, to the House of Commons, against John Clarke for popish preaching and practices, and praying that Mr. Thomas Emerson may supply the cure. The last expression is so strange that I think it must be the verbatim extract. Vth of Deputy-Keeper Reps., Emerson T., 62. (J. P. S.)

EEDGEFIELD (Copyhold). 4 July, 1630, Marmaduke

SEDGEFIELD (Copyhold). 4 July, 1630, Marmaduke

APPENDIX. CXXV

Mason surrenders to John Emerson one little house with garden, situate lying and being in Sedgefield in the North Side there and now in the tenure of the aforesaid John Emerson. 12 Sept., 1671, Admittance of John Emerson, s. and heir of John Emerson deceased to the same premises. 29 Sept., 1701, Admittance of John Emerson, and heir of John Emerson, deceased, to the same premises. 31 July, 1714, Thos Farrow surrenders to John Emerson Morland House and garden, etc. This entry we already have, and others down to sale in 1810. (J. J. E.)

SUFFOLK COLL, Mus. Ira., Books relating to Suffolk. Nowspaper cutting." Lowestoft, Angust 31, 767. Whereas William Baxter, late of Oulton, in the County of Suffolk, ayoung Man about 15 Years old in November last, lett himself to Mr. William Emerson, of Lowestoft, Farmer, from that Time till Michaelmas next, but behaving in an idle intractable Manner, and paying no regard to the frequent Remonstrances of his Master, he was threatened to be seut home: But in order to clude the Correction which he merited from Mr. Emerson, and the still greater which he expected from his Father, the Boy sometime in the beginning of May last left his Master's service, and han ot since been heard of, tho much pains has been taken for that purpose; and as he had frequently expressed a Deirs of being a Sailor, this imagined he has gone to Sea, . . . . the long Absence of the young Man induced a Suspicion that all was not well; and at length Hintwere dropt, said to come originally from Richard Baxter, the Lad's father, that his son had been murder'd; and this Suspicion, however ridiculous and absurd, became universal, and Mr. Emerson deemed the Malefactor. . . . In Justice therefore to the Injured, and to acquit myself of being the Author of such a villainous Report, I, the said Richard Baxter do in this public Manner deny my ever entertaining even the nost distant Apprehension of my Son's having been ill-treated by his Master; but on the contenty, I am convinced that Mr. Emerson used my son willist with

during which time the mole was constructed. The Records say that it is impossible now to ascertain the loss during this period, but it is known to have been very great from many causes. In 1084 Parliament refused money to retain the possession, and it was decided to abandon it and destroy the fortifications.

Army Lists of Roundheads and Cavaliers, etc., 1642, 2nd Ed., Chatto & Windus, 1874. Parliamentary Army, Lord Wharton's Regt. Lieutenant William Emerson.

Various register extracts contributed by Rev. Cookson, of Ipswich.

Thomas, child of William Amberson, of ye Vickerlayne, Leeds, S. Peter bap r., 16 Sep., 1621. Anthony Emberson and Barbara Fayrbarne, Newgate, London, Ch. Ch. 27 Nov., 1585; name so spelt also in registers of Clerkll, S. Js. (Harl, Socy.) and Fyfield, pub. by Crisp. Dudley E and Margt. Stephenson, Hurworth, 27 May, 1700. Wm. their son was the great-self-taught unathematician. George E. and Frances Warren, Hasketon, 19 Jan., 1664. Robert, son of Robt. Emerson and Marg. Hollesley bap. r., 18 Jan., 1718. Ann Sarah, Hollesley r. George E., of East Yett, died at Duram (Stanhope bur. r., 18 Oct., 1627). George Emmerson and Elizth. Burden, both of Lanchester, Durham Cl., 18 June, 1729. Uxor. Rowland, of the hanging wells, Stanhope bur. r., 14 Dec., 1635. Robert, of Ludwell, dyel excommed, Stanhope bur. r., 19 April, 1667. Thomas, Woodbridge nr. r., 20 June, 1611. Mary E. and John Coxon, both of S. Lawrence in Thanet, §, Feb., 1711, by license Cany, Cl. (Lon. Marr. Licenses, Cany, Cl. r. S. Dionis Backet, Harl. Soc.). Thomas E. in 1739 presented 2 gold chains to Carporation of Norwich. Alice E., Administration Caistor Prebendal Court, 1710. Droothy E. and John Wood, Newarkon Trent, 1635. Jane E., of Grymesbie, and Chrisr, Beachame, of S. Elkington, at Marshchapell, 31 Aug., 1638. William E., son of Robert E., xped. xviij. die Aug., 1618. Robert E., son of Robert E., xped. xviij. die Aug., 1619. Hur, xx. Dec., 1622. William E., son of Robert E., xped. xviij. die Aug., 1618. Robert E., son of Robert

# Jurther Errafa in Text.

By an accident some of the Errata notes to text were omitted in the proper place—p. 160. The following should be added:—P. 3, 1. 5; Free tenants, Robt. and John Emeryson were free tenants holding by military tenure, therefore nobiles, and not free socagera—ignobiles. Also wide footnote. P. 4, 1. 15; Perhaps gamble from game is a better illustration of the "intrusive b." P. 3, 1. 3: For "W.P. 1526," read "W.P. 1541." P. 9, 1. 8; For "Justices

of the Peace" read "Justices of the Peace of Counties." P. 16, 1.5: For "are" read "is." P. 16, 1.13: For "Chancellor "read "Councellor." P. 16, 1.23: Thomas Emerson is described as armiger in index to Close Rolls; not printed in Appendix, but to be seen at P.R.O., e.g., 2 James I., Pt. 27, Ind., Thomas Emerson, Ar., and John Ramsey, Mil. P. 16, et seq. The official pedigrees have not been printed exactly in the official form for economy's sake—i.e.,

Alexander Emerson = Jenetta Alexander = Jenetta

for economy's sake. P. 29, l. 52; For "Delevare" read
"Delaware." P. 42, seventh stanza: The Eastgate bailiff
was the Rowland Emerson who was killed in the fight. P. 61,
1, 41; For "Robert and Alexander Emmerson" read "Robert
and Alexander Emmeson" (a scrious misprint). P. 99;
Two foreign Emersons of interest should have been included
here, Captain George Emerson, of Holland, and Margaret
Van Emerson, of Hamburgh, in whose house Miles Coverdale

translated the Bible. P. 115, I. 18: For "Emeron" read "Bnerson." P. 124, I. 40: For "Hadyn" read "Hayden." P. 150, I. 9: Introduce comma between Martin and Tubbermoney. P. 151, I. 41: For "Royal Society" read "Royal Humane Society." P. 152, I. 1: Add "(3) Frances," and the following Nos. should be "(4)" and "(5)." P. 152, I. 2: Only dau. is called Moya. P. 152, I. 14: Add (11) Frances Wetheral Mulock (the contributor). P. 160, I. 46: For "W.D. 1561," read "Yafford." P. 160, I. 46: For "W.D. 1561," read "W.D. 1567." P. 161: The Richard of Hatyfield Forest entered as doubtful in this pedigree should come out. The Hatyfield Forest referred to is evidently Hatfield Chace, in Co. York, Notts and Lincoln, and where the Sheffields lived, and whose "servant" Richard E. was. The Essex forest is evidently not referred to.

### Errafa in Appendix.

P. iii., l. 15, for "Rennison" read "Jennison;" p. v., l. 70, for "Francis" read "Frances;" p. xii., l. 36, insert "o" into "Emers—n;" p. xv., l. 38, for "Emison" read "Emerson;" p. xvi., l. 5, for "La, e" read "Laxe;" p. xvii., l. 69, for "Emson" read "Emerson;" p. xxii., l. 59, for "Emson" read "Emerson; "p. xxii., l. 48, for "Emson" read "Emerson," col. 2, l. 50, for "Emson" read "Emerson" read "Emerson," col. 2, l. 50, for "Emson" read "Emerson" in both places; p. xxvii., l. 13, for "Wokingham" read "Wolsingham;" p. xxix., l. 44, for "1703" read "1593;" p. xxxii, for "Nich." read "Mich.;" p. lviii., l. 47, for "Bridgett read "Bridgett;" p. lxiii., l. 39, for "Midin" read "Mifflin," l. 50, for "Holmes, C. W." read "Holmes, O. W.;" p. lxv. innes 27 and 31, the "arm" is noted and footno:e omitted; this means these two persons were not armigers, and in l. 38 its doubtful if the "gent." is a correct description; p. lxviii., l. 58, for "Seldon" read "Selden," l. last but one, for "Nichla" read "Nichols;" p. lxx., l. 17, for "William read "Williams," l. 66, for "Emmeson" read "Emerson;" p. lxxxii., l. 9, for "Hecklethorne" read "Heckethorne; p. lxxxvii., l. 9, for "Banegrigge" read "Banebrigge;" p. lxxxxvii., l. 23, for "Banegrigge" read "Banebrigge;" p. lxxxxvii., l. 23, for "Banegrigge" read "Banebrigge;" p. lxxxvii., l. 23, for "Ennerson" read "Emerson," l. 33, for "Morley" read "Marley;" p. lxxxvii., l. 83, 2nd col., for "Whitell" read "Marley;" p. lxxxvii., l. 18, for "Banegrigge" read "Burnhopp and Hampstels;" p. xovi., l. 83, col. read "Burnhopp Hampscels" read "Burnhopp and Hampstels;" p. kiii., l. 76, for "Briami read "Briam; p. xoviii., l. 61, for "Baimbridge," l. 75, for "Briami read "Baimbridge," l. 76, for "Griami read "Stobbes "p. xovii., l. 61, for "Wakefield read "Wakerfield;" p. cii., l. 69, for "St. Mark" read

Mary; "p. civ., 1. 8, for "Clotaworth" read "Cotaworth;" p. cvi., lines 41 and 43, for "Owlton" read "Covton," 1. 90, for "Crowe" read "Crawe;" p. cvii., 2nd col., 1. 64, for "Fllen" read "Ellen;" p. cxii., 1. 79, for "Gyrfyne" read "Gryfyne," 1. 81, for "Rowmaince" read "Rowmaince." N.B.—All the documents in the Appendix have been abstracted from the original records and printed from MS, excepting the following, which have been printed from printed sources, i.e., one will, of Richard Emson, of Rochford, Co. Essex; the Hundred Rolls; the ancient deeds from the "Proceedings of Antiquaries of Newcastle-upon-Tyne;" Foster's "Durham Pedigrees;" the biography from Foley's "History of the English Jesuits;" Emerson Authors from the British Museum Catalogue; Fine Rolls, 7 John; Extract from "London Gazette;" University Grads., Doctors, Lawyers from Foster's "Alumni Oxoniensis," and University Calendars, Medical Directories, Law Lists, Clergy Lists, etc.; Periodicals and County Hist. Abstracts; the majority of notes under Bibliography; Extracts from the Surrees Society Publications; a few register extracts indicated in loco, and in note at end of Par. Registers; and some of the Miscellanea indicated in loco, In the original records the name is usually written in the contracted form, but for simplicity it has been printed in the modern form, Emerson.

but for simplicity it has been printed in the modern form, Emerson.

The initials used in other sections than the Parish Registers (where they are explained) represent the following:—
F. Y.-P. = Prof. York-Powell; C. H. A. = C. H. Athill, Esq.; G. = Mr. Golding, of Sudbury; E. W. = E. Walford; J. J. E. = Dr. J. J. Emerson, of Easby Hall; F. J. = F. Johnson; P. E. C. = Dr. P. E. Canfield.



## Index of Names of Persons in the Appendix.

Note.—Although the Appendix has been paged by Roman numerals I have, for the sake of economy in printing, given the references in ordinary figures, so that the searcher of the index must, when looking up a reference, go through the simple mental operation of turning the ordinary figures into Roman numerals as printed in the Appendix.

Abot(t), J., 111. T., 69. W., 26.
Abot(t), J., 111. T., 69. W., 26.
Abraham, J., 26.
Acelovine, J., 87.
Adam, H., 70. J., 70.
Adams, T., 110. W., 35.
Adamson, A., 199.
Addington, A., 31. C., 31. E., 31.
J., 31. M., 31.
Adson, A., 22.
Adson, A., 27.
Agnel, A., 57. W., 57.
Allinstone, I., 57. I., 57. M., 57.
R., 57.
Alinstone, I., 57. I., 57. M., 57.
-8. 1., 88. M., 97. R., 96-7.
T., 78, 81, 96.
Airey, G., 80. J., 89. Rev. J., A. L., 111, 119.
Aisley, T., 101, 123.
Aix, G. de, 123.
Alchinston, J., 85.
Alden, L., 110.
Aldey, S., 33.
Aldriche, R., 124.
Alexander, J., 16.
Aley, J., 67. S., 57.
Allford, E., 27, 45.
Allanson, C., 67.
Alle(a)n, A., 35-6. F., 12. G., 3, 118. J., 3, 33, 122. M., 36, 51.
T., 16, 56, 69, 116. W., 20, 22.
-, 123.
Allens, J., 16.
Alle(a)x, 10, 67.
Alle(a)n, D., 26, 42. R., 85. T., 26.
Allon, E., 19.
Alliston, E., 19.
Almon, E., 19.
Almon, E., 19.
Almon, J., 25.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Amberson, R., 122. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)onson(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Amberson, R., 122. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)onson(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Amberson, R., 122. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)onson(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Amberson, R., 102. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)onson(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Amberson, R., 102. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)onson(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Amberson, R., 102. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)onson(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Amberson, R., 102. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)onson(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 43.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 42.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 43.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 43.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, -, 43.
Alton, R., 110 Alexander, J., 16.
Aley, J., 67.
Alford, E., 27, 45.
Allanson, C., 67.
Alla(a)m, A., 35-6.
F., 12. G., 3,
118. J., 3, 33, 122. M., 36, 51.
T., 16, 55, 69, 116. W., 20, 22.
—1 23.
Allea, J., 16.
Alle(i)(y)n(e), E., 119. J., 47, 112.
Alle(a)non, D., 26, 42. R., 85. T., 26.
Alliston, E., 19.
Alman, J., 25.
Alton, R., 110.
Alyson, —42.
Ameron, R., 122. T., 125. W., 125.
Ame(a)(o)mon(ne) = (Emerson), A., 28. C., 75. L., 27. J., 26-8. 34, 76, 162. M., 70. O., 28, 70.
P., 28, 34, 71. R., 26-8. S., 27.
T., 20, 28, 71. W., 27-8, 42, 71.
76.
Am(n)s(o)(e)ry(i)(e), A. de, 67. 8., 42.
57, 75. T. de, 64, 75. W., 75.
Amecota, Sir W., 60. —, 122.
Amers, R. de, 46, 56. G., 46, 56.
J., 42, 46, 54, 56-7, 76. R., 42.
57, 75. T. de, 64, 75. W., 75.
Amecota, Sir W., 60. —, 122.
Amers, R. de, 46, 56.
Amerton, S., 42.
Ames, J., 48. R., 48. W., 48.
Amet(i)/ys(e)on, J., 76. R., 48, 74.
T., 71. W., 48.
Ameton, J., 42.
Ames, J., 48. R., 48. W., 48.
Ameton, S., 144.
Amotson, R., 744.
Amyers, E., 42.
Anos, A., 114.
Amotson, R., 744.
Amyers, E., 42.
Anos, J., 128.
Anat, J., 26. Wid., 26.
Anacock, M., 61.
Anderson, R., 74.
Andrewes, Sir W., 67. W., 124.
Angell, A., 51.
Angell, A., 51

archin, K., 14.
Argram, L., 29.
Armstrong(e), C., 38. G., 48.
Armal(I)(d), E., 29. J., 103.
Arrowsmith, M., 109. W., 120.
A(r)shbolde, M., 51.
Arstrop, E., 19.
Ashfield, A., 11.
Ashley, G., 16.
Ashmole, G. E., 68.
Askenghe, E., 51.
Aslaghby, T., 72.
Aslry, J., 16.
Astin, R., 21.
Athill, C. H., 120, 122.
Atkin, E., 106.
Atkins, D., 11. G., 11. Mr., 68.
Atkinson, A., 102, 108. E., 23, 92. H., 22. J., 5, 21, 99, 124.
L., 35. R., 25. R. M. S., 124.
S., 26. W., 25, 85. —, 122.
Attwood, R., 23—4.
Aubrey, R., 118.
Auddey, R., 23.
Austin, G., 20, 54.
Averton, E., 72. J., 72. R., 72.
T., 72. W., 72.
Aysoo(u)gh(e), Sir E., 13, 46, 56. L.,
116.
Ayloffe, —, 77.
Ayner, R., 50.

Batson, S., 118.
Batty, S., 118.
Baunton, T., 14.
Baunton, T., 14.
Bawne, T., 48.
Baxter, R., 72, 125. T., 13. W., 125.
Bayly, E., 110.
Bayneham, A., 55.
Bayres, E., 57-8.
Bayts, A., 100.
Beach, D., 109.
Beach, D., 109.
Beach, Mr., 33.
Beardsley, M., 110.
Beaum, J., 46, 56.
Beaumont, E., 33, 121. F., 33.
Beardsley, M., 110.
Beaum, J., 46, 56.
Beaumont, E., 33, 121. F., 33.
Beardsley, M., 110.
Beaum, J., 46, 56.
Beaumont, E., 33, 121. F., 38.
Beardsley, M., 15.
Beach, D., 109.
Beckwith, Mr., 26.
Bedford, A., 118.
Bedwell, M., 15.
Bee, K., 3. T., 40, 86.
Beech, T., 28.
Beeton, S. O., 42.
Belcham, A., 20-1. L., 20.
Bell, A., 5, 57, 121. E., 7, 15. G., 63. H., 12. J., 5, 12. N., 29.
R., 26, 29. W., 57, 78.
Bellamy, R., 114.
Bellamy, R., 144.
Bellarby, R., 72.
Bellase(i)s, M., 86, 98. Sir W., 98.
W., 86.
Bellingham, A., 122.
Bellington, N., 51.
Bellowe, T., 91-2.
Belnow, T., 91-2.
Bendowe, J., 12.
Beneson, G., 114.
Benno()bt, A., 100. C., 90. H., 43, 71. J., 37-8. M., 112. S., 12, 49. T., 122. W., 48-44, 47, 49. 51-2. —, 30.
Benson(e), C., 14. E., 14. F., 14.
L., 14. R., 70. T., 4.
Bereford, W., 82.
Berfyly(iy(e), E., 3, 14. H., 3. N., 16. R., 25. T., 30. W., 77.
Besté(e), G., 120. M., 14, 112. P., 46, 56.
Beawicke, R., 11.
Besyng, J., 110. R., 110.
Betaon, A., 26. W., 100.
Beverle(aly, J., 26. T., 30. W., 77.
Besté(e), G., 120. M., 14, 112. P., 46, 56.
Bewick, E., 58. J., 64. R., 119-20.
Bigland, R., 68, 71.
Bircho, R., 119.
Bircho, J., 27.
Bircho, R., 119.
Bird(e), E., 14. J., 70, 95. Mrs., 46, 56. S., 77, 82. W., 96. W. F., 64.
Birtfield, H., 82.
Bishop, T., 124.
Bitchinall, A., 23.
Bishop, T., 124.
Bitchinall, A., 23.
Bishop, T., 124.
Bitchinall, A., 23.
Bishop, T., 124.
Bitchinall, A., 28.
Bishop, T., 124.
Bitchinall, A., 28.
Bishop, T., 124.
Bitchinall, A., 29.
Bishop, T., 124.
Bitchinall, A.

Blaydes, F. A., 70.
Blenki(y)nsopp, A., 91, T., 80, 94.
Blewett, E., 51.
Blocket, W., 4.
Blocket, W., 4.
Blockham, —, 65.
Boith, T., 25.
Boldron, H., 57.
Bolland, J., 64.
Bolney, F., 9.
Bo(u)lton, J., 23, 27. R., 27, 83.
W., 22.
Bond(e), H., 12. S., 19.
Bonner, R., 55, 108.
Booky, R., 18.
Boomer, M., 101.
Booth(e), A., 112. J., 42. W., 26,
Booky, M., 118. Booth(o), A., 112, W., 18.

28.

Boswell, W., 14.

Botisman, W., 50.

Boultoll, J., 19.

Bowboan, T., 15.

Bowcocke, R., 102.

Bowdoln, E., 64.

Bowe, W., 64.

Bowe, W., 64.

Bowes, Sir G., 66.

G., 99.

R., 44.

Br)owker, H., 11.

Br)owker, H., 11.

Bowande, R., 11.

Bowlande, R., 11.

Bownan, M., 90.

Bowner, R., 71.

Bowring(e), A., 22-3.

J., 87.

T., 87.

Bowton, R., 108.

Boxe, E., 60.

M., 60.

Boys, W., 42.

Bracere, B., 48.

Bracke, J., 31.

Bradbrooke, Dr., 125.

Bradley, A., 79.

Mr., 113.

Bradschaw(e), G., 122.

J., 23.

Braidley, I., 100.

Brakenbury, F., 8.

T., 17.

Brancepeth (Brandispeth), A., 91, 95-7.

Brand, -77.

Branson, F., 85.

Branthwaite, O., 80.

Brass(e), C., 8.

Brathwaite, J., 15.

Bray(c), M., 13.

Brichens, G., 32.

Bride, T., 14.

Brichens, G., 32.

Bride, T., 14.

Bridge, A., 17.

T., 28.

Bridge, A., 37.

Briesen, J., 38.

Bridge, R., 124.

Briggs, F., 17.

N., 8.

Bridge, R., 124.

Briggs, F., 17.

Brocklesby, S., 30.

Brooklesby, R., 29.

Brokinge, E., 51
Brokelsby, E., 51
Brokelsby, R., 29.

Brokinge, E., 51
Brokelsby, R., 29.

Brokinge, E., 51
Brokoloke, Capt., 125.

Brooklesby, R., 29.

Brokinge, E., 51
Brokoloke, Capt., 125.

Brooklesby, R., 29.

Brokinge, E., 51
Brokoloke, Capt., 125.

Brokoloke, Capt., Brow(u)n(e), A., 79, 81, 112. B., 32.
C., 124. D., 2, 14, 71. E., 32, 109, 124. F., 35, 71. G., 32, 108.
J., 12, 19, 29, 35, 77. 100, 115.
M., 21, 114. Mrs., 20. R., 19.
S., 22. T., 19, 32. Sir V., 55.
W., 32. —, 36, 70.
Brow(u)n(u)ing, C. H., 60. P., 34.
R., 34. S., 15, 33. —, 33.
Bruche, G., 28.
Brumby, C., 27.
Brumell, H., 14.
Bruflystowe, E., 22. J., 12, 22.
Buck(e), A., 57. E., 112. J., 78.
L., 99.
Buckle, W., 79.
Buckminster, J. S., 63—4.
Bukyll, A., 95. T., 95.
Bulfinch, J., 18.
Bulkeley, E., 71, 121, 124.
Bullefonte, N., 20.
Bullock(e), J., 113. T., 3, 57, 112.
Bullimr, J., 26.
Bundocke, J., 33.
Bunting(e), R., 69.
Burberry, N., 31.
Burden C., 106. E., 109, 125.
Burdese, E., 83.
Burdett, R., 28.
Burdon, J., 87.
Burges(e)e, J., 22, 32. T., 118.
Burhopp, R., 90.
Burke, M., 77, 89. —, 121.
Burleigh, G., 110.
Burley, N., 43.
Burlington, G., 109.
Burlinson, G., 109.
Burlinson, G., 108.
Burn(e), E., 6. F., 114. Mr., 3.
R., 3. —, 77.
Burnet, W., 22.
Burney, J., 79.
Burrage, J., 23.
Burrinson, G., 108.
Burnell, F., 12. —, 37.
Burres, J., 29.
Burrell, F., 12. —, 37.
Burres, J., 29.
Burrell, F., 12. —, 37.
Burres, J., 29.
Burrell, F., 12. —, 37.
Burses, H., 23. Capt. M., 77.
Bursall, W., 71.
Burt, A., 11.
Burton, A., 72. H., 111. J., 25—6.
R., 42—3. W., 22. —, 119.
Bury, E., 28. T., 30.
Bush(e), E., 54, 93. J., 72. T., 51.
Buske, J., 27.
Butler, T., 85.
Butler, T., 85.
Butler, T., 85.
Butler, T., 112. Sir W., 15, 20.
Bydod, A., 48. R. de, 48.
Bynkam, J., 34.
Byries, R., 32.
Bygsec, —, 70.
Bydod, A., 48. R. de, 48.
Bynkam, J., 34.
Byries, R., 32.
Bygsec, P., 79.
Callaghau, F., 78.
Calthropp, E., 110.
Cache, W., 29.
Callaghau, F., 78.
Calthropp, E., 110.
Cache, W., 29.
Canpoll, M., 11.
Cardinell, I., 47.
Cardinell, F., 15.
Carbell, W., 11.
Cardinell, F., 15.
Carbell, W., 11.
Cardinell, F., 57. J., 57. L., 14.
T., 114.
Carling, J., 25.

Carlton, W., 115.
Carlyle, T., 63.
Carable, W., 14.
Carable, W., 14.
Carable, W., 14.
Carriable, W., 10.
Cartlew, O., 40.
Cartlew, O., 41.
Cardiable, C., 41.
Carbollo, C., 41.
Chambers, M., 3.
Carbollo, C., 41.
Chambers, M., 3.
Carbollo, C., 41.
Chambers, M., 3.

Col(Danwood, P., 93. R., 88. T., 87.
Colleg, H., 40. 73, 85. J., 96.
Colles, H., 40. 73, 85. J., 96.
Colles, H., 40. 73, 85. J., 96.
Colles, H., 40. 73, 85. J., 96.
Colley, M., 45. Collymore, Sir J., 45.
Collymore, Sir J., 45.
Colloymore, A., 43. J., 18, 90.
R., 91. T., 15. —, 77.
Colson, R., 97.
Colymore, J., 19.
Comber, W., 19.
Combey, M., 12.
Comper, A., 12.
Comper, A., 13.
Comes, E., 12.
Comport, A., 13.
Comes, E., 12.
Comport, A., 15.
Conset, C., 91.
Contest, C., 92.
Corten, J., 85.
Cortest, F., 18.
Cordword, R., 18.
Cordword, R., 18.
Cordword, R., 18.
Cordword, R., 19.
Corten, —
Corten

Dodshone, W., 79.
Dodsworth, R., 123.
Doe, E., 25.
Dolbin, T., 22.
Dole, B., 61.
Dolten, H., 46, 56.
Dolphin, R., 114.
Douyton, S. de, 42.
Dorlett, W., 35.
Dorset, J., 54.
Doughtie, T., 13.
Dover, J., 122.
Dowcett, R., 18.
Dowe, R., 22.
Dowler, D., 111.
Dowthate, —, 119.
Drake, —, 69.
Dransfield, M., 110.
Drewby, G., 55.
Drewrye, J., 12.
Driver, A., 116.
Ducarel, Dr., 34.
Duckowth, T., 26.
Duddalle, P., 22.
Dwbleday, J., 124.
Duc)ket(t), A., 95, 96. C., 60, 84.
E., 95. I., 95. T., 95. W., 84, 95.
Dun, M., 78.
Duncan, L. L., 34. —, 71.
Dunkin, J., 68. W., 33.
Dunninge, C., 12.
Durhm, N., 31.
Durn, J., 26.
Dyer, N., 51—2.
Eagles, A., 117.
Ealock, D., 24.
Earle, A., 31.
J., 16, 31. R., 31.
W., 37, 43.
Easton, A., 37. J., 16, 42—3.
Eaton, P., 15. R., 16.
Ebchester, W., 79.
Eberson, E., 116.
Eccles, L., 34.
Ede, J., 10.
Eden, A., 86. E., 86. H., 58. R., 83.
W., 77, 85—6.
Edgworth, J., 122.
Edmet, A., 22. M., 22.
Edney, A., 112.
Elbrough, Mr., 80.
Eldrington, W., 26.
Eldwison, S., 42.
Eendele, T., 81.
Eggil(c)ston(c), J., 87. T., 87.
W. M., 119, 121.
Elbrough, Mr., 80.
Ellerlot, J., 3. R., 12.
Ellig, B., 16. G., 18. E., 18. J., 18.
Mra, 22.
Elner, R., 19.
Ellierton, F., 20.
Ellington, W., 26.
Elling, R., 19.
Elling,

#### APPENDIX.

browe, 118. Willow, 23, 39, William, 3-12, 14-43, 45-8, 54, 56-61, 63-7, 69-7, 87, 75-119, 121-5. Wilmore, 111. W. L., 65. W. M., 116. W. R., 116. Eversion, C., 75. E., 41. H., 42. Eversion, C., 76. Every (Enury, Enercis, Envero, A., 121. H., 75. 118. S., 17. T., 24. Farrare, J., 16, 50. Every (Enury, Enercis, Envero, A., 121. H., 19. A., 73. P., 42. 64. 73. Everyman, J., 89. Evension, C., 10. Evension, C., 10. Evension, C., 10. Evension, Eve 116.
Emerston, C., 75. E., 41. H., 42.
Em(m)erton, A., 24, 69, 117. C., 76.
E., 24, 74, 117, 118. F., 24, 75, 117, 118. H., 76, 118. J., 74, 117, 118. J. o', 124. M., 118.
R., 74, 76, 118. S., 117. T., 24, 74. W., 74, 75, 76. —, 35.
Emery (Emry, Emerie, Emere), A., fil., 119. A., 73, 91. B. fil., 119. E., 75—6. Fitz., 122. G., 75. H., 74, 76. J., 45, 56, 73.
L., 42. M., 73. P., 42, 54, 73, 122. R., 75—6. T., 42, 74—5, 122. R., 75—6. T., 42, 74—5, 123. W., 42, 46, 56, 72.
Emerysman, J., 89.
Em(m)e (Emes, Eme, Em), E., 76. J., 81. R., 48, 76, 81. S., 76, 81. T., 81. T., 81. W., 42, 48, 81, 120.
Emntson, J., 106.
Emondson, J., 73. T., 78.
Emoton, J., 74.
Empton, W., 74.
Empton, W., 74.
Emstedom, E., 38. J., 23—4. M., 23. R., 23—4, 76. S., 33.
Emso(u)n (Empson, Em(m)eson(e), Emason, Emme(n)son, Emmesum, Emison, Emotson, Emesum, Emison, Emotson, Emersum, Emison, Emotson, Emison, E

Foxcroft, A., 14. T., 22.
Franceys, H., 58.
Francis, J., 24. H., 115.
Franckl(i)yn(g), P., 115. —, 42.
Franckan, A., 112.
Free, I., 17. S., 17.
Fre(e)man, E., 28. C., 19. J., 42—3.
M., 117. W., 33. T., 18.
French, A., 31. E., 31. T., 31, 43.
Frencs, Maj., 125.
Frier, J., 79.
Frisbey, R., 110.
Frith, H., 15.
Frost, E., 52.
Fry(e), E. A., 34. G. S., 34. T., 14.
Fuller, J., 116. M., 63.
Fulsher, W., 18.
Ful(bh(r)cr)(p), A., 60, 89, 97. B., 9, 60, 124. F., 36, 88, 86, 89, 117. G., 60. Sir G., 121. J., 60. M., 60. Sir R., 00. W., 86.
Furness, H., 12.
Furthoe, E., 47. Mr., 50.
Fydle, T., 14. W., 14.
Fynney, J., 69, 109.
G.—, 124.
G. E. G., 118—9.
Gadell.
Gadge, R., 12.
Ga(i)le, R., 33. —, 61.
Galomoore, P., 12.
Gamage, J., 11.
Gardiner, R., 12.
Garnous, W., 15.
Ga(e)r(c)ard, J., 61. M., 71, 116. Mr., 66.
Garth, E., 28. R., 60. —, 122.
Garlous, W., 15.
Ga(e)r(c)ard, J., 61. M., 71, 116. Mr., 66.
Garth, E., 28. R., 60. —, 122.
Gardhwaite, W., 11.
Gatchird, R., 94.
Gastes, A., 38.
Gascoigne, A., 109. T., 57.
Gasckin, E., 79.
Gaydell, C., 10. L., 10.
Gaynesford, R., 57.
Gener, W., 125.
Geernewicke, C., 29. T., 29. W., 29.
Gelson, B., 97.
Gentt, B., 103.
George, E., 15. R., 21.
Gibbon, P., 24.
Gibbons, —, 25.
Gellingham, G., 15.
Gilpin, M., 74.
Gillet, Mrs., 29.
Gillingham, G., 15.
Gilpin, M., 79.
Gallingham, G., 15.
Gilpin, M., 79.
Gallingham, G., 15.
Gilpin, Mrs., 16, 54. R., 19.
Gladerer, L., 121.
Glilpin, Mrs., 16, 54. R., 19.
Gladerer, L., 121.
Glilpin, Mrs., 16, 54. R., 19.
Gladerer, L., 121.
Glilpin, Mrs., 16, 54. R., 19.
Gladerer, L., 121.
Glilpin, Mrs., 16, 54. R., 19.
Gladerer, L., 121.
Glilpin, Mrs., 16, 54. R., 19.
Gladerer, L., 121.
Glenister, T., 75.
Glenneh, W., 44.
Gaunes, —, 25.
Goddaye, D., 21.

Go(o)dge, T., 12, 23.
Godman, Mr., 16.
Gofton, A., 78. M., 112.
Goldsmi(yth(e), F., 16. T., 42.
Good, J., 30.
Gooding, G., 33. J., 33. M., 33.
W., 33.
Goodryche, Sir C., 121.
Goodson, J., 11.
Goode, D., 111.
Goose, P., 32. S., 32.
Gorbolde, J., 16.
Gordon, Captn., 62.
Gore, W., 44.
Gorges, Sir E., 60. Sir F., 60. G.,
71. R., 48.
Gornell, T., 19.
Gonsell, G., 48.
Goskell, P., 23.
Gotheram, Wid., 11.
Go(u)dig, T., 112, 23.
Goulding, T., 112, 23.
Goulding, T., 119.
Goulman, G., 70.
Goundry, A., 23.
Gourge, R., 49.
Gowland, A., 122. R., 122.
Gowre, L., 42.
Graham, I., 114. J., 82. M., 114.
Grange, —, 122.
Granner, J., 111.
Gran(n)t, E., 31. G., 69. R., 12.
S., 31. W., 70.
Grantham, E., 30. J., 30.
Graves, R., 67.
Grac(e)y, C., 112. G., 85—6, 95. J.
de, 46, 56. M., 3. R., 3, 25, 78.
80. T., 50. W., 23, 80, 100.
Gre(e)n(e) A., 19, 33. E., 30, 55, 77.
H., 23. J., 14, 26, 29. M., 19.
R., 29. W., 19, 55, 77, 121. —,
77.
Greenfield, J., 34. —, 62.
Greenwell, C., 103. F. W. P., 62.
I., 86. J., 78. L., 91. R., 11,
77.
Greenfield, J., 34. —, 62.
Greenwell, C., 103. F. W. P., 62.
I., 80. J., 78. L., 91. R., 11,
77.
Greenfield, J., 34. —, 62.
Greenwell, C., 103. F. W. P., 62.
I., 80. J., 78. L., 91. R., 11,
77.
Greenfield, J., 34. —, 62.
Greenwell, C., 103. F. W. P., 62.
I., 80. J., 78. L., 91. R., 11,
77.
Greenfield, J., 34. —, 62.
Greenwell, C., 103. F. W. P., 62.
I., 80. J., 78. L., 91. R., 11,
77.
Greenfield, J., 34. —, 62.
Greenwell, C., 103. F. W. P., 62.
Greystones, W., 123.
Gribble, E., 15.
Grice, W., 47.
Grievson, J., 8, 109.
Griffe(jn (Griffyn), T., 111. W., 22.
Gumill, R., 20.
Guy, 25.
Guy, 47, 49.
Grimaldi, S., 77.
Grimes, —, 69.
Groome, —, 38.
Gryfyne, E., 112.
Grynsted, E., 22.
Gumill, R., 20.
Guy, 25.
Guy, 47, 49.
Grimaldi, S., 77.
Grimes, —, 69.
Groome, —, 38.
Gryfyne, E., 112.
Grynsted, E., 22.
Gunill, R., 20.
Guy, 25.
Guy, 27.
Hadley, N., 13.
Hally, R., 30.
Hal

T., 19, 29, 63, 78. W., 16, 69, 92. —, 36.

Josceline (Joalin), E., 105, 107. F., 69, 119, 124. J., 124. P., 20. R., 20, 124. S., 24.

Joyce, M., 117.

Joynes, H., 23.

Jugler, G., 51.

Julyan, J., 55.

Justice, A., 27. J., 19.

Karliolo, W., 48.

Kay, G., 22.

Keeble, F., 22.

Keeble, F., 22.

Keeble, F., 24.

Keilen, J., 25.

Keilen, M., 25. W., 25.

Kelinge, W., 43.

Kelke, P., 48. R., 37. —, 122.

Kellaway, W., 37.

Kemball, E., 110.

Ken, M., 31.

Kent, T., 54.

Kerk, S., 22.

Kerridge, M., 15.

Kerton, R., 26.

Kettlewell, J., 122. O., 51.

Kidwell, R., 41.

Kilburn, M., 109.

King(e), E., 69. M., 33. R., 28, 33. W., 12.

Kingston, T., 23.

Kingwell, Lieut., 125.

Kinnstice, E., 3, 19. M., 16. R., 19.

Ki(y)pli(y)n(g), M., 25. S., 106.

Kirby (e., 3. J. de, 123-4. M., 16. R., 19.

Ki(y)pli(y)n(g), M., 25. S., 106.

Kirby (e., 3. J. de, 123-4. M., 16. R., 19.

Ki(y)pli(y)n(g), M., 25. S., 106.

Kirbin, E., 13. G., 13. M., 13, 33. R., 33.

Kitteredge, —, 61.

Kirchin, E., 13. G., 13. M., 13, 33. R., 33.

Kitteredge, —, 61.

Kirdy, J., 109.

Kitchin, E., 13. G., 13. M., 13, 33. R., 33.

Kitteredge, —, 61.

Knagg(e), R., 2. T., 80, 82.

Knevett, T., 89, 123.

Kniygkht(e), H., 42—3. J. H., 49. M., 23, 110. W., 69.

Knovill, B. de, 48.

Knowles, W., 31.

Knyght(e), H., 42—3. J. H., 49. M., 23, 110. W., 69.

Knovill, B. de, 48.

Knowles, W., 31.

Knyght(e), H., 45, 49.

Ladd, T., 33.

Lake, Sir F., 54.

Lanbert, M., 5, 13, 25. W., 122.

Lamborn, P., 72.

Lannborn, R., 45, 49.

Langholme, H., 45.

Langholme,

Layton, R., 59.
Laze(j)nby, R., 27.
Lea(e), G., 83. M., 5. R., 23. —,
64, 119.
Leache, A., 107.
Leader, A., 20.
Leadous, R., 89.
Leake, S., 125.
Leavitt, S., 62.
Ledbeter, W., 94.
Leede, E., 42.
Leeke, T., 25.
Leger, R., 12.
Leger, R., 155.
Leger, R., 12.
Leger, R., 155.
Leger, R., 16.
Leigh(e), G., 43, 49, 51. T., 60.
Leland, —, 123.
Lemon, J., 9.
Lemyng, R., 69.
Le Neve, —, 77.
Le Play, P. G. F., 62.
Lermothe, C., 25.
I. Estrange, J., 25.
Leventhorp, E., 54.
Levitt, R., 21.
Lewes, J., 15. T., 122.
Lewis, E., 108. G., 60. H., 60. J., 108. M., 108. T., 60. W., 60.
Lewling, J., 83.
Liddell (Liddle), G., 80. T., 89, 85.
Lightlaie, E., 115.
Lilburne, G., 12.
Lilforth, E., 30.
Lilliewhite, H., 90.
Linch, I., 124.
Lindley, Sir H., 101.
Linsay, G., 100.
Linch, L., 124.
Liddley, Mr., 79.
Livingstone, M., 34.
Liwellen, R., 14.
Lock, —, 62.
Lockey, T., 16.
Locksmith, R., 54, 66.
Lockwood, E., 114.
Lodde, Sir W., 114.
Lodde, Sir W., 29, 31.
Longe(k) Mr., 15.
Longel(k) Mr., 16.
Loggin, R., 20.
Lounley, R., 82. W., 91.
London Sir W., 25.
Londsdaile, J., 4.
Long, R., 18. W., 29, 31.
Longel(k) Mr., 15.
Loolobe, M., 124. R., 124.
Loosties, M., 15.
Loudon, Sir W., 25.
Londsdaile, J., 4.
Loon, R., 18.
Lovelace, F., 47. Sir R., 47.
Loveles, J., 34. K., 34. W., 34.
Lovel, Sir T., 82.
Loven, J., 36.
Loven, S., 61—3.
Loven, E., 10.
Lucas, A., 29.
Lucket, A., 118.
Lucoek, J., 28.
Loven, E., 27.
Lovel, Sir J., 57—8. Lord, 124. W., 51.
Lumler, Sir G., 88. Sir H., 120, 122.
J., 24, 86. Sir J., 57—8. Lord, 124. W., 51.
Lumler, Sir G., 88. Sir H., 120, 122.
J., 24, 86. Sir J., 57—8. Lord, 124. W., 14.
Lyn, C., 100.

Lynas, A., 114.
Lyndley, J., 36.
Lyncoln, A., 18.
Lynley, —, 54.
Lynsley, G., 35.
Lyzon. —, 60, 69, 77.
Macbell, A., 10. B., 10. P., 10.
Machor, C., 11, 18.
Mackenzie, —, 69.
Macmillan, —, 62—3.
Maddocke, H., 28.
Mad(d)i(eYy)son, A., 60, 105. C., 102. Canon, 77. D., 115. F., 84.
H., 6, 85. L., 60, 85, 121. N., 96. P., 84. R., 60, 86, 87, 90, 97, 100—1, 122. T., 69. V., 29.
W., 60. —, 5.
Magu, S., 22.
Maidwell, J., 19.
Maile, E., 32.
Maitland, F. W., 77.
Malam, R., 26.
Malboue, T., 28.
Malby, R., 90.
Mallard, M., 102.
Maller, A., 15.
Mal(Dome(s), A., 8, 78, 120. L., 120. R., 123.
Man(a), A., 33. H., 49. Wid., 76.
Manclarke, J., 124.
Mandeville, A., 33. J., 18. —, 67.
Mancety, S., 14.
Manier, T., 31.
Manning(e), A., 72. E., 41, 54, 67.
M., 16, 48. R., 38—9, 41, 48, 64, 72.
Manyage, R., 49.
Markendell, —, 67.
Markenfield, T., 81.
Markham, E., 14.
Marlow, E., 111. —, 118.
Marren, G., 35—6.
Marshall, A., 10, 92. E., 84, 101.
G., 32. H., 32. J., 32, 47, 84, 95, 107, 114. Mrs., 16. R., 25, 30. T., 13, 29, 30, 47, 55, 84, 89, 101. W., 92, 94.
Marshe, W., 44.
Marti(y)n(e), A., 26. J., 26. Mr., 21, 67. N., 10. T., 15, 72, 79.
Mayre, N., 49.
Marwood, G., 114.
Massingbearde, T., 55.
Mattlet, R., 38—9.
Matthew(s), G., 16. J., 15.
Mayre, N., 69.
Mayre, N., 16.
Marwood, G., 114.
Massingbearde, T., 55.
Mattlet, R., 38–9.
Matthew(s), G., 16. J., 15.
Mallersh(e), R., 45–4.
Merleurye, T., 49.
Mercer, R., 48.
Mering, Sir W., 72.

Mompeson, M., 26.
Monley, Mrs., 124.
Moodie (Mody), C., 90. J., 14. R.,
18.
Moodie (Mody), C., 90. J., 14. R.,
18.
Mooreroft, F., 6.
Mo(o)re, E., 16. G., 14. J., 22, 31.
R., 44-5.
Moorey, R., 80.
Morant, -, 77.
Morden, T., 22.
Morecocke, N., 12.
Morgan(ne), A., 28. J., 41, 109.
J. P., 120. R., 43-4, 79, 101.
T., 83, 98. W., 12, 61.
Morland, J., 78.
Morley, E., 43-4. H., 63. R., 85.
Morris, Mr., 16. R., 110. T., 16.
W., 16.
W., 16.
Morse, R., 21.
Morton, G., 27. J., 78. R., 26.
-, 120.
Moseley, M., 37. -, 36.
Moss, Wid., 32.
Mott, R., 21.
Mottelot, R., 38.
Mounson, R., 55.
Mower, G., 69.
Mudge, A., 62.
Mumford, R. J., 62.
Mumford, R. J., 62.
Mumford, R. J., 63.
Mundaen, E., 23.
Munson, S., 20.
Muschamp, E., 121, 123.
Mushample, J., 106.
Munday, J., 106.
Munday, J., 107.
Munden, E., 23.
Munson, S., 20.
Muschamp, E., 121, 123.
Mushample, J., 105.
Musred, E., 113.
Myers, G., 100. E., 103.
Mynshull, E., 28.
Nables, T., 28.
Nanell (? Navell), G., 71.
Nat(Ye)ra(e)s(se), (Nateres), A., 7.
E., 5, 103-5. G., 83. J., 4, 84, 87, 99. M., 5, 105. P., 102.
R., 6.
Naynebie, E., 12.
Neal, -, 77.
Nealson, C., 55.
Nebb, W., 34.
Nei(y)le, A., 28.
W., 31.
Nekson, R., 28.

Me(a)r)(e)y, A., 124. E., 124. G., 124. H., 84-5, 90, 100. J., 8, 9, 57, 60, 94. W., 60, 87. Merry, J., 37. Merry(J)man, M., 109. T., 86. Metcalfe, E., 114. Sir F., 114. J., 3. W., 55. Metham, T., 17, 41. Sir T., 121. Mewburn, H., 120. Meynell, R., 69. Mi(c)cha(e)ll, E., 15, 17. M., 110. W., 110. Mickleton, C., 17. J., 3, 122. M., 3. Middleburrowe, W., 12. Mirm, G., 3. Milburn, G., 3. Milburn, G., 3. Milburn, G., 3. Milburn, G., 3. Mildleburrowe, W., 12. Mirm, G., 3. Mildleburrowe, W., 12. Mirm, G., 3. Millbarke, M., 80. Milburn, G., 3. Millbarke, M., 80. Milburn, H., 50. J., 24. R., 25-6. Millogon, J., 35. Millogon, J., 35. Millory, W., 18. Milyollarde, F., 14. Mrs., 14. Miller, J., 16, 20. W. H., 116. Sir T., 67. T., 25. Millington, J., 35. Millory, W., 18. Milyollarde, F., 14. Mrs., 14. Miller, J., 16, 20. M., 115. Millogon, J., 35. Millogon, North-Cox, Rev., 119,
Northe, R., 22.
Norton, E., 40. R., 37, 106. T., 40.
—, 36.
Nan(ne), R., 38, 39, 111.
Nutt, D., 62—3.
O'Brien, C., 62.
Oddy, J., 20.
Odling, T., 14.
Ogborne, E., 77.
Ogle, D. or M., 109.
Old, A., 15. E., 15.
Oldisworth, M., 37.
Oldman, J., 32.
Olds, G. S., 62.
Olive, W., 110.
Olly(i)ver, G., 28. R., 12, 106. —, 69.
Obborne, H., 18.
Ordeo, E., 125. T., 47. —, 60.
Ordlof, R., 48.
Ormesbey, W., 48.
Ormes

#### APPENDIX.

Parkeman, N., 42.
Parke, H., 90.
Park(e)hurst, H., 12, 46, 56. M., 12.
Parker, A., 14. E., 12, 25, 103. J., 12, 25, 37. S., 104. T., 34.
Sir W., 51.
Parkins, G., 23. R., 23.
Parkinson, C., 45, 85. E., 92, 107.
G., 101. H., 99, 101. M., 99.
T., 45.
Parnell, E., 12. R., 26.
Parr, W., 118.
Parsons, R., 61. —, 60.
Pateshull, M., 57.
Patricke, E., 55. S., 55. V., 55.
Paule, P., 73.
Paulson, —, 69.
Paxton, W., 64.
Peake, Wid., 123.
Peat (Peitt), A., 5. C., 5. J., 5.
M., 5. R., 7.
Pe(ja(e)rson, J., 18, 109. M., 114.
R., 83. T., 3.
Pecke, Mrs., 33.
Pecke, Mrs., 33.
Pecken, Mrs., 33.
Pecken, Mrs., 34.
Pellaon, J., 54.
Pennenton, M., 99. R., 121.
Penn, W., 11.
Pennant, J., 69.
Percival, S., 15.
Percy, Sir A., 71. Sir J., 67. K., 55. R., 56.
Perisson, R., 81.
Perrett, Sir J., 19.
Perrott, J., 54.
Peters, A., 37. G., 37. J., 38.
—, 36, 41.
Pettifer, N., 83.
Peynter, H., 23.
Phillip of Poictou, 119, 123, 125.
Phillipore, Mr., 35, 71.
Phillipore, Mr., 36, 97.—8. Sir E., 45. F., 40, 44, 47. J., 72, 97.
K., 86. M., 86–7, 95, 97. N., 24, 72. T., 86, 89, 95.—8.
Phi(())ipson, H., 23. J., 122. W., 84. 84.
Piccope, G. J., 34, 79.
Pickering, R., 109.
Pickersgill, J., 11.
Pickwell, A., 13.
Pierce, J., 12.
Piercey, A., 14.
Piers, J., 38.
Pilbrowgh, T., 20.
Pilkington, J., 78, 109.
Mrs., 107.
T. 83. Pilbrowgh, T., 20.
Pilkington, J., 78, 109. Mrs., 107.
T., 82.
Pinder, E., 26. N., 26. T., 26.
Pinkney, K., 3. J., 8. M., 69.
T., 8.
Pistor, W., 54.
Plattes, C., 43, 50.
Playfote, R., 12.
Plomer, Sir W., 41.
Pocklington, T., 40.
Pointer, J., 119.
Pokyn, A., 20. E., 20. W., 20.
Poole, J., 24.
Pope, H., 40.
Port(ber, R., 69. W., 101. —, 33.
Portman, J., 23.
Potter, A., 62. C., 8. J., 10, 111.
W., 70.
Poulson, M., 110.
Pountes, R., 16.
Powell, F. Y., 77, 121. T., 78.
Pownsett, T., 12.
Poyner, J., 20. R., 20.
Prater, Mrs., 16.
Pratt, M., 101.
Preston, C., 52. W., 109.
Price, A., 110. M., 60. S., 60.

APPENDIX.

| Prigmore, J., 16. | Pringle, G., 79. | Protoc, T., 102. | Protoc, T., 103. |

Semplingham, —, 42.
Sentteger, J., 44.
Serj(g)cant, G., 22. J., 22. M., 22.
R., 37. T., 22. —, 36.
Sewell, T., 19.
Shafto, A., 112, 123. J., 112. M.,
112. R., 86. —, 80. —, 120.
Shakyspeyre, A., 29. J., 29. R., 28.
W., 29.
Shaw, A., 86. E., 11, 22. J., 78, 86.
R., 17. T., 34, 89, 102. W., 78.
Shawter, M., 5.
Shefelde, Sir R., 77.
She(i)(a)l(e), A., 104—5. J., 83, 85,
100. T., 87.
Sheldon, D., 115.
Shen, J., 22.
Shep(p)e(a)rd, J., 25, 92. W., 124. Shep(p)e(a)rd, J., 25, 92. W., 124.
—, 64. Shepperdson, J., 123.
Sher(e)wood, J., 78. T., 122.
Sher(a)rp(e), Dr., 35. Mrs., 20.
Shevell, I., 112.
Shields, G., 109.
Shipsham, T., 12.
Shields, G., 109.
Shipsham, T., 12.
Shorten, M. A., 116.
Shrowsbridge, T., 15.
Shupton, E., 48. W., 48.
Shute, R., 82.
Sibley, A., 16. S., 16.
Silvester, T., 19.
Simon, A., 57. Q., 57.
Simpson, A., 22. J., 24. T., 78.
W., 27.
Sisill, D., 60. G., 60. H., 60. J., 60. M., 60. S., 60.
Sissons, J., 7.
Sizeland, E., 116.
Skarwen, L., 25. M., 25.
Ski(y)nner, A., 11, 18, 38—9, 47, 111. B., 46, 56. H., 44. S., 22.
—, 11.
Skirow, T., 25.
Ski(y)nner, A., 11, 18, 38—9, 47, 111. B., 46, 56. H., 44. S., 22.
—, 11.
Skirow, T., 25.
Skyfe, T., 20.
Slack, J., 10.
Slack, J., 10.
Slates, G., 25.
Slayne, S., 46, 56.
Slye, R., 31.
Smelt, M., 109.
Smi(y)th(e), A., 31, 72, 94, 107.
B., 13. C., 13, 107. E., 13, 107. Sir E., 121. F., 12. G., 11, 78, 121. H., 12, 25, 29, 78. J., 8, 15, 20, 25, 35, 41, 103, 116, 121. J. C. C., 34, 124. K., 20.
L., 36. M., 11, 85—6. N., 37.
P., 13. R., 15, 28, 33, 86, 93, 111. T., 12, 16, 29, 31, 50, 78.
W., 20, 35, 44, 49, 85, 124.
Wid., 14. —, 12, 16, 29—31.
Snaith, J., 123.
Snawde(o)n, A., 2. C., 106. E., 2.
G., 2. J., 2. M., 2. R., 78.
T., 2, 102.
Snowdall, J., 115.
Snowden, A., 115.
Soares, N., 110.
Somerley, T., 110.
Somerley, J., 111. R., 33.
Spearman, J., 123. R., 123.
Spearman, J., 124. S., 106. R., 2

#### APPENDIX.

Spite, R., 76.
Sponbeame, I., 111.
Spofforth, R., 26.
Spooner, J., 116.
Spurling, J., 33.
Stackwood, T., 39.
Stafford, E., 34, 107. M., 31.
Stainefield, J., 26.
Stainesby, M., 11. R., 107.
Stallingborough, J., 35.
Stamford, G., 23. H., 11, 56. Mr.,
67. Stanebrd, G., 25. H., 11, 50. Mr., 67.

Standecke, J., 16.

Stane, M., 19.

Stane(e)hope, E., 36. J., 38, 40, 45. -6, 55-6. M., 94. S., 110.

Stanelande, A., 51.

Stanger, B., 112.

Stansby, F., 20.

Stansell, G., 26.

Sta(u)nton, I., 91-2. J., 21, 91-2.

T., 92.

Starke, -, 20.

Starkey, J., 101.

Starling, E., 34. I., 34. R., 34.

Startforth, J., 92.

Staveley, T., 26.

Ste(e)l(e), J., 93. J. P., 33, 71, 74, 115-7, 119.

Steeley, Mrs., 22.

Stellings, -, 2.

Stevens, J., 21, 113.

Stev(p)benson, A., 115. J., 27, 106.

M., 125. R., 99. W., 85, 100. -, 50.

Steward, G., 57. W., 57.

Sticold, T., 49.

Stilleman, J., 18.

Stobt(les, G., 85, 96. J., 6, 84, 96.

K., 3. M., 6, 104. N., 79. R., 4, 6, 79, 84-5, 93. T., 93. W., 79, 94, 104, 109.

Stockd(a)ill, M., 16, 107.

Stocks, M., 116.

Stockton, W., 10.

Stock, J., 92.

Stokes, J., 20.

Stooke, J., 92.

Stokes, J., 20.

Stooke, J., 92.

Stokes, J., 20.

Stoke, J., 92.

Stoke, R., 12.

Stott, E., 119.

Stoutt, E., 106.

Stove, R., 82.

Stow, A., 27. G., 27. Mr., 26.

Mrs., 26. -, 124.

Stranger, G., 58. J., 57.

Strangeways, T., 87.

St Sutton, A., 48. J., 50.
Swal(1):w(e), Mrs., 22. —, 30, 77.
Swalwell, J., 83.
Swan(ne), E., 40. R., 11, 38. W.
D., 62. —, 36.
Swanley, J., 15. R., 15.
Swann, R., 11.
Swans-Farburo, W., 35.
Swanton, T., 125.
Swarton, F., 20. T., 20.

Swaswell, T., 106.
Swayne, W., 16, 54.
Swi(y)nb(ourn(e), J., 50, 88, 107.
N., 80. T., 14.
Swingfield, J., 46, 56.
Sybthorp, L., 23.
Syddat, J., 34.
Symeon (of Durham), 80.
Symme, R., 12.
Symon, W., 14.
Symond, Mr., 29. T., 61. —, 125.
Sympson, R., 45.
Tabor, M., 18.
Tadcastell, J., 102.
Talbos, W., 80.
Talbos, W., 80

Warmouth, J., 112.
Warner, H., 42. J., 21.
Warrent, I., 72. R., 72.
Warrent, A., 110. F., 125. J., 32, 37. -, 42.
Warsop, J., 26.
Washington, S., 23.
Waters, H. F., 34. H. J., 71.
Wath, A., 16.
Watson(ne), A., 10, 109. C. H., 109, 123. F., 105. G., 6. H., 10, 99. J., 2, 69, 101, 109. M., 10, 25, 105. R., 98-9. T., 10, 67, 98, 109. W., 97, 106.
Watts, J., 47. W., 11.
Wawdy, G., 79.
Wayne, R., 110.
Weakcliffe, H., 114.
We(ay), T., 10.
Webster, N., 62.
Wedrell, J., 20. T., 10.
Wedrell, J., 80.
Wedrell, J., 77, 101, 123.
Welkop, H., 35-7.
Welsone, E., 36-8. N., 94. P., 93.
Weldon, T., 77, 101, 123.
Welloyr, H., 35-7.
Welsone, E., 36-8. N., 94. P., 93.
Weldon, M., 36. R., 35-6.
Westland(e), J., 46.
Westmoreland, J., 10.
Weston, A., 14. W., 61.
Westray, J., 23.
Welton, M., 36. R., 35-6.
Westland(e), J., 46.
Westmoreland, J., 10.
Weytley, W., 28.
Whalley, -, 69.
Wharfe, F., 13.
Wharton, G., 30. H., 67. J., 115.
Lord, 125. S., 21. T., 78.
V., 37. -, 36, 122.
Whler, R., 110.
Welyley, S., 63.
Who(a)tley, A., 57. G., 57, 112.
J., 11, 14. M., 57. R., 11.
Whitaker, E., 119 L., 48.
White, R., 124. J., 68. R., 39, 108.
T., 34, 42.
Whitechurch, A., 32. D., 32. J., 32. T., 32.
Whitelook(e), J., 12. K., 12. Mr., 67.
Whitening, R., 54.
Whitenen, R., 55.
Whittinge, R., 56.
Wilke, K. W., 113.
Wilkinson, A., 8. D., 60, 69, 71.
G., 18, 68. J., 60, 70, 97, 119.
L., 60, 69, 71, 121. R., 27. W., 60.
Willyand, S., 62.
Williams, A., 39, 40. T., 70. -, 25.
Williams, A., 39, 40. T., 70. -, 25.

APPENDIX. CXXXV

Williamson, G., 50. J., 77. —, 34. Williamson, G., 50. J., 70. —, 34. Wolfer, W., 88. Woodler, W., 88. Woodle, A., 69. E., 20, 83. I., 114. J., 17, 70. 119. W., 128. Wynarke, E., 42. Wynarke, E., 4



LONDON:
PRINTERS, WARREN HALL AND LOVITT,
88 AND 90, CAMDEN ROAD, N.W.

